BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 9999 06574 145 4

No. CS 71. W328 1939
v.2

FROM THE
PHILLIPS FUND

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/watermanfamily02jaco

THE WATERMAN FAMILY

Volume II

Descendants of Robert Waterman

of Marshfield, Massachusetts
from the seventh generation to date

Based on the public records and several collections
of family data, notably that of

EDGAR FRANCIS WATERMAN

under whose direction these records
were compiled for publication
by

DONALD LINES JACOBUS

EDGAR F. WATERMAN
P. O. Box 3032, Westville Station
New Haven, Conn.

1942

*CS71
.W328
1939
vol. 2

THE TUTTLE, MOREHOUSE & TAYLOR COMPANY, NEW HAVEN, CONN.

WITH RESPECT AND GRATITUDE,

THESE VOLUMES ARE DEDICATED TO

THE MEMORY OF MY FATHER

EDGAR WATERMAN

1822-1897

CONTENTS

Page

FOREWORD 1

ARRANGEMENT 3

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO VOLUME I 5

SEVENTH GENERATION TO DATE 21

APPENDICES

I. FURTHER ADDENDA TO VOLUME I 671

II. ADDENDA TO VOLUME II 674

III. A FEW UNPLACED FAMILIES

Baldwin and Frederick Waterman of Middletown, Conn. .. 676
Daniel Waterman of Walwortl., N. Y. 677
Andrew H. Waterman of Milo, N. Y. 679
Miscellaneous 680

IV. THE ISAIAH SHAW FAMILY 682

NAME INDEX 691

FOREWORD

A family history, if it deserve that title, must be based almost entirely on public records and on data contributed by members of the family. Serious errors occur even in official records, and slight discrepancies are of frequent occurrence. For these we make no excuse. We have followed the records, and have stated the recorded ages at death, even when discrepancies of a day or a year are apparent.

We have tried in Volume I to make the account of the first seven generations a genuine history. Few infractions of the legal or moral code have come to our notice in the early generations. These were not of a serious nature and have been included, being too remote from descendants of to-day to disturb them. It cannot be expected, however, when a family multiplies into thousands of individuals, that every member will prove a paragon of virtue. The recent generations in the second volume of the Waterman Genealogy are close to, and include, living people. The compiler has to decide many delicate questions. As an historian, he cannot alter or falsify records. But since the book is intended for the *family*, he has the option of omitting what may generally be considered discreditable. A frank statement of the rules long ago drawn up for the second volume will be in order.

1. All *causes* of death are omitted, except when a life was cut short by an accident such as a railroad wreck or an automobile collision; and, of course, deaths in the country's service. The reason: we are not writing a medical treatise, and one never knows what diseases the uninformed may fear to be "hereditary." Cases of insanity and suicide fall under this ban.

2. Should any actual crimes or misdemeanors come to light in the course of our study of the family—thus far in our investigations the Watermans have proved an unusually law-abiding family—they will not be mentioned.

3. Cases of illegitimacy, if found, offer a difficult problem. The record cannot be complete if they are omitted, and if all people possessed the Christian virtues of kindness and charity, there would be no need to omit them. Unfortunately, allowance has to be made for common prejudice. It has therefore been decided to include (if found) children born out of wedlock prior to 1840, and to assign them to their proper place in the pedigree, but to omit such children born after 1840. If any in the latter category are found, they will be placed (without statement of parentage) in the appendix with others who, because of deficient information, have to be assigned to a "miscellaneous" section.

4. In compiling the genealogy of any family, one not rarely finds a recorded date of marriage too close to the recorded date of birth of the first child. As already stated, even the official records contain errors and discrep-

ancies. We should like to believe that all such cases are the result of error, but we have no means of ascertaining the facts and are unable to make suitable corrections. In all cases of this kind we have followed either an official record or the data furnished by immediate members of the family, and disclaim personal responsibility. However, in the event that the records we have followed are incorrect, or that an unpleasant discrepancy has been caused by an overlooked typographical error, we shall be most happy, upon assurance that our printed statement errs, to publish a correction in the final volume of the Waterman history.

5. Multiple marriages are a stumbling-block to the genealogist, especially when the death of a former wife has not been located in the records. Marriages are sometimes found on record which may pertain to the same individual or to two persons of the same name. Every effort has been made to analyze such problems and to arrive at the true solution; nevertheless, mistakes of judgment may have been made. Corrections of such errors will be welcome. When a divorce occurred, we shall make the simple statement "divorced." Although some members of the family, when a divorce has occurred among their near relatives, might prefer to omit mention of it, we cannot "keep the record straight" for future generations without stating the fact when it is known to us; and if there is a subsequent remarriage, it is desirable to state the fact, if ascertained, of previous divorce.

6. Children adopted into the Waterman family, unless they were relatives born with Waterman blood, will usually be omitted; but we shall include their names *when they are furnished by members of the family*, so as to keep the evidence of blood descent or lack of it clear for future generations. Public records of adoption have not been sought.

No extensive work of this nature can ever be complete or entirely free from error. If any serious mistakes are detected, the editor accepts responsibility for them and deeply regrets them, even though some may be traced to faulty information received from descendants or to deductions based on deficient records. Corrections and additions will be welcomed and, if present plans are realized, will be included as an appendix in the third volume.

ARRANGEMENT

The first volume covered the first seven generations of the Waterman family. The standard arrangement was employed, with reference numbers for children who were carried forward as heads of families in the following generation. Children in the seventh generation who were to be carried forward into the second volume received reference numbers to aid in identification.

At the beginning of the present volume will be found Additions and Corrections to the first seven generations. Following this begins the chronicle of the recent generations, from the seventh generation to date.

A different form of arrangement has been adopted for the recent generations. It is a combination of two systems. Take for example No. 573, Capt. Daniel[7] Waterman, who is carried into this volume from the first volume. His children who are carried forward are numbered simply 1, 2, 3 and 4. These next follow, numbered 573-1, 573-2, 573-3, and 573-4. The last, Elisha[8] Waterman, has two children carried forward for more extensive treatment. They are numbered 1 and 2 in the list of children, and follow immediately as heads of families, numbered for identification 573-4-1 and 573-4-2. The former is Lewis Edson[9] Waterman, inventor of the Waterman pen; his number shows that he was the first of the numbered children of the fourth numbered child of No. 573.

When the material is not too extensive, the grandchildren and later descendants are placed under the head of the family. This condenses the data and saves space, and it also saves the reader the bother of hunting through the book to find each successive generation.

Through this combination of two systems of arrangement, it will be noted that all the descendants of No. 573 are listed before we reach No. 574. In every case, all the ascertained descendants of each numbered member of the seventh generation are listed before the next numbered individual brought in from Volume I is reached.

The explanation of any system always sounds complicated, but this arrangement is so *natural* that the average reader will find it simple when he actually uses the book. The great advantage of it is that closely related members of the family are closely grouped, because each member of the seventh generation is treated as the head of a group and his descendants, whether few or numerous, are listed in close proximity. But should any difficulty be experienced, the index will aid the untutored inquirer.

Some gaps in the numbers will be found, which were left in the hope, often not realized, that information would be received about missing members of the seventh generation, who would have filled in the numbers reserved for that purpose.

Children of women born with the Waterman name are given, when readily ascertainable. We have not attempted the hopeless (nay, the fantastic) task of tracing female lines of descent further. However, when descendants on female lines have shown sufficient interest to send their family records, we have included them. Hence there is no uniformity in this respect, but our aim has been to make the book as useful as possible and to include data not elsewhere available.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO VOLUME I

[The editor is much indebted to Mr. Clarence Almon Torrey, of Dorchester, Mass., for several additions and corrections pertaining to the early Watermans and to the Allied Families in the Appendix.]

Page 5. Printed accounts of Waterman families:

James Pierce Root: "Contributions to the History of the Waterman Family of Providence, Warwick, etc." In the Rhode Island Historical Magazine, vol. 5, pp. 85-91, 191-204, 342-344.

Fred Lowry Waterman: "Genealogical Line of Paternal Descent of Waterman Family of Davenport, Iowa." Chart, 1926.

Page 8. The fifth child, Isaac Colby, m. Martha *Parratt*, not Jewett.

Page 10, line 3. Read *Clatford* for Chatford.

5. Robert[2] Waterman (page 30) married 30 Sept. 1675, according to the History of Hingham, 3-278; Hobart's Diary notes the marriage as Oct. 1675 [New England Hist. and Gen. Register, 2-254].

7, iii. Joanna[4] Tilson (page 33) m. David Wood, son of David and Mary (Barker) (Pratt) (Coombs) Wood.

9, iv. Margaret[4] Shaw (page 35) m. Elisha Lucas, son of Benoni and Repentance (Harlow) Lucas.

20. Joseph[3] Waterman (page 58) m. Lusanna Snow, daughter of Josias and Rebecca (*Barker*, not Baker) Snow.

21, i. Josiah[4] Bartlett (page 60) m. Mercy Chandler. Her parentage is not proved. Mr. Clarence Almon Torrey states that considerable research has failed to produce positive evidence that Edmund and Elizabeth (Alden) Chandler left children. Mercy has been called daughter of this couple in printed sources which were followed in Volume I.

28. Lydia[3] Waterman (page 67) m. Samuel Capen. This Capen line is differently stated in Compendium of American Genealogy, 5-106; but the editor thinks his conclusions as given in Volume I are sustained by the evidence.

32. Mary[4] Waterman (page 70) m. Nathaniel Cobb. His parents were Ebenezer Cobb and Mercy Holmes, who m. 1 June 1693.

33. Samuel[4] Waterman (page 71) m. Mary Doten or Doty, daughter of Joseph and Deborah (———) Doty. The Doty-Doten Family in America (1897), which we followed, states (p. 633) that Deborah wife of Joseph Doty was daughter of Walter Hatch. Mr. Torrey informs us that Walter Hatch had no daughter Deborah recorded, nor did he name her in his will; nor has any other Deborah Hatch suitable for the marriage been found.

80. Samuel[5] and his son 230. Jesse[6] (pages 147-148, 327-329).

The Pension File of Elijah Hurlbut of Chatham, Columbia Co., N. Y., (*Revolutionary War, W 19845*), contains a deposition by his widow Ruth, dated 3 Sept. 1838, when she was 71 years old; she married him 16 July 1786, and he died 25 Sept. 1831. It appears from this and other papers in the file that she was born Ruth Frisbee, and that she was daughter of Philip Frisbee, Sr., by a former marriage; her step-mother, Sarah Frisbee of Canaan, aged 86, also made a deposition.

Jesse[6] Waterman of Chatham, aged 68, deposed that in 1784 he began at the trade of blacksmith in the near neighborhood of Elijah Hurlbut and within a few rods of his house, and became well acquainted with the family. In the spring of 1786 Hurlbut's wife died, and in the summer following he married Ruth Frisbee, "who was a niece of this deponent." Waterman attended the marriage.

From the Frisbee and Hurlbut genealogies, it appears that Philip Frisbee, Sr., from Branford, Conn., was born about 1740, settled at Sharon, Conn., and later moved to Canaan, N. Y., where he died 12 Mar. 1813. His migration from Sharon to Columbia County, N. Y., thus duplicated that of the family of Samuel[5] Waterman (see The Waterman Family, vol. 1, pp. 73-76). It is stated that Frisbee married first, Phoebe Hendricks, by whom he had Gideon (1759?), Samuel (1761), Philip (1763?), Mary, Nathaniel Hendricks (1771), Edward (1774), Ruth (wife of Elijah Hurlbut), and Phoebe. He married second, Mrs. Sarah Beebe (b. 1752, d. 29 Nov. 1842), by whom he had Sally (1782), Roswell Beebe (1786), and Pamelia (1788). This last wife of Philip Frisbee appears to have been widow of Capt. Roswell Beebe (b. at Kent, Conn., 12 Mar. 1750), son of John Beebe, Jr., and own nephew of Lucy Beebe, the wife of Col. Asa[5] Waterman (see The Waterman Family, vol. 1, p. 611).

Philip Frisbee, Jr., son of Philip, Sr., by a former marriage, married Jerusha Hammond, and was father of Calvin Frisbee, born 13 Aug. 1793, who married Polly Waterman, born 25 Apr. 1797, whom we placed (vol. 1, p. 329) as very probably daughter of Jesse[6] Waterman [No. 230].

We placed the birth of Jesse Waterman as "about 1764," but it appears from the deposition that he was born about 1770. Yet he stated that Ruth (Frisbee) Hurlbut was his niece, and she was born about 1767. Unless Phoebe Hendricks, named in the Frisbee Genealogy as first wife of Philip

Frisbee, was half-sister of Jesse Waterman, it is necessary to explain the stated relationship by supposing that Philip Frisbee was married more than once before his marriage to Mrs. Sarah Beebe, and that the mother of Ruth was a sister of Jesse Waterman.

Since Ruth was born 1767, it is difficult to place her mother as a daughter of Samuel[5] and Sarah (Chapman) Waterman who were married in 1748 and whose son John must have been born by 1749. Even if we place the birth of Ruth's mother in 1750, she would be but 17 when Ruth was born. There is the further difficulty that Philip Frisbee had children older than Ruth, but that his son Nathaniel Hendricks was younger. This would make it necessary to assume that the Waterman wife preceded the Hendricks wife, yet the Waterman wife could not, if born 1750, be mother of the oldest Frisbee children.

We suggest, with some diffidence, what seems to be the only theory which reconciles all the records. Samuel[4] Waterman [No. 33] by his wife Mary Doty, may have had more than the five children assigned to them (vol. 1, p. 73). Next younger than Asa[5] (b. 1736), there may have been a daughter (b. 1738) who became the first wife of Philip Frisbee, Sr., and the mother of the following children:

Gideon, b. 1759?; d. at Delhi, N. Y., 14 Aug. 1820; m. (1) Huldah Kidder; m. (2) Freelove Fiske.
Samuel, b. 1761; d. at Canaan, N. Y., 13 or 31 Jan. 1813; m. Hannah Foote.
Philip, b. 1763?; d. at Delhi, N. Y., 1797; m. 1791, Jerusha Hammond.
Mary, b. 1765?
Ruth, b. 1767; m. 16 July 1786, Elijah Hurlbut.

It may be noted that Gideon was named after Philip's father; Samuel would be named after his wife's father, Samuel Waterman; Philip would be named after himself; Mary would be named after his wife's mother; and Ruth was a Frisbee name. By Phoebe Hendricks, the second wife, Philip would then be father of Nathaniel Hendricks (1771), Edward (1774), and Phoebe. The children by the third wife, Mrs. Sarah Beebe, are known.

This necessitates the assumption that Samuel[4] Waterman [No. 33], after the death of Mary Doty, married a second, younger wife, by whom at the age of 66 or 67 he became father of Jesse Waterman, born about 1770, who thus would be of the fifth generation and son of Samuel, Sr., instead of Samuel, Jr. This would make Ruth (Frisbee) Hurlbut niece of Jesse Waterman, as stated in his deposition.

The lack of records has made the line of the Samuels [Nos. 33 and 80] extremely difficult. For descendants of the hypothetical daughter of Samuel[4], putative first wife of Philip Frisbee, Sr., the reader's attention is called to the references below.

References

E. S. Frisbee: The Frisbee-Frisbie Genealogy (1926), pp. 90-92, 154-159.
H. H. Hurlbut: The Hurlbut Genealogy (1888), p. 79.

136. William[5] Waterman (page 211) married Deborah (Lobdell) Bryant, born at Plympton, Mass., 6 Jan. 1746/7. Doubtless she was the Deborah Waterman, Widow, who died at Boston, Mass., 19 Jan. 1821, aged 74. Probably she was living with her son, Daniel Lobdell.

This William, who was of Halifax, Mass., was credited with Revolutionary service as follows: Private, Lieut. Judah Wood's Co., in a regiment commanded by Lieut.-Col. Thomas Lothrop; company marched from Halifax to Bristol, R. I., on an alarm, 9 Dec. 1776. Separately from this, Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the War of the Revolution, 16-691, shows a long service in 1775 and 1777 for a William Waterman of Bridgewater, Mass. Because of the place of residence, and because this William was reported to have died, the editor did not identify this soldier or include his services.

However, no other William Waterman of age for service has been located in Plymouth County. William[5] (No. 136) had an uncle, Perez, living in Bridgewater, and may have lived as a young man in his household; and the death of the soldier may have been a false report. We therefore state this service here as probably belonging to this William:

Matross, Capt. Daniel Lothrop's (Artillery) Co., Col. John Bailey's Regt.; service between 10 Apr. 1775 and 2 May 1775, 1 week 6 days; *also*, Private, Capt. Daniel Lothrop's Co., Col. John Bailey's Regt.; muster roll dated 1 Aug. 1775; enlisted 3 May 1775; service, 3 mos. 6 days; *also*, Capt. Lothrop's Co., Gen. John Thomas's Regt.; company return dated Roxbury, 6 Oct. 1775; *also*, return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Capt. Eliakim Howard's (1st) Co., Col. Edward Mitchel's (3d Plymouth County) Regt.; residence, Bridgewater; engaged for town of Bridgewater; joined Capt. J. Allen's Co., Col. Bailey's Regt.; term, 3 years (also given as duration of war); *also*, Private, 3d Co., Col. Bailey's (2d) Regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from 1 Jan. 1777 to 15 Feb. 1777; reported died 15 Feb. 1777; *also*, (late) Capt. Jacob Allen's Co., Col. John Bailey's Regt.; company return dated Camp Valley Forge, 24 Jan. 1778; reported missing 15 Feb. (also given 15 Jan.) 1777.

160. Adonijah[5] Waterman (page 244) married third, Dorcas (———) Treat. Her gravestone in Pine Hill Cemetery, Town of Throop, Cayuga Co., N. Y., reads: "In Memory of Dorcas, wife of Adenijah Watterman, who died Aug. 8, 1814, aged 76 years." [Inscriptions copied by Frank A. and Clara M. Skilton; courtesy of Mrs. Skilton.] "The Treat Family" (1893), p. 44, errs in calling the wife of Ashbel Treat, Dorcas *Waterman*, because that was her second married name, and also in stating the date of her death as 1804 instead of 1814.

Page 255. In the heading, "Children of Rev. Simon," the unfortunate and overlooked misprint "Dickerman" should read "Waterman."

167. Ezra[5] Waterman (page 255) has a gravestone in Bolton, Conn., which states born 11 Mar. 1739, died 28 Nov. 1826. There is a stone to his youngest child, Ezra [No. 464], who doubtless died in childhood, but no dates are decipherable. Ezra's son Daniel (vi) bought land in East Hartford from 1798 to 1800 [Land Rec. East Hartford, 5-408; 6-154, 226, 371, 372]. On 13 Jan. 1802, Josiah

Simonds and Carolina Simonds of Augusta, Oneida Co., N. Y., and Clarrissia Waterman of Bolton, sold to Timothy Wales of Bolton their share of the real estate of Daniel Waterman, late of Bolton, dec'd, held in common with Shubael Waterman; and on 30 Nov. 1808, Shubael Waterman of Bolton sold to Lytha Gaylord of Ashford, Conn., land partly in Bolton and partly in East Hartford, "lately the Estate of Daniel Waterman . . . . . and is one undivided third part" [*ib.*, 7-77; 9-477]. These deeds are important because they prove that Shubael, Caroline and Clarissa were the only surviving children of Ezra; and that Caroline [No. 463, page 525], the correct form of whose name seems to have been Carolina, did marry Josiah Simonds, which was stated in Volume I as a probability.

196. David[5] Waterman (pages 290-293), baptized 26 Feb. 1749; married Elizabeth Wells. Anent the traditional account that his wife had two younger sisters who married William Swift and a Mr. Holmes, we identified the latter as Martha Wells, born 1763, married at Amenia, N. Y., 22 June 1786, Jehoshaphat Holmes. A letter from Miss Katharine S. Doty of New York City identifies the other by calling attention to "William Swift and Some of His Descendants" (1889) compiled by the Wells girl's grandson, George H. Swift of Amenia. She was Mary Wells, born about 1762-3, died at Amenia, 13 Feb. 1824, aged 61, married in 1782, Seth Swift. She gave two of her children the middle name Waterman. Her husband's name was incorrectly stated as "William" in the Waterman tradition. Her grandson calls her "of Franklin" and says that her sister married a Waterman.

This greatly strengthens the theory that Elizabeth Wells (as well as these younger sisters Martha and Mary) was daughter of Eleazer and Ruth (Waterman) Wells. They had a daughter Elizabeth born at Lebanon, Conn., 7 Aug. 1753, but the family was not further traced. The mother of Ruth (Waterman) Wells was probably named Martha, hence it would be natural for her to have a daughter of that name. The Wells family perhaps removed from Lebanon to the west parish of Norwich which became Franklin, Conn., for the name Franklin was mentioned as the Wells origin in both the Waterman and the Swift family statements. The Long Island theory of origin is therefore less likely.

201, iv. Foster[6] Waterman (page 301) did not die unm. as stated. His first marriage has not been found; but he m. as a "W[r]" [Widower] at the Second Church, Scituate, Mass., 2 Sept. 1792, the widow Sarah Neal [New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 60-335]. No children have been found.

215. Zebulon[5] Waterman's correct date of death is 2 May 1792 (pages 312 and 313); it was wrongly read and printed 1794 in New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 80-193, which we followed.

236. Asa[6] Waterman (page 332), born *at New Concord* [i.e. Canaan], N. Y., 15 Nov. 1767, died 25 Oct. 1808; married Abigail Locy, born *on Long Island*, 22 Aug. 1769, died 2 Jan. 1829. Their daughter Elizabeth was born *in Florida township, Montgomery Co., N. Y.*, and Belinda *at Ballston*. From Bible of Elizabeth (Waterman) Curtis, published 1828, which also states death of John Waterman [son of Asa] on 21 Jan. 1831. [Courtesy of Harlow D. Curtis, Esq., Manlius, N. Y.]

248. Jabez[6] Waterman (page 341) died May 1825, aged *45*, according to the *Hartford Courant*, as we stated, but his gravestone at Glastonbury, Conn., states that he died 11 May 1825, aged 58, and that is correct. Apparently no stone was put up to his widow, but probably she was the Mary Waterman who died 8 Oct. 1839, aged 67 [*Hartford Times*, 26 Oct. 1839]. A curious circumstance is that a John Waterman was listed at Glastonbury in the 1840 Census, 1 male aged 40 to 50, with 1 female aged 60 to 70. The female corresponds in age to Mary widow of Jabez, but her son John died by 1837 (see vol. 1, p. 342), and was younger in age than the John of the Census record.

256. Samuel[6] Waterman (page 345) first bought land in Bristol, Conn., 18 May 1808, and sold his land and house there, 9 Jan. 1815. [Land Rec. Bristol, 10-12, 287; 11-474.] He bought land in East Windsor, Conn., 13 Apr. 1815, being then of Bristol, and had other land dealings in East Windsor in 1830, 1832, 1835 and 1836, selling his home there the last year. In 1832 he mortgaged his home to Waterman Roberts of Hartford, Conn. [Land Rec. East Windsor, 14-77; 19-283; 20-280; 22-79; 23-155, 185, 198, 215; 24-23; 25-12.] Rev. Thomas Robbins wrote, 9 Sept. 1841: "Rode to the Neck in the forenoon, attended the funeral of Mr. Waterman, an elderly man and member of the church." [I. N. Tarbox: Diary of Thomas Robbins, D.D. (1887), 2-626.] Of his children:

iii. Samuel[7], bapt. 21 Mar. 1825; d. 27 Mar. 1825 ae. 1 yr. 6 mos. (gravestone, South Windsor, Conn.).

261. Zenas[6] Waterman (page 348). The following account of the head of the Nova Scotia branch has been received from Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman of Yarmouth, Nova Scotia:

"The founder of the Waterman family of Nova Scotia was Zenas Waterman, of Kingston, Massachusetts, a soldier of the American Revolution, son of Ichabod Waterman and

Hannah Rogers, whose Waterman ancestors had lived in Plymouth County, Massachusetts, from the time Robert Waterman arrived at Plymouth in 1638. The mother of Zenas, Hannah Rogers, had eight children who attained the united age of over 693 years, or an average of nearly 87 years.—And she herself lived to be nearly 84. Is it any wonder the early pioneers of Queens County, Nova Scotia, were of sturdy stock?

"When the American colonists rose in revolt against taxation without representation, like most of his neighbours, Zenas Waterman joined one of the Massachusetts volunteer regiments. He was a mere boy at the time, not old enough to carry a gun, but he was a good musician and played the flute in the drum corps. Later he enlisted as a private and then again as a corporal. Late in life for many years and until his death he received a pension in gold from the United States Government for such service.

"As almost always is true after peace has been declared, to find satisfactory employment was not easy. Zenas had two relatives who had been among the first shareholders of the town of Liverpool, Nova Scotia, but they did not make Liverpool their home. Long before the American Revolution, men of Massachusetts sailed along the coast of Nova Scotia bringing manufactured articles like furniture and hardware and taking back to Massachusetts fish and lumber. Immediately after the war, Zenas Waterman sailed with an uncle who had a vessel in such trade, and in the course of their voyage they landed at Liverpool for supplies. Liverpool had been settled almost entirely by people from the shores of Massachusetts. Correspondence and visits back and forth made Liverpool seem like home. So when Zenas[6] Waterman landed in Liverpool, Nova Scotia, he was among his friends. He himself told my father many times, and my father repeated to me when I was a boy, this interesting story: It was Sunday when the vessel landed at Liverpool. Zenas and his friends went to church. There was no organ. The minister announced the number and asked if someone would start the hymn. It was started too high and they broke down. Zenas then started the hymn on the right note. After church the members of the congregation asked who he was and where he came from and how long he was going to stay in Liverpool. He stated that the vessel sailed the next day. One of the men of the church invited him to his home for dinner. It was there that he met the young woman who was to become his wife. He was persuaded to give up his voyage and remain in Liverpool and teach music for the winter.

"In June 1784 he was married to Eunice Deane, the daughter of James Deane and Hannah Atkins. The graves of father and daughter can be found in the Old Burying Ground at Liverpool. Many years ago I went there to see if I could find those graves. I found the place neglected and grown deep in bushes and brambles. I went to the late good man Abram Hendry of Hendry, Ltd., Liverpool, an old school mate of my father at Pleasant River, and persuaded him to organize a committee and make the place respectable. The present beautiful, well-kept Cemetery is the result of that interview and his energetic supervision.

"Zenas[6] Waterman and his wife Eunice had eight children born in Liverpool, James Deane, Zenas, Uriah, Peleg, Hannah, Eunice, Nancy and Thomas; and the youngest child, John, born at Pleasant River, Nova Scotia. Zenas[6] learned the blacksmith's trade and established his own shop on the west side of the road between the present railroad station and the bridge, near the shipyard, at Liverpool. I have a pair of andirons he made for my great-grandfather Josiah Smith, who bought the first farm of South Brookfield from William Burke.

"When the boys were old enough to look for work, privateers were calling for young men to fight against France or Spain with whom England was at war. The mother considered privateersmen pirates, and to keep her boys from such adventure persuaded the father to give up his business in Liverpool and start a new life out in the country on a farm. There was no road then between Liverpool and Brookfield. Surveys had been ordered by the Government and a route had been blazed through the woods. William Burke and others, including Zenas Waterman, had been through that country seeking the best route. When William Burke arrived at the river at South Brookfield he was

delighted and told his companions that there he would make his home. He built a log cabin on land now owned and occupied by Primrose Smith. Zenas[6] Waterman went through the woods until he came to what is now Pleasant River, returned to Liverpool and applied to the Government for a grant of five hundred acres.

"In 1802, shortly after William Burke established his home at South Brookfield, Eunice (Deane) Waterman with her two boys, James, 16, and Zenas, 14, followed this forty-mile trail to see for themselves the land which was to become their home. The mother rode horseback, the two boys walked. They stopped over night in the log cabin of William Burke, the first settler of North Queens County. They followed the course of what has been called the Old Road which in order to avoid bogs and meadows and need for bridges, went over the tops of all the hills, but there was no road then. They came to the river where it runs in rapids below the present railroad bridge, and the mother called it Pleasant River. They came to the brook. The horse was mired and nearly lost in the mud, and they called it Deep Brook. They came to the large granite boulder which rests against the bank at the foot of the hill where my present driveway leaves the old road, and made camp for the night, and they called that granite boulder The Camp Rock. And so these places have been named all these years. The next day they followed the crest of the hill overlooking the meadows and decided to build a more permanent camp. The boys built a log cabin half way up the hill at the head of what afterward became the old orchard. They then returned to Liverpool and shortly afterward, laden with such supplies as would be most needed, the whole family left Liverpool over that roughly hewn road and became the first permanent settlers of Pleasant River. My grandfather, John[7] Waterman, was born in that log cabin half way up the hill. As soon as material could be obtained a new house was built on what now is called the Old Cellar, on the top of the hill.

"Zenas[6] Waterman then was forty-two years old. His family grew up around him. Each son or daughter became established upon a farm of his own, so that for many years before his death the father could sit under the tree in his front yard and see the farms of eight of his children and their families spread out on the hills in a semi-circle around him, as his nearest neighbours.

"Zenas[6] Waterman lived to be ninety years of age. He had climbed a tree and was picking apples when the limb broke and he fell. His feet struck the fence and his shoulders the ground. My father, Lewis Edson[8] Waterman, son of John[7], who was fourteen, and a school mate were near. They ran to him and helped him to his feet and with their help he walked into the house. They called the doctor. The doctor bled him and that night he died.

"All the information I have concerning his life, his family and his associates, came direct to me when I was a little fellow, interested just as my father had been interested when he sat before the big fire place and listened to his grandfather.

"Zenas[6] Waterman as a boy lived in Massachusetts where Indian corn was plentiful. As he developed his farm he set aside a piece of land on the south slope of the hill for corn and called it The Corn Garden. All of the older people still know the west orchard by that name. There were until recently, and there still is one called the Joe Howe tree, four or five large apple trees on the top of the hill. Grafting of apple trees now is common, but Zenas[6] Waterman was the first person to graft apple trees in Pleasant River. These grafts were sent to him by relatives in Massachusetts.

"In those early days there was very little contact with outside life. The Indians came up the river in birch bark canoes, sometimes just a squaw in the stern managing the canoe and a whole lot of little fellows on each side paddling, to trade. They usually camped near the church. An occasional trip over the rough road to Liverpool for the sale of lumber and the purchase of supplies like sugar, tea, coffee, molasses, and for luxuries like silver buckles for shoes and silk stockings, fine linen and dress goods, to arrange for shipment from Halifax. I have in my possession a list of articles purchased by Zenas[6] Waterman from Halifax, as follows:

Halifax, 18th Dec., 1792.

Mr. Zenas Waterman, b't of Samuel Hart.

14 yds. Linnen	3/3	2	5	6
1 Black Silk Handkf.	4/		4	
5 yds. Lavent Duck	10/		7	6
3 ½ yds. Duffile	4/3		14	10½
2 ½ yds. do	4/		10	
3 ½ yds. elastic coating	8/	1	8	0
8 yds. Purple Callico	2/		16	
8 yds. Brown Sheeting	20		13	4
4 yds. linnen	10		6	
4 yds. Baise	2/		8	
4 yds. Scarlett Flannell	3/6		14	
1 ½ yds. White do	3/		4	6
6 yds. Russett	3/3		19	6
1 pr. best Beaver Gloves	2/9		2	9
1 pr. Women's do.	2/		2	
1 yd. Blue Cloth	18/		18	
1 ½ Brown Durant	1/6		2	3
1 lb. Tbread all colours	3/9		3	9
¼ White do. 11	8		2	
1 oz. do do 20	10			10
11 yds. Sheeting	20		17	4
1 yd. Long Lawn	4/		4	
½ yd. Cambrick	8/6		4	3
27 ½ yds. Check	10	2	1	3
4 dz. buttons	10		3	4
4 do. do	6		2	6
1 Hat 10/ 1 do 8/6			18	6
1 pr. Shoes 7/9 2 pr. do 11/6			19	3
2 pr. Women's Pumps	4/9		9	6
3 0 10 Iron	20/	4	6	6
35 ½ lbs. steel	10½	1	11	1
do. yesterday 1 pr. Shoes	7/9			
1 pr. buckles	8/0			
1 pr. stockings	5/6	1	1	5
1 Trap			7	6
19 lbs. Salmon Twine	1/7	1	10	1
1 large blanket			15	
1 do Bible			13	
		27	7	2½
1 pr. Hand Irons			5	0
1 Iron Pott			2	6
3 ½ lb. Soap	7½		2	0½
		27	16	9
Balance of old Acct.		4	15	2½
		32	11	11½

"These people who had come into this new country had been accustomed to associations of education and culture and good living. They now found it necessary to produce nearly all of what was required for the family. It was not long before other settlers came into that district, and then trade and purchase among themselves became more common and life was more interesting. Religious meetings first were held in their homes when some minister would come into the neighbourhood. The first church was erected at the location of the present United Church. It was stipulated that it was not to be in control of any one denomination but that any minister in good standing should have the privilege of preaching in the order in which application was received. That arrangement was broad-minded and helpful. In later years the Congregational Church of Liverpool by solicited petition took over the control of the independent church of Pleasant River.

"In 1858 my grandfather John[7] asked my father to build him a new house at the foot of the hill, the one in which Stephen[8] Waterman and his wife Dena Wile lived all their married life and which I now have moved up to the top of the hill. When the new house was built down below, the old well dug in 1804, was filled and it disappeared completely. In 1930 I decided if possible to make the old well a part of my new arrangement. I could find no one who knew where it was. And then I remembered that thirty years before, I had asked my father if he knew how I could find it. I had written in my book that he said if I would stand in the doorway of the ell of the old house and take so many paces and stop, I would be there. I started from the foundation of the old cellar where the doorway would have been, walked the suggested distance, and in the open field, where there was no sign of any excavation, we uncovered the ground and hit the spot exactly. The well had been filled with round granite boulders about two feet in diameter. I made a hoist and removed those stones. In the very bottom of the well we found the old spice-mill, badly rusted and out of service completely of course, which had been fastened to the beams of the old fireplace when the house was first erected in 1804. This well had been closed for seventy-two years and for a long time forgotten. The water is as clear as crystal and supplies the full need of the present house."

Children of Zenas and Eunice (Deane) Waterman, born at Liverpool, N. S., except youngest, at Pleasant River, N. S.:

616+ i. James Deane[7], b. 24 Dec. 1786; d. 11 Oct. 1841.
617+ ii. Zenas, b. 1 Dec. 1789; d. 3 Aug. 1869.
618+ iii. Uriah Atkins, b. Jan. 1791; d. 13 Mar. 1859.
iv. Peleg Freeman, b. 10 Mar. 1792; d. at Bridgewater, N. H., 12 Sept. 1860, unm.
619+ v. Hannah, b. abt. 1795; d. 15 Dec. 1863.
620+ vi. Eunice, b. abt. 1797.
vii. Nancy, b. [say 1800]; m. Philip Faunce or Fancy. No issue.
621+ viii. William Thomas, b. 31 May 1804; d. 1 Jan. 1887.
622+ ix. John Orimal Kirk, b. 25 Dec. 1807; d. 22 May 1869.

288. Zebadiah[6] Waterman (page 369) was living in Lyme, Grafton Co., N. H., in 1802, in Vermont in 1806, in Richfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., in 1809; removed 1810 to Aurelius, Cayuga Co., N. Y., and in 1815 to Chautauqua Co., N. Y.

306. Ruth[6] Waterman (page 379) is said to have died in Jersey County, Ill., about 1873, if so lived to be well over 90. Her fourth child: Joseph Waterman[7] Bartlett, b. 21 Sept. 1806, of Waterville, Maine, m. Mary Twombly, b. at Norway, Maine, 13 Aug. 1805, d. in Jersey County, Ill., 21 Apr. 1885. [E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 3-2297.]

310. Joseph[6] Waterman (page 381) married Mary T. Wilson who married second, 25 Aug. 1831, Josiah Dana Hinds, born at Barre, Mass., 19 Sept. 1780, died at Belfast, Maine, 27 Oct. 1831, according to "History and Genealogy of the Hinds Family" (1899), by A. H. Hinds; which states that Hinds' first wife, Hepzabeth Green, died 25 July 1829, and that he had one child (Alpheus L.) by his second wife, who is identified in this book merely as "Mrs. Waterman."

313. HENRY J.[6] WATERMAN (page 383). Additional records of this family.

Census of 1860, Appleton, Knox Co., Maine:

		age	born	
Henry J.	Waterman	64	Maine	Farmer
Susan G.	"	63	"	
John R.	"	27	"	Farmer

Census of 1870, Appleton, Knox Co., Maine:

Susan G.	Waterman	72	Maine	Keeping house
Fred J.	"	41	"	Deaf and dumb
Ida F.	"	15	"	
James Smith		18	"	Farm laborer

314, i. TEMPERANCE[7] WATERMAN (page 385) m. in 1833, DANIEL CARY, b. at Turner, Maine, in 1806, son of Ezra and Lois (Staples) Cary. Six children: Augustus[8], 1834; Ellen, 1836, m. 1855 Augustus Carter; Lois Amelia, 1841; Daniel Frederick, 1848, d. young; Herbert, 1851, d. 1853; and Clara Isabella, 1854. [Seth C. Cary: John Cary the Plymouth Pilgrim (1911), pp. 164, 238.]

327. THOMAS[6] WATERMAN (page 394), born at Poland, Maine, 18 Apr. 1790, died at Lincolnville, Maine, 9 Aug. 1879; married NANCY ———, born 24 Feb. 1790.

Pension Files, War of 1812, S. O. 1292, S. C. 2417. Service: Private, Capt. Robert Snell's Co., Maine Militia. He enlisted at Portland, Maine, 6 Jan. 1813, discharged 6 Jan. 1814. Application for pension, 11 Mar. 1871: Thomas Waterman, of Lincolnville, Waldo County, Maine, aged 81 years, states he was drafted Sept. 1814, for forty days, and served forty-seven days at Portland. He was in Battle of Shattagee Wood, and was discharged at Burlington, Vt. He had received a Bounty Land Warrant. The pensioner died 9 Aug. 1879, at Lincolnville, and a claim for reimbursement for certain expenses was filed by his daughter, Priscilla Clark. Mary E. Dunton and Nathaniel E. Clark attested her signature before Fred B. Dunton, J. P.

Child of Thomas and Nancy (———) Waterman, born probably at Milford, Maine:

i. PRISCILLA[7], b. 12 July 1830; m. ——— CLARK.

333. (CAPT.) BENJAMIN[6] WATERMAN'S widow (page 398), Irene (Emery) married second, in 1844, William French. Possibly the youngest child listed, [756] Addison E., was her child by the second husband.

337. STEPHEN[6] WATERMAN (page 399) did not die in 1838, when administration was taken out on his estate, but some years earlier, of a bilious fever after a short illness. We are indebted to W. Herbert Wood, Esq., of Elbridge, N. Y., for a copy of a deposition made 11 June 1838 by his brother Barnabas Waterman which sets forth:

Stephen Waterman . . . . . died according to the best recollection . . . . . between 11 and 12 years ago . . . . . at Hudson and left surviving him a Mother who has since died but no widow or children nor father nor descendant of any kind; that he left this deponent who is now his only surviving brother; that he left three sisters who are still living, to wit, Bethia Starbuck of City of Hudson, Lucy Kingsly of same place, and Abigail wife of Waterman Bartlet of Cabot, Vermont; that the said Stephen had also two brothers who are now dead leaving issue, to wit, Calvin Waterman and Benjamin Waterman and one sister (now dead), to wit, Ruth the wife of Nathan Hall . . . . . That the whole [estate] consists of a Claim against the Government for damage sustained from French spoliations which has been allowed by the Commissioners appointed for the purpose at $8,000 or thereabouts . . . . . but . . . . . may not actually be worth half that sum.

341. Barnabas[6] Waterman (page 403) served in the War of 1812 from 8 Sept. 1814 to 9 Dec. 1814 as Captain of his own Co., 3d Regt. (Col. Van Rensselaer), N. Y. Militia. His commission in 1816 as Major was revoked, because there were two officers who by seniority were entitled to the appointment ahead of Waterman.

341, vi. Henry[7] Waterman (page 404). The following obituary, from the files of the *Evening Register*, 7 April 1885, has been furnished by his grandnephew, Henry Waterman[8] George, Esq.

DEATH OF HENRY WATERMAN

It is the Register's solemn duty to make the not unexpected but nevertheless sad announcement of the death of Henry Waterman, which occurred this morning at the residence of his nephew, Henry Waterman, 2d.

The deceased, born in this city on the 31st of January, 1814, was consequently a little over 71 years of age at the time of his death. He passed most of his life in his native city. When 16 years of age, he went to New York and apprenticed himself to one of the best machinists in the metropolis. Having a natural aptitude for the business, he soon became an expert workman and when he reached the age of 18, he commanded the highest journeyman's wages.

In 1831, Mr. Waterman went to Albany where he resided for about six years and in 1833 was foreman of the then celebrated Volunteer Fire Engine Company of that city. It was while serving in that capacity that he invented the *piano-box fire engine* and the folding brake for engines both of which were very popular and the pride of the firemen at that period.

Mr. Waterman was not only an expert machinist, but also a practical inventor. Nearly 40 years ago, he turned his attention to the improvement of railroad appliances. At that time there were only about 20 locomotive engines in the state. The field was new and ungleaned, and it is not surprising that a person of his mechanical discipline, possessing an aptitude amounting to a passion for invention, should take an active part in the railroad improvements of the period. His inventions in this line are varied and numerous as well as a permanent utility. In 1839, he made the *first 8-wheel locomotive engine*, and so great was the prejudice against this bold innovation that he was required to give heavy bonds to the railroad company in order to obtain permission to give it a trial. Mr. Waterman also made the first cast iron saddle for cylinder base; the first vacuum chamber for pumps; the first "swinging lobster" for passenger cars; the first low exhaust pipe; the first deflecting cone for chimneys; the first crank balance for driving wheels; the *first dummy engine*; the first practical pop safety valve and many other improvements in railroad which we can not call to mind. Every traveller on a railroad line to-day is enjoying to a greater or less extent the fruits of his inventive genius.

Since 1854, Mr. Waterman has been employed as the expert of the railroad association. His duties in this line commenced with the Winan's 8-wheel patent and came down to the celebrated Tanner brake case. For many years he was engaged as special expert for the New York Central, Boston & Albany, Delaware, Lackawanna and Western, Delaware and Hudson Canal company railroads. He was the most important witness in suits arising out of the explosion of the locomotive "Lehigh" on the Delaware, Lackawanna & Western railroad and the "Sacramento" on the Boston & Albany road.

Mr. Waterman never married and was so deeply absorbed in his special business that he was little known in social life outside his small circle of intimate friends. To those he was known to possess a warm and generous heart, the strongest ties of friendship, a tender sympathy for those in want or distress, an appreciation of the highest attributes of manhood and in his liberal charities he never allowed his right hand to know the beneficences his left hand dispensed, but they were neither stinted or grudgingly bestowed, as many of our citizens in the humbler walks of life will testify.

Mr. Waterman was the oldest Sir Knight of Lafayette Commandery on the Commandery roll, having united in 1842. He will be buried under the auspices of the Commandery from the residence of his brother, Hon. Joshua T. Waterman, No. 136 Allen Street, on Thursday afternoon at 2 o'clock.

346. Eliza (Coffin) Waterman (page 407), widow of THADDEUS[6], d. 25 Sept. 1820 (Stratfield Church Records); her gravestone gives her dates as "1785-1820." Cordelia (Sterling) Waterman, widow of Robert H.[7] Waterman, d. 29 Nov. 1885 ae. 72.

354. LUCY[6] WATERMAN (page 198), born at Nantucket, 14 Oct. 1793, may be the Lucy who published her marriage intention at Oakham, Mass., 13 Mar. 1814, to OREN PAINE of Montague, Mass. Lucy of Nantucket was first cousin of Benjamin Waterman [No. 342], whose home was then in Oakham.

378. NATHANIEL[6] WATERMAN (page 429), m. (1) at Springfield, Mass., 17 May 1799, OLIVE ASHLEY who d. 1 Mar. 1800 ae. 27 [Springfield Church Records].

395, v. ABBY WHITE[7] WATERMAN (page 444) was born 12 Jan. 1815; baptized at Halifax, Mass., 21 May 1815.

396. RUTH[6] WATERMAN (page 444), born 6 Aug. 1781, died at Portland, Maine, 30 June 185[1], aged 70 (gravestone). Of her children (by her husband, Eleazer Holmes):

ii. ELEAZER[7], b. 1807, d. 1882; his first wife, Ann B., d. Nov. 1857 ae. 40; his second wife, Sarah B., b. 1817, d. 1910 (gravestones, Portland).
iii. RUTH W., b. 3 Aug. 1806; d. 23 Dec. 1875 (gravestone, Portland).
iv. LYDIA S., b. 31 Jan. 1812; d. 22 Dec. 1885 (gravestone, Portland).

417, iii. WILLIAM[7] WATERMAN (page 478), born at North Haven, Conn., 27 Feb. 1802. According to family tradition, he was killed on a ship in war, was married, and had no issue. The following mar-

riage item, from the *Columbian Register*, issue of 11 Oct. 1823, is believed to refer to him: "At Buenos Ayres (S. A.) June 5, by the American Consul, Col. Forbes, Mr. Wm. Waterman of New Haven to Miss Constantia Lee (aged 13 years) of the former place."

420. JOHN[6] WATERMAN (page 479) was born about 1774 and died at Berlin, Conn., 4 Jan. 1850, aged 75 (gravestone); married first, in 1794, SARAH HARRIS [No. 149, viii], born at Norwich, Conn., Nov. 1771, died at Bozrah, Conn., 21 June 1848; married second, at Kensington Church, Berlin, Conn., 25 Oct. 1807, SYBIL BUNNELL, born about 1789, died at Berlin, Conn., 1821, aged 32 (gravestone), probably daughter of Joseph and Sybil (Thorpe) Bunnell; married third, ——— ———.

As noted in the first volume, this John is entered as son of Darius[5] [No. 152, see page 230] almost entirely on the authority of the "Hyde Genealogy," which places his birth in the year 1761. This we felt to be too early and guessed that he was born "say 1768," but his gravestone statement of age would place his birth in 1774. He probably *was* son of Darius[5]; the only other candidate who was of right age and whose history has not been traced was John[6] [No. 553], page 311, son of Bildad[5] and Lucy (Buddington) Waterman.

It was inferred that John was separated from his wife Sarah Harris, because in 1821 she was living with her brother in Bozrah, while John was living in Berlin as late as 1832. This conclusion is now confirmed; and in addition to the three children by Sarah Harris (vol. I, pp. 479-480), there were the following children by the second union (Henry and George certain, Charles hypothetically placed):

920A+ iv. HENRY[7], b. abt. 1810; d. 10 June 1879.
920B+ v. CHARLES, b. 23 May 1816; d. 3 Oct. 1870.
920C+ vi. GEORGE, b. 25 Nov. 1821; d. 28 July 1899.

Children by third wife:

vii. Child, b. abt. 1823; d. 23 Aug. 1826 ae. 3 (Kensington Church records).
viii. Child, b. abt. 1825; d. 8 Feb. 1826 ae. 1 (*ib.*; see also Deacon Samuel Peck's Record of Deaths in Kensington Parish, Berlin).

424. ANSON[6] WATERMAN (page 482), of Addison, Vt., bought a lot in Plattsburg, N. Y., on the north side of River Saranac, 10 Nov. 1798. His widow Lucy made sales in 1812 and 1815. [Deeds, Clinton County, B-180; D-416; E-411, 412.] Administration on Anson's estate, was granted to his widow Lucy, 10 Jan. 1811. [Probate, Clinton County, 1-55.]

Page 487. Paragraph beginning "On 20 Dec. 1800," the reference should be "Land Rec. Cayuga County," not Onondaga County.

435, v. LYNDS[7] WATERMAN (page 496), b. abt. May 1813, d. at Watertown, Ohio, 25 Oct. 1861 ae. 48 yrs. 5 mos. (gravestone), was living unm. with his parents in Watertown in 1850; but the following record has been found of him in 1860:

Census of 1860, Windsor, Morgan Co., Ohio:

		age	born	
Freeman	Scott	30	Ohio	Farmer
Nancy	"	28	"	
Loly	"	6	"	
Laura	"	4	"	
Anson	"	1	"	
Lynes	Waterman	47	"	Farm Hand
Loly	"	56	Pa.	

If, as seems likely, Loly was wife of Lynes or Lynds Waterman, it is possible that she was the widowed mother of either Mr. or Mrs. Scott and that their daughter Loly Scott was named after her.

441. ROSWELL[6] WATERMAN (page 500) was of Lowville, N. Y., when he first bought land there, 3 May 1813. He bought again in 1829, and 1838. He sold with his wife Anna, in 1834 and 1836, and made his final sale alone [after her death], 8 Feb. 1844. Information is desired as to where he died, and whether he left children. [Deeds, Lewis County, N. Y., D-19; M-474; P-235; T-553; S-392; X-463; Y-249.]

443. DAVID[6] WATERMAN (page 500), born at Lenox, Mass., 22 Feb. 1779, died (probably at Detroit, Mich.), 17 Mar. 1837; married 10 Apr. 1805, ZILPHA TRUESDALE, born 26 Feb. 1786, died 7 May 1853. For dates of David and his family, from Bible records, we are indebted to Mr. Glenn Rouse Waterman of Los Angeles, Calif.

Children:

979 i. DAVID[7], b. 3 Mar. 1806; d. 31 Mar. 1850.
980+ ii. ALONZO, b. 10 Apr. 1810; d. 26 July 1877.
981 iii. DANIEL D., b. 17 July 1812; d. 10 Sept. 1845.
982+ iv. ROSWELL, b. 2 Apr. 1817; d. 17 Feb. 1903.
983 v. LOUISA, b. 18 Jan. 1821; d. 20 Sept. 1885.
984+ vi. GEORGE W., b. 18 Nov. 1832; d. 8 Nov. 1868.

461. CHARLES[6] WATERMAN (page 522) married ANNA[6] WATERMAN who died at Bolton, Conn., 20 Oct. 1820 (*not* 1823), aged 57 (gravestone). Their daughter (page 523):

v. MARY, b. 29 June 1801; m. at Hartford, 29 Aug. 1848, LEWIS T. PORTER, of Springfield, Mass.

466. DYER[6] WATERMAN (page 525) was in Herkimer County, N. Y., for a time with his brother John. He was Constable of Litchfield, Herkimer County, in 1799. His marriage and the births of his older children may have occurred there, before he settled in Orange, Vt.

483. Roger[6] Waterman (page 534) m. Eunice Bingham, who d. at Northampton, Mass., 4 Sept. 1817.

505, viii. Jemima Ann[7] Waterman (page 550), b. 6 Nov. 1809; m. at Bozrah, Conn., 17 June 1850, Samuel H. Fox, a merchant of Cleveland, Ohio, b. at Colchester, Conn., abt. 1794.

506. (Rev.) Elijah[6] Waterman (page 551) died according to the reported reading of his gravestone in Bridgeport, Conn., on 7 (instead of 11) Oct. 1825; from the same source, his first wife, Lucy Abbe, was born 9 (instead of 21) May 1778, and died 7 (instead of 17) Mar. 1822; and his second wife, Lucy (Wolcott), died 22 May 1848, aged 66. In the records of the Stratfield (Bridgeport First) Church, he entered on 17 Mar. 1822 the death of Lucy Waterman, "my dear wife," aged 44, and added this tribute to her: "A pattern of patience, meekness and submission." In his church records (vol. 2, p. 42) he entered the births of his children, and since some of the dates vary from those furnished by the family and printed in Volume I, we give his own record here: Mary, b. 15 Apr. 1797; Julia, b. 12 Jan. 1799; Thomas T., b. 24 Sept. 1801; Susan Isham, b. 19 Jan. 1804; these last four bapt. at Windham, the following bapt. "here"; Lucy Abbe, b. 13 May, bapt. 13 July, 1806; George, b. 24 June, bapt. 4 Sept., 1808, d. 19 Nov. 1809; and Betsey Joanna, b. 16 Apr., bapt. 5 Aug., 1810. Also Lucy Wolcott, daughter by my second wife Lucy, b. 29 Mar., bapt. 12 June, 1825.

510. Martha[6] Waterman (page 556) married Azariah Armstrong, who died 12 Aug. 1854.

i. Mary[7], b. 27 Sept. 1799, m. John Woodworth of Lebanon.
[Weaver's Windham, p. 42.]

552. Zebulon[6] Waterman (page 589), although over fifty, had service in the War of 1812. [Index of Awards, Soldiers of the War of 1812, Albany, 1860.]

556. Gurdon[6] Waterman (page 595) married Nancy Morgan, who died at Hartford, Conn., 7 Nov. 1868, aged 76 yrs. 4 mos. [Hartford Vital Rec.]. Their son:

v. Gurdon Bartlett[7] m. as stated, Sarah T. Bulkley, b. 29 Aug. 1835, lost with her husband at sea in 1855.

563, i. Mary Elizabeth[7] Waterman (page 600) d. at Boston, Mass., 25 Oct. 1835 ae. 2 yrs. 5 mos.

657. Lydia C.[7] Waterman (page 361) m. at Pembroke, Mass., 13 Feb. 1839, Benjamin Mann.

565. Clarissa[7] Waterman (*John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 19 Oct. 1781, died at Worcester, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1828, aged 47-1-4; married in 1803, (Hon.) Seth Chase, born at Sutton, Mass., 1 Apr. 1781, died at Worcester, 20 Sept. 1856, son of Josiah and Hannah (Goddard) Chase. He married second, about 1832, Anna (———) Davenport, who died in 1857, aged 71.

He was a tanner; Supervisor of the town; member of the N. Y. Legislature, 1819-20; Town Clerk, 1814, 1816-18; Judge; Sheriff, 1820.

In the Otsego County Militia, Seth Chase was Ensign, 1809; Captain, 1812; Lieut.-Col., 1818; Colonel, 12th Regt., 1819; retired 1820, upon his appointment as Sheriff [Council of Appointment, N. Y., 2-1107, 1311, 1380; 3-1968, 2050, 2212].

He was a man of substance and strict integrity. At one time, the Free and Accepted Masons had a Lodge in his house. The Worcester Artillery Co., 12th Regt., 3d Brigade, of which he was Colonel, had excellent gunners, and a three-pound brass cannon which had been captured from the British at Bemis Heights in 1777. It was kept in a gun-house near Judge Chase's residence, and was on duty in some locality every Fourth of July for many years.

Children of Seth and Clarissa (Waterman) Chase, born at Worcester, N. Y.:

i. Rachel Maria[8], b. 4 Mar. 1805; d. 29 Jan. 1820 ae. 14-10-25.

ii. Elvira, b. 6 Sept. 1807; d. 21 Feb. 1822 ae. 14-5-15.

iii. Leventia E., b. 13 Oct. 1809; d. 16 Aug. 1838 ae. 28-10-3; m. Aug. 1830, Samuel B. Raymond. No children.

iv. William Henry, b. 14 Oct. 1813; d. at Worcester, 1 July 1881 in 68th yr. He made an overland trip to California. He was Supervisor of the Town of Worcester, 1852; and Colonel of the 39th Regt., N. Y. Militia.

v. Leslie, b. 31 Mar. 1816; d. at Smithville, N. C., 15 Apr. 1849; m. near Fort Hamilton, N. Y., Autumn 1841, Sarah Elizabeth Merchant, dau. of Charles S. Merchant, Major, U. S. A.; had one son. Leslie remained in Worcester until 1830, then went to the Cherry Valley Academy for eight months. He then studied a year in 1831 in Hartwick Seminary, and studied law, 1832-33, with Hon. Schuyler Crippen in Worcester. He then spent several months in an Academy at Elbridge, N. Y., and while there applied for an appointment at West Point. He entered in June 1834, and was graduated June 1836. He was appointed 2d Lieut. and assigned first to Plattsburg, then to Detroit, Fort Gratiot, and finally to Fort Hamilton, New York City.

In 1845 he joined the army of Gen. Zachary Taylor at Corpus Christi; was promoted to 1st Lieut.; and served in the Mexican War.

References

J. C. Chase and G. W. Chamberlain; Seven Generations of the Descendants of Aquila and Thomas Chase (1928), p. 415.
Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.
Hurd: History of Otsego County, p. 364.

566. Laura[7] Waterman (*John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 21 June 1783, died near Greene, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1839, aged 55; married Reuben Chase, born at Princeton, Mass., 19 Jan. 1788, died near Greene, N. Y., 24 May 1852, aged 64, son of Josiah and Hannah (Goddard) Chase.

Child of Reuben and Laura (Waterman) Chase, born at Triangle, N. Y.:

i. Lester[8], b. 2 May 1815; d. at Greene, N. Y., 4 Feb. 1903; m. 26 Dec. 1848, Catherine E. Hollenbeck. He was a lawyer, of Greene, N. Y. Child:

I. Elwyn[9], b. 2 June 1852; d. 7 Mar. 1921; m. 19 Jan. 1881, Attie M. Dennison of Greene, who d. abt. 15 June 1928. He was graduated from Andover, Mass., and became a lawyer.

References

Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

567. William Torrey[7] Waterman (*John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 17 Feb. 1785?, died during War of 1812; married ——— ———.

"He joined a Privateer during the War of 1812, was stricken with Yellow Fever while in the West Indies, was captured by the English, and died in an English prison." The sons were brought up by their uncle John.

Children of William Torrey and ——— (———) Waterman:

i. William[8], res. N. Y. City.
ii. Henry, res. N. Y. City.

References

Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

569. Zylphia[7] Waterman (*John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 16 Mar. 1790, died at Worcester, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1870, aged 79-4-14 [?]; married (Rev.) Sylvester Bentley, born 29 Sept. 1795, died at Worcester, 21 Dec. 1874, aged 79-2-3.

They are buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Worcester, N. Y.

Children of (Rev.) Sylvester and Zylphia (Waterman) Bentley, born at Worcester:

i. Rufus[8], Town Clerk of Westford, or Worcester, 1817; Assessor, 1809; Supervisor, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1824 [Hurd's History of Otsego County]; m. Ann Yaple [?] or Kepple. Three children.

ii. JOHN, went West.
iii. EDGAR (twin), went to Iowa about 1880.
iv. EDWIN (twin), went to Marshalltown, Iowa, about 1880; m. LUCINDA WILSEY. Two children.
v. HARRIET, m. (1) ——— MCBRIDE; one child; m. (2) in the West.

References

Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sharon, Schoharie Co., N. Y., 19 Apr. 1791, died at Sanford, Broome Co., N. Y., 6 June 1879; married at Westford or Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., [1 Jan.?] 1818, NANCY ESSEX, born 11 Feb. 1798, died at Sanford, N. Y., 4 July 1874, aged 76-4-23 (gravestone), daughter of Moses(?) Essex.

He lived in Tuscalum, a mile south of Worcester; removed to Sanford, N. Y., 1848. He served in the War of 1812, with the rank of Sergeant. In 1820 he was commissioned 1st Lieut., 12th Regt. of Artillery, Otsego County Militia [Council of Appointment, N. Y., 3-2212].

Pension Files, War of 1812, S. O. 18584, S. C. 8043, B. L. Wt. 3534-160-55. Application filed 9 June 1871, Sanford, Broome County, N. Y. John Waterman, ae. 79, of Sanford, made affidavit 30 Mar. 1871. Married Nancy, 1818, Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y. Claimed service one year and a half. Was in Battle at Plattsburg, and was stationed at Fort Monroe during the investment and bombardment of the Forts at that place by the British forces. During his last service, he was First Sergeant under immediate command of Lieut. John E. Wool.

Samuel Donaldson and Wellmon S. Russ testified loyalty.

Applied for Bounty Land Warrant under the Act of 1850, and forwarded his discharge. Received Wt. 3534 for 160 acres, which he located, and paid for excess land located. The General Land Office Patent of 1 July 1851, signed by Assistant Secretary, Alexander McCormick, for Millard Fillmore, Secretary, shows the following location: W 1/2 of N. W. 1/4, Section 1, Township 98, North of Range 5 W, in District of Lands subject to Dubuque, Iowa, containing 162 acres and 58/100 acres.

The Application for Bounty Land was dated 28 Oct. 1850, Otsego Co., N. Y. John Waterman, of Worcester, said County, ae. 59, deposed service in Capt. Mills' 23d Infantry Regiment, under Col. Brown. He enlisted at Springfield, 23 July 1812, for 18 months and, on 21 Dec., reenlisted in Capt. John C. Rochester's Co., 29th Regt. of Infantry under Col. Smith for one year. He was discharged 21 Dec. 1814. His discharge dated Plattsburgh, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1814, was signed John E. Wool, Major Commanding, 29th Regt., and shows that he was born at Sharon, N. Y., was aged 21 years at enlistment, 5 feet 7 inches in height, light complexion, black hair, blue eyes, a farmer.

Capt. Rochester, under whom John Waterman had served, asked him to go with him to help form what is now the City of Rochester, but Waterman had just bought land in Otsego County and declined. His wife is said to have been daughter of a soldier in Burgoyne's army who deserted and remained in the United States.

On 2 June 1826, John Waterman and wife Nancy of Westford sold for $600 to Harvey W. Babcock of the same, #3 in Great lot #23, McKee's

Patent, 129 acres, reserving over 11 acres already conveyed to Smith Sunderland by Dean Chase jr., also over 18 acres deeded by Dean Chase jr. and said John Waterman to Eleazer Gove and Moses Gove jr. [Deeds, Otsego County, PP-410, 334.]

Directory of Broome and Tioga Counties, 1872-3 (p. 261), lists at Sanford, Broome County: John Waterman (Vallonia Springs P. O.), lot 9, Livingston Tract No. 3, farmer; William Waterman (Afton P. O., Chenango County), farmer; and Henry Watterman (Afton P. O.), lot 27, Livingston Tract No. 3, farmer.

On 12 Apr. 1854, John Waterman bought a tract of land in Sanford, Broome County, from Asa C. Melendy and Abigail his wife. John Waterman and Nancy his wife of Sanford conveyed, 3 Apr. 1858, to Henry Waterman, and 6 Sept. 1860 to Paul Waterman. [Deeds, Broome County, 42-108; 56-285; 57-391.]

N. Y. Census of 1855, Sanford, Broome Co., N. Y. (taken 11 June 1855):

	age	born	relationship	Years in town
John Waterman	64	Schoharie Co.	Farmer	1
Nancy "	57	Montgomery Co.	wife	1
Bethia "	28	Otsego Co.	child	1
Henry "	22	" "	" , Farmer	1
Paul "	19	" "	" , Farmer	1
Nancy "	18	" "	"	1
John "	12	" "	"	1

The will of John Waterman of Sanford, "of age of 83," made 13 July 1874, proved 5 July 1879, named sons Henry, William, Paul and John; daughters Mary Ann wife of Jason Lobdell, Bethia wife of William Preston, Nancy wife of Samuel Donalson, and Elizabeth widow of Erastus Fuller, and granddaughter Helen Hagland. [Wills, Broome County, 8-494.]

Petition of Samuel Donelson of Sanford shows that John Waterman died 6 June 1879, and named the heirs at law: Mary Ann Lobdell of Sanford, daughter; Elizabeth Fuller of Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., daughter; Bethia Preston of Sanford, daughter; William Waterman of Sanford, son; Henry Waterman of Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., son; Nancy Donelson of Sanford, daughter; John Waterman of Doraville, Broome Co., son; Helen Hoagland of Saratoga, N. Y., granddaughter; Paul Waterman of Worcester, N. Y., son; dated 13 June 1879. The heirs made an agreement for equal division. [File No. 158, Broome County.]

Children of John and Nancy (Essex) Waterman, first three born at Westford, others at Worcester, N. Y.:

1+ i. Mary Ann[8], b. 19 Sept. 1818; d. 15 Sept. 1894.
2+ ii. Harriet, b. 8 Jan. 1820; d. 14 Jan. 1863.
3+ iii. Elizabeth, b. 8 Jan. 1822; d. 24 Apr. 1900.
4+ iv. Bethiah, b. 24 Apr. 1826; d. 29 Sept. 1908.
v. George Washington, b. 20 Feb. 1829; d. 20 Mar. 1842.
5+ vi. William, b. 14 Jan. 1831; d. 16 Feb. 1904.
6+ vii. Henry, b. 14 May 1832; d. 12 May 1907.

7+ viii. PAUL, b. 22 May 1835; d. 28 or 29 Mar. 1912.
8+ ix. NANCY, b. 2 June 1836; d. 11 Dec. 1918.
9+ x. JOHN, b. 5 Sept. 1843.

References
Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-1. MARY ANN[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *John*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Westford, N. Y., 19 Sept. 1818, died at Deposit, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1894; married JASON LOBDELL, born at Coxsackie, Greene Co., N. Y., 25 Mar. 1817, died at Sanford, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1896, son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Wilson) Lobdell.

With three children, they moved in 1840 to Sanford, Broome Co., N. Y. The country was new and heavily timbered, and with the help of his family he cleared 300 acres. They raised fourteen children to maturity, and lived to a ripe old age, though long invalids. Buried in Anthony Cemetery, Sanford, N. Y.

Children of Jason and Mary Ann (Waterman) Lobdell, three born in Otsego County, eleven at Sanford, N. Y.:

i. ABRAHAM[9] (twin), b. 23 June 1837; res. Sanford, N. Y.; m. ABIGAIL HUGGINS. No children.
ii. JOHN (twin), b. 23 June 1837; d. at Sanford; a farmer; served as a Private in Co. E, 61st Regt., N. Y. Vols., in the Civil War; m. ANNIS MERRILL. Children:
    I. Frank[10].
    II. Charles.
iii. SMITH, b. 12 Dec. 1838; m. (1) RACHEL CARPENTER; five children; m. (2) ALICE SIMMONS; one child.
iv. SARAH, b. 14 Sept. 1840; d. at Sanford, 7 Mar. 1870 ae. 29-6-6.
v. ELIZABETH, b. 2 Oct. 1842; d. at Deposit, N. Y., 1 Mar. 1923; m. at Deposit, 7 Feb. 1867, GEORGE MACDONALD, who d. at Binghamton, N. Y., 8 Nov. 1914, son of William and Grace MacDonald of Sanford, N. Y. Children, b. at Sanford:
    I. Grace Elma[10], b. 4 Nov. 1867; res. Deposit, N. Y.; m. 21 Jan. 1893, Alexander Launt, b. at Downsville, N. Y., 27 Oct. 1868, son of Andrew and Marion Launt of Deposit, N. Y. Child:
        (1) Ethel[11], b. at Sanford, 16 Dec. 1893.
    II. Wilson J. (twin), b. 11 July 1869; farmer, res. Sanford, N. Y.; m. at McClure, N. Y., 13 Mar. 1891, Belle Whitney, dau. of Jacob and Rozella (Childs) Whitney.
    III. William G. (twin), b. 11 July 1869; d. 11 Oct. 1869.
    IV. Mary K., b. 5 Oct. 1871; res. Afton, N. Y.; m. (1) George Whitney, b. 1869, d. at Afton, N. Y., 1927, son of Jacob and Rozella (Childs) Whitney; m. (2) ———.
    V. Jennie Faza, b. 30 Oct. 1873; d. at Sanford, 31 Aug. 1893.
vi. RICHARD, b. 13 Apr. 1844; d. in the battle of Gettysburg. There is a monument for him in the Anthony Cemetery, Sanford, N. Y.

vii. Electa, b. 25 Nov. 1845; res. Springfield, Ill.; m. Alvin Peter Myers. Two sons and one dau.; one was—

I. Amos Melvin[10], b. at Quincy, Ill., 13 Feb. 1876; m. at Sanford, N. Y., 13 Nov. 1898, Sarah Sabrina Tripp, b. at Sanford, 12 Dec. 1879, dau. of Julius and Ida Augusta (Grusbeck) Tripp. Amos was taken to Sanford when only four weeks old, and at the age of four years was adopted by his uncle, Abraham Lobdell, whose surname he adopted. He was educated, became a school teacher, later a farmer. Children [*Lobdell*]:

(1) Irene Lillian[11], b. 1 Aug. 1899.

(2) Gladys Mae, b. 20 Nov. 1900.

viii. Bertha, b. 15 Aug. 1847; m. 1 Feb. 1876, William Hartley, b. near Philadelphia, Pa., 17 Sept. 1836, d. 2 Jan. 1897, son of Benjamin and Margaret (Burton) Hartley. Bertha resided for many years at Santa Rosa, Calif. About 1907, two of Bertha's children were in Battle Creek, Mich., one in Oakland, Calif., and one in St. Helena.

ix. George D., b. 10 Mar. 1849; res. Boulder, Colo.; m. ———, who d. in 1899. One son and two daus.

x. Isaiah S., b. 2 Jan. 1851; was at one time proprietor of the Lobdell House at Little Cooley, Pa.; m. Jennie Showers.

xi. Jennie, b. 1 Sept. 1853; res. Croton (now Treadwell), Delaware Co., N. Y.; m. ——— Huyck. Two sons and one dau.

xii. Samuel, b. 8 Aug. 1855; d. 13 Feb. 1909; m. (1) 23 Mar. 1883, Millie Seeley, b. 14 Feb. 1858, d. 23 July 1887; m. (2) Chloe Seeley, b. 26 Feb. 1851, d. 2 Mar. 1901. Children by first wife:

I. Lester D.[10], b. 9 Nov. 1883.

II. Earl S., b. 26 Dec. 1884; res. Stilesville, N. Y.; m. Edna Latham, b. at Sanford, N. Y., 1890, dau. of William and Laura Latham. Children:

(1) Mildred[11].

(2) Laura.

xiii. Anna, b. 14 Nov. 1857; res. (1932) at the old homestead, Deposit, N. Y. She was a nurse by profession, and cared for her parents in their declining years.

xiv. Elijah, b. 7 June 1860; d. at Sanford, 31 Oct. 1879 ae. 19-4-24.

References

Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-2. Harriet[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Westford, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1820, died at Worcester, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1863; married at Worcester, 20 Oct. 1845, Samuel Hammond Grant, born at Smithville Flats, N. Y., 12 Oct. 1815, died at Worcester, N. Y., 25 Feb. 1895, son of Isaac and Hannah (Hammond) Grant. He married second, Elizabeth (Bresee) Turner, born at Davenport, N. Y., 26 July 1830, daughter of John and Polly (Olmsted) Bresee.

Harriet's marriage, performed by Rev. Mr. Denison, was noticed in *The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 25 Oct. 1845.

Mr. Grant's father was a minister and presiding Elder. He was a lawyer;

between 1843 and 1857 was County Superintendent of Common Schools; member of the Assembly, 1857; member of Otsego County Bar; Supervisor, 1860; and Justice of the Peace. He and his wife are buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Worcester, N. Y.

Child of Samuel Hammond and Harriet (Waterman) Grant, born at Worcester:

i. BETSEY ELLEN[9], b. 10 Apr. 1846; d. 28 Jan. 1913; res. Schenectady, N.Y.; m. 28 Jan. 1864, GEORGE WASHINGTON HOGAN, a locomotive engineer, b. at Cairo, N. Y., 27 Mar. 1835, son of Isaac and Polly (Finch) Hogan. Children:

I. Estella[10] (twin), b. at Central Bridge, N. Y., 28 June 1865; d. 29 Dec. 1906; m. 25 Aug. 1903, Emerson Schemerhorn, b. at Wynantskill, N. Y., 14 Aug. 1860, son of Jacob S. and Eliza (Snyder) Schemerhorn. He was a bookkeeper, of Schenectady, N. Y., and after his wife's death m. her twin sister.

II. Luella (twin), b. at Central Bridge, N. Y., 28 June 1865; m. 16 Dec. 1907, Emerson Schemerhorn.

III. William Augustus, b. at Athens, N. Y., 13 June 1867; a locomotive and traveling engineer and messenger, res. Schenectady, N. Y.

IV. George Grant, b. at Schenectady, N. Y., 17 May 1874; business operator of electric locomotive, res. Schenectady; m. 15 Nov. 1895, Agnes Riley, b. 1874, dau. of John and Jane (Conway) Riley. Children, b. at Schenectady:

(1) Maud Agnes[11], b. 7 Dec. 1896; graduate of High School and Teachers' Training School; m. 29 July 1918, Eugene Bordinat, a business engineer, graduate of Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, 1st Lieut. and Captain, son of Sylvan B. and Elizabeth (Brockman) Bordinat. Children, b. at Toledo, Ohio:

1. Eugene[12], b. 10 Feb. 1920.
2. Philip, b. 31 May 1922.

(2) Elihu, b. 30 July 1900; an artist; res. Schenectady, N. Y.

V. Samuel Hammond, b. 22 Dec. 1878; res. West Albany, N. Y.; m. 15 Aug. 1903, Florence Courrier, b. at Chatham, Ontario, Canada, 12 Sept. 1882, dau. of Julius and Elizabeth Jane (Lobdell) Courrier. Children, b. at Schenectady:

(1) Vivian Beryl[11], b. 15 July 1904.
(2) Samuel Hammond Grant, b. 6 Jan. 1906.
(3) William J., b. 27 Oct. 1907.
(4) Douglas, b. 6 July 1909.
(5) Robert Elwood, b. 20 Aug. 1911.
(6) Elwood Emerson, b. 29 Sept. 1913.

VI. John J., b. 27 Oct. 1881; d. 30 Mar. 1926.

References

Hurd: History of Otsego County, pp. 27, 28, 32, 365.
Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, 1932: data from Luella[10] (Hogan) Schemerhorn.
A. H. Grant: The Grant Family (1898), pp. 106, 233, 387.

570-3. ELIZABETH[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Westford, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1822, died at Worcester, N. Y., 24 Apr. 1900; married at Worcester, May 1854, ERASTUS FULLER, born 3 Feb. 1821, died at Worcester, 29 July 1868, son of Barnabas M. and Polly (Chase) Fuller.

They lived on the farm bought by Elizabeth's grandfather, John[6] Waterman. They are buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Worcester, N. Y.

Children of Erastus and Elizabeth (Waterman) Fuller, born at Worcester, N. Y.:

i. Daughter[9], d. at birth.
ii. LEGRAND, b. 11 June 1856; d. 27 Sept. 1913, unm.
iii. GEORGE, b. 22 July 1858; m. Nov. 1883, RESULTHA QUACKENBUSH, dau. of Isaac and Rosana (Beams) Quackenbush. They lived on the old Waterman-Fuller homestead at Worcester. Child:
    I. Florence[10], b. 10 June 1888; m. 21 Dec. 1912, Edward Eunis.
iv. MARY E., b. 15 Oct. 1861; res. Schenevus, N. Y.; m. at Worcester, 24 Dec. 1894, HILAND HOLBROOK, son of Ziba and Elvira (Griswold) Holbrook. Child:
    I. Hiland DeWitt[10], b. 22 July 1898; d. 7 Sept. 1912.
v. SAMUEL, b. May 1863; d. ae. 8 mos.
vi. ELIZABETH G., b. 22 Mar. 1865; res. unm. with her sister, Mrs. Holbrook, in Schenevus, N. Y.

References

Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell: data from Mary E.[9] (Fuller) Holbrook.
W. H. Fuller: Fuller Genealogy, 4-155, 157.

570-4. BETHIAH[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 24 Apr. 1826, died at Vallonia Springs, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1908; married at Sanford, N. Y., 22 Mar. 1863, WILLIAM Z. PRESTON, born at Sanford, 1809, died at Vallonia Springs, 26 Oct. 1878.

They lived with Bethiah's parents for some time, and the remainder of their lives they lived at Vallonia Springs. They are buried in Glenwood Cemetery, Afton, N. Y.

Child of William Z. and Bethiah (Waterman) Preston, born at Sanford:

i. WINIFRED BETHIAH[9], b. 11 Dec. 1864; res. Nineveh, N. Y.; m. (1) at Afton, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1899, CHARLES B. RANDALL, b. at Coventry, N. Y., 17 June 1849, d. at Afton, Aug. 1899; both were teachers; m. (2) at Afton, 29 Jan. 1903, CHARLES PINNEY, b. at Ouaquaga, N. Y., 10 Mar. 1880. Child by second husband, b. at Vallonia Springs:
    I. Ora Winifred[10], b. 19 July 1904; res. Bainbridge, N. Y.; graduate of Afton High School, and Unadilla Teachers' Training Class (1924); m. at Harpursville, N. Y., 27 June 1925, Roy Cullen, b. at McDonough, Chenango Co., N. Y., 22 Feb. 1904. Children:
        (1) Howard Roy[11], b. 24 June 1926.
        (2) Charles Leon, b. 25 Feb. 1928.
        (3) Edith Marie, b. 6 Aug. 1929.
        (4) Marion Jeanne, b. 16 June 1931.

References

Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-5. WILLIAM[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1831, died at Sanford, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1904; married at Worcester, 23 May 1850, AMANDA O. NESSEL, born at Worcester, 25 Nov. 1830, died at Sanford, 27 Jan. 1910.

He was a farmer, of Worcester and Sanford, N. Y. They are buried in the Anthony Cemetery, Sanford, N. Y.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Sanford, Broome Co., N. Y. (taken 16 June 1855):

	age	born	relationship	Years in town
William Waterman	25	Otsego Co.	Farmer	2
Amanda "	25	" "	wife	2
Ellen "	4	" "	child	2
Adelia "	1	Broome Co.	"	1

Children of William and Amanda O. (Nessel) Waterman:

i. ELLEN A.[9], b. at Worcester, 6 May 1851; d. at Sanford, 3 Dec. 1897; m. OLAF LORD. Children:
   I. Carrie[10], res. Greene, N. Y.; m. Floyd Butler.
   II. Edwin, res. Nineveh, N. Y.; m. ——— Tompkins.
   III. Arthur, d.

ii. FLORENCE ADELIA, b. 3 July 1854; d. 26 Apr. 1930, unm.; res. Nineveh, N. Y.

iii. JEROME D., b. 2 Nov. 1857; res. Darien, Wis.; m. HATTIE NOLAN. No children.

iv. CHARLES F., b. 2 Apr. 1860; res. Nineveh, N. Y.; m. at Harpursville, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1882, MARIA MERRELL, b. 20 Feb. 1857, dau. of Frederick Merrell of Coventry, N. Y. Children:
   I. Ray[10], b. 25 Mar. 1885; d. 26 Apr. 1885; bur. at Afton.
   II. Mabel A., b. at Sanford, 12 May 1886; res. Whitney Point, N. Y.; m. at Nineveh, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1906, William S. Lawrence, b. at Lenox, Pa., 24 Aug. 1880, son of G. S. Lawrence of Kingsley, Pa. Children:
      (1) Evelyn W.[11], b. at Afton, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1906.
      (2) C. Estelle, b. at Afton, 8 Apr. 1908.
      (3) G. Stanley, b. at Coventry, N. Y., 1 May 1910.
      (4) W. LeGrande, b. at Barker, N. Y., 21 May 1912.
      (5) Elizabeth Marie, b. at Barker, 8 Nov. 1920.
   III. Sarah E., b. at Sanford, 12 Feb. 1890; d. 28 July 1908; bur. at Afton.
   IV. Jay M., b. 4 May 1892; a farmer, res. Nineveh, N. Y.; m. at Nineveh, 25 Oct. 1916, Ruth Green, b. at Coventry, N. Y., 21 Nov. 1895, dau. of John and May Green of Afton, N. Y. Child, b. at Afton:
      (1) Edna M.[11], b. 20 May 1918.

v. HATTIE O., b. at Sanford, 3 Apr. 1862; d. 3 July 1887; m. WILLIAM GUERNSEY of Afton, N. Y. No children.

vi. ESTELLA, b. 3 Aug. 1864; res. Tunnell, N. Y.; m. 16 July 1884, JAMES V. PADGETT, a farmer, b. at Oxford, N. Y., d. 11 Aug. 1916. Children, two b. at Sanford, third at Afton, N. Y.:
   I. Iva May[10], b. 22 Feb. 1887; d. at Afton, 6 Feb. ; m. 3 Feb. 1904, Grover C. Eldred.

II. Barbara Ethel, b. 4 July 1892; m. 15 Feb. 1911, Hugh L. Holcomb. Children:
(1) Layton[11].
(2) Jerome.
(3) Lynn(twin).
(4) Lee (twin).
III. Thayne W., b. 1 Aug. 1909.

vii. MINNIE M., b. 14 Nov. 1868; d. at Sanford, 7 Sept. 1884 ae. 15 yrs. 9 mos.

References
Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-6. HENRY[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *John*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 14 May 1832, died at Oneonta, Otsego Co., N. Y., 12 May 1907; married 31 Aug. 1857, HARRIET HUYCK, born at Franklin, N. Y., 16 May 1832. died at Oneonta, N. Y., 29 Jan. 1910.

He lived in Worcester until 1848, when he moved with the family to Sanford, N. Y. In 1862, Henry and Harriet sold their property in Sanford to his brother-in-law, Samuel Donaldson, and later moved to Franklin, N. Y., and still later became a real estate dealer in Oneonta, N. Y.

The will of Henry Waterman of Oneonta, dated 15 Dec. 1903, proved 20 June 1907, named wife Harriet; to daughter Elida Persons, house and lot at 28 Church Street, Oneonta; rents and use of house and lot at 26 Church Street, Oneonta, to Wendel J. Persons for life, and after his death to my daughter Elida Persons; two daughters, Elida Persons and Cora Coe. He died 12 May 1907 in Oneonta. [Wills, Otsego County, 59-337.]

The will of Harriet Waterman of Oneonta, dated 22 June 1907, proved 12 May 1910; daughter Cora M. Coe; grandson Leland J. Coe. She died 29 Jan. 1910. [*ib.*, 63-97.]

Henry Huyck of Sanford, Broome Co., N. Y., and Rachel his wife, conveyed land in Sanford, 5 July 1860, to Harriet Waterman of Sanford; the land had been conveyed to Henry Huyck the day before by Henry Waterman and Harriet his wife. [Deeds, Broome County, 56-286, 287.]

Harriet Waterman bought land in Chenango, Broome Co., N. Y., 5 June 1856, from Almira wife of Thomas Briggs of Binghamton. On 30 Apr. 1862, Harriet Waterman and Henry Waterman her husband of Sanford sold to Samuel Donaldson of Sanford, 128 acres; the description corresponds to the land which Henry received in 1858 by deed from his father. [*ib.*, 46-324; 58-403.]

Children of Henry and Harriet (Huyck) Waterman, born at Sanford, N. Y.:

i. ELIDA[9], b. 29 Nov. 1858; m. (1) at Oneonta, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1880, AUSTIN RUDOLPH PERSONS; m. (2) 6 Dec. 1920, J. B. PARISH. Child by first husband:
I. Wendell J.[10], b. 1 Aug. 1890; d. at Oneonta, 12 Jan. 1916.

ii. CORA M., b. 5 May 1864; res. West Oneonta, N. Y.; m. 11 Oct. 1883, EMORY COE, b. at Meredith, Delaware Co., N. Y., 12 Aug. 1861, son of James and Jane Ann (———) Coe. Child, b. at Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y.:

I. Leland J.[10], b. 26 Apr. 1886; res. Otego, N. Y.; m. at Oneonta, 22 Feb. 1906, Maude R. Kenny, b. at Oneonta, 30 June 1886, dau. of Hugh and Bell Kenny. Child:

(1) Beulah May[11], b. at Oneonta, 18 Feb. 1919.

References

Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-7. PAUL[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *John*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 22 May 1835, died there 28 or 29 Mar. 1912; married in 1864, DELIA M. SALISBURY, born at Coxsackie, Greene Co., N. Y., 15 Apr. 1834, died at Albany, N. Y., 25 June 1922, daughter of Joshua and Ann H. (———) Salisbury.

Mrs. Waterman's father was a millwright and farmer, of Westford, N. Y., of English descent, while her mother claimed descent from the Houghtailings of Holland. During the later years of her life she became blind, but a series of operations partially restored her sight so that she could read. She died at the home of her daughter Grace in Albany.

N. Y. Census of 1875, Westford, Otsego County:

		age	relationship	born
Paul	Waterman	39	farmer	Otsego Co.
Delia	"	40	wife	Greene Co.
Joshua	"	8	son	Otsego Co.
Grace	"	2½	dau.	" "

Paul Waterman of Westford, N. Y., and Delia his wife, on 28 Mar. 1881, sold land in Richmondville, Schoharie Co., N. Y., it being land purchased by Joshua Salisbury. Joshua Salisbury died 25 Jan. 1876; the petition of John H. Salisbury for administration named his widow Anna Salisbury of Richmondville, and his daughter Delia Waterman of Worcester, Otsego County. [Deeds, Schoharie County, 89-595; Probate Files, Schoharie County.]

The will of Paul Waterman of Worcester, dated 9 May 1906, recorded 9 May 1912 (he died 29 Mar. 1912), named son Jot S. Waterman of Worcester, daughter Delia M. Waterman [of Albany in 1912], and wife Delia M. [Wills, Otsego County, 65-470.]

Children of Paul and Delia M. (Salisbury) Waterman, born at Worcester, N. Y.:

i. KATIE[9], b. 11 Aug. 1866; d. 5 Sept. 1868 ae. 2 yrs. 25 days.

ii. JOSHUA S., b. abt. 1867; a lawyer, of Worcester, N. Y.; m. CARRIE MCKNOWN[?], of Maryland, N. Y. Children:

I. Paul[10] (twin).

II. John (twin).

iii. GRACE S., b. abt. 1872-3; examiner of State Educational Department, Albany, N. Y.

References

Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-8. Nancy[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 2 June 1836, died at Deposit, N. Y., 11 Dec. 1918; married at McClure, N. Y., 2 July 1857, Samuel Donaldson, born at Carlyle, N. Y., 27 Mar. 1828, died at Deposit, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1895, son of James and Frances (McGarry) Donaldson.

Nancy was educated in the common schools of Worcester, and moved with her parents in 1854 to Sanford, Broome County, N. Y. Besides the care of her home and children, she found time to care for her aged parents and for her husband's brother, John Donaldson, as well as making a home for an adopted son. She and her husband were active members of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Mr. Donaldson was a farmer. His family were Scotch and came from Ulster County, Ireland; one brother died on shipboard and was buried at sea. His father was a saddler.

They lived in Sanford until 1894, when they purchased a home in Deposit, N. Y.

Children of Samuel and Nancy (Waterman) Donaldson, born at Sanford, N. Y.:

i. Emma Frances[9], b. 26 July 1859; d. at Binghamton, N. Y., 9 Apr. 1925; m. at McClure, N. Y., 17 Oct. 1877, Edwin Leroy Garlick, b. at Glen Aubrey, N. Y., 22 Jan. 1854, d. at Sanford, N. Y., 1 Sept. 1914, son of Theodore Harrison and Oroline P. (Treadwell) Garlick, and grandson of John A. and Elizabeth (Harrison) Garlick. She was educated in the little red schoolhouse, at Afton Academy, and in New York City; granted a teacher's certificate, Mar. 1877. Mr. Garlick lived in childhood in Castle Creek, N. Y.; removed in 1861 to Sanford, N. Y., where as a boy he was left with an older brother in charge of a large farm while his father served in the Civil War. He attended Cortland School, 1873-75, and settled in Sanford as a teacher and farmer. Methodist; held various School District offices. Children, b. at Sanford:

I. Edith May[10], b. 26 Jan. 1882; m. at Binghamton, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1914, Morell Thomas Colwell, b. at North Sanford, N. Y., 23 July 1882, son of Benjamin Andros and Eunice (Hamlin) Colwell. She was graduated from Deposit High School (1900) and Oneonta Normal School (1903), and taught for ten years in the public schools of Pawling and Mt. Vernon, N. Y. Mr. Colwell is a mortician and furniture dealer of Bainbridge, N. Y., a graduate of Renouard Training School for Embalmers; Methodist. Mrs. Colwell compiled the records of the descendants of John[6] Waterman. No children.

II. Maude Elizabeth, b. 28 July 1890; m. at Cortland, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1917, Dr. Donald Clarke, whose career was closed during service in the World War. She was educated at Deposit High School and Lowell's Business School (Binghamton, N. Y.). She is a typist and licensed real estate dealer in Rochester, N. Y.

III. Marion Ruth, b. 9 Feb. 1897; valedictorian of her class (1916) in the Bainbridge High School, and a student nurse in the Binghamton City Hospital; d. during the influenza epidemic, 2 Jan. 1919, unm.

ii. Ella McGary, b. 12 Aug. 1863; educated at the Deposit Academy, and was a teacher many years, beginning at the age of sixteen; res. unm. (1932), Deposit, N. Y.

iii. Mary Elizabeth, b. 2 Sept. 1865; graduated from the Deposit High School (1889), the Posse Normal School of Physical Training at Boston, Mass., and the Oneonta State Normal School; a teacher, res. unm. (1932), Deposit, N. Y.

iv. Nettie, b. July 1869; d. 25 Sept. 1869.

References

Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

570-9. John[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 5 Sept. 1843, died ; married Mercy Tarbel.

They lived at Nineveh (Vallonia Springs), N. Y.

Children of John and Mercy (Tarbel) Waterman, born at Nineveh, N. Y.:

i. Child[9], d. young.

ii. Allen, b. ; m. ———. Children:

I. Bessie[10], m.

II. Earl, d. young.

III. Leon, d. young.

IV. William.

References

Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

571. Asa[7] Waterman (*John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , N. Y., 15 Jan. 1794?, died at Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 25 Aug. 1870; married Amy Bentley.

Asa Waterman of Westford, Otsego Co., N. Y., bought 25 Sept. 1824, for $900, an undivided five-ninths of No. 2 in Great Lot #12, [McKee's Patent], in Worcester, from Daniel Hallick of Worcester and wife Nabby, Richard Hallick of same and wife Electa, Linus Hallick of same and wife Eunice, and Jesse Spencer of Maryland (Otsego County) and wife Phebe. He afterwards bought other rights in this lot from Parney Hallick of Worcester (a woman, one-eighteenth), Samuel Hallick of Worcester (one-ninth), and David Hallick of Davenport, Delaware County. [Deeds, Otsego County, HH-230, 228, 311, 315.]

The will of Asa Waterman of Freedom, N. Y., dated 30 Sept. 1865 ("aged 70 years and upwards"), codicil 24 May 1866, named wife Amy, sons George A., Harrison B., and John W.; daughters Ann Eliza, Esther and Elvira; son Rufus. Witnessed by Leverett Spring and C. O. Shepard, both of Arcadia, Wyoming Co., N. Y. [Probate Rec. Cattaraugus County, 5-78, 79.]

Petition for probate of will of Asa Waterman who died in Freedom, 25 Aug. 1870, made by George A. Waterman of Freedom. Next of kin:

Amy Waterman	widow	res. Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.
Harrison B. Waterman	son	Winona, Minnesota City, Minn.
Rufus "	"	" " " "
Esther M. Clark	dau.	Autona [?].* Minn.
John W. Waterman	son	Wooster, Otsego Co., N. Y.
Eliza Gile	dau.	Franklinville, N. Y.
Alvira Burleson	"	Sandusky, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.
George A. Waterman	son	Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.

[Probate File No. 103, Cattaraugus County.]

N. Y. Census of 1855, Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.:

	age	relationship	born	Years in town
Asa Waterman	57	Farmer	Schoharie Co.	2
Ann† "	54	wife	Otsego Co.	2
John "	27	child	" "	2
Eliza "	17	"	" "	2
George A. "	14	"	" "	2
Elenor "	31	dau. in law	" "	2
Stanton "	2	gr. child	" "	2

N. Y. Census of 1865, Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.:

	age	relationship	born	
Asa Waterman	70		Schoharie Co.	First mar. of each
Anna† "	64	wife	Otsego Co.	No. of children 9
George A. Waterman	24		[blank]	First mar. of each
Louisa O. "	21	wife		No. of children 2
George "	2 3/12	child		
John "	7/12	"		

Children of Asa and Amy (Bentley) Waterman, born at Worcester, N. Y.:

1+ i. HARRISON B.[8], b. 2 Jan. 1820; d. 24 Apr. 1901.
ii. ESTHER, b. ; m. ALMON CLARK; rem. to Minnesota.
2+ iii. JOHN, b. 26 Apr. 1826; d. 19 Dec. 1881.
3+ iv. RUFUS, b. abt. 1833.
v. ELVIRA, m. BURLISON HUNT.
vi. ELIZA, b. 1838; m. JOHN GUILE, of Cattaraugus County, N. Y. Children:
I. Cyrus[9].
II. Glenn.
4+ vii. GEORGE A., b. 1841; d. 14 Aug. 1906.

References

Mrs. Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

571-1. HARRISON B.[8] WATERMAN (*Asa*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 2 Jan. 1820, died at Minnesota City, Minn., 24 Apr. 1901; married first, 4 Oct. 1845, PHOEBE ANN CHILDS, born , died 11 Dec. 1849;

* Perhaps meant for Owatonna.
† Should be Amy.

married second, 1 Nov. 1851, MARY E. FULLER, born in 1828, died in 1912, daughter of Barnabas M. and Polly (Chase) Fuller, of Worcester.

After receiving a common school and academic education in his native town, he entered Hartwick Seminary and afterwards Cazenovia Seminary, from which he graduated with high honors. He had a great taste for books, and especially for history. He was a good classical scholar, being conversant with Latin, Greek, and French besides his mother tongue. But his special gifts were in the line of mathematics. His supreme thirst for intellectual pursuits gave inspiration to young men with whom he associated. He was chosen a Principal of the Worcester Academy, a position which he filled with credit.

He read law with Gen. S. S. Burnside, and was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court in 1844. In 1852 he preëmpted a homestead in Minnesota, and was prominently connected with Winona and Winona County while Minnesota was still a territory. He was Superintendent of Schools, and held different public offices in his native county in New York before coming west, and after locating in Winona was appointed Judge of Probate of Winona County by Gov. Ramsey, and afterward elected to the same office. He held various public offices in New York and Minnesota for over twenty years.

He was a very careful observer of weather conditions, which he compiled for the weather bureau at Minneapolis, and monthly reports were published for over eight years.

For several years he was broken in health; at length he suffered a stroke of paralysis, and endured a protracted sickness of more than eight months with great patience and fortitude. His funeral service was conducted by Rev. Richard A. Clark of St. Paul, who was one of his students at Worcester Academy when he was Principal there.

The second Mrs. Waterman's mother was first cousin of Chief Justice Salmon P. Chase.

Census of 1870, Rollingstone Township, Winona Co., Minn.:

	age	born	
H. B. Waterman	50	N. Y.	Farmer
Mary "	41	" "	
George "	16	Minn.	
Clara E. "	14	"	
Clarence "	11	"	
Almond "	6	"	
Rosa "	3	"	
Lillie "	3	"	
Erastus "	1	"	

Children of Harrison B. and Phoebe Ann (Childs) Waterman, born at Worcester:

i. CHARLES[9], b. ; d. in Civil War at age of 18.
ii. HENRY, b. ; was in the South in 1901.

Children of Harrison B. and Mary E. (Fuller) Waterman: [5 boys, 4 girls, including twins]:

iii. GEORGE, b. abt. 1853.

iv. CLARA E., b. in 1855; d. in 1886; m. in 1885, HENRY S. WAHL, a physician, of Wausau, Wis., b. in 1860, son of Fred and Catherine (Seip) Wahl, of Hampstead, Ontario. Child, b. at Minnesota City, Minn.:

I. Harry Roswell[10], b. 5 May 1886; m. 1 Apr. 1916, Elizabeth Etta Emery, b. at Belpre, Ohio, 7 Mar. 1881, dau. of James Emery; three children. He was graduated B.A. (Univ. of Wis., 1908); M.A. (1910); M.D. (Johns Hopkins, 1912); instructor in Yale Army Laboratory, also in Leavenworth, 1917; professor of pathology and dean, Univ. of Kansas School of Medicine; pathologist, Bell Memorial and other hospitals, Kansas City, Mo.; 1st Lieut. and Capt., M. R. C., June 1917 to Jan. 1919, discharged with rank of Major; a Mason.

v. CLARENCE, b. abt. 1858; d. abt. 1922, Minnesota City.

vi. ALMOND, b. abt. 1863.

vii. ROSA (twin), b. abt. 1866.

viii. LILLIE (twin), b. abt. 1866.

ix. ERASTUS, b. abt. 1869.

x. M. E. (son), of Columbia Falls, Montana, 1927.

xi. ———.

References

In Memory of Harrison B. Waterman, 1820-1901.
Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.
The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, 6-597.

571-2. JOHN[8] WATERMAN (*Asa*[7], *John*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 26 Apr. 1826, died there 19 Dec. 1881; married ELEANOR GROAT, born in Albany Co., N. Y., 17 May 1824, died at Worcester, N. Y., 8 Mar. 1883, daughter of Solomon Groat.

The birth and death records of John and his wife are from their stones in Maple Grove Cemetery, Worcester, N. Y.

N. Y. Census of 1875, Worcester, Otsego County:

		age	relationship	born
John	Waterman	49	farmer	Otsego Co.
Ellenor	"	52	wife	Albany Co.
Stanton	"	22	son	Otsego Co.
Ophelia	"	13	dau.	" "

Eleanor Waterman of Westford joined, 12 July 1860, with Mary Ann Herrington and Eliza Groat of Worcester in quitclaiming all their interest as heirs at law of Solomon Groat, deceased, in 75 acres in Worcester, being the farm where Solomon Groat had resided, adjacent to land of Samuel Waterman. [Land Rec. Otsego County, 119-184.] Eleanor Waterman was named as daughter in the will of Solomon Groat, and in the petition was called wife of John Waterman of Westford. [Wills, Otsego County, 11-255.]

Children of John and Eleanor (Groat) Waterman:

i. STANTON[9], b. 1853; m. (1) at Schenevus, N. Y., 10 Nov. 1880, KITTIE LOWELL, b. at Summit, N. Y., 3 June 1859, d. at Davenport, N. Y., 23 Feb. 1892, dau. of (Dr.) Solomon and Betsey E. (Boughton) Lowell; m. (2) ———. He lived in Worcester, N. Y., in 1883; removed to Iowa. Children by first wife:

I. Elizabeth Eleanor[10], b. 12 Aug. 1881; res. Scotia, N. Y.; m. 28 Feb. 1902, Loomis W. Baldwin, an employee of the General Electric Co. Children:

(1) Pauline Elizabeth[11], b. 2 Feb. 1903.
(2) John Sharp, b. 5 Aug. 1908.
(3) Jean Etta, b. 11 Apr. 1924.

II. John Raleigh, b. 12 Apr. 1884; res. Schenectady, N. Y.; employed by the General Electric Co.; m. 9 Feb. 1909, Anna Reynolds. Children, b. at Schenectady:

(1) Thomas Reynolds[11], b. 25 Jan. 1910; grad. Union College; ticket agent, Springfield, Mass. (1935); m. at Springfield, Mass., in 1935, Dorothy Adele (Grand-Lienard) Mackelcan, b. at Chickasha, Okla., abt. 1910, a widow, dau. of Robert J. and Louise C. (Powers) Grand-Lienard. Child, b. at Springfield:

1. Thomas Grand-Lienard[12], b. 14 Nov. 1935.

(2) John Raleigh, b. 18 Apr. 1913.
(3) Margaret Marie, b. 23 Mar. 1918.

ii. OPHELIA, b. 1862; m. ——— WATERMAN, son of her uncle George.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman.
Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.
D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Records, 9-186.
D. R. Lowell: Historic Genealogy of the Lowells of America (1899), pp. 268, 269.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

571-3. RUFUS[8] WATERMAN (*Asa*[7], *John*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., about 1833, died ; married SALENA ———, born in England, about 1842, died .

Census of 1870, Rollingate Township, Winona Co., Minn.:

		age	born	
Rufus	Waterman	37	N. Y.	Cooper
Salena	"	28	England	
Anna L.	"	5	Minn.	
Hattie	"	3	"	
John	"	1	"	

Children of Rufus and Salena (———) Waterman:

i. ANNA L.[9], b. abt. 1865.
ii. HATTIE, b. abt. 1867.
iii. JOHN, b. abt. 1869.

571-4. GEORGE A.[8] WATERMAN (*Asa*[7], *John*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, N. Y., 1841, died at Freedom, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 14 Aug. 1906; married LOUISA O. ———.

Petition of Louisa Waterman, his widow, states that George Waterman of Freedom died there 14 Aug. 1906. Heirs:

George Waterman	son	over 21	res. Addison, N. Y.
John "	"	" "	Freedom, N. Y.
Edith Fenton	dau.	" "	" " "
Ida Jane	"	" "	Hornell, N. Y.
Gertrude Waterman	"	" "	Freedom, N. Y.
Leon Parker	grandson	14 yrs.	Olean, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. Cattaraugus County, File 757.]

Children of George A. and Louisa O. (———) Waterman:

i. GEORGE[9], b. abt. Mar. 1863.
ii. JOHN, b. abt. Nov. 1864.
iii. EDITH, m. ——— FENTON.
iv. IDA JANE.
v. GERTRUDE.
vi. Daughter, m. ——— PARKER.

572. ANNA[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1778, died ; married 1798, PETER CADY, born 27 Sept. 1775, died 6 July 1841, son of Elisha and Ruth (Waterman) Cady.

Children of Peter and Anna (Waterman) Cady:

i. ANSON[8], b. 23 June 1799; d. 7 Sept. 1874; m. 20 Jan. 1820, JANE DENISE, who d. 19 Jan. 1864.
ii. AUGUSTA, b. 22 Sept. 1800; d. 3 Mar. 1847; m. 29 Dec. 1825, MOSES JENNINGS.
iii. EMELINE, b. 12 Sept. 1807; d. 13 Mar. 1851; m. 9 May 1830, DANIEL DENISE.
iv. RUTH ANN, b. 15 Sept. 1811; d. 9 Aug. 1882; m. 20 July 1830, FENNEWELL HAMILTON.

References

O. P. Allen: Descendants of Nicholas Cady (1910), pp. 177, 178, 325.

573. (CAPT.) DANIEL[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Columbia County, N. Y., 18 July 1780, died at Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y., 25 May 1858, aged 77 yrs. 10 mos. (gravestone); married MARY YOUNG, born 3 Oct. 1782, died at Decatur, 25 Oct. 1863, aged 81 (gravestone), daughter of Joseph and Eleanor (Dumbleton) Young.

A newspaper item of unknown date (before the death of Hamilton[8] Waterman in 1887) states: "Mr. Waterman's father, Daniel, lived in Decatur, where he purchased a tract of land—then all woods—on which he erected a log house. Here was reared a family of eight children, four boys and four girls. During the War of 1812, he and six others from Decatur went to Cherry Valley and enlisted under Captain Clark. Hamilton was then but a small boy. His mother, himself, his brothers and sisters, remained in the old log

cabin during the absence of the head of the family, and were obliged to subsist chiefly on roast potatoes and salt." Daniel Waterman of Decatur, N. Y., appears in the 1860 Index of Awards on claims of the Soldiers of the War of 1812 (Albany).

Daniel Waterman was appointed Ensign, 7th Regt. of Infantry, Otsego County, 1816; Lieut. (under Capt. Josiah Hubbard), Light Infantry, 1819; Captain in 7th Regt., 1821. [Council of Appointment, 2-1702; 3-1993, 2246.]

The family has a deed dated 20 Mar. 1833, from Daniel Waterman of Decatur (signed also by his wife Mary, by mark), for $100, to Russell Waterman, of half an acre on the road to Cherry Valley. There is also a document showing that Russell Waterman invested $30 in the Parsonage Lot and Buildings of the First Methodist Church in Decatur, 31 Mar. 1851, signed by Russell Waterman, also by Daniel Waterman and Orson Parker.

Census of 1820, Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.: Daniel Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 26 to 45; 1 female 16 to 26; 2 males and 1 female 10 to 16; and 2 males and 2 females under 10.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Decatur, Otsego County (taken June 1855):

	age	relationship	born	Years in town
Peter Waterman	42		Otsego Co.	36
Polly C. "	39	wife	Schoharie Co.	18
Albert C. "	10	child	Otsego Co.	10
Charles H. "	8	child	" "	8
(next family):				
Daniel Waterman	74		Columbia Co.	
Mary "	72	wife	Conn.	
Caroline Pratt	35	child	Otsego Co.	
Marilla "	15	grandchild	" "	
(next family):				
Hamilton Waterman	45	mercantile	Otsego Co.	45
Mary "	35	wife	Greene Co.	21
Collins "	17	child	Otsego Co.	17
Charlotte "	15	"	" "	15
Julia "	13	"	" "	13
John "	9	"	" "	9
Florilla "	5	"	" "	5
James "	(2 mos.)	"	" "	(2 mos.)
Byron Webster	26	servant	Greene Co.	1
Margaret Haynes	25	"	Ireland	—
(a few houses away):				
Russel Waterman	49	farmer	Otsego Co.	46
Laura "	50	wife	" "	40
Edwin "	20	child	" "	20
Perrin "	18	"	" "	18
Melvina "	16	"	" "	16

N. Y. Census of 1865, Decatur, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born	
John Boorn	50		Otsego Co.	
Hariet Waterman	23	child	" "	
Edwin "	30	son-in-law	" "	
Naham Boorn	20	child	" "	
Alfred Butler	50	farmer	Otsego Co.	
Elener "	44	wife	" "	had 4 children
Frank R. Waterman	24	child	" "	
Rosettha Butler	18	"	" "	
Jennie "	8	"	" "	
J. Marvin Waterman	34	son-in-law	" "	

Hamilton Waterman	55	farmer	Otsego Co.	
Mary "	45	wife	Greene Co.	had 6 children
Julia "	21	child	Otsego Co.	
John "	19	"	" "	
Florilla "	16	"	" "	
James "	10	"	" "	
Russel Waterman	60	farmer	Otsego Co.	his 2d mar.
Ane E. "	46	wife	" "	her 3d mar.; had 9 children
Elnora Boorn	13	child	" "	
Martha J. "	10	"	" "	
Peter Waterman	53	farmer	Otsego Co.	
Polly "	50	wife	Schoharie Co.	had 6 children
Albert "	20	child	Otsego Co.	
Charles "	18	"	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1875, Decatur, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	horn	
Russell Waterman	69	Insurance Agent	Otsego Co.	
Ann E. "	54	wife	" "	
Marcia "	21	dau.	" "	
Perrin Waterman	37	farmer	Otsego Co.	
Elvira "	27	wife	" "	
Libbie L. "	5	dau.	" "	
Stephen D. Boorn	39	hired	" "	
Peter Waterman	62	uncle	" "	widowed

N. Y. Census of 1875, Worcester, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	horn
Hamilton Waterman	65	R. R. man	Otsego Co.
Mary "	55	wife	Green Co.
James H. "	20	son: express agent	Otsego Co.
Alma "	19	dau.-in-law	" "

On 25 June 1858, Mary, Peter and Russel Waterman, with Caroline Peatt, Polly Hallenbeck, and Laura Handy, quitclaimed to Hamilton Waterman of Decatur, N. Y., half an acre on the west side of the road running from Worcester to Cherry Valley through the Town of Decatur, undistributed between the widow and heirs of Daniel Waterman, deceased, of Decatur. [Land Rec. Otsego County, 115-151.]

The Young Family

Joseph Young, born about 1750, died at Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y., 20 Jan. 1834, aged 85 (gravestone); married Eleanor Dumbleton, born about 1751, died at Decatur, 24 July 1830, aged 79 (gravestone).

The family is said to have been from Rhode Island. Joseph applied for a pension 6 Apr. 1818, aged 68, then residing in Decatur; he enlisted as a Private at Springfield, Mass., May 1777, and was discharged at Peekskill, N. Y., May 1780; two residents of Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y., testified that they served with him. [N. Y. Pension Rolls, p. 397; Pension Files, *S 45483.*]

Children of Joseph and Eleanor (Dumbleton) Young (births from a Bible record):

i. Nancy, b. 7 June 1777.
ii. Lucretia, b. 4 Mar. 1781.
iii. Mary, b. 3 Oct. 1782; d. 25 Oct. 1863; m. Daniel[7] Waterman [No. 573], *q. v.*
iv. Lovicy, b. 9 Aug. 1785; m. ——— Dumbleton.
v. Diana, b. 9 Nov. 1788; d. 3 Jan. 1872; m. in 1810, Elisha[7] Waterman [No. 577], *q. v.*

vi. Sarah, b. 18 Mar. 1790; m. —— Freeman. Probably parents of Laveni Freeman who d. June 1839 ae. 24, and is buried in the Waterman lot at Decatur.

vii. Charity, b. Sept. 1793; m. Elisha Shelland.

Children of Daniel and Mary (Young) Waterman, born at Decatur:

i. AMANDA[8], b. 13 Dec. 1803; d. 8 Apr. 1839; m. PETER FRENCH, who d. 9 Aug. 1839.

1+ ii. RUSSELL, b. 5 Dec. 1805; d. 29 Mar. 1883.

iii. LAURA, b. 9 Sept. 1807; d. Mar. 1891; m. JOHN HANDY.

2+ iv. HAMILTON, b. 20 Oct. 1809; d. 26 Jan. 1887.

3+ v. PETER, b. 15 Dec. 1811; d. 15 Oct. 1893.

4+ vi. ELISHA, b. 26 Feb. 1814; d. 7 Feb. 1841.

vii. POLLY, b. 14 Feb. 1817; d. 20 Feb. 1873; m. PETER HALLENBECK.

viii. CAROLINE, b. 5 Oct. 1818; d. at Decatur, 1 Feb. 1893 ae. 74 (gravestone); m. ZEALUM PEATT, b. 26 Sept. 1810, d. at Decatur, 21 June 1842 ae. 31-9-28 (gravestone). Child:

I. Marilla[9], b. abt. 1840.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman.

573-1. RUSSELL[8] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Decatur, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1805, died 29 Mar. 1883; married first, LAURA CRAWFORD, born 15 July 1804, died 10 Mar. 1862; married second, ANNA E.[8] (WATERMAN) (BOORN) CHAMBERLAIN [No. 582, iii], born at Worcester, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1818, daughter of Roswell[7] and Olive (Wilder) Waterman.

On 6 Dec. 1844, Russell Waterman and wife Laura of Decatur, N. Y., sold land in Decatur to Hanson Wright of Decatur, mentioning the stone dam now owned by Hamilton Waterman. [Deeds, Otsego County, 75-557.]

Children of Russell and Laura (Crawford) Waterman:

i. AMANDA[9], b. ; d. in infancy.

ii. JOHN MARVIN, b. 8 Sept. 1829; d. at Haysprings, Neb., 5 Aug. 1896; m. (1) 30 Nov. 1864, FRANCES R. BUTLER, b. abt. 1840, d. 30 Apr. 1870, dau. of Alfred and Eleanor Butler; m. (2) at Plattsmouth, Neb., 29 Mar. 1876, BELLE R. RAMSEY, b. in Beaver Co., Pa., 11 Jan. 1842. He went overland to California in March 1854, arriving in Mayville, Calif., in November; returned to New York and studied medicine. In Sept. 1861 he enlisted in the 76th N. Y. Inf., serving as hospital steward, until in 1863 he was commissioned Lieut. and on 13 Apr. 1864 as Capt. of Co. D. He was graduated at the Physico-Medical Institute, Cincinnati, in 1873, and taught there three years, 1876-79. He practised medicine and later became a druggist at Louisville, Neb. Child by first wife:

I. L. E.[10], b. 17 July 1867; listed as aged 8, female, boarder in family of Martin Snyder, N. Y. Census of 1875, Worcester, Otsego County; m. John J. Shaw. Children:

(1) Frances[11].

(2) Laura, m. ——— Beard.

(3) Helen, m. ——— Hoyt.

Child by second wife:

II. Ruth, b. ; m. ——— Bolin. Three children.

iii. HELEN, b. 1832; d. 1834.

iv. EDWIN R., b. 21 Jan. 1834; d. 15 Dec. 1904; m. HARRIET BOORN, b. abt. 1842, dau. of John. Children:

I. Edith[10].

II. May, m. William Creagh. Children:

(1) May[11].

(2) Jasper.

(3) Frances.

III. Grace, m. S. Brewster Chase. Children:

(1) Alice[11].

(2) Brewster.

(3) Edwin Waterman.

v. PERRIN, b. 20 Aug. 1836; d. 29 Apr. 1917; m. 30 June 1867, ELVIRA WILSEY, b. 12 Oct. 1846, d. 1 June 1924. Children:

I. Lillian[10], b. 19 Apr. 1870; m. James Brady, of South Worcester, N. Y.

II. Charles R., b. 14 July 1883; res. (1937) Eustis, Fla.; m. Annie Allen.

vi. MELVINA, b. 21 Feb. 1839; m. CHARLES H. SMITH, of Washington, D. C.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman.

Western Publishing Co.: History of Nebraska (Chicago, 1882), p. 516.

573-2. HAMILTON[8] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Decatur, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1809, died at Worcester, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1887; married first, at Decatur, N. Y., 19 Oct. 1837, MARY UTTER, born 20 Apr. 1819, died 17 Mar. 1877; married second, 2 Feb. 1878, LOVISA (WINANS) WRIGHT, born at Rensselaerville, N. Y., 15 July 1815, widow of Milton Wright, and daughter of William and Lovisa (Humphrey) Winans.

His first marriage, performed by Rev. A. P. Allen, was noticed in *The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 6 Nov. 1837.

He settled in Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y.; a firm Democrat in politics; Deacon. He and his wife are buried in Maple Grove Cemetery, Worcester. He became station agent when the railroad was put through at Worcester. He is remembered as having a wide mouth and large white teeth.

Children of Hamilton and Mary (Utter) Waterman:

i. COLLINS PALMER[9], b. 1838; served three years in the Army in the Civil War; m. (1) LYDIA KNOWLES; m. (2) SADIE WEBSTER. Children by first wife:

I. Samuel A.[10], a physician, of Auburn Park Hospital, Ill.

II. Charles.

III. John Abbott, b. at Minonk, Ill., 30 June 1870; res. (1937) Van Nuys, Calif.; employed by the Board of Education; Methodist; m. (1) at Chicago, Ill., in 1900, Alice Emma

Smithies, b. 23 Nov. 1876, d. at Los Angeles, Calif., in 1915, dau. of John Smithies; m. (2) at Los Angeles, 29 July 1928, Lydia Hearn, b. at Bowling Green, Miss., 29 July 18—, dau. of Henry A. and Eliza (Parker) Hearn. Children by first wife:

(1) John Marchant[11], b. 5 Nov. 1902; d. in 1906.
(2) Florence Iva, b. 22 Aug. 1907; d. at Lakin, Kans., in 1909.
(3) Elizabeth, b. 4 June 1912.

Child by second wife:

IV. Sadie.

ii. Charlotte Amanda, b. 1840; m. John Fern. Nine children.

iii. Julia, b. 1842; d. at Tipton, Iowa, 6 Apr. 1889; m. 8 Nov. 1865, John Oscar Westcott, b. at Milford, N. Y., 5 Feb. 1827, d. at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 21 Dec. 1891, son of John L. and Ann Eliza (Swartout) Westcott. Child:

I. Howard[10], b. at Tipton, Iowa, 12 Oct. 1869; res. (1932) St. Louis, Mo.; m. 26 June 1895, Carrie Tisdale, b. 7 Nov. 1871. Three children.

iv. John Dexter, b. 27 Dec. 1846; d. at Rockford, Ill., 14 Apr. 1936; m. 22 Aug. 1871, Emma Jane Wolford, who d. abt. 1915. He served a year in the U. S. Navy during the Civil War, on Admiral Porter's flagship. He then completed his education in Poughkeepsie, and learned telegraphy. He spent some time in Cheyenne, and then in Freeport, being employed by the Albany & Susquehanna R. R. and later by the Union Pacific R. R. He came to Rockford as telegrapher for the North Western R. R., and afterwards was office manager of a manufacturing firm, Bertrand and Sames. On 7 June 1890, he opened the Forest City National Bank of Rockford, was its first president, and from then until its closing in 1932 the bank was his life-work. He was still chairman of the board of directors, in his 86th year, when the bank closed. He was also the first secretary of the Rockford Clearing House Association. Early in life he became interested in politics, and was active in the Democratic Party. President Cleveland appointed him Postmaster of Rockford, 5 Oct. 1885, and he was reappointed when Cleveland had his second term. He was one of the founders of *The Morning Star*. He was interested in the Court Street M. E. Church, and at one time taught Sunday School there. He was a charter member of the Elks Club. He was fond of golf, and played until he fell on the steps of his home in June 1934 and fractured his hip. No children. An adopted daughter:

I. Lillian Jones, d. ae. 12.

v. Florilla, b. abt. Apr. 1850; m. Isaac Atkins. Children:

I. Emma[10].
II. Edith, m. Dewayne Mereness. Two children.
III. Ernest, m. Mae Graves. One child.

1-|- vi. James Hamilton, b. 1855; d. 1933-4.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman.
Frederick Humphrey: The Humphrey Family in America (1883), p. 371.
John Abbott[9] Waterman, Van Nuys, Calif., 1937.
Obituary of John Dexter[9] Waterman, Rockford, Ill., supplied by his sister-in-law, Mrs. S. S. Brumbaugh.
R. L. Whitman: The Stukely Westcott Family (1932-9), 1-274.

573-2-1. James Hamilton[9] Waterman (*Hamilton*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1855, died at Lakin, Kans., 1933-4; married at Worcester, N. Y., 11 May 1875, Alma Chamberlain, born 1856, daughter of Charles Chamberlain.

Children of James Hamilton and Alma (Chamberlain) Waterman:*

i. Blanch[10], b. in 1876; m. in 1908, Hobart Sanford, b. in 1877. Children:
   I. James[11], b. in 1910.
   II. Norma, b. in 1912.
   III. Ruth, b. in 1915.
   IV. Doris, b. in 1921.

ii. Charles, b. in 1878.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman.

573-3. Peter[8] Waterman (*Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Decatur, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1811, died there 15 Oct. 1893, aged 81 (gravestone); married first, about 1836, Polly C. Handy, born in Schoharie County, N. Y., about 1805, died at Decatur, 5 July 1870, aged 65 (gravestone); married second, after 1875, Rosabell Lewis, born about 1814, died at Worcester, N. Y., 24 Dec. 1884, aged 70 (gravestone).

"Uncle Peter was a peculiar man and looked very much like Ralph Waldo Emerson."

Peter with his wife Polly sold, 11 Apr. 1853, to Polly Tripp of Decatur, part of Lot 2, Decatur, of Great Lot 2, Loudon's Patent. [Deeds, Otsego County, 97-192.]

Polly C. Handy's mother, Mrs. Rosanna Handy, was one of the paternal first cousins of James Talcott Watson of New York City, and as such the Handy children were among the heirs to 61,433 acres mainly in Lewis County, with a portion in Herkimer County. The heirs of Rosanna Handy are named in a legal paper in 1842 as Kirkland Handy, John Handy, Benjamin Handy, Minor C. Calkins and Sally his wife in her right, Peter Waterman and Polly C. his wife in her right, and Marvin Handy, they being children of Rosanna Handy, dec'd, except Marvin, who was son of Richard Handy, dec'd. Another cousin and heir of the Watson estate, Sophia Watson, was wife of Frederick Y. Waterman [No. 588], under whom a more particular account will be found.

Peter Waterman and Polly C. his wife of Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y., sold several pieces of land in Watson, Lewis County, between 1850 and 1863. On 9 Apr. 1890, Peter Waterman of Worcester, Otsego County, sold land in Watson, Lewis County, that came in his possession by Court decree. [Deeds, Lewis County, 6-629; 14-106, 195; 25-41; 79-488; 84-363.]

Peter Waterman of Decatur bought land in Richmondville, Schoharie Co.,

* The 1875 Census for Worcester lists a daughter Albertie, b. 22 July 1874, which indicates an error in some of the dates of this family.

N. Y., in 1866, and sold it, with Polly C. his wife, in 1869. [Deeds, Schoharie County, 50-108; 58-17, 18.]

Children of Peter and Polly C. (Handy) Waterman, born at Decatur:

i. ELECTA H.[9], b. Feb. 1837; d. 24 Mar. 1837 ae. 6 weeks (gravestone).
ii. BENJAMIN H., b. 12 Feb. 1841; d. 18 Feb. 1844 ae. 3 yrs. 6 days (gravestone).
iii. GEORGE M., b. abt. Dec. 1843; d. 6 Mar. 1844 ae. 1 yr. 3 mos. (gravestone).
iv. ALBERT C., b. in 1845; d. at Worcester, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1895 ae. 50 (gravestone). He was for many years in the office of the Brooklyn *Times*. He d. 20 Dec. 1895, according to the probate; administration granted to brother, Charles H. Waterman of Brooklyn, the only heir [Administrations, Otsego County, 11-354].
v. CHARLES HAMILTON, b. in 1847; bur. in Brooklyn, N. Y.; manufacturers of diamond jewelry, Maiden Lane, New York City.
vi. MARGEANNA, b. Sept. 1849; d. 6 Oct. 1849 ae. 2 weeks (gravestone).

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman.

573-4. ELISHA[8] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Decatur, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1814, died there 7 Feb. 1841, aged 26 yrs. 11 mos. 12 days (gravestone); married at Cooperstown, N. Y., 5 Apr. 1835, AMANDA PERRY WASHBURN, born 21 July 1814, died 10 May 1871, daughter of Lewis Edson and Lydia (Doolittle) Washburn.

Lewis Edson Washburn, born 30 Apr. 1787, died 13 Dec. 1836 ae. 49-7-13; married at Canaan, Conn., 15 Oct. 1809, Lydia Doolittle, born 11 Feb. 1795, died at Altorf, Ill., 4 Aug. 1868 ae. 75-5-24.

On 1 Apr. 1839, Hiram L. Washburn and wife Magdalen, Daniel D. T. Wescott and wife Mary D., Elisha Waterman and wife Amanda P., Miles T. Washburn, George Skinner as guardian of Lucy Washburn, Silas H. Washburn, Besela E. Washburn, Abigail H. Washburn, and Parlina Washburn, infant children of Lewis E. Washburn, late of Westford, dec'd, and Lydia Washburn, widow of Lewis Washburn, sold for $3850 part of No. 15 in Great Lot #16, McKee's Patent. [Deeds, Otsego County, 64-457.]

Administration on the estate of Elisha Waterman of Decatur was granted to Amanda P. Waterman, 12 Feb. 1841. [Administrations, Otsego County, 1-40.] The inventory was taken by Naham Thompson and Russel Waterman.

Children of Elisha and Amanda Perry (Washburn) Waterman, born at Decatur:

1+ i. LEWIS EDSON[9], b. 20 Nov. 1837; d. 1 May 1901.
ii. DANIEL B., b. 27 Aug. 1839; killed 2 June 1863. He was a wagoner in Co. I, 76th Regt., Ill. Infantry, mustered into service at Kankakee, Ill., 22 Aug. 1862, and killed by guerillas at Grand Gulf, Miss. [Adj. Gen.'s Office, War Dept., U. S. A.]
2+ iii. ELISHA SILAS, b. 13 May 1841; d. 14 Nov. 1883.

References

Collection of Frank Dan[10] Waterman.

573-4-1. Lewis Edson[9] Waterman (*Elisha*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Decatur, N. Y., 20 Nov. 1837, died 1 May 1901; married first, 29 June 1858, Sarah A. Roberts, born at Florence, Ill., 11 Jan. 1837, died 29 Apr. 1895; divorced; married second, 3 Oct. 1872, Sarah Ellen Varney, born at Newmarket, N. H., 10 Dec. 1840, died at Boston, Mass., 6 Apr. 1924, aged 83-3-27, daughter of George and Sarah (Balch) Varney.

His father, Elisha, was the most successful wagon-maker in his vicinity. His father died when he was three years old, and his mother became the village tailor and three years later married the village blacksmith, who gave up his shop for a farm.

He was a studious boy, and the best scholar of his age, wherever he attended school. While sawing wood for the winter's fire, he would study his lessons by the light of a tallow candle, sitting beside his book on the head of a barrel, standing by his saw-buck. His college was the country district school, and only in winters after he was ten years old. During the summer he was fifteen, he had three months at the Seminary at Charlottesville. From that time, he earned his own living, and commenced to teach the country school.

When sixteen, he went with his step-father to Illinois, where he taught the winter's term of the district school and worked summers at carpentry. The change of climate affected his health, so that he had to give up manual labor. He took to traveling, soliciting subscriptions for books and papers published by Fowler & Wells, New York City. About this time he began the study of Pitman Phonography, learning it from text-books without a teacher, making himself so expert that he taught it in the University of Virginia just before the Civil War. In later life he employed it to make notes for the use of his stenographers.

After several years of book-selling, he entered the business of life insurance in 1862, going to Boston in 1864 as the representative of the Aetna Life Insurance Co., of Hartford, Conn. He wrote its canvassing documents and circulars, and compiled tables illustrative of the results of investments, as well as others showing the comparative results of the plans and methods of the different companies, such as are now used so extensively in that business. He remained in the company until 1870, when the business of the Boston agency alone, which he had built up, was larger than the total of the company's business in 1864 when he began with them.

Life insurance was too engrossing and taxing a business, and failing health compelled him to relinquish it. Most of the time until 1883 he spent in traveling over the States with a roving commission, and resulted in recuperated health. In all his occupations, he had taken a delight in working out problems, often succeeding where others had failed. He now decided to establish himself in New York in the fountain pen business. Nearly two hundred fountain pens had already been patented, but he devised and patented

the Waterman Ideal Fountain Pen, the first successful fountain pen on the market, which is still a leader in its field although a large number have been patented since. Previous to the Waterman pen, only one other had used capillary attraction as its method of feed, but the device for applying the principle had been so defective that it never became a merchantable article.

From small beginnings, a world-wide business has been built up.

Children of Lewis Edson and Sarah A. (Roberts) Waterman:

i. JOHN[10].
ii. LOU ELLA, b. 4 Sept. 1860; d. 14 May 1903; m. 3 Aug. 1881, MARTIN YOUNG, who d. 1900.
iii. FAY ELMA, b. 9 Mar. 1862; d. 11 Aug. 1916; m. 20 Aug. 1884, HARRY A. LEE, who d. 30 July 1919.
iv. ROSE ANNE, b. 1865.
v. SARAH, b. and d. at Cambridge, Mass., 15 Mar. 1865.
vi. LEWIS EDSON, b. at Newton, Mass., 12 Mar. 1867; m. at Keene, N. H., 18 Jan. 1893, CORA PARKER, b. at Dubuque, Iowa, abt. 1857, d. at Plainfield, N. J., 30 May 1941 ae. 84, dau. of William W. and Emily A. (Sandall) Parker.
vii. SARAH AMANDA, b. at Newton, Mass., 25 June 1868; d. 26 July 1870 ae. 2 yrs. 1 day.

References

Collection of Frank Dan[10] Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics
Death notice, *N. Y. Herald Tribune,* 31 May 1941.

573-4-2. ELISHA SILAS[9] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Decatur, N. Y., 13 May 1841, died at Kankakee, Ill., 14 Nov. 1883; married at Kankakee, 21 Feb. 1866, DELIA ROBINSON, born at Rockville, Ill., 18 May 1844, died at Eustis, Fla., 13 Mar. 1932, buried at Kankakee, Ill.

Children of Elisha Silas and Delia (Robinson) Waterman, three born at Altorf, Ill., youngest at Kankakee:

i. CLARA DEL[10], b. 23 June 1867; m. at Kankakee, 28 Oct. 1897, CHARLES W. PALMER, who d. 2 Sept. 1902. Child, b. at Kankakee:
I. Frank Waterman[11], b. 6 Dec. 1901.
1+ ii. FRANK DAN, b. 20 July 1869; d. 6 May 1938.
iii. FRED SILAS, b. 26 Nov. 1871; secretary of the L. E. Waterman Company, New York; m. (1) at Chicago, Ill., 1 Feb. 1898, ALDINE MERILAT, who d. 10 Oct. 1908; m. (2) at Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Apr. 1911, CORNELIA DE TIENNE. Children by first wife:
I. Clyde Harold[11], b. Kankakee, Ill., 9 Mar. 1899; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 June 1924, Lillian Atossa Lane. Child, b. at Chicago, Ill.:
(1) Mary Elizabeth[12], b. 18 Nov. 1928.
II. Helen Aldine, b. at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 21 July 1905.

Child by second wife:

III. Frederick Antoine, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1912.

iv. Maud Olive, b. 5 Mar. 1875; m. at Kankakee, 26 Aug. 1903, John A. De Tienne. Children:

I. Delia Elizabeth[11], b. at Pueblo, Colo., 6 Oct. 1904; m. at Garden City, N. Y., 2 Oct. 1928, H. Dudley Gerard.

II. Maud Louise, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 6 May 1909.

References

Collection of Frank Dan[10] Waterman.
Obituary, *N. Y. Times*, 15 Mar. 1932.

573-4-2-1. Frank Dan[10] Waterman (*Elisha Silas*[9], *Elisha*[8], *Daniel*[7], *Elisha*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Altorf, Ill., 20 July 1869, died at New York, N. Y., 6 May 1938; married at Englewood, N. J., 16 Feb. 1898, Helen Louise Huson, daughter of Isaiah and Catherine Louise (Morris) Huson.

Manufacturer; member of Protestant Episcopal Church; residence, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1893-1907; Madison, N. J., 1907-1921; New York City since 1921.

Frank Dan Waterman, son of Elisha Silas Waterman and Delia (Robinson) Waterman, was born at Altorf, Illinois, July 20th, 1869. At about four years of age his parents moved to Kankakee, occupying a house on Chicago Avenue, immediately south of the Big Four Railroad. They afterward moved to a house next to the River, on Indiana Avenue. His early life shows evidence of good home training and years of useful activity. What formal education he had was limited to the common school grades, though this handicap was minimized by the efforts of his mother, who had been the Rockville village school teacher. Frank's father died in 1883, leaving behind a wife and four children, but no funds to support them. Since the wagon shop, which had been the source of livelihood for the family, was not prosperous enough to warrant the employment of a wagon maker, Frank's mother opened a millinery shop in Kankakee. Young Frank did his mite by raising chickens and taking care of a vegetable patch for the family. Youth must play—and the time he could spare from school, or work at home, Frank spent chiefly at baseball and fishing.

Unfortunately, the millinery shop attracted few customers in the small town. Frank, therefore, was obliged to leave school and seek work. His first job was in Babcock's confectionery store, about 345 Court, at three dollars a week. The ill health of his employer made it necessary for Frank to do the bulk of the work, which was in the main to deliver merchandise, wait on incoming patrons, and keep the books. But a three dollar weekly income was insufficient. Accordingly, he added a night job at the town skating rink. This meant a day which began shortly after sunrise and ended close to midnight. Hard work and menial duties held no terrors for Frank. So keen was ambition that he filled in his only spare time with a third position, that of pumping the organ at the Episcopal Church on Sundays. This added two dollars to the monthly coffer. Already he had become the family's chief wage-earner. Such industry in a youth prognosticated a noteworthy future.

His conscientious interest in whatever work he undertook attracted the attention of the manager of the Arcade Theatre, and Frank, who now was sixteen, became his assistant. The young man proudly printed his first business cards, which read "F. D. Waterman, Assistant Manager, Arcade Opera House, Kankakee, Illinois." Though the prestige attached was great, the job could not have been especially effective, for the theatre itself was housed in a small building and depended on the chance visiting show. In company with Church Todd he later ran a dancing class, employing a noted teacher from Chicago, who visited Kankakee one night each week. Much of the art of dancing as shown in the present generation, is no doubt attributable to this class. For a time, before studying shorthand, he was a clerk in Erzinger's fruit store on East Avenue, and for a short period was a printer's devil at the old Kankakee Times printing office. Then the leading legal light of the town, Mr. W. R. Hunter, offered Frank an office boy's position which held promise of advancement, and he accepted. Meanwhile he studied shorthand and became quite a proficient stenographer. After perfecting himself in shorthand he secured an engagement with the I. I. I. Railroad general offices, and worked there, in the Car Accounts office, for the Superintendent and the General Freight Agent, and was later taken to the Chicago office by Mr. Theodore P. Shonts, who was then President of the Company.

But fate had other plans in store for him. Horace Greeley's "Go West, young man!" appeared for a time to have had effect on Frank, too. The scene now shifted to Pueblo, Colorado, where he formed an association with a former Kankakee tailor. His duties brought him into contact with the business men of the city. He went among them soliciting orders for suits, on a commission basis. This was his first experience in canvassing, which is the soundest basis for practical training of the effective salesman.

Again the scene shifted, this time to a field of activity two thousand miles away. Frank had received a letter from his uncle, L. E. Waterman, apprising the young man that many years previously this brother of his father had borrowed, and had not yet repaid, two hundred dollars from the latter, for which sum no note had been given nor record made. In consideration of this fact his uncle induced Frank to come east and enter the fountain pen business. Frank knew something about the pens, for he had already sold some now and then to his acquaintances. He found the business in a very primitive stage of development. It was connected in the rear of a cigar store. There was no factory. The gold pens were purchased at one place, the holders ordered from another. Frank and his uncle sold the assembled pens to individual customers by office to office canvass. The pen worked well, and the young man also. The combination of good salesman and good product brought to Frank increasing business from old customers and new.

The critical point in this company's infancy came when Bulwinkle, owner of a stationery store near City Hall, Brooklyn, ordered a fountain pen for a customer. A family conference decided the future policy of the company as to wholesale orders. To obtain the concession of a wholesale price the dealer

had to buy a minimum quantity of six pens. Bulwinkle, their first wholesale customer, continued to buy Waterman pens until his building was torn down, several years ago.

Young Mr. Waterman was doing so well that it was decided to entrust the whole western territory to him, with headquarters at Chicago. Now came another turning point in the Company's sales. They were given a new spurt from an exhibition in a concession bought in the Manufacturers' Building at the Chicago World's Fair in 1893. People wanted to learn as much as they could about new inventions, and they needed fountain pens. Frank Waterman sold an encouraging amount of pens to visiting merchants, and persuaded many to take up local agencies. From that time the Waterman Ideal Pen was sold almost solely by the agency form of distribution. Mr. Waterman stimulated sales throughout the country, canvassing for agents who were willing to take on sample sets of pens. The company had been incorporated, Frank had bought one thousand dollars' worth of shares, and in 1895 was appointed Secretary and General Manager. This money he had secured from discounted shares of the building and loan association of his home town.

Before the end of the century the Waterman Fountain Pen Company had reached a firm commercial basis. True it is that the sales volume was still comparatively small. But business policies were sound, the sales were on a steady upward trend, future prospects promised well, and those who guided the company's destiny knew their problems and solved them with efficiency and expedition.

At this time—1901—Mr. L. E. Waterman, the founder of the company, died. Justified now was the confidence the uncle had placed in the nephew. With success as his inspiration, ability as his basis, experience as his guide, and an universal market as his goal, Frank Dan Waterman took up the reins of control of his company and guided it until, at this day, the Waterman Ideal Fountain Pen is a criterion of the best. Avoiding the admittance of outside capital, Frank made his own parts, drew directly on sources of supply for raw materials, used the most progressive methods of manufacture, advertised extensively in every type of medium, opened offices in all continents, and up to this time he has specifically guided the export end of their business, having traveled all around the world, making thirty-six trips to Europe alone. His greatest pride expressed is the fact that he has a large acquaintance in every important capital of the world. The name Waterman is now synonymous with excellence for millions of pen users.

The realization of what Mr. Waterman has accomplished in the world of business might easily bring the conclusion that he was not active in any other fields. This his life proves otherwise. Interest in the civic welfare of New York, his adopted city, Mr. Waterman always has had, and he was unostentatiously a member of various associations which had as their purpose the betterment of its citizens. When leaders in public life grew to realize that they had in their midst a man of such great organizing capabilities, a man who could mould into effective shape that too often refractory and

formless giant, Public Opinion, these leaders drew more and more upon Frank Waterman to aid them.

His first great opportunity came after the nation entered the Great War. The United States Treasury Department chose Mr. Waterman to head the War Savings Committee of Manhattan, which admittedly held the cream of wealth of our country. He opened headquarters at 51 Chambers Street, and from there directed an intensive selling campaign, the like of which had never been known. His minute men made speeches everywhere, in theatres, in schools, on street corners, and at neighborhood rallies. War Savings advertising and War Savings parades were inaugurated. In fact, no means of pushing the idea of saving to lend our government much needed money was left untried. Through Mr. Waterman's efforts millions of dollars were collected far beyond the quota of the city.

His next great opportunity for public service came in 1923, when he headed the Citizens Committee of One Thousand, the purpose of which was to urge the building of more subways. Mr. Waterman only too well knew the discomfort of the subway straphanger, for he himself was one daily. And only too well did he know of the failure of the mayor and his henchmen to keep election promises of adequate subway construction. Mr. Waterman thereupon presented his views of the problem to the Merchants Association, of which he was an active member, and he met with enthusiastic response. The result was the Citizens Committee, of which he became chairman. He set about to mobilize public sentiment in support of a program to *dig* and not *talk* subways. The slogan "Say it with shovels" struck at the mayor's dilatory policy. Fully eighteen thousand petition blanks were mailed out. Forty thousand names poured in the first week. By the end of July over one hundred and sixty thousand men and women petitioned for new subway construction. Pressure was so great that the mayor had to approve two new subways demanded. It was said of Waterman that he was one of a very small number who had ever forced the mayor to act against his will. For this Mayor Hylan disliked Waterman and hurled bitter invective in attempts to besmudge his reputation. But all the mudslinging was to no avail! The "New York Times" in an editorial in August, 1925, spoke of Mr. Waterman as "a man of excellent standing in the business world."

Early in 1925 the Republicans of the City, convinced of his ability, began to consider him as a possibility for mayor of New York in the approaching election. Mr. Waterman was strictly a business man, in no sense a politician. He had never run for public office, and until he aided the federal government in its campaigns for the "sinews of war" he had never figured in public life. Of such strength, however, was the impression raised by his "Say it with shovels" campaign, that it seemed almost inevitable for him to be nominated as the best man the Republicans could present for the approaching mayoralty battle.

In July, 1925, he returned from a visit to Europe, where he had attended the International Chamber of Commerce Conference as a delegate of the Mer-

chants Association of New York. On August 11th, 1925, Frank Dan Waterman was named as Republican Citizen candidate for mayor of New York City. Spirited and yet dignified was his campaign. He won the Republican primaries handily in September. Then began the battle royal. Tammany realized that the public had finally pierced the haze of Hylanism, that Hylan had lost his hold upon the public. Accordingly that personage was thoroughly squashed in the Democratic primaries, and Tammany placed State Senator Walker to the fore. Waterman, with the transit question as his chief issue, and a shovel as emblem, made a myriad of speeches, addressing sometimes as many as five groups in one day. He promised more schools for the children, more subways for their elders, reform in the police department, business efficiency in government, aid to the public libraries, decrease in crime, cooperation with labor. The Citizens Union, a non-partisan organization of voters interested in aiding the public to unearth men who really represent the best public interests, endorsed Waterman. Charles Evans Hughes, former Governor of the State, and then Secretary of State in the Coolidge Cabinet, endorsed Waterman. Ex-Governors Miller and Whitman, Attorney-General Ottinger, Nicholas Murray Butler, Chief Justice William H. Taft, and many other prominent men endorsed him. And on election day more than three hundred and fifty thousand voters endorsed him. But he was defeated. So great was the power of Tammany Hall that to elect a Republican mayor in New York was at that time almost a political impossibility.

As a manufacturer of wide experience he has served as director on the boards of several banks, as a member as well as officer in several Chambers of Commerce and civic bodies. He has been Chairman of the Board of Flower Hospital and the New York Homeopathic Medical College. He also built at Eustis, Florida, in 1922, Fountain Inn, one of the most substantial and excellently managed hotels of this period.

Children of Frank Dan and Helen Louise (Huson) Waterman, born at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

i. Elisha Huson[11], b. 2 Mar. 1899; m. at Montreal, Quebec, 10 Nov. 1923, Evelyn Audrey Allan, who d. 10 Oct. 1928. Child: :
   I. Audrey Allan[12], b. at New York, N. Y., 4 June 1925.

ii. Frank Dan, b. 20 Dec. 1903; res. (1932) Summit, N. J.; m. at Asbury Park, N. J., 25 Sept. 1930, Mary Britten Shelley.

References

Collection of Frank Dan[10] Waterman.
W. T. Kennedy: History of Lake County, Florida (1929), p. 304.

574. Tryphena[7] Waterman (*Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Chatham, Columbia Co., N. Y., 29 Mar. 1782, died at Preble, Cortland Co., N. Y., 4 Mar. 1856; married at Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., Ira Winslow, born at Sheffield, Mass., 7 June 1776, died at Elbridge, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 10 Nov. 1862, son of Prince and Sarah (Goodrich) Winslow.

He was a saddler, harness-maker, and farmer. He settled in Florida, N. Y., about 1796, and removed to Preble about 1811.

Children of Ira and Tryphena (Waterman) Winslow, six born at Florida, six at Preble, N. Y.:

i. IRA[8], b. 11 July 1798; res. Elgin, Ill.; m. ———.
ii. BETHIAH, b. 2 Feb. 1802; d. in Noble County, Ind.; m. at Preble, N. Y., SAMUEL TROWBRIDGE, b. in 1798, d. in Noble County, Ind., son of Stephen and Isabella (Frasier) Trowbridge.
iii. MATILDA, b. 11 Aug. 1804; m. at Morristown, N. Y., 5 Apr. 1824, ELIJAH THOMAS, b. at Canaan, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1804, son of Daniel and Joanna (Hollister) Thomas.
iv. HARRIET, b. 3 Aug. 1806; m. SAMUEL C. SKEELS, of Canastota, N. Y.
v. MARY, b. 31 Jan. 1808; m. 4 Mar. 1830, IRA SKEELS.
vi. SARAH ANN, b. 21 Jan. 1810; m. WILLIS SMITH, of Onondaga County, N. Y.
vii. CHARLES NICHOLS, b. 13 Jan. 1812; res. Lamar, Plymouth Co., Iowa; m. ———.
viii. CYNTHIA, b. 11 Dec. 1814; res. Porter, Ohio, and St. Joseph, Mo.; m. at Morristown, N. Y., 17 May 1831, MARCUS ELIPHALET HOLMAN, b. at Utica, N. Y., abt. 1812, d. at St. Joseph, 16 May 1874, son of Eliphalet and Diadema (Winslow) Holman.
ix. ELISHA, b. 9 Dec. 1816; merchant, Postmaster, and commissioner of highways, res. Preble, Truxton and Virgil, N. Y.; m. at Truxton, 9 Sept. 1840, JANE GILBERT, b. at Middletown, Ohio, 6 Jan. 1818, dau. of Richmond and Catherine Gilbert.
x. ABIGAIL, b. 17 Aug. 1818; res. Syracuse, N. Y.; m. ——— EGBERTSON.
xi. WILLIAM, b. 3 Sept. 1820.
xii. MIRIAM, b. 26 July 1824; res. Preble, Homer, and Little York, N. Y.; m. at Homer, 16 Jan. 1843, EGBERT ALANSON WRIGHT, b. at Windham, Greene Co., N. Y., 21 Aug. 1821, son of Henry and Martha (Egbertson) Wright.

References

D. P. Holton: Winslow Memorial, 2-651 to 653; 1-165.
F. B. Trowbridge: Trowbridge Genealogy (1908), p. 206.

576. SARAH[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died about 1831; married about 1812, NICHOLAS BERDINE, born 24 Dec. 1783,* died near Hebron, Ind., 10 Aug. 1870. He married second, 18 Jan. 1833, Sarah (Bartholomew) Baker, who died in 1862, daughter of Rev. Justus and Menoni M. (Burchard) Bartholomew.

Mr. Berdine moved to Illinois in 1840, and in 1843 to Porter County, Ind., near Hebron, where he died at the home of Asa Edward Flint, a son-in-law.

Children of Nicholas and Sarah (Waterman) Berdine:

i. MARIAH[8], b. 25 July 1813.
ii. PETER W., b. 26 Sept. 1815.
iii. MATILDA, b. 27 Mar. 1817.
iv. AUGUSTA, b. 15 Mar. 1819.

* According to son's Bible record; 1792 according to a newspaper obituary at the time of his death.

v. Almira, b. 31 Aug. 1821.
vi. William, b. 22 Aug. 1826.
vii. Harriet W., b. 29 Feb. 1828.
viii. Henry, b. 20 June 1831; d. near Lowell, Ind., 14 Oct. 1880; m. 2 Oct. 1856, Rachel J. Sherwood, who d. abt. 1897. He went to California with the "Forty-Niners," and returned with $2,500, which he invested in the farm now (1937) owned by his son Clark V. Berdine near Lowell, Ind.

Children of Nicholas and Sarah (Bartholomew) (Baker) Berdine [not in the Waterman line]:

1. Caroline W., m. Asa Edward Flint.
2. Jenette Kiterus, m. ——— Green.
3. Lucinda Victoria.
4. George M., b. 29 July 1842.

References

Edward N. Dunlap, White Swan, Wash., 1937; descendant of Jenette K. (Berdine) Green.

577. Elisha[7] Waterman (*Elisha*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Columbia County, N. Y., 2 Mar. 1791, died 5 May 1870; married in 1810, Diana Young, born in Conn., 9 Nov. 1788 or 29 Nov. 1789, died 3 Jan. 1872, daughter of Joseph and Eleanor (Dumbleton) Young [see *Young Family* under No. 573].

The N. Y. Census of 1835 shows Elisha Waterman living in Preble, Cortland Co., N. Y., his family consisting of 1 male (under 45, a voter), and 3 females (1 under 45, 2 unmarried under 16).

Elisha Waterman of York, Medina Co., Ohio, appears in the 1860 Index of Awards on claims of the Soldiers of the War of 1812 (Albany).

Elisha with his wife and two daughters settled in York, Ohio, in 1845.

Census of 1860, York, Medina Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Elisha Waterman	67	N. Y.	Farmer
Diana "	68	Conn.	
Maryette "	41	N. Y.	

Children of Elisha and Diana (Young) Waterman:

i. Lawson[8], b. at Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y., 21 Jan. 1811; d. at Peninsula, Summit Co., Ohio, 21 Sept. 1892; m. at Cleveland, Ohio, 24 Oct. 1840, Angelina C. Rogers, b. at Kingville, Ohio, 11 Apr. 1821, d. at Peninsula, Ohio, 12 Jan. 1906, dau. of James Whitelaw and Martha (Thayer) Rogers. Children:
   I. George Lawson[9], b. 5 Sept. 1841; 2d Lieut. in Civil War, commissioned 22 Aug. 1862, was shot while quelling a disturbance, and d. 19 Sept. 1863.
   II. Lewis Rogers, b. 6 Aug. 1844; d. 20 Oct. 1844.
ii. Onesimus, b. 19 Aug. 1817; d. at Preble, Cortland Co., N. Y., 13 June 1837 ae. 19-10-6 (gravestone, Presbyterian churchyard, Preble).
iii. Maryette, b. 27 Mar. 1823; d. 15 Mar. 1908 ae. 86; m. 9 Apr. 1863, Julius Bingham.

iv. Ellen Mavira, b. 16 Mar. 1828; d. 30 Sept. 1907 ae. 79; m. Z. Bishop.
Children.
I. C. E.[9]
II. H. A.
III. Frederick.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman: Bible record furnished by H. A. Bishop, 1928.
D.A.R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Records, 67-36.
Cuyahoga County, Ohio, Marriages.
Biographical History of Portage and Summit Counties, pp. 845-847.
Ex information, Western Reserve Historical Society collections.

580. Palmer[7] Waterman (*?Jesse*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1795, died at Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., 30 Sept. 1875; married first, Lucy Clark who died at Delhi, N. Y., in 1844; married second, at Walton, N. Y., 9 Nov. 1852, Anna Hoag, born about 1808, died after 1887.

Pension Files, War of 1812, S. O. 16261, S. C. 9934, W. O. 22178, W. C. 15697. Application for pension, 10 May 1871, Delaware County, N. Y. Palmer Waterman, aged 76, resident of Franklin. His wife's name was Anna Hoag; they were married at Walton, 9 Nov. 1852. He enlisted under Capt. Bentley and Col. Fox at Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y., 31 Aug. 1814, and was discharged at New York City, 3 Dec. 1814. He was on picket and guard duty at Steevison's Fields on East River. Had received 160 acres of Bounty Land, and sent discharge to Washington, D. C., at that time.

William Smith and Thomas Bartlett, of Franklin, deposed credence.

Application for pension, 8 May 1878, of Anna Waterman, widow. Palmer Waterman died 30 Sept. 1875. Service as above claimed.

Third Auditor's report of 25 Oct. 1851 shows Palmer Waterman served in Capt. Lodwick S. Babcock's Co., N. Y. Militia, 13 Oct. to 14 Dec. 1814.

Marriage, 9 Nov. 1852; "Legal barriers removed by death."

Affidavit, 26 Apr. 1878, of Anna Waterman, aged 70, of Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y. At enlistment, Palmer Waterman was about 6 feet high, brown hair, dark eyes; fair complexion, inclined to be ruddy. Married 1852, at Walton, by Benjamin Gee, J. P.; her own first marriage. Palmer Waterman married first Lucy Clark, who died at Delhi in 1844, where he resided after the War until 1852, when they were married and soon after removed to Franklin.

Amos Douglas, aged 64, and Lucia F. Hanford, aged 56, had known both Palmer and Anna for 30 years; they witnessed her signature and identified her.

The Bible, containing Family Record, was shown to the Court. No public record of marriage known.

Harvey Morton, aged 68, testified 19 Apr. 1878 that he was present at the marriage.

Same date, Lucy Houck, aged 68, of Walton, testified that she was well acquainted with Anna Waterman, widow of Palmer; was present at the marriage of Anna, her sister, now aged 70.

Palmer Waterman drew a pension (Certificate 9934) and Bounty Land Warrant.

24 June 1887. Special Examiner, John Frelinghuysen, reported in the case of Anna Waterman, of Franklin, that she is still living and unmarried. He had interviewed William B. Hanford, of Franklin, aged 83, who had known the pensioner for 40 years, and had known Palmer Waterman and heard him speak of his service.

Palmer Waterman was not found in the 1850 Census in Delhi, Walton, Franklin, or Meredith, N. Y. At Delhi in 1850 was listed Abel Palmer, aged 76, farmer, born Conn., with a family; William Waterman, aged 22,

student, born N. Y. (living with Stephen C. Johnson, aged 48, born Conn., and Mary Ann Johnson, aged 42, born N. Y.); and Harriet Waterman, aged 10, born N. Y. (living with Frisbee Beardsley, aged 33, and Cynthia Beardsley, aged 32, both born N. Y.).

Census of 1860, Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y.:

Palmer Waterman	age 60	born N. Y.	Day laborer
Anna "	53	Conn.	

581. Lucy[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 31 Nov. 1789, died at Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., 11 Feb. 1869; married Wickham Griswold, born 24 Apr. 1786, died at Worcester, 16 Sept. 1868.

He served in the War of 1812.

Children of Wickham and Lucy (Waterman) Griswold:

i. Amanda[8], b. 9 Dec. 1811; d. 28 July 1895; m. 25 Aug. 1833, John Fields, b. 15 Oct. 1810, d. 6 Nov. 1898; res. Schenevus, N. Y. Children:

I. William[9], b. 27 July 1834; d. 21 Nov. 1914; bur. Schenectady, N. Y.; m. and had one son, who d. young.

II. Randolph, b. 29 Nov. 1836; d. in Civil War, 30 Aug. 1864, unm.; bur. Schenevus, N. Y.

III. Mary Jane, b. 15 Oct. 1839; d. 12 Jan. 1915; bur. Afton, N. Y.; m. 6 Mar. 1861, George Schermerhorn, b. 6 Apr. 1828, d. 18 Jan. 1918. Children:

(1) John[10], b. 25 Dec. 1861; d. 18 Oct. 1869.

(2) Jennie Lucy, b. 8 Dec. 1863; m. 27 Apr. 1884, Henry B. Johnston, who d. in 1921. Children:

1. Frances[11], b. 22 Mar. 1892; m. in 1914, Claude Eldred, b. in 1889.
2. Eula, b. 17 Nov. 1894; unm. (1936).
3. Ella, b. 11 Aug. 1901; m. in 1934, Leo Meehan.

(3) Amanda, b. 5 Feb. 1870; m. 31 May 1891, Steward E. Berlin, b. 21 Aug. 1861, d. 19 Dec. 1911. Child:

1. Roy S.[11], b. 4 Apr. 1892; res. (1936) Waukegan, Ill.; m. 11 Aug. 1928, Myrl Russ, b. 22 May 1897.

(4) Ione, b. 27 Jan. 1872; m. 30 June 1895, James C. Browning. Child:

1. Olive Amanda[11], b. 2 Jan. 1898; m. 26 Jan. 1927, Marvin Spoor, b. 10 Oct. 1892.

(5) Vienna, b. 25 May 1874; m. (1) 17 Oct. 1894, Robert Pritchard, who d. in 1902; m. (2) 15 Oct. 1904, Charles O. Armes, who d. in 1931; no children.

ii. Lucy Ann, b. 31 Aug. 1813; bur. Albany, N. Y.; m. James Tyler. Children:

I. Sarah Ann[9], b. 22 Feb. 1837-8; m. Julian Tuffs. Child:

(1) Lucy Tyler[10], b. 24 Oct. 1863; res. unm. (1936), N. Y. City.

II. Olive Amanda, b. in 1839; m. William Randall. Child:
(1) Flora[10], b. 1858; d. 1929; m. Frank Root.
III. Mary Elizabeth, b. in 1841; m. Jarvis Jones. Children:
(1) Lyman[10], b. 1863; res. N. Y. City; m. Charlotte Brandeaux.
(2) Alice, b. 1870; d. 1927; m. Benjamin Tieman.
(3) Emily, b. 1873; res. N. Y. City; m. Charles Porter. Child:
1. Kenneth[11], b. 1896; m. Florence Rogers. Children:
a. Jean[12], b. 1920.
b. Kenneth, b. 1923.
(4) Jay, b. 1876; d. 1927; m. Ada Fera. Child:
1. Dudley[11], b. 1899; m. Ann Wickle. Children:
a. Barbara Ann[12], b. 1930.
b. Emily Lee, b. 1931.

iii. AARON, b. 29 Sept. 1816; bur. Albany, N. Y.; m. ARSENO GRISWOLD; no children.

iv. MARY, b. 5 July 1818; d. 24 Oct. 1902; m. 15 Nov. 1838, ELKANAH MILKS. Children:
I. Horace[9], b. 19 Nov. 1839; m.
A dau. m. Jacob Baldwin of Schenevus, N. Y.
II. Sarah Ann, b. 22 Nov. 1842; m. John Crippen.
Children live in Sioux City, Iowa.
III. Charles, b. 17 Jan. 1847; d. 30 Jan. 1931; m.
A dau. Luella (Mrs. Chickering) lived in Hornell, N. Y.
IV. Mary Ellen, b. 29 May 1851; d. 19 Dec. 1857.
V. Eldora, b. 21 Oct. 1860; res. Ainsworth, Neb.; m. Dr. Thomas Lawson.

v. LYMAN, b. 20 Mar. 1820; m. MARY ANN MILKS. Children:
I. John[9], b. 26 Apr. 1846; d. 29 Jan. 1923; m. Oct. 1869, Elizabeth Van Wye, who d. 10 July 1891. Children:
(1) Wickham[10], b. 27 Mar. 1876; res. Schenevus, N. Y.; m. 26 Jan. 1914, Nettie Albert, b. 15 Feb. 1891. Children:
1. Marjorie[11], b. 17 Nov. 1914.
2. Anita, b. 25 May 1918.
(2) Charles, b. 14 Aug. 1884.
II. Laura, b. ; m. Thomas Barnes. Children:
(1) Fred[10].
(2) Stewart.
(3) Emma, m. William Hanford; res. Unadilla, N. Y.

vi. SARAH, b. 25 Mar. 1825; d. 11 Dec. 1842.

vii. WICKHAM, b. 29 Aug. 1827; d. 19 Jan. 1897; res. Darien, Wis.; m. (1) SARAH RUSS, b. 16 Apr. 1829; d. 25 Oct. 1860; m. (2) DORLISCA ADAMS, b. 1837, d. 1911. Child by second wife:
I. May[9], b. 1869; d. 1929; res. Darien, Wis.; m. William Heffley.

viii. ELVIRA, b. 16 Aug. 1831; d. 28 June 1863; res. Schenevus, N. Y.; m. 1 May 1853, ZIBRA HOLBROOK, b. 22 Jan. 1820, d. 20 Sept. 1901. Child:
I. Hiland[9], b. 10 Aug. 1858; d. 14 Jan. 1921; res. Schenevus, N. Y.; m. 24 Dec. 1894, Mary E. Fuller, b. 15 Oct. 1861. Child:
(1) Hiland DeWitt[10], b. 22 July 1898; d. 7 Sept. 1912.

ix. John, b. 22 Jan. 1834; bur. Santiago, Calif.; m. (1) Anna Sornberger; m. (2) Jane Sornberger. Child by second wife:
I. Dudley[9], res. Gilroy, Santa Clara Co., Calif.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.

582. Roswell[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 16 Aug. 1792, died at Worcester, N. Y., 12 Sept. 1869; married 25 June 1814, Olive Wilder, born in Vermont, 7 Nov. 1793, died at Worcester, 4 Nov. 1876.

Pension Records, War of 1812, W. O. 7402, W. C. 3229, B. L. Wt. Roswell Waterman enlisted 19 Sept. 1814, discharged 21 Nov. 1814; Private, Capt. D. Houghton's Co., N. Y. Militia. Olive Waterman, ae. 77 years, of Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y., widow of soldier, applied 26 Sept. 1871. Married 25 June 1814, Roswell Waterman and Olive Wilder, by Mr. Tuttle, J. P. Roswell died at Worcester, 12 Sept. 1869. Witnesses to Olive's signature, E. R. Thurber and M. S. Deeker.

Philip Crippen, of Schenevus, N. Y., ae. 74 years, served in Capt. D. Houghton's Co., and had received a Bounty Land Warrant for said service. Roswell Waterman was a Private in said company during Sept., Oct. and Nov. 1814 at Sackett's Harbor. He married Olive Wilder before we went to War. He died 12 Sept. 1869 at Worcester, where his widow still resides.

Amos H. Brown, of Schenevus, Otsego Co., N. Y., ae. 75 years, was well acquainted with Roswell Waterman at the time of his marriage, and witnessed the ceremony by John Tuttle, Esq., J. P. Has known them ever since, and they always lived as husband and wife and had a large family of children. It was not the custom at the time of their marriage, nor for many years afterwards, for Justices to give marriage certificates. "He is a Magistrate himself of many years standing and knows whereof he speaks." Roswell has been dead three years, and his widow is a reputable lady of about 79 years.

Olive Waterman later gave marriage, etc. Her first child, born 6 Mar. 1815, now dead. No church record of marriage was ever made. A Bible record was injured and finally destroyed. Only one witness to the marriage is now living, Samuel Waterman having died a few months ago. The accompanying record was taken from the Bible which was injured many years ago by storm and water.

John Fields and W. E. Crippen knew Roswell Waterman for thirty years prior to his death, and attended his funeral, and had known Olive for many years. Philip Crippen was dead prior to 3 July 1872. Samuel Waterman was enfeebled by a stroke, so could not testify.

(The copy of the Bible records gives the births and marriage of Roswell and Olive, and the births of their children.)

N. Y. Census of 1855, Maryland, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born
Roswell Waterman	61	farmer	Otsego Co.
Olive "	60	wife	Vermont
Lester "	16	child	Otsego Co.

N. Y. Census of 1865, Worcester, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born	
Ezra Waterman	48	farmer	Otsego Co.	
Rachel "	40	wife	" "	mother of 2 children
Briggs W. "	20	child	" "	
Charles O. "	18	"	" "	
Roswell "	71	father	" "	
Olive "	71	mother	Vermont	mother of 10 children

	age	relationship	born	
Charles Stean	51		Otsego Co.	2d marriage
Rachel "	38	wife	" "	1st "
Emma "	14	child	" "	
Leicester Waterman	24	boarder	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1875, Maryland, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born
Lester Waterman	36	harness-maker	Otsego Co.
Tilla "	19	wife	Delaware Co.
Olive "	3	dau.	Otsego Co.
Anna "	(5 mos.)	dau.	" "
Olive "	80	mother	Vermont
John Hamblin	31	.....	Kings Co.

The will of Olive Waterman, widow, of the Village of Schenevus, dated 31 July 1875, named her daughter-in-law Matilda Waterman, wife of Lester Waterman, and made her son Lester executor. Petition of Lester Waterman dated 27 Dec. 1876 states that Olive died at Maryland, 4 Nov. 1876, and left heirs:

Charles Waterman	res. Hartford, Washington Co., Wis.
Roswell "	Marshall, Lynes Co., Minn.
Wilder "	Kingston, Green Lake Co., Wis.
Anna "	Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.
Briggs "	Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y.
Charles "	unknown
Mary Cooley	Worcester, Otsego Co., N. Y.
John Queal	Maryland, " " " "
Dudley "	Worcester, " " " "
Nellie "	" " " " "
Sarah "	" " " " "

and the heirs at law of Leonard Waterman and John Waterman whose names and places of residence are unknown. [Probate Rec. Otsego County, 24-355.]

Children of Roswell and Olive (Wilder) Waterman:

i. CHILD[8], b. and d. 6 Mar. 1815.

1+ ii. EZRA, b. 3 Feb. 1817; d. 18 Mar. 1868.

iii. ANNA E., b. 20 Sept. 1818; res. (1876) Decatur, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. (1) ——— BOORN; m. (2) ——— CHAMBERLAIN; m. (3) after 1862, RUSSELL[8] WATERMAN [No. 573-1], of Decatur, N. Y., b. 5 Dec. 1805, d. 29 Mar. 1883. Child:

I. Ione[9], m. (1) ——— Manzer; m. (2) Oscar Lane.

iv. CHARLES, b. 25 June 1821; perhaps m. ——— Childs.* Probably had:

I. Charles[9], res. (1876) Hartford, Washington Co., Wis.

II. Roswell, res. (1876) Marshall, Lynes Co., Minn.

v. SALLY ESTHER, b. 23 Dec. 1824; d. 1868; m. 1846, WILLIAM S. QUEAL, b. 1821, d. 1890. He served in the Civil War in Co. I, 152d Regt., N. Y. Vol. Inf. Eight children. The survivors in 1876 were Mary (Queal) Cooley of Worcester, John Queal of Maryland, and Dudley, Nellie, and Sarah Queal of Worcester.

* The N. Y. Census in 1855 listed a family in Worcester, Otsego County: Samuel Childs, ae. 61, b. Vt., res. in town 50 yrs.; his wife Hannah, ae. 46, b. Albany County, res. in town 30 yrs.; and his grandson Charles L. Waterman, ae. 7, res. in town 7 yrs.

vi. DANIEL, b. 12 Aug. 1826; Capt. in Civil War; res. Douglas Co., Wis.
vii. LEONARD, b. 23 Dec. 1828; d. before 1876; not traced.
viii. JOHN, b. 22 Mar. 1830; d. before 1876; not traced.
ix. HENRY P., b. 16 Mar. 1834; d. 19 Dec. 1849 ae. 15 yrs. 9 mos.
x. WILDER, b. 22 June 1837; res. (1876) Kingston, Green Lake Co., Wis.
xi. LESTER, b. 15 Aug. 1839; d. 27 Feb. 1899; served in Co. I, 51st Regt., N. Y. Vol. Inf.; m. MATILDA (DUGGAN) FIELDS, b. 25 May 1855, d. 14 Feb. 1884. Administration on the estate of Matilda Waterman of Maryland, N. Y., was granted to her husband, Lester Waterman, 5 June 1884 [Administrations, Otsego County, 9-206]. Children:
I. Olive[9], b. 1872; m. Arthur [?] Tallmadge. Children:
(1) Florence[10], b. 1894.
(2) Maude, b. 1895; m. Dewey Torrey; res. Oneonta, N. Y.
II. Anna, b. 24 Jan. 1874; m. at Schenevus, N. Y., 15 May 1897, Robert Stever Mills, b. at Worcester, N. Y., 10 Aug. 1865, son of William O. and Althea O. (Grant) Mills.
III. Lester M., b. 21 Oct. 1879; d. 8 Mar. 1880.
IV. Randolph, b. 30 Jan. 1881; d. 17 Nov. 1883.
V. Nettie, m. and had a son who was adopted by Julian Hubbard of Schenevus, N. Y.
VI. Iona, b. 28 Dec. 1887; d. 6 Sept. 1888.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 68-18.
A. H. Grant: The Grant Family (1898), p. 387.

582-1. EZRA[8] WATERMAN (*Roswell*[7], *Samuel*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 3 Feb. 1817, died at Worcester, N. Y., 18 Mar. 1868; married RACHEL B. WILDER,* born 3 Oct. 1834 [1824?], died 4 Mar. 1896.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Worcester, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born	res. in town
Ezra Waterman	38	farmer	Otsego Co.	32 yrs.
Rachel "	30	wife	" "	30
Briggs "	10	child	" "	9
Charles "	9	"	" "	10
William Stratton	78	servant	Columbia Co	1 yr. 2 mos.

Administration on the estate of Ezra Waterman was granted, 24 Mar. 1868, to Rachel and Briggs W. Waterman. [Administrations, Otsego County, 7-114.]

N. Y. Census of 1875, Worcester, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born
Briggs W. Waterman	30	speculator in produce	Otsego County
Mary E. "	28	wife	" "
Ezra L. "	6	child	" "
Charles O. "	28	butcher	" "
Viola A. "	27		Schoharie County

* Her name has also been stated as Wilbur, which may be correct.

Children of Ezra and Rachel B. (Wilder) Waterman:

i. Briggs W.[9], b. 9 Sept. 1844; d. 31 May 1916; a farmer, res. near Worcester, N. Y.; m. at Worcester, 15 Aug. 1867, Mary E. Lobdell, b. at Oneonta, N. Y., 23 Feb. 1847, d. at Worcester, 24 May 1919, dau. of Lucius and Mary Ann (Wakelee) Lobdell. The will of Mary E. Waterman, dated 24 Jan. 1906, recorded 2 June 1909, named the two children; son-in-law, Robert W. Davison, executor. The petition called Ezra L. Waterman of Westfield, N. J., and Ida May Davison of Worcester, N. Y. [Wills, Otsego County, 73-426.] Children, b. at Worcester:

I. Ezra Lucius[10], b. 12 Oct. 1868; d. at Westfield, N. J., 26 Sept. 1928; m. at New York City, 3 Feb. 1897, Anna Walker, b. at New York City, 6 Sept. 1872, dau. of George and Margaret (McDonald) Walker. He left Worcester at the age of 20, and settled in New York City, where he engaged in the business of making iron fences and railings; moved 1 May 1902 to Westfield, N. J., but continued in business in New York. Children:

(1) Jennie[11], b. 13 Oct. 1898; res. Westfield, N. J.

(2) Ida May, b. 4 Dec. 1901; m. 10 Sept. 1927, Walter Tracy Savoye, of Westfield, N. J.

II. Albertie R., b. 9 June 1874; d. 22 July 1874.

III. Ida May, b. 26 Apr. 1886; m. Robert W. Davison, of Worcester, N. Y.

ii. Charles O., b. 1847; d. 1916; m. Viola A. ———, b. 1849. He was a jeweler and Town Clerk, Worcester, N. Y. Child:

I. Clarence L.[10], b. 1870; d. 1871.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.
J. H. Lobdell: The Lobdell Genealogy (1908?), p. 56.

583. Mary[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 9 Feb. 1796, died 4 Apr. 1868; married Lyman Griswold, born 17 Mar. 1796, died 25 Jan. 1881.

Child of Lyman and Mary (Waterman) Griswold:

i. Wickham[8], b. in 1821; d. in 1908; m. in 1847, Luna Walker, b. in 1827, d. in 1911. Children:

I. Charles[9], b. 1849; d. 1913; m. Cordelia Eaton.

II. Aurora, b. 1851; m. ——— Parkhurst.

III. Julia, b. 1853; m. ——— Greatrox.

IV. Orla, b. 1856; m. ——— Miller.

V. Jessie, b. 1865; res. Oswego, N. Y.; m. (1) W. Lane; m. (2) G. Hay. Children by second husband:

(1) Dorothy[10], b. 1908.

(2) Helen, b. 1909.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.

584. Samuel[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 27 May 1797, died at Schenevus, N. Y., 29 Feb. 1876 (gravestone); married Ella Shutts, born 23 Aug. 1793 (gravestone), died at Schenevus, 19 Mar. 1871 (gravestone).

Samuel Waterman jr. and wife Eleanor sold 16 Feb. 1828, for $350, to Harmon More of Harpersfield, Delaware Co., N. Y. On 20 May 1834, Samuel Waterman jr. of Maryland, Otsego County, bought 50 acres for $200, from James C. Roosevelt of New York City, surviving executor of Abraham Duryee, being the east half of No. 9 in Great Lot #13, McKee Patent. [Deeds, Otsego County, PP-297; 52-417.]

N. Y. Census of 1855, Maryland, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born	yrs. in town
Samuel Waterman	60	farmer	Otsego Co.	35
Ella "	61	wife	Greene Co.	35
Warren "	21	child	Otsego Co.	21

N. Y. Census of 1865, Maryland, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born	
Samuel Waterman	68	farmer	Otsego Co.	
Ella "	67	wife	Columbia Co.	mother of 6 children
Warren "	30	child	Otsego Co.	
Emeline "	28	dau.-in-law	Schoharie Co.	mother of 3 children
Frank "	5	grandchild	Otsego Co.	
Nettie "	3	"	" "	
Ada "	(10 mos.)	"	" "	

"They reared a family of four children . . . . . Warren the only one now living." [Biographical Review, Otsego County, N. Y. (1893), p. 276.]

Children of Samuel and Ella (Shutts) Waterman, born at Maryland, N. Y.:*

i. ANNA[8], b. 20 Apr. 1820; d. 15 Sept. 1888; m. 20 June 1838, JAMES MADISON CRIPPEN, b. 19 June 1810, d. 11 Jan. 1901. Children:
   I. Harriet E.[9], b. 29 May 1842; d. 8 Feb. 1848.
   II. James H., b. 9 Apr. 1845; d. 22 Oct. 1876; m. 10 Nov. 1870, Celia Peck, b. 10 Nov. 1849. Child:
      (1) Charles[10], b. 15 Jan. 1874.
   III. Joseph G., b. 26 Nov. 1847; d. 31 May 1910; m. Sarah L. Ketchum, b. 1844, d. 7 Nov. 1915.
   IV. Mary A., b. 16 Nov. 1850; d. 25 Oct. 1886; m. 16 Oct. 1873, Henry M. Haynor.
   V. Charles H., b. 4 Oct. 1859; m. 8 Nov. 1881, Ida M. Haynor, b. 2 Feb. 1858, d. 3 Jan. 1914. He was at one time chief engineer of the White Steamer Automobile Company at New York, and (1937) conducts a garage business in Oneonta, N. Y.

1+ ii. WARREN, b. 15 Aug. 1832; d. 9 July 1908.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.
Edith May[10] (Garlick) Colwell, Bainbridge, N. Y., 1932.

584-1. WARREN[8] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[7], *Samuel*[6], ?*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Maryland (Worcester), N. Y., 15 Aug. 1832, died at Worcester, N. Y., 9 July 1908; married at Maryland, 16 Feb. 1859, EMELINE H. SMITH, born at Richmondville, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1834, died at Maryland, N. Y., 5 May 1920, daughter of William and Maria (Snyder) Smith.

* Two other children d. young, and two more lived to adult age. Possibly one of those who lived to adult age was Phebe Ann Waterman whose gravestone at Worcester states that she d. Dec. 1849 ae. 23.

N. Y. Census of 1875, Maryland, Otsego County:

		age	relationship	born
Warren	Waterman	39	farmer	Otsego Co.
Emeline H.	"	38	wife	Schoharie Co.
Frank	"	14	son	Otsego Co.
Nettie	"	12	dau.	" "
Ada	"	10	dau.	" "
George	"	7	son	" "
Libby	"	5	dau.	" "
Osker	"	5 mos.	son	" "

Children of Warren and Emeline H. (Smith) Waterman, born at Maryland, N. Y.:

i. FRANK[9], b. 14 July 1860; d. at Maryland, 12 Dec. 1893; a farmer; m. at Maryland, 2 Oct. 1881, MARY M. DENNY, who d. about 1915, dau. of Joseph and Patience (Truax) Denny. Children:
   I. Harry Glen[10], b. 11 Oct. 1881 [?]; d. 5 Oct. 1883.
   II. Elda Madge, b. 3 Mar. 1885; d. 1917 [?].

ii. NETTIE, b. 12 Aug. 1862; d. 5 Feb. 1931; m. 31 Oct. 1883, GEORGE ALL, b. 27 May 1855, living (1937) Worcester, N. Y., son of Gershom and Catherine (Decker) All. Children, b. at Maryland:
   I. Earl Waterman[10], b. 4 Jan. 1886; farmer, res. Worcester, N. Y.; m. at Worcester, 27 Feb. 1914, Florence Goodrich, b. at Worcester, 22 Dec. 1883, a school-teacher, dau. of Silas T. and Estella (Goodenough) Goodrich. Child, b. at Worcester:
      (1) Roger E.[11], b. 19 Sept. 1925.
   II. Oscar G., b. 25 Jan. 1895; d. 27 July 1916.
   III. Hazel C., b. 11 July 1899; res. (1937) near Denver, Colo.; m. at Westford, N. Y., 1 Nov. 1922, Guy Rogers, b. at Middletown, Va., 1 June 1896, son of A. J. and Bertie E. (McWailer) Rogers; divorced. Children, b. at Westford:
      (1) Lee Guy[11], b. 28 Nov. 1923.
      (2) Andrew J., b. 8 Oct. 1926.
   IV. Willard, b. at Westford, 14 Oct. 1901; d. 11 Feb. 1935; m. at Decatur, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1927, Florence L. Clark, b. at Decatur, 27 July 1900. No children.

iii. ADA, b. 28 Aug. 1864; d. 9 Jan. 1877.

iv. GEORGE LAURENCE, b. 14 Sept. 1867; a steam engineer, res. (1937) Pittsfield, Mass.; m. at Pittsfield, 10 Apr. 1895, MARTHA F. RUSSELL, b. at Pittsfield, 7 Mar. 1876, dau. of Hezekiah S. and Martha (Rowley) Russell. Child, b. at Pittsfield:
   I. Laurence Russell[10], b. 25* Oct. 1898; m. (1) at Chatham, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1917, Mabel Catherine Strong, b. at Pittsfield, abt. 1894, dau. of Mortimer and Alice (Folansbee) Strong; divorced, 1924; m. (2) at Chicago, Ill., 4 June 1928, Jessie Wade McIntyre, b. at Chicago, Ill., 20 Aug. 1910, dau. of John and Jessie (Grant) McIntyre. He was at one time vice-president and manager of The Bluford Sharp Company, catalog publishers, Chicago; and (1937) is secretary to the vice-president and general manager, Radio-Keith-Orpheum

* His own statement; 26 Oct. by Mass. Vital Statistics.

Corporation, New York City. Children by first wife, b. at Pittsfield, Mass.:

(1) Marion Westover[11], b. 9 Jan. 1918; d. 12 Feb. 1918 ae. 1 mo. 4 days.

(2) Flora Westover, b. 27 Aug. 1920.*

v. Libbie, b. 9 Aug. 1869; res. (1937) Pittsfield, Mass.; m. at Cobleskill, N. Y., 18 Mar. 1891, Stanton Esmay, b. 7 Aug. 1869, d. 16 Oct. 1931, son of Aaron and Georgiana (Diefendorf) Esmay. He was for many years a transformer winder for the General Electric Company at Schenectady and Pittsfield. Child, b. at Pittsfield:

I. Ruth[10], b. 11 July 1893; m. (1) at Middletown, Conn., 17 July 1910, Morell A. Starkweather, b. at Peru, Mass., 1 July 1888, d. at Pittsfield, Mass., 3 Oct. 1918, son of Asher and S. Sarah (Queal) Starkweather; m. (2) at Pittsfield, Mass., 1 Dec. 1921, Edward C. Boutwell, b. at Lynsboro, N. H., 14 Dec. 1878, an employee of General Electric Company. Children by first husband, b. at Pittsfield:

(1) Helen Esmay[11], b. 18 May 1911.

(2) Gladys Irene, b. 7 Nov. 1913.

vi. Oscar, b. 4 Jan. 1872; d. 6 Dec. 1918; m. at Worcester, N. Y., 11 Jan. 1898, Nellie Burnside, b. 5 Apr. 1873, dau. of Nelson and Elizabeth A. (Waldron) Burnside. He was a railroad fireman and afterwards a farmer at Worcester, N. Y. Children:

I. Warren B.[9], b. at Worcester, 27 Sept. 1899; d. at Pittsfield, Mass., 12 Aug. 1900 ae. 10 mos. 16 days.

II. Elizabeth Adelia, b. at Pittsfield, Mass., 19 Apr. 1902; res. unm. (1937), Oneonta, N. Y.

III. Margaret, b. at Worcester, 11 Nov. 1907; res. (1937) Oneonta, N. Y.; m. 10 Aug. 1931, Laurence J. Ryan, an optician working in New York City.

vii. Frederick, b. 4 Aug. 1875; d. 27 Dec. 1931; m. at Worcester, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1902, Nettie Putnam, b. 27 Apr. 1879, dau. of Elijah and Josephine (Bigelow) Putnam. He was a farmer who lived all his life on the Waterman farm which Samuel Waterman cleared. Children, b. at Maryland, N. Y.:

I. Helen[9], b. 9 Oct. 1902; d. 8 Mar. 1904.

II. Alton, b. 21 Mar. 1905; res. (1937) Maryland, on the paternal homestead; m. at Worcester, 25 Nov. 1934, Marie Anna Quinn, b. at Cooperstown, N. Y., 26 Apr. 1915, dau. of Michael and Annie (Gaughan) Quinn.

III. Frances, b. 12 Nov. 1907; teacher, Worcester High School.

IV. Avis, b. 25 Jan. 1910; m. at Worcester, 2 Aug. 1931, John Chase, b. at Schenevus, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1907, son of Tyler and Edith (Tice) Chase, of Worcester. Children, b. at Worcester:

(1) Edythe Frances[10], b. 4 June 1932.

(2) Janet Emily, b. 28 Apr. 1936.

V. Raymond Uriah, b. 30 Mar. 1911; d. Oct. 1914.

VI. Sylvia, b. 29 Nov. 1914; at school (1937) in Rochester, N. Y.

* By Mass. Vital Statistics; 24 Sept., 1920, by her father's statement.

VII. Esther, b. 25 May 1918; m. at Candor, N. Y., 25 June 1936, Charles Frank Ott, b. at Owego, N. Y., 13 Nov. 1910, son of Charles and Nellie (Ubrich) Ott.

References

Laurence Russell[10] Waterman, New York City, 1937.
Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.
Biographical Review, Otsego County, N. Y. (1893), p. 276.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

585. WARREN[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1800, died 1880; married PHERONA ———, born 1805.

Census of 1840, Scriba, Oswego Co., N. Y.: Warren Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 30 to 40; 1 male and 1 female 10 to 15; 1 male 5 to 10; and 2 females under 5.

Census of 1850, Scriba, Oswego Co., N. Y.:

		age	born
Warren	Waterman	40*	N. Y.
Pherona	"	45	" "
Calista	"	13	" "
Elisha	"	8	" "

Children of Warren and Pherona (———) Waterman:

i. SAMUEL[8], b. ; m. ———. Children:
   I. Hamilton[9], b. ; m. Rose Eaton. Children:
      (1) Ray[10].
      (2) Irma, m. ——— Cadman; res. Oswego, N. Y.
      (3) Seth.
   II. Mary.
ii. CALISTA, b. in 1837.
iii. ELISHA, b. in 1842.
iv. NELSON.
v. LUTE.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.

586. ELISHA[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *?Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 16 Feb. 1801 (gravestone), died at Worcester, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1888 (gravestone), probably 1883; married ARATHUSA ———, born 5 Jan. 1806 (gravestone), died at Worcester, 28 Feb. or 9 Mar. 1890.

In 1830 Elisha Waterman was listed in the Census at Scriba, Oswego Co., N. Y., he and wife aged 20 to 30, with 1 male under 5.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Maryland, Otsego County:

		age	relationship	born	yrs. in town
Elisha	Waterman	55	farmer	Otsego County	20
Arethuse	"	49	wife	" "	20
Martin	"	25	child	" "	20
Silas	"	21	child	" "	20

* Probably the age of Warren is misstated or misread for 48 or 49.

Catherine Waterman	13	child	Otsego County	13
(occupied same house with):				
James C. Maide	38			
Jane "	37			
Orrin S. "	3			

N. Y. Census of 1865, Worcester, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born	
Elisha Waterman	65		Otsego Co.	
Arutha "	59	wife	" "	mother of 3 children
Martin "	36	child	Oswego Co.	
Elizabeth "	26	"	Schoharie Co.	
Silas "	28	"	Otsego Co.	

[The name and record of Silas are crossed off: in list of deaths of officers and enlisted men since April 1861 appears Silas Watterman. In list of marriages during year ending 1 June 1865 appears Martin Watterman and Elizabeth Brown, 24 July.]

N. Y. Census of 1875, Worcester, Otsego County:

	age	relationship	born
Martin Waterman	45	farmer	Oswego Co.
Elizabetb "	38	wife	Schoharie Co.
Carlos "	8	son	Otsego Co.
Mary "	4	dau.	" "

The will of Elisha Waterman, of Worcester, aged 80 years, dated 10 Mar. 1880; wife Arathusa; Martin Waterman; daughter Catharine Nellis. Petition 7 Mar. 1890 of Martin Waterman of Schenevus, Otsego Co., N. Y., and Catharine Nellis of Elk Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y., only heirs, in estates of Elisha Waterman who died at Worcester in 1883 and of Arathusa Waterman who died at Worcester 28 Feb. 1890. [Wills, Otsego County, 37-404.]

Children of Elisha and Arathusa (———) Waterman:

i. MARTIN[8], b. in Oswego Co., N. Y., 1830; m. 24 July 1864, ELIZABETH BROWN. Children:
   I. Carlos[9], b. 1867.
   II. Mary, b. 1871.

ii. SILAS, b. 15 May 1834 (gravestone, Worcester, N. Y.); killed 9 May 1863; Co. I, 121st Regt., N. Y. Vols.

iii. CATHARINE, b. 1842; m. ——— NELLIS of Elk Creek, Otsego Co., N. Y.

References

Roy S. Berlin, Waukegan, Ill., 1936.

587. DAVID[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Canaan, N. Y., 10 July 1786, died at Clifton Park, N. Y., 29 Jan. 1862; married at Ballston, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1805, PHEBE HOLLISTER, born in Saratoga County, N. Y., 27 Oct. 1787, died at Clifton Park, 10 Aug. 1863, daughter of Solomon and Mary (Davis) Hollister.

Dates of birth and death of David and his wife are on their gravestones in the Ballston Cemetery at Burnt Hills. His name is on the roll of the Presbyterian Church at Ballston, 2 Apr. 1820, and his wife Phebe, 14 May 1820, and he was elected an Elder, 5 Dec. 1822.

He was a farmer; Presbyterian. He was appointed in Saratoga County, 2d Lieut. (under Capt. William Kingsley), Regt. of Artillery, 4 Apr. 1808; 1st Lieut., 2d Battalion, 5th Regt. of Artillery, 13 June 1808; Captain of 5th Regt. of Artillery, 11 Feb. 1811; resigned 1816, discharge signed 4 Apr. 1816. He served at Sackett's Harbor in the War of 1812. He was Town Clerk of Ballston, 1825-1831.

Census of 1820, Ballston, Saratoga Co., N. Y.: 1 female over 45, 1 male and 1 female aged 26 to 45, 1 male 16 to 26, 2 females 10 to 16, and 4 males under 10.

He moved about 1847 to Phelps, N. Y.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y. (taken 22 June 1855):

	age	relationship	born	yrs. res. in town
Judah Paddock	62	farmer	Putnam Co.	1
Miranda "	47	wife	Saratoga Co.	1
Adolphus "	20	son, farmer	Putnam Co.	1
David Waterman	68	father-in-law, farmer	Columbia Co.	8
Phebe "	67	mother-in-law	Saratoga Co.	8

The will of David Waterman was dated 18 Sept. 1858. Petition states that he died at Clifton Park, 29 Jan. 1862; widow Phebe; heirs, Miranda R. Paddock wife of Judah of Beaver Dam, Dodge Co., Wis., Andrew J. Waterman, Clarissa B. Young wife of Benjamin of Beloit, Wis., Henry D. Waterman of Belvidere, Ill., and Asa Waterman of Ballston. [Probate, Saratoga County, Box 054, No. 47.]

Children of David and Phebe (Hollister) Waterman, born at Ballston, N. Y.:*

1+ i. MIRANDA[8], b. 3 Mar. 1807; d. 9 Sept. 1868.

ii. MARY, b. 24 Nov. 1809; d. 20 Apr. 1832; m. 13 Oct. 1830, WILLIAM FLYNN. Child:

I. David Waterman[9], b. 3 Apr. 1832; d. 24 May 1832.

2+ iii. ASA, b. 30 Mar. 1812; d. 17 June 1887.

iv. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. 27 Feb. 1814; d. 5 Oct. 1836 ae. 22 yrs. 8 mos.; in 23d yr. (gravestone). He joined the Presbyterian Church at Ballston, 4 May 1834, which enters his death as 3 Oct. 1836.

3+ v. ANDREW JACKSON, b. 18 May 1816; d. 3 Aug. 1877.

4+ vi. ANSON PRATT, b. 15 Jan. 1819; d. 8 Jan. 1902.

5+ vii. CLARISSA BREWSTER, b. 29 Jan. 1821; d. 11 Nov. 1900.

viii. PHEBE MARIA, b. 24 Feb. 1823; d. 8 Mar. 1824 ae. 1 yr. 12 days (gravestone); but by the church record was bapt. 8 June 1822 and buried 9 Mar. 1823 ae. 1 yr.

6+ ix. HENRY DELAVAN, b. 27 July 1827; d. 15 Apr. 1891.

References

L. W. Case: The Hollister Family (1886), pp. 229, 230.
Council of Appointment, N. Y., 2-970, 998, 1222, 1672.

587-1. MIRANDA[8] WATERMAN (*David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 3 Mar. 1807, died at Beaver Dam, Wis., 9 Sept. 1868; married first at Ballston, 16 Jan.

* The first seven children were baptized together at Ballston, 12 Aug. 1821.

1828, (Rev.) Theophilus Redfield, born 9 Sept. 1799, died at West Greenfield, N. Y., 18 Sept. 1850, son of James and Abigail (Barlow) Redfield; married second, probably about 1854, Judah Paddock, born in Putnam County, N. Y., about 1793, died .

Mr. Redfield was a Presbyterian clergyman, of West Greenfield, Saratoga County, N. Y. Miranda Waterman joined the Ballston Church, 10 Aug. 1823; Theophilus Redfield was admitted from Watertown, N. Y., 15 Aug. 1824.

Children of Rev. Theophilus and Miranda (Waterman) Redfield:

i. Sarah Gilbert[9], b. 13 Nov. 1829; m. 31 May 1852, Alfred Redfield, b. 16 Jan. 1818, a teacher, of Delhi, N. Y., son of James Grinnell and Susan (Barlow) Redfield.
ii. George Elliot, b. 9 Dec. 1832; a hardware merchant, of Beaver Dam, Dodge Co., Wis.; m. 17 Sept. 1855, Harriet Arloa Clark, dau. of Dr. Asahel and Caroline C. Clark.
iii. Albert, b. 31 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Apr. 1838.
iv. Mary Waterman, b. 14 Aug. 1838; d. 4 Mar. 1854.
v. Anson Pratt, b. 1 Nov. 1840; res. Beaver Dam, Wis.
vi. Waterman, b. 9 Jan. 1845; d. 27 Jan. 1846.

References

Ballston Church Records.
J. H. Redfield: Genealogical History of the Redfield Family, pp. 115, 214-216.
Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 111-255; give a son Alfred Redfield (1818-1862), but we have not found record of him.

587-2. Asa[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 30 Mar. 1812, died at Burnt Hills, N. Y., 17 June 1887; married at Ballston, 25 Sept. 1832, Aurelia Underhill, born at Pittstown, N. Y., 20 Nov. 1812, died at Burnt Hills, 10 Jan. 1885, daughter of Stephen and "Charity (Honor) Onner" [*sic*] Underhill. Her sister Harriet Underhill married his brother, Andrew Jackson Waterman [No. 587-3], *q. v.*

He was commissioned Ensign in the 32d Regt. of Infantry, New York, 6 June 1838; and Lieutenant of Riflemen in the 32d Regt., 15 July 1840. Asa Waterman and Aurelia his wife were admitted to the Presbyterian Church at Ballston, 3 Feb. 1833, she being then baptized; Mary A. and David Allen Waterman [their children] were admitted 6 Mar. 1858. He was elected a Trustee of the Church in 1840, 1841, 1860 and 1863. For comment on the parents of Aurelia (Underhill) Waterman, see No. 587-3.

Children of Asa and Aurelia (Underhill) Waterman, born at Burnt Hills, N. Y.:

1+ i. David Allen[9], b. 10 Nov. 1837; bapt. 12 Aug. 1838; d. 11 Apr. 1919.
ii. Mary Aurelia, b. 10 Dec. 1841; bapt. in 1842; d. at Burnt Hills, 15 July

1902; m. at Burnt Hills, 10 May 1877, WILLIAM H. AVERY, b. 3 Apr. 1851. Child:

I. Roy[10], b. at Burnt Hills, 6 May 1878.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
J. C. Frost: Underhill Genealogy (1932), 2-519, 520.

587-2-1. DAVID ALLEN[9] WATERMAN (*Asa*[8], *David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Burnt Hills, N. Y., 10 Nov. 1837, died at Fulton, N. Y., 11 Apr. 1919; married at Glenville, N. Y., 6 Sept. 1859, ELIZA DUNNING VAN VORST, born at Glenville, 13 May 1838, died at Fulton, N. Y., 20 Sept. 1921.

He lived in 1865 at Oswego, N. Y.; removed 1870 to Mohawk, N. Y.; and 1872 to Fulton, N. Y.

Children of David Allen and Eliza Dunning (Van Vorst) Waterman:

i. ALICE ELIZA[10], b. at Glenville, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1862; bapt. 8 June 1862; d. at Fulton, N. Y., 26 May 1908; m. at Fulton, 3 Jan. 1888, HORACE BELA GOODYEAR, b. 14 May 1860. Children:

I. Norma[11], b. at Alton, Ill., 28 Dec. 1890.

II. Harold Waterman, b. at Fulton, N. Y., 30 Oct. 1895.

ii. FRANK ALLAN, b. at Oswego, N. Y., 9 July 1865; m. at Cornwall-on-Hudson, N. Y., 19 Aug. 1891, FLORENCE TOWER, b. at Bridgeport, Conn., 25 Jan. 1867, dau. of Francis Marion and Sarah Ann (Ransom) Tower. Mr. Waterman was graduated from Princeton University (A.B., 1888; Ph.D., 1896). He was instructor in physics, 1891-2, and professor, 1892-3, at Purdue University, Lafayette, Ind.; instructor in physics, 1893-7, at Princeton University; and professor of physics at Smith College, Northampton, Mass., from 1897. He was a Fellow of the A.A.A.S.; and member of the Société Française de Physique. He contributed to scientific journals and reviews, and was author of "Laboratory Experiments in Physics," 1892. Children:

I. Alan Tower[11], b. at Cornwall-on-Hudson, 4 June 1892; m. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 28 Aug. 1917, Mary Mallon, b. at Cincinnati, 2 Dec. 1893. Children, first b. at Northampton, Mass., others at New Haven, Conn.:

(1) Alan Tower[12], b. 8 July 1918.
(2) Neil, b. 20 or 28 Jan. 1922.
(3) Barbara, b. 26 May 1924.
(4) Anne, b. 13 Nov. 1925.
(5) Guy Van Vorst, b. 1 May 1932.
(6) Mary, b. 16 Dec. 1933; d. at New Haven, 23 Feb. 1934 ae. 2 mos. 7 days.

II. Lesley, b. at Princeton, N. J., 2 Aug. 1897; m. at New York, N. Y., 18 Feb. 1922, Edward Kramer Funkhouser. Children:

(1) Edward Kramer[12], b. at Philadelphia, Pa., 29 May 1924.
(2) John Tower, b. at Paterson, N. J., 19 Dec. 1928.

III. Ransom, b. at Northampton, Mass., 7 Aug. 1903.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915, 1937.

587-3. Andrew Jackson[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 18 May 1816, died at Round Lake, N. Y., 3 Aug. 1877; married at Waterford, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1837, Harriet Underhill, born 3 Dec. 1815, died at Schenectady, N. Y., 7 Feb. 1897, daughter of Stephen and "Charity (Honor) Onner" [*sic*] Underhill.

Andrew J. Waterman was admitted to the Presbyterian Church at Ballston, N. Y., 4 May 1834, and later dismissed. Harriet Waterman was baptized and admitted to membership, 5 Mar. 1843.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Clifton Park, Saratoga Co., N. Y.:

	age	relationship	born	res. in township
Andrew J. Waterman	39	Farmer	Saratoga Co.	8 yrs.
Harriet "	39	wife		
Stephen Underhill	75	father	Vermont	4
Ona "	75	mother	Mass.	—
William Waterman	5	child	Saratoga Co.	3

From the above it appears that his wife's mother was named Ona, perhaps meaning Honor, and the statement of her name in the "Underhill Genealogy," quoted above, is not understood.

Child of Andrew Jackson and Harriet (Underhill) Waterman:

i. William[9], b. abt. 1850; [evidently an adopted child, born William S. Winslow, see below].

Note

The 1855 Census shows that the child William had resided in Clifton Park only three years, although Andrew J. and his wife had lived there eight years. This raises the question whether he was their own child or adopted, and the solution is found in records of the N. Y. State Legislature, 77th Session, Chapter 355, p. 734, passed 17 Apr. 1854: "The name of William S. Winslow, of town of Clifton Park, in co. of Saratoga, an infant, is hereby changed to William S. Waterman, by which latter name he shall be hereafter known."

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915, 1937.
J. C. Frost: Underhill Genealogy (1932), 2-519, 520.

587-4. Anson Pratt[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 15 Jan. 1819, died at Beloit, Wis., 8 Jan. 1902; married at Phelps, N. Y., 31 Dec. 1840, Jane Ann Hubbell, born 26 Jan. 1820, died at Beloit, 7 June 1902, daughter of Andrew and Sarah (Sears) Hubbell.

He was Trustee and Treasurer of Beloit College; Director of Northwestern Mutual Life Insurance Co. of Milwaukee; Trustee of Wisconsin Insane Asylum; and Mayor of Beloit, 1857-1859.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y. (taken 14 June 1855):

	age	relationship	born	yrs. res. in town
A. P. Waterman	36	hardware merchant	Saratoga Co.	15
Jane A. "	25	wife	Putnam Co.	16
Frances "	9	dau.	Ontario Co.	9
Anna R. "	5	dau.	Ontario Co.	5

Census of 1860, Beloit City, Rock Co., Wis.:

	age	born	
Anson P. Waterman	41	N. Y.	hardware merchant
Jane A. "	40	" "	
Arabella F. "	14	" "	
Anna R. "	10	" "	
Jennie S. "	1	" "	

Census of 1870, Beloit, First Ward, Rock Co., Wis.:

	age	born	
A. P. Waterman	51	N. Y.	hardware merchant
Jane A. "	50	" "	
Belle F. "	24	" "	
Anna R. "	21	" "	
Jennie "	11	Wis.	

Children of Anson Pratt and Jane Ann (Hubbell) Waterman, three born at Phelps, N. Y., youngest at Beloit, Wis.:

i. CLARISSA[9], b. 31 Oct. 1841; d. 2 Sept. 1847.

ii. ARABELLA FRANCES, b. 30 Jan. 1846; m. 23 Nov. 1870, DAVID BRADLEY LEE, b. 24 Mar. 1838, son of Henry Bradley and Julia (Summers) Lee. He was Quartermaster of the 19th Conn. Vols., and was promoted to Brigade Quartermaster, with the rank of Major; served three years in the Civil War. In 1866 he removed to St. Louis, Mo., where he was a successful lawyer. Children:

I. Edwin W.[10], b. 1 July 1875.

II. Wayne, b. 14 Oct. 1880.

iii. ANNIE REINHART, b. 20 Aug. 1849; m. 16 Oct. 1872, CHARLES E. WHITMAN.

iv. JENNIE STARR, b. 13 Feb. 1859; m. 12 Dec. 1883, CARROLL S. GREGORY, b. 15 Sept. 1857, son of Lewis B. and Lucy E. (Spofford) Gregory. Child:

I. Marjorie[10], b. 11 Mar. 1888.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915, 1937.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 13-310, 314, 347; 21-269.
L. W. Case: The Hollister Family (1886), pp. 437, 628.
Walter Hubbell: History of The Hubbell Family, 2d Edition (1915), p. 240.
E. B. Crane: Genealogy of The Crane Family (1895), 1-100.
Jeremiah Spofford: Genealogical Record.....Spofford (1888), p. 275.

587-5. CLARISSA BREWSTER[8] WATERMAN (*David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 29 Jan. 1821, died at Milwaukee, Wis., 11 Nov. 1900; married at Ballston, 16 Feb. 1842, BENJAMIN YOUNG, born 23 Aug. 1816, died 23 July 1889.

She was admitted to the Presbyterian Church in Ballston, N. Y., in 1839, and following her marriage was dismissed to the Presbyterian Church at Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y.

Children of Benjamin and Clarissa Brewster (Waterman) Young:

i. CLARENCE HENRY[9], b. 17 Dec. 1846.

ii. ANSON WATERMAN, b. 2 July 1850.

iii. Augustus Murdock, b. 2 Aug. 1856; d. 4 Aug. 1859.
iv. Grace Ashley, b. 16 Jan. 1861.
v. Arthur, b. 28 Mar. 1863.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915, 1937.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 8-129.

587-6. Henry Delavan[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ballston, N. Y., 27 July 1827, died at St. Louis, Mo., 15 Apr. 1891; married at Lyons, N. Y., 22 May 1850, Helen Hubbell, born at Lyons, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1830, died at St. Louis, Mo., 1 Jan. 1898, daughter of Lucas and Christina S. (Ames) Hubbell.

He was in the hardware and iron business; a Presbyterian, and Elder of the First Presbyterian Church, St. Louis. He lived in Beloit, Wis., until 1856, in Chicago, Ill., until 1859, in Belvidere, Ill., until 1868, and in St. Louis, Mo., until his death.

Children of Henry Delavan and Helen (Hubbell) Waterman:

i. Mary Helen[9], b. at Beloit, Wis., 17 Aug. 1852; res. (1915) unm., New York City.
ii. Sherman Jewett, b. at Chicago, Ill., 8 Sept. 1858; res. (1941) Alameda, Calif.; m. at Seymour, Ind., 28 Nov. 1901, Harriet Shields Dickinson, b. at Seymour, 6 Sept. 1865, d. at St. Catherine, Ont., 16 Oct. 1914, dau. of Albert Wright and Eliza (Shields) Dickinson. He was a sales agent for iron and steel mills; lived at St. Louis, Mo., 1867 to 1900, Cincinnati, Ohio, 1900 to 1911, then returned to St. Louis. He was Deacon twelve years, and thereafter Elder for several years in the First Presbyterian Church of St. Louis. Child:
    I. Albert Wright[10], b. at Cincinnati, 12 July 1903; res. (1941) Alameda, Calif.
iii. Clara Phebe, b. at Belvidere, Ill., 25 July 1860; d. there 2 May 1863.
iv. Christina Bell, b. at St. Louis, Mo., 13 May 1873; m. at St. Louis, Mo., 5 May 1903, Edward Erwin White, b. at St. Louis, 13 Dec. 1871, d. at Oak Park, Ill., 14 Apr. 1910, son of Edward and Gertrude Margaret (Douglas) White. He was sales agent for the National Biscuit Co.; Episcopalian. Children:
    I. Edward Erwin[10], b. at Chicago, Ill., 13 May 1904.
    II. Henry Delavan, b. at Oak Park, Ill., 29 Jan. 1910.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 118-196.
L. W. Case: The Hollister Family (1886), pp. 437, 438.
Sherman Jewett[9] Waterman, St. Louis, Mo., 1915.
Christina Bell[9] (Waterman) White, Oak Park, Ill., 1915.

588. Frederick Y.[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 29 Jan. 1790, died at Cohoes, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1834 in 44th yr. (gravestone); married at Ballston, N. Y., 13 Dec. 1809, Sophia Watson, born 11 Oct. 1786, died 13 Feb. 1840 ae. 53-4-2 (gravestone), daughter of Titus Watson.

Census of 1820, Chatham, Columbia Co., N. Y.: Frederick Y. Waterman. 1 male and 1 female aged 26 to 45; 1 female 16 to 26; 1 male and 3 females under 10.

On 13 Mar. 1826, Jonathan H. Ford and wife Mary of Canaan, N. Y., for $142.80, sold to Daniel B. Lovejoy, Frederick Y. Waterman, and Peter R. Crandell, of Chatham, woodland in Canaan containing over 5 acres. [Deeds, Columbia County, I-321.]

In 1823, the house of Mr. Waterman in Cohoes, N. Y., was situated on the hill just south of the ravine at the northwest of the junction. He was the first Justice of the Peace in the neighborhood. He was appointed the first Postmaster of Cohoes, 23 Feb. 1832, and served to 13 July 1833; the office was located at the junction.

Administration on the estate of Frederick G. [?] Waterman of Watervliet, N. Y., was granted, 25 Sept. 1834, to his son Frederick W. Waterman. [Administrations, Albany County, 6a-243.]

Gravestones of Frederick Y. Waterman and his wife are found in the New Cemetery, Waterford, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Chancery records in Court of Appeals, Albany, N. Y., show that James Watson of New York City, in his will dated 1 Mar. 1806, gave to his brother Titus Watson the use of testator's farm in Ballston, whereon said Titus then resided, for life, and after death of Titus in fee simple to the then surviving children of Titus; said children were also to receive $150.00 after death of testator's brother William Watson; James had wife Mary and son James Talcott Watson, the residuary legatee. The will of James Watson was proved 21 May 1806, after his death; his son, James Talcott Watson, soon after came of age and became executor. Titus Watson died about Jan. 1821, and left surviving him, Titus Watson, Jr.; Clarissa Watson now the wife of Ezekiel Horton; Sophia, wife of Frederick Y. Waterman; Mary, wife of Larry Bennett; and James Watson. On 17 Oct. 1822, said William Watson died, and the legacies are due to the children of Titus. Action was brought by Frederick Y. Waterman and Sophia his wife of Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y., 22 June 1824; and the bill was in Chancery at Albany, 5 May 1827.

James Talcott Watson, gentleman, of the City of New York, died intestate about 26 Jan. 1839. His estate included 61,433 acres mainly in Lewis County, with a portion in Herkimer County, which were claimed by his cousins on the paternal side. Petition was made by one of the heirs, Maria W. Williams, vs. John Watson et al. The suit was in Chancery before the Vice Chancellor of the 5th Circuit, File No. 108. The papers are in the Court of Appeals at Albany, N. Y., and are voluminous.

The oratrix with other paternal cousins claimed the large tract of land, and named the cousins german, and the heirs of deceased cousins. Sophia Waterman died in Feb. 1840, shortly after the original bill was filed, and a supplemental paper named her heirs as Mary B. Vandemark, wife of Lawrence Van Kleeck Vandemark; Clarissa S. White, wife of George I. White; Frances E. Waterman; Sidney S. Waterman; Samuel H. Waterman; Alexander S. Waterman; Sarah J. Waterman; and also George S. Waterman and

Mary Ann Waterman, children of Frederick W. Waterman, dec'd, who was a son of said Sophia Waterman.

Another cousin of James Talcott Watson and heir to this estate was Rosanna Handy, mother of the wife of Peter Waterman [No. 573-3], *q. v.*

Children of Frederick Y. and Sophia (Watson) Waterman:

1+ i. Frederick Watson[8], b. 12 Oct. 1810; d. 5 July 1838.
ii. Mary Belinda, m. at Reformed Dutch Church, Gibbonsville [Watervliet], N. Y., 25 Apr. 1832, Lawrence Van Kleeck Vandemark, "both of Watervliet."
iii. Clarissa S., m. George I. White.
iv. Frances E., m. "of Troy," Sept. 1842, Origen S. Brigham, b. at Westmoreland, Oneida Co., N. Y., 15 Mar. 1815, d. 24 Dec. 1850, son of Artemas Ward and Sophia (Phelps) Brigham.
2+ v. Sidney S., b. 1821.
3+ vi. Samuel H. (twin), b. 1823.
4+ vii. Alexander S. [known as Smith A.] (twin), b. 1823; d. 1865.
viii. Sarah J., b. 10 Jan. 1827; d. 23 Feb. 1858; m. 10 Sept. 1856, Asa Waterman[8] Curtis [No. 589, i], b. 12 Oct. 1816, d. 7 July 1884.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
A. H. Masten: The History of Cohoes (1877), pp. 43, 58, 250.
E. E. Brigham: Brigham Genealogy (1907), p. 307.

588-1. Frederick Watson[8] Waterman (*Frederick Y.*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 12 Oct. 1810, died at Waterford, N. Y., 5 July 1838, aged 27-8-23 (gravestone); married at Reformed Dutch Church, Gibbonsville [Watervliet], N. Y., 24 Apr. 1832, Margaret N. Strong, "both of Waterford," born in Albany County, N. Y., about 1807, died at Waterford, N. Y., 23 May 1887.

Administration on the estate of Frederick W. Waterman, who died at the Town of Waterford, Saratoga Co., N. Y., on or about 5 July 1838, was granted, 9 July 1838, to his widow Margaret N. Waterman. Children named as George Storer Waterman, Mary Ann Waterman, and Frederick W. Waterman. Sidney S. Waterman witnessed the widow's bond. [Probate Rec. Saratoga County, Box 028-12.]

N. Y. Census of 1855, Waterford, Saratoga Co., N. Y.:

	age	relation	born (county)	yrs. in town	
Tunis Waldron	59		Saratoga	34	merchant
Mary Ann "	54	wife	Albany	34	
Francis S. "	31	son	Saratoga	31	lawyer
William A. "	29	"	"	29	druggist
Georgeanna S. Waldron	20	dau.	"	20	
Margaret N. Waterman	48	sister	Albany	30	
George S. "	21	son	Saratoga	21	
Mary Ann "	19	dau.	"	19	

The will of Margaret N. Waterman of Waterford, dated 5 May 1882; she died 23 May 1887; Mary A. Waterman of Waterford, only child and heir-at-law. [Probate Rec. Saratoga County, Box 61-36.]

On 24 Feb. 1879, Isabella Waterman of Village of Lansingburgh, N. Y., widow of George S. Waterman, late of Waterford, who died at Canandaigua, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1879, was granted administration; bondsman, Thomas Mills and William Marshall of Lansingburgh, Rensselaer County. [Probate Rec. Saratoga County, Box 61-7.]

Children of Frederick Watson and Margaret N. (Strong) Waterman, born at Waterford, N. Y.:

i. GEORGE STORER[9], b. abt. 1834; d. at Canandaigua, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1879; m. ISABELLA ———. No issue.
ii. MARY ANN, b. abt. 1836.
iii. FREDERICK W. Y., b. 4 Aug. 1837; d. at Waterford, 13 Nov. 1838 ae. 1-3-9 (gravestone).

588-2. SIDNEY S.[8] WATERMAN (*Frederick Y.*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , N. Y., 1821, died ; married ADALINE ———, born in N. Y., 1830, died .

He was a dry-goods merchant, and followed his cousin, Anson Pratt Waterman, to Beloit, Wis.

Census of 1855, Waterford, Saratoga Co., N. Y.:

		age	relation	born (county)	yrs. in town	
Sidney S. Waterman		35		Columbia	20	merchant
Adaline	"	27	wife	Kings	12	
Anna	"	8	dau.	Saratoga	8	
Sophia	"	7	"	"	7	

Census of 1870, Beloit, First Ward, Rock Co., Wis.:

	age	born	
S. S. Waterman	49	N. Y.	dry goods merchant
Adaline "	40	" "	
Anna P. "	20	" "	
Sophia W. "	19	" "	
Emily W. "	11	" "	

Children of Sidney S. and Adaline (———) Waterman:

i. ANNA P.[9], b. in 1850.
ii. SOPHIA W., b. in 1851.
iii. EMILY W., b. in 1859.

588-3. SAMUEL H.[8] WATERMAN (*Frederick Y.*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1823, died ; married LYDIA C. ———, b. 1835.

Census of 1850, West Troy (then in Watervliet), Albany Co., N. Y.: Samuel Waterman, aged 27, born in N. Y., merchant (owned $2000 real estate), boarded with Mary B. Vandermark; separated from Samuel in the list by four male boarders (clerks) was Sarah Waterman, aged 22. (She was his sister.)

Census of 1870, West Troy, Albany Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Samuel Waterman	47	N. Y.	lumber dealer
Lydia C. "	35	" "	
Smith A. "	12	" "	
Fanny "	9	" "	
Alanson S. "	7	" "	

Children of Samuel H. and Lydia C. (———) Waterman:

i. SMITH A.[9], b. in 1858. "Son of Samuel H., and thus grandson of Frederick Y. Waterman, b. in 1858. At 17 years old, clerk for John I. Thompson, six years. In 1881, with his father, clerk in the lumber trade, succeeding to the business on his death. The yards are situated on Second Avenue, Lots 1801 to 1817 inclusive. It is the only firm in existence in the city that represents the lumber trade that flourished in days gone by . . . . Mr. Waterman is connected with the Watson family of Saratoga County, the Collins and Viles family of Albany County, and on his mother's side with the Fay family whose father was a congressman from this district. . . ." [J. T. Myers: History of the City of Watervliet, N. Y., 1630-1910, p. 8.]

ii. FANNY, b. in 1861.

iii. ALANSON S., b. in 1863.

588-4. SMITH A.[8] [Alexander S.] WATERMAN (*Frederick Y.*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in 1823, died at West Troy, N. Y., in 1865; married SOPHIA ———, born in 1826, died .

On 24 Dec. 1844, Alexander S. Waterman of the Village of West Troy, Albany County, N. Y., sold land in Watson, Lewis County, being land lately entered in Court of Chancery in suit for partition of Watson Estate among respective heirs. [Land Rec. Lewis County, Z-144.]

Census of 1850, Watervliet, Albany Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Smith A. Waterman	26	N. Y.	clerk
Sophia "	24	" "	
Frederick "	3	" "	
Samuel "	(4 mos.)	" "	

Census of 1860, West Troy (Ward 3), Albany Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Smith A. Waterman	37	N. Y.	contractor
Sophia "	34	" "	
Samuel "	10	" "	
Jessie "	6	" "	
Sophia Vials	50	Conn.	

(The above lived in the hotel of John Morris, and it is not certain that Sophia Vials was a member of the Waterman household.)

Administration on the estate of Smith A. Waterman of West Troy was granted, 5 Apr. 1865, to his widow Sophia Waterman. [Administrations, Albany County, 9-14.]

Jesse Waterman [*sic*], a minor under 14 years, had her mother Sophia Waterman appointed her guardian, 10 May 1865, and Samuel H. Waterman, over 14, chose Sophia Waterman for guardian. [Guardianships, Albany County, C-427, 428.]

Children of Smith A. and Sophia (———) Waterman:

i. FREDERICK[9], b. abt. 1847; apparently d. young.
ii. SAMUEL H., b. abt. 1850.
iii. JESSIE, b. at West Troy, N. Y., 1854; m. at Springfield, Mass., 30 June 1880, OSCAR W. MYROWITZ, an optician, of Albany, N. Y., b. in Russia, abt. 1854, son of Alexander and Emily (———) Myrowitz.

589. ELIZABETH[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 27 Sept. 1793, died 22 Aug. 1829; married 10 Jan. 1816, ELISHA CURTIS, born 17 July 1793, died 12 Feb. 1881, son of Andrew and Patience (Nichols) Curtis. He married second, Belinda Waterman, her sister, born 4 Oct. 1801, died 13 Aug. 1884, by whom he had no children.

Belinda Waterman was on the roll of the Presbyterian Church at Ballston, N. Y., 2 Apr. 1820, and Melinda [?] wife of Elisha Curtis was admitted the same date.

Children of Elisha and Elizabeth (Waterman) Curtis:

i. ASA WATERMAN[8], b. 12 Oct. 1816; d. 7 July 1884; m. (1) 11 Mar. 1840, ANNA CAROLINE RAYMOND, b. 2 May 1817, d. 15 Apr. 1855; m. (2) 10 Sept. 1856, SARAH J. WATERMAN [No. 588, viii], b. 10 Jan. 1827, d. 23 Feb. 1858, dau. of Frederick Y. and Sophia (Watson) Waterman; m. (3) 15 Dec. 1858, CHARLOTTE (CURTIS) BANCKER, who d. 6 Apr. 1868, widow of F. J. Bancker; m. (4) 11 Mar. 1869, SARAH M. PALMER, b. 18 Sept. 1836, d. 23 Mar. 1916.
ii. ANGELINE, b. 8 Mar. 1818; d. 20 Feb. 1861; m. 3 Nov. 1845, SILAS LINDLEY.
iii. FREDERICK, b. 6 Dec. 1819; m. (1) 15 Sept. 1841, MARY E. DUNHAM; m. (2) 13 Jan. 1869, HARRIET A. DUNHAM.
iv. ELISHA LOCY, b. 3 Jan. 1822; murdered for his money, on the Isthmus of Panama, 3 Mar. 1849, in the gold rush; unm.
v. ELIZABETH ABIGAIL, b. 23 Nov. 1823; d. 12 Jan. 1895; m. ASA HOLLISTER, b. 1819, d. 26 Apr. 1887.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
Ex information, Harlow D. Curtis, Manlius, N. Y., 1938, 1940; includes Curtis Bible record.

590. JOHN WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *?Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 6 Nov. 1796, died 21 June 1832 in 35th yr. (gravestone); married at Ballston, N. Y., SABRINA HOLLISTER, born 28 Aug. 1796, died 13 Apr. 1878, daughter of Reuben and Polly (McMartin or McMaster) Hollister.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Clifton Park, Saratoga Co., N. Y.:

	age	relationship	born	res. in town
Joseph Kingsley	34	mechanic	Washington Co.	4
Harriet "	28	wife	Saratoga Co.	4
Ann "	3	child	" "	3
Mariah "	1	child	" "	1
Jane D. Waterman	30	sister	" "	2

Children of John and Sabrina (Hollister) Waterman:*

i. MARY[8], b. 5 Apr. 1820; d. 19 May 1835 ae. 15-1-14 (gravestone).
ii. PHEBE ANN, m. ——— MILLER, of Ballston.
iii. JANE DIANTHA, b. 1825; d. at Jonesville, Clifton Park, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1883. Her will mentioned her mother Sabrina and her sister Louisa N. wife of Hiram Borden. Petition of Louisa Borden of City of Schenectady, a sister; next of kin, the petitioner, Harriet Kingsley of Clifton Park, Phebe Ann Miller of Ballston, and Rensselaer Stickles and Edna Stickles of Sterling, Oswego Co., N. Y. [Probate, Saratoga County, Box 61, No. 18.]
iv. HARRIET, b. in 1827; m. JOSEPH KINGSLEY, b. 1821.
v. ZILPHA, probably m. ——— STICKLES. Children:
    I. Rensselaer[9].
    II. Edna.
vi. LOUISA N., m. HIRAM BORDEN, of Schenectady, N. Y.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
L. W. Case: The Hollister Family (1886), p. 222.

591. ZILPHA[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], ?*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 10 June 1807, died in 1864; married at Ballston, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1828, SAMUEL BRADLEY RAYMOND, born , died in 1871.

Zilpha Waterman joined the Presbyterian Church at Ballston, N. Y., 14 May 1820.

Children of Samuel Bradley and Zilpha (Waterman) Raymond:

i. EMMETT[8], b. in 1830; d. in 1862; m. in 1853, ELIZABETH A. CRAMER, b. in 1832, d. in 1883.
ii. MARY.
iii. CHARLTON HENRY, b. in 1845; d. in 1892; m. in 1867, CLARA BROOKS, b. in 1845.

References

Prof. Frank A.[10] Waterman, Northampton, Mass., 1915.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 84-101; 124-284, 285.

592. JAMES[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *James*[5], *John*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Carver, Mass., 5 Oct. 1812, died at Middleboro, Mass., 20 Feb. 1894, aged 83-6-15†; a farmer; married first (intention, Carver,

* Given by Prof. Waterman as Phebe Ann, Mary, Zilpha, Diantha, and Louisa.
† As given in the Middleboro record, which calls him son of John and Hannah (Sherman); the age is apparently incorrect.

5 Apr. 1843), AMANDA DAVIS of Plymouth, born abt. 24 Aug. 1812, died at Carver, 14 Sept. 1848, aged 36 yrs. 21 days; married second, at Carver, 7 Oct. 1849, PHEBE DEAN CRANE, born at Berkley, Mass., [10 Apr. 1807], died at Plympton, Mass., 24 Nov. 1889, aged 82-7-14, daughter of Col. Adoniram and Clarissa (———) Crane of Berkley, Mass.

Child of James and Amanda (Davis) Waterman, born at Carver, Mass.:

i. MARIA S.[8], b. 19 Dec. 1844; m. at Plympton, Mass., 21 Feb. 1865, ALBERT T. SAVERY, b. at Middleboro, 16 Mar. 1842, son of Peregrine White and Mary Drew (Cobb) Savery. He was chairman of the Selectmen and Assessors of Middleboro, and a member of the Mass. General Court.*

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Carver Vital Records.
A. W. Savary: Savery and Severy Families (1893), p. 211.

593. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *James*[5], *John*[4], *Samuel*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Carver, Mass., 15 Nov. 1814, died at Kingston, Mass., 19 June 1890, aged 76-7-4; married at Hanover, Mass., 26 Nov. 1846, ELIZA JANE BAILEY, born at Hanover, 24 Mar. 1819, died 8 Mar. 1898, aged 79, daughter of Gad and Thankful (Loring) Bailey.

He was a peddler in youth, and settled in Kingston, Mass., where he was a farmer.

Children of John and Eliza Jane (Bailey) Waterman, first born at Hanover, others at Carver, Mass.:

i. JOHN HERBERT[8], b. 17 Sept. 1847; d. 8 July 1848 ae. 9 mos. 21 days.

ii. IRVILLE, b. 26 Jan. 1849; d. at New Haven, Conn., 10 May 1924 ae. 75-3-15; a shoe manufacturer; m. at Weymouth, Mass., 16 June 1874, CLARA JANE REED, b. at South Weymouth, Mass., 28 Nov. 1849, d. there 21 May 1922, dau. of Ezra and Jane A. (Wright) Reed. Children, b. at South Weymouth:

I. Daughter[9], stillborn 5 Dec. 1877.

II. Irville Dennett, b. 18 Feb. 1879; d. at New Haven, Conn., 30 Oct. 1933 ae. 54-8-12; m. at New Rochelle, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1906, Olive Louise Bowerman, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 18 June 1884, d. at Branford, Conn., 9 Sept. 1933 ae. 49-2-21, dau. of John Bowerman. He started work with the Boston & Albany R. R. in 1899, and four years later began to work for the N. Y., N. H. & H. R. R. Co., of which he came to be assistant chief engineer. He had a part in much of the major construction on the system. Children, b. at New Rochelle, N. Y.:

* According to the Savery book, they had children: *Trueman C.*[9], b. 24 Dec. 1865; *Horace H.*, b. 2 July 1867, d. 7 Sept. 1868; and *Charles A.*, b. 28 Nov. 1868, m. at Boston, 30 Apr. 1881 (an impossible date), Nina J. Falline.

(1) Robert Dennett[10], b. 4 Dec. 1906.
(2) John Irville, b. 18 Feb. 1909; res. (1938) New Haven, Conn.; m. 18 June 1936, Louise Marcena Pickett, b. at New Haven, 7 Aug. 1916, dau. of Walter Mason and Katherine (Baldwin) Pickett. Child, b. at New Haven, Conn.:
1. Marcena Pickett[11], b. 9 May 1938.

iii. Grace Fletcher, b. 23 Dec. 1853; d. at Kingston, Mass., 25 Nov. 1912 ae. 57-11-2, unm.

References

Carver Vital Records.
Hanover Vital Records.
John Irville[10] Waterman, New Haven, Conn., 1938.
G. W. Chamberlain: History of Weymouth (1923), 4-581.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
The Hartford Courant, 31 Oct. 1933.

598. Elizabeth[7] Waterman (*Zebedee*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Blandford, Mass., in 1803, died at Twinsburg, Summit Co., Ohio, 21 Nov. 1879; married at Granville, Mass., 31 Dec. 1822, Nathan Cannon, born at Blandford, Mass., in 1800, died at Twinsburg, Ohio, 26 July 1869, son of Nathan and Elizabeth (Gilmore) Cannon.

They settled in Twinsburg, Ohio, in 1834. No children; an adopted son, Henry W.

References

Ex information, Western Reserve Historical Society collections.

599. Emeline[7] Waterman (*Zebedee*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Blandford, Mass., 22 May 1809, died 14 Apr. 1843; married at New Lebanon, N. Y., 7 June 1832, James Brown, Jr., born at Blandford, Mass., 1 Dec. 1806, died 17 Aug. 1885. He married second, in 1844, Maranda Hanchett. The family settled in Twinsburg, Summit Co., Ohio.

Children of James and Emeline (Waterman) Brown:

i. Horace[8], b. 30 May 1836; d. in 1843.
ii. Betsey, b. in 1840; d. in 1841.

References

Ex information, Western Reserve Historical Society collections.

600. Eli[7] Waterman (*Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Glastonbury, Conn., 8 June 1789, died at Arcade, Wyoming County, N. Y., 24 Jan. 1861; married first, 3 May 1813 (intention, 20 Mar. 1813, Chester, Mass.), Persis Wright, born 8 May 1786, died 15 June 1825; married second, 8 Dec. 1825, Persis Edwards, born at Suffield, Conn., 20 May 1801, died at Arcade, 2 Jan. 1890.

He was a Major in the War of 1812; came to China [Arcade], Wyoming County, N. Y., soon after 1820; bought 360 acres at $2.50 an acre from the Holland Company, and built the first sawmill in town; kept a public house, and was postmaster for 27 consecutive years.

Census of 1830, China, Genesee* Co., N. Y.: Eli Waterman, aged 30 to 40, with 1 female 20 to 30, 1 female 15 to 20, 2 males 10 to 15, 2 females 5 to 10, and 2 males and 1 female under 5.

Census of 1850, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Eli Waterman	59	Conn.	farmer
Perces "	48	"	
Harrison E. "	20	N. Y.	
Franklin D. "	18	" "	
Orlando D. "	16	" "	
Alphonso M. "	14	" "	
Eli W. "	9	" "	
Esther L. "	7	" "	
Lucius G. "	4	" "	

Eli Waterman sold land in China [Arcade] to Robert Waterman, 9 Sept. 1843. Robert and Anson Waterman bought land together, 20 Dec. 1847 and 30 Nov. 1849. [Deeds, Wyoming County, 4-347; 14-105; 15-303.]

Census of 1860, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Eli Waterman	71	Conn.	farmer
Persis "	59	"	
Eli "	19	N. Y.	farmer
Ester "	17	" "	
Gillmore [?] "	14	" "	

Census of 1870, Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Percis Waterman	68	N. Y.	
Gilbert "	23	" "	farmer

The will of Eli Waterman of China made 10 July 1860, made bequests to his daughter, Mrs. Eliza Fargo, and gave remainder to his wife Persis, whom he named Executrix. The widow, Persis Waterman, petitioned 4 Feb. 1861, stating that Eli died 24 Jan. 1861 and left the following entitled to his estate:

Persis Waterman	widow	China, N. Y.
Anson "	son	Forestville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.
Robert "	"	Arcade, N. Y.
Alonzo "	"	Cold Springs, Mass.
Eliza Fargo	daughter	Wethersfield, Wyoming Co., N. Y.
Harison E. Waterman	son	China, N. Y.
Franklin D. "	"	" " "
Alphonso "	"	" " "
Eli W. "	" minor	" " "
Esther A. "	daughter minor	" " "
Lucius G. "	son "	" " "

* This part of Genesee County became Wyoming County in 1841.

Eli Scoville	grandson	Ottawa, Ill.
Judson "	" minor	somewhere in Iowa
Ellen "	granddau. "	Ottawa, Ill.
Newton "	grandson "	Iowa
Merrill Scoville	grandson minor	Iowa
Malcolm Sherwood	" "	Michigan
Persis "	granddaughter "	"

[Probate, Wyoming County, Wills, 4-67.]

Children of Eli and Persis (Wright) Waterman:

i. DIANTHA[8], b. 14 June 1814; d. 6 Apr. 1852; m. ——— SCOVILL, of Ottawa, Ill.

1+ ii. ANSON, b. 18 Mar. 1816; d. 1 Oct. 1878.

2+ iii. ROBERT, b. 19 Sept. 1817; d. 26 May 1885.

iv. NANCY M., b. 26 Jan. 1819; d. 18 July 1839.

3+ v. ALONZO, b. 15 June 1820; d. 12 Jan. 1889.

vi. ELIZA M., b. 9 Oct. 1823; d. 11 Feb. 1908; res. (1861) Wethersfield, Wyoming Co., N. Y.; res. (1889) Warsaw, N. Y.; m. [ADONIRAM J.] FARGO.

vii. PERSIS, b. 31 Mar. 1825; d. 13 May 1848; m. ——— SHERWOOD.

Children of Eli and Persis (Edwards) Waterman:

viii. CAROLINE, b. 12 Oct. 1826; d. 23 Feb. 1841.

ix. LUCIUS ELI, b. 21 Apr. 1828; d. 19 Mar. 1833 or 1834.

4+ x. HARRISON EDWARDS, b. 26 Jan. 1830; d. 28 Aug. 1868.

5+ xi. FRANKLIN DECATUR, b. 29 Nov. 1831; d. 27 June 1913.

xii. ORLANDO DEWIT, b. 24 Mar. 1834; d. at China [Arcade], 16 Nov. 1857, unm. His father Eli Waterman of China petitioned for administration, 5 Jan. 1858, and gave bond with Adoniram J. Fargo and George W. Root of Warsaw [Probate, Wyoming County.]

6+ xiii. ALPHONSO MERIT, b. 28 Mar. 1836; d. 27 June 1913.

xiv. JERUSHA ADELINE, b. 29 Oct. 1838; d. 24 June 1841.

xv. ELI WEBSTER, b. 27 Oct. 1840; d. 13 May 1908; m. ———. Child:
I. Walter[9], family res. (1937) Ord, Neb.

xvi. ESTHER ADELIA, b. 14 Feb. 1843; d. 2 Nov. 1922; m. HORACE JONES. No children.

7+ xvii. LUCIUS GILBERT, b. 16 Sept. 1845; d. 11 Mar. 1926.

References

Family records from Clarence A. Brownell, Delevan, N. Y., 1937.
Minard's History of Allegany County, N. Y., 1896, p. 788.
Mrs. Lucius Gilbert Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.

600-1. ANSON[8] WATERMAN (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Blandford, Mass., 18 Mar. 1816, died 1 Oct. 1878; married 7 Feb. 1838, SALLY BLANCHARD, born in Madison Co., N. Y., 14 Aug. 1819, died 25 Aug. 1898.

U. S. Census of 1850, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Anson Waterman	34	Mass.	Farmer
Sally "	31	N. Y.	
Robert J. "	9	" "	
Harriet M. "	7	" "	
Anson A. "	5	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1865, Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. (taken 8 June 1865):

	age	born		
Anson Waterman	49	Mass.		Farmer
Sally "	45	Madison Co.	wife	(6 children)
*Robert J. "	24	Wyoming Co.	child	
Hattie "	22	" "	"	
Alonzo A. "	20	" "	"	Farmer
William C. "	12	" "	"	
James "	9	" "	"	
Arthur A. "	5	" "	"	

Children of Anson and Sally (Blanchard) Waterman:

i. ROBERT J.[9], b. 14 Apr. 1841; d. 8 Apr. 1897; served in Civil War; m. (1) 28 Sept. 1862, NANCY A. MCKEE; no children; m. (2) ———, and had one child.

ii. HARRIET M., b. 3 Dec. 1842; m. 17 Oct. 1865, LEVERETT B. BROWNELL. He enlisted in the Civil War in Co. I, 49th N. Y. Vols. Children:
- I. N. Frank[10].
- II. Anson A.
- III. Clarence A.
- IV. Florence, m. ——— Hufstater.

iii. ALONZO A., b. 5 Nov. 1844; d. 24 June 1911; m. 2 Oct. 1866, JENNIE MERRELL. Children:
- I. Alice[10], b. 30 Aug. 1867; d. 28 Sept. 1869 ae. 2 yrs. 29 days (gravestone, Nashville, N. Y.).
- II. Allen.
- III. Clara W., m. ——— Raynor.

iv. WILLIAM C., b. 6 Feb. 1853; living (1937) Jamestown, N. D.; m. ELLEN SHEARER. Child:
- I. Blossom[10].

v. JAMES S., b. 6 Sept. 1855; living (1937) Forestville, N. Y.; m. 8 Feb. 1876, MARY E. GAGE. Children:
- I. Alice[10], m. ——— Moden of Buffalo, N. Y.
- II. Julia, m. ——— Burch, of Forestville, N. Y.
- III. Emory, not living (1937).
- IV. Irving, res. (1937) Forestville, N. Y.
- V. Ralph, res. (1937) Forestville, N. Y.

vi. ARTHUR ALLEN, b. 19 July 1859; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 Mar. 1939; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 11 Aug. 1887, EMMA A. FULLER, b. at Chelsea, Mass., abt. 1857, living (1937), dau. of Guerdon and Hannah (———) Fuller. He was a member of the Class of 1885, Harvard College. In the Spring of 1882, he became the first superintendent of the Harvard Cooperative Society, which began with a five-foot shelf of books in a shop in College House and no capital except the membership fees of a few students. He was in large measure responsible for the success of an experiment which solved the problem of stabilizing the cost of supplies for Harvard students; and when Waterman retired twelve years later, the enterprise was on its way toward its present greatness, with assets of $500,000, a well diversified stock in a handsome colonial structure in Harvard Square, and an annual sales account of more than $1,250,000. Mr. Waterman returned to Cambridge in 1935 for the fiftieth reunion of his college class, and had the satisfaction of seeing what had been accomplished since his day.

* This line crossed out on book.

He then established his home in New York, N. Y., and was the first inventor and manufacturer of a "middle joint" fountain pen, which he manufactured under the name of the A. A. Waterman Fountain Pen Company, later moving to Chicago, where he carried on the business until his retirement about 1919. As a result of the similarity in name, there was at one time litigation between his company and the L. E. Waterman Company, but his family states that it was purely a coincidence that two Watermans were making fountain pens at the same time. Children:

I. John Fuller[10], b. at Arlington, Mass., 3 June 1889; living unm. (1939).

II. Dorothy W., a high-school teacher, unm. (1939).

III. Emma F., a high-school teacher, unm. (1939).

References

Family records, Clarence A.[10] Brownell, Delevan, N. Y., 1937.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Obituary, *New York Times*, 13 Mar. 1939; news item, *ib.*, 4 May 1939.

600-2. Robert[8] Waterman (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Blandford, Mass., 19 Sept. 1817, died 26 May 1885; married at Underhill, Vt., 26 Oct. 1843, Emily M. Rogers, born in Vermont, 1815, died , probably daughter of Jason and Nancy (———) Rogers.

Census of 1850, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Robert	Waterman	31	Mass.	Farmer
Emily	"	35	Vt.	
Nancy	"	5	N. Y.	
Martha	"	(11 mos.)	" "	
Jason	Rogers	63	Conn.	
Nancy	"	63	Vt.	
Harriet	"	18	"	

Census of 1860, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Robert	Waterman	43	Mass.	Farmer
Emily	"	14	N. Y.	
Martha	"	11	" "	
Flora	"	6	" "	
Harrison	Rogers	28	Vt.	
Jason	"	76	Conn.	
Nancy	"	71	"	

Children of Robert and Emily M. (Rogers) Waterman:

i. Nancy[9], b. abt. 1845; also known as Emily?

ii. Martha A., b. 16 July 1850; d. at Hartford, Conn., 2 May 1935 ae. 84-9-16; m. at Woodside, N. Y., 16 Apr. 1876, Loren Teny[9] Waterman [No. 601, iv, I], b. 15 Sept. 1848, d. 3 Aug. 1921, *q. v.*

iii. Flora, b. abt. 1854.

References

Conn. Vital Statistics.

600-3. Alonzo[8] Waterman (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Blandford, Mass., 15 June 1820, died at Otis, Berkshire Co., Mass., 12 Jan. 1889, aged 68-6-27. married (inten-

tion, Blandford, Mass.), 6 Mar. 1846, CLARISSA ANN JACKSON of Otis, born 30 Nov. 1819, died at Otis, 5 Oct. 1897, daughter of Ezra and Clarissa (Clark) Jackson.*

No children.

The following dates appear on one monument in Center Cemetery, Otis, Mass.:

Alonzo Waterman, b. 15 June 1820, d. 12 Jan. 1889.
Clarissa A. his wife, b. 30 Nov. 1819, d. 5 Oct. 1897.

Jonathan C. Jackson, b. 17 Dec. 1821, d. 1 Aug. 1892.
Harriet M. his wife, b. 22 July 1822, d. 5 Feb. 1888.

S. Mark Carter, b. 9 Feb. 1852.
Lulu M. his wife, b. 30 Mar. 1856.
Children of S. M. and L. M. Carter:
Frances M., b. 10 May 1880.
S. Hilliard, b. 7 Sept. 1881.

Alonzo Waterman of Otis, in his will dated 8 Sept. 1853, presented 3 Apr. 1889, left all his estate to his wife, Clarissa Ann, and made her Executrix. Witnesses, Curtis Filley, Moses Day, Timothy Jones. The probate states that he died 12 Jan. 1889, leaving widow Clarissa Ann, and as his only next of kin Eliza Fargo of Warsaw, N. Y. [Probate, Berkshire County, File No. 16300.]

The will of Clarissa A. Waterman of Otis, made 22 Sept. 1892, presented 3 Nov. 1897, gave all her estate to Mary Janet Chatfield, whom she named Executrix. Mary J. Jones, Executrix, petitioned that Clarissa A. Waterman died 5 Oct. 1897, leaving as her only heirs at law:

Ezra W. Jackson	Council Bluffs, Iowa	brother
Bennett A. Jackson	Bridgeport, Conn.	nephew
Lulu M. Carter	Lee, Mass.	niece

[*ib.*, File No. 19757.]

The identity of Alonzo Waterman is proved by the probate of his father's estate, and by the mention of his sister Mrs. Fargo in the probate of his own estate.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

600-4. HARRISON EDWARDS[8] WATERMAN (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Arcade, Wyoming County, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1830, died there 28 Aug. 1868; married LOUISA ———, born in N. Y., in 1833.

Census of 1860, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Harrison Waterman	29	N. Y.	Farm laborer
Loisa "	27	" "	
Harrison "	2	" "	

* Ezra Jackson was born in Blandford, Mass.; Clarissa Clark was born in Tolland, Conn.

Census of 1870, Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

			age	born
Louisa	Waterman		34	N. Y.
Guy	"		12	" "
Ida	"		9	" "
Rathe [?]	"	[female]	7	" "

Children of Harrison Edwards and Louisa (———) Waterman:

i. Guy Harrison[9], b. abt. 1858.
ii. Ida, b. abt. 1861.
iii. Rathe [?], b. abt. 1863.

600-5. Franklin Decatur[8] Waterman (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Arcade, Wyoming County, N. Y., 29 Nov. 1831, died 27 June 1912; married Harriett Conors, born in N. Y. in 1834.

Census of 1860, China, Wyoming Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Franklin	Waterman	29	N. Y.	Farmer
Harriet	"	26	" "	
Eugene A.	"	9	" "	
Martha A.	"	5	" "	
Frank	"	3	" "	

Children of Franklin Decatur and Harriett (Conors) Waterman:

i. Eugene A.[9], b. 1851.
ii. Martha A.,* b. 1855; m. Welcome Williams of Franklinville, N. Y.
iii. Franklin [Frank O.], b. 1857; d. at Franklinville, N. Y., 24 June 1934; m. Florence Mynard. See below.
iv. Myrtle, m. ——— Chapman, of Hornell, Steuben Co., N. Y.
v. Daughter, m. ——— Fullington, and perhaps (2) ——— Duryee, or perhaps there was another daughter who m. ——— Duryee.

Note

The will of Frank O. Waterman of the Village of Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., dated 5 Aug. 1927, proved 16 Aug. 1934, gave all his property to his wife Florence. Florence Mynard Waterman petitioned that Frank O. Waterman died on or about 24 June 1934, and stated the next of kin:

Florence Waterman	widow	Franklinville
Andrew Fullington	nephew	Warsaw, N. Y.
Fred Duryee	"	" " "
Elmer Duryee	"	" " "
Mrs. Myrtle Chapman	sister	Hornell, N. Y.
Mrs. Dell Williams	"	Franklinville, N. Y.
Mrs. Vivian Kosmoski	granddaughter	Nashua, Iowa

An amended petition omits Mrs. Kosmoski.

[Probate Rec. Cattaraugus County, 39-231; File 592.]

* Probably Martha Adelle, as she is called Mrs. Dell Williams in records of her brother's estate.

600-6. ALPHONSO MERIT[8] WATERMAN (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Arcade, N. Y., 28 Mar. 1836, died at Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y., 27 June 1913; married first, ——— ———; married second, ANN ———, born in N. Y. about 1838; married third, ELLEN L. WAGONER, born at Holland, N. Y., 5 June 1848, died at Arcade, N. Y., 17 Nov. 1928, daughter of Henry and Polly (Van Valkenburg) Wagoner.

He was a farmer; a member of the Congregational Church, where he taught Sunday School. He served the town as school trustee and road commissioner.

The will of Alphonso M. Waterman of Arcade, made 2 Dec. 1904, proved 27 Oct. 1913, made bequests to daughters Mabel Waterman and Orell Merville, and to wife Ellen Waterman. Wife Ellen and daughter Mabel named Executors. The petition of Ellen Waterman and Mabel Waterman Stone of Arcade stated that Alphonso M. Waterman died 27 June 1913, and named as heirs-at-law:

Ellen Waterman	widow	Arcade, N. Y.	
Orell Waterman Merville	daughter	Bliss, N. Y.	
Mabel Waterman Stone	"	Arcade, N. Y.	
Nelson Waterman, dec'd son, left surviving:			
Ray Waterman	son	Rockford, Ill.	of full age
Lillian Waterman Kuhn	daughter	Woodstock, Ill.	" " "
Grace Waterman	"	" "	over 15, under 21.

Census of 1870, Arcade, Wyoming County, N. Y.:

	age	born	
Alphonso Waterman	34	N. Y.	Farmer
Ann "	32	" "	
Nelson "	10	" "	

Child of Alphonso M. and Ann (———) Waterman, born at Arcade:

i. NELSON[9], b. in 1860; m. ———. Children:
- I. Ray[10], res. (1913) Rockford, Ill.
- II. Lillian, m. ——— Kuhn, of Woodstock, Ill.
- III. Grace, b. between 1892 and 1898.

Children of Alphonso M. and Ellen L. (Wagoner) Waterman, born at Arcade:

ii. ORELL E., b. 1 June 1877; res. (1937) Hamburg, N. Y.; a school-teacher; m. 10 July 1901, GUY C. MERVILLE.

iii. MABEL E., b. 23 Aug. 1881; res. (1937) Arcade, N. Y.; m. 4 Oct. 1910, IRNEY L. STONE, b. at Sardinia, N. Y., 17 Aug. 1878, son of Marvin A. and Mary (Kuhn) Stone. No children. He is a farmer; Methodist.

References

Mrs. Mabel E.[9] (Waterman) Stone, Arcade, N. Y., 1937.
Mrs. Lucius Gilbert Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.

600-7. LUCIUS GILBERT[8] WATERMAN (*Eli*[7], *Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Arcade, Wyoming Co., N. Y., 16 Sept. 1845, died at Buffalo, N. Y., 11 Mar. 1926; married first,

in 1871, Mary A. Richardson, who died in 1887, daughter of Capt. A. N. Richardson of Eagle; married second, at Centerville, Allegany Co., N. Y., 15 Sept. 1897, Mary Ellen Sawyer, living (1937).

He was graduated (M.D.) from the Medical University of Buffalo, and settled as a physician and surgeon in Centerville, Allegany Co., N. Y. In 1901 he moved to Buffalo, where he practiced medicine up to the time of his death. He was a member of Erie County Medical Society, also of The American Medical Association. His home and office in Buffalo was at 54 Indian Church Road.

He was a charter member of Buffalo Lodge, No. 846, F. & A. M.; of the Knights Templar of Belfast, N. Y., Lodge; and a member of the Masonic Lodge at Fillmore, N. Y., before removal to Buffalo.

He died 11 Mar. 1926, leaving a will dated 2 Mar. 1925; widow Mary E. Waterman of Buffalo, and son James R. Waterman of Centreville, Allegany Co., N. Y., the only heirs. [Probate Rec. Erie County, File 78237.]

Child of Lucius Gilbert and Mary A. (Richardson) Waterman:

i. James R.[9], b. ; M.D.; res. (1937) Centerville, N. Y.

References

Mrs. Lucius G. Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.

601. Rockwell[7] Waterman (*Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Glastonbury, Conn., 11 June 1795, died at Corfu, Genesee Co., N. Y., 24 Jan. 1868; married at China, N. Y., 24 Aug. 1819, Laura Belknap, born 19 July 1797, died at Corfu, 4 July 1868.

Census of 1820, Pike, Allegany Co., N. Y.: Rockwell Waterman, 1 male aged 26 to 45, 1 female 16 to 26, and 1 male under 5.

He was a farmer and carpenter.

On 1 Jan. 1839, the Farmers' Loan and Trust Co., Heman J. Redfield of Batavia, Genesee Co., N. Y., and Jacob Le Roy by his attorney the said Redfield, sold to Rockwell Waterman of Genesee County, for $319.00, 60 acres in township 7, 3d range, Genesee County [now in Arcade, formerly China, Wyoming County]. [Deeds, Wyoming County, 22-169.]

Census of 1850, Pembroke, Genesee Co., N. Y.:

	age	born
Rockwell Waterman	55	Conn.
Laura "	53	"
Truman C. "	26	N. Y.
Harvey R. "	22	" "
Lorin T. "	1	" "
[Three families away:]		
Amos M. Marsh	58	Mass.
Mary "	55	N. Y.
Mary E. "	26	" "
Helen "	19	" "
Walter F. "	16	" "
Proctor A. "	12	" "
Francis F. Waterman	2	" "
Austin "	28	" "

Administration on the estate of Harvey Waterman who died at Pembroke, 10 Dec. 1854, was granted to his widow Harriet L.; he left sons Loren T. and Charles T., and daughter Laura A., all infants under 14, of Pembroke. [Probate Rec. Genesee County, 2-336; file 46.]

Children of Rockwell and Laura (Belknap) Waterman, first born at Pike, N. Y., others at China, N. Y.:

i. AUSTIN BELKNAP[8], b. 11 May 1820; d. at Corfu, N. Y., 2 Apr. 1877; m. (1) at East Pembroke, N. Y., 24 Dec. 1846, LYDIA ANN MARSH, who d. 2 Dec. 1848, dau. of Amos M. and Mary (———) Marsh; m. (2) at Corfu, N. Y., 11 Sept. 1857, DIENA ELECTRA HASTINGS, who d. 14 May 1892, dau. of Solomon and Sally (Darrow) Hastings. Child by first wife:

I. Francis Filmore[9], b. 21 Mar. 1848; enlisted in Co. G, 8th N. Y. Heavy Artillery, and d. from exposure to cold during an attack of the measles, at Baltimore, 24 Mar. 1864. "In the hospital at Fort McHenry, Baltimore, on the 24th inst. of pneumonia, Francis F. Waterman of Co. B, 8th N. Y. Artillery, son of A. B. and L. A. Waterman, and grandson of A. N. Marsh of Pembroke, aged 16 years 3 days, funeral at East Pembroke Presbyterian Church" [*Republican Advocate*, Batavia].

Child by second wife, b. at Corfu:

II. Clifford Hastings, b. 28 Jan. 1863; res. Pembroke, Genesee Co., N. Y., and (1936) Buffalo, N. Y.; m. (1) in 1889, Eva Alma Mann, who d. in 1913, dau. of Silas Mann; m. (2) 14 Nov. 1914, Jessie A. Shalloe, dau. of John and Agnes Shalloe, of Buffalo. No surviving children by first wife. Child by second wife:

(1) Clifford Hastings John[10], b. 22 Aug. 1915.

ii. ABIGAIL LAURA, b. 8 Jan. 1822; d. at Aurora, N. Y., 3 Dec. 1843; m. 13 Feb. 1843, ELIHU MILLER; no children.

iii. TRUMAN CARY, b. 28 Dec. 1823; d. at Corfu, N. Y., 29 May 1895; m. at Corfu, 15 Feb. 1853, AMANDA MALVINA HASTINGS, dau. of Solomon and Sally (Darrow) Hastings; no children.

iv. HARVEY ROCKWELL, b. 29 Aug. 1829; d. at Pembroke, N. Y., 10 Dec. 1854; m. (1) at East Pembroke, 9 Nov. 1847, SARAH JANE BARBER; m. (2) at East Pembroke, 1 Sept. 1850, HARRIET LAURETTA JAYNES, b. in Livingston County, N. Y., 10 Jan. 1828, d. at Pembroke, N. Y., 22 Jan. 1880, dau. of Julius Jaynes. She m. (2) at Pembroke, 18 Nov. 1862, John Cleveland, by whom she had two children. Child by first wife, b. at Pembroke:

I. Loren Teny[9], b. 15 Sept. 1848; d. at Portland, Conn., 3 Aug. 1921 ae. 72-10-19; m. at Woodside, N. Y., 16 Apr. 1876, Martha A.[9] Waterman [No. 600-2, ii], b. at Arcade, N. Y., 16 July 1850, d. at Hartford, Conn., 2 May 1935, dau. of Robert[8] and Emily (Rogers) Waterman, *q. v.* Children:

(1) Clarence T.[10], b. 10 Dec. 1877; res. (1921) Portland, Conn.; m. Elizabeth Wilson. Child:

1. Robert E.[11], b. at "Wilkesburgh," Pa., abt. 1912; res. (1933) Middletown, Conn.; m. at Dracut, Mass., 20 Sept. 1933, Rose M.

Anstett, b. at Torrington, Conn., abt. 1912, dau. of Joseph and Martha (Palmer) Anstett.

(2) Edith May, b. 12 Aug. 1879; res. (1935) Hartford, Conn.

(3) Arthur Clinton, b. 3 Feb. 1882.

Children by second wife:

II. Charles T., b. 11 Jan. 1852.

III. Laura Amanda, b. 11 Aug. 1853.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Clifford Hastings[9] Waterman, Buffalo, N. Y., 1936.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
A. L. White: Descendants of John White (1900), 2-198, 217.
E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 3-2306.

602. Robert[7] Waterman (*Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Glastonbury, Conn., 11 June 1795, died at Westmoreland, Oneida County, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1866; married at Canterbury, Conn., 11 Nov. 1828, Emily Bradford, born at Canterbury, Conn., 6 July 1801, died at Westmoreland, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1878, daughter of Benjamin and Ruby (Allen) Bradford.

Robert Waterman of Blandford was admitted to the Church in Sheffield, Mass., 5 May 1816. He was recommended from Sheffield Church to Westmoreland, N. Y., 30 June 1849. "Brother Waterman" served on committees of the church at Sheffield, 17 Apr. 1840 and 28 Apr. 1843. [Records of the Sheffield Church in the Pittsfield Library.]

He was called of Sheffield when he married in 1828 Emily Bradford of Canterbury.

He bought land at Sheffield, Mass., from David Graves, 26 Apr. 1824 and 18 Aug. 1825; Guy Johnson mortgaged land to him, 27 July 1825; he bought 23 June 1834 and sold 12 Sept. 1828; Abner Piper mortgaged to him, 5 Aug. 1842, Robert assigning the mortgage 31 Mar. 1845; he last bought on 2 Apr. 1842, and sold out his property at Sheffield by three deeds dated 14 Feb. 1845. [Land Registry, Great Barrington, 59-138, 644; 60-28; 64-27; 85-301; 86-110; 88-390, 391, 538; 89-294.]

Robert Waterman of Sheffield, Mass., bought land in Glastonbury, Conn., 23 and 26 Dec. 1826, and sold it 23 May 1829, 4 Sept. 1832, and 17 Nov. 1835. [Land Rec. Glastonbury, 21-389, 390, 536; 22-539; 25-26.]

The Census of 1850 lists the family at Westmoreland thus:

		age	born	
Robert Waterman		55	Mass.	Farmer
Emily	"	47	"	
Pearl	"	20	"	
Henry D.	"	18	"	
Robert R.	"	15	"	
George B.	"	9	"	
Charles	"	6	"	
Mary S.	"	2	"	
Betsey	"	65	Conn.	

Census of 1860, Westmoreland, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Robert Waterman	64	Conn.	Farmer
Emily "	58	"	
Pearl "	30	Mass.	
Henry D. "	28	"	
Robert R. "	24	"	
George B. "	19	"	
Charles "	16	"	
Mary S. "	12	"	

In 1860 Elizabeth Waterman was listed, aged 74, born Conn., a couple of houses from Robert Waterman.

He was a farmer; held the office of Coroner and Sheriff in Sheffield, Mass. He owned a farm of 240 acres, with good buildings in Westmoreland. He and his sons were Republicans; and did not drink anything stronger than sweet cider. The boys all had a good common school education.

The will of Robert Waterman of Westmoreland, "of the age of 70 years," dated 27 Mar. 1866, proved at Clinton, 13 May 1867, named wife Emily, after whose death his estate was to be equally divided between his children, Pearl, Henry, Rockwell, George R., Charles A., and Mary S.; Nehemiah F. Metcalf, sole executor; witnesses, Timothy Brockett and Francis M. Metcalf. Administration papers, formerly filed in Rome, name widow Emily; Pearl Waterman of Adrian, Mich.; Henry, Rockwell, and George R., of Westmoreland; Charles A., of Adrian, Mich.; and Mary S., a minor, of Westmoreland. [Wills, Oneida County, 19-301.]

Pearl[8] Waterman (1829-1884) left three brothers, Rockwell R. Waterman, Henry D. Waterman of Westmoreland, and George B. Waterman of Charles City, Iowa, and one niece Lena B. Waterman, only child of a predeceased brother. He died in Adrian, Mich.; funeral held in Westmoreland. Clear estate, $8321.14. Lena B. resided in Clinton, N. Y.; her general guardian was Amelia S. Waterman. [Surrogate Rec., Oneida County, N. Y.]

Children of Robert and Emily (Bradford) Waterman, born at Sheffield, Mass., except youngest, born at Westmoreland, N. Y.:

i. PEARL[8], b. 17 Dec. 1829; bapt. 27 June 1830; d. at Adrian, Mich., 1 Nov. 1884, unm.

ii. HENRY DWIGHT, b. 4 Apr., bapt. 21 Oct., 1832; a farmer, res. Westmoreland, N. Y.; m. at Westmoreland, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1865, VIRGINIA C. SHEPARD, b. 17 July 1845, dau. of Jarvis Barker and Julia Ann (Dahty) (Hart) Shepard. Only child:

I. Archer Duane[9], b. 18 May 1867; d. 23 Oct. 1885, ae. 18-5-5, of diabetes, after an illness of three and a half years. Stricken by a disease which was then incurable, and with the knowledge for three years that he would not recover, "he faced death like a good soldier of the Cross."

iii. ROBERT ROCKWELL, b. 21 Feb., bapt. 25 Oct., 1835; a farmer, res. Westmoreland, N. Y.; m. at Galen, N. Y., 6 Apr. 1870, MELISSA H. KNAPP.

iv. GEORGE BRADFORD, b. 5 July 1841; bapt. 5 June 1842; a farmer, res. Charles City, Iowa; m. SARAH BELLOWS. Child (others?):

I. William Bradford[9], b. at Charles City, Iowa, 1 Aug. 1875; farmer; Congregationalist; m. (1) in Floyd Co., Iowa, 15 Nov. , Edith Bument, b. at Nashua, Chickasaw Co., Iowa, d. at Charles City, dau. of Albert Bument of Osage, Iowa; m. (2) at Charles City, 17 Mar. 1908, Amelia Manske, b. in Germany, , d. at Charles City, 20 May 1931, dau. of Albert Manske, of Charles City. Child by second wife:

(1) Wesley George[10], b. at Charles City, 9 Jan. 1910; farmer, res. (1938) Charles City; Lutheran; m. at Osage, Iowa, 18 Dec. 1937, Catherine Mabel Shearer, b. at Madrid, Iowa, 17 Aug. 1918, dau. of Walter Raymond and Mabel (Acton) Shearer.

v. Charles Arthur, b. 21 Feb. 1844; d. at Colorado Springs, Colo., 2 Mar. 1882; m. at Clinton, N. Y., Amelia S. ———, who d. at Kirkland, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1904. He presented himself to Poughkeepsie College, where he offered his services for tuition and board. His father soon after sent him $100, by means of which and his untiring energy he left a brilliant record. He became a merchant in Watertown, N. Y., was twice elected Alderman, and faithfully served as chairman. He was a member of the Baptist Church from early manhood, and a S. S. Supt. Only child:

I. Lena Belle[9], b. in 1873; m. Frank De Meritt of Syracuse, N. Y.

vi. Mary Sophia, b. 20 Aug. 1847; d. at Charles City, Iowa; m. at Westmoreland, 28 Sept. 1869, Adelbert Ellis.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Wesley George[10] Waterman, Charles City, Iowa, 1938.
Records of Stone Presbyterian Church, Kirkland, Oneida Co., N. Y.

603. Barzilla[7] Waterman (*Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Blandford, Mass., 31 Dec. 1798, died there 18 Nov. 1860, aged 61-10-18; married (intention, Blandford, 4 Oct. 1838), Mary P. Gleason.

His will, made 18 Oct. 1860, proved first Tuesday in Apr. 1861, named wife Mary P. and children William A. Waterman and Flavia C. Waterman. A paper signed by Catharine F. Waterman and William A. Waterman, 19 Mar. 1861, reads, "It is my wish that my Mother, Mrs. Mary P. Waterman be appointed Executor of Barzilla Waterman my Father, Will." The inventory totaled $1689.17. Mary P. Waterman gave bond with Thomas S. Chaffee and Watson E. Boise. [Probate, Hampden County, Case 11823.]

Children of Barzilla and Mary P. (Gleason) Waterman, born at Blandford:

i. William A.[8], b. abt. 1840; a clergyman; res. (1867) Cameron, Mo.; m. at Monson, Mass., 1 July 1867, Julia M. King, b. at Monson, abt. 1836, dau. of Dwight and Martha (———) King.

ii. Catharine Flavia, m. at Blandford, 6 Apr. 1871, as his second wife, Albert S. Baker of Westfield, Mass., a foundryman, b. at Fonsdale, N. Y., abt. 1833, son of Oliver and Eliza Baker.

References

Blandford Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

604. HARVEY[7] WATERMAN (*?Asahel*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born after 1800, died ; married ——— ———.

Census of 1830, China, Genesee Co., N. Y.: Harvey Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 20 to 30; 1 female 40 to 50; and 1 female 60 to 70.

The parentage of Harvey is not known; he is placed hypothetically as son of Asahel because in 1830 he was living at China [now Arcade, Wyoming County] where Asahel's son Eli was resident. It should also be noted that Rockwell [No. 601], another son of Asahel, named a son Harvey.

The 1850 Census shows the following family resident at North Plains, Ionia County, Michigan:

	age	born	
Harvey Waterman	49	N. Y.	Farmer
Freelove "	48	" "	
Sibil "	20	" "	
Walter "	15	" "	
Jay "	12	Mich.	
Joshua "	10	"	
Salmon "	7	"	

The indicated dates for the birth and marriage of this Harvey coincide with the age of the Harvey who was in China, N. Y., in 1830 and then was under 30 years old, married, but without children. However, if the statement is correct that he was born in New York, he could not have been son of Asahel of Blandford, Mass.

606. MARY[7] WATERMAN (*Jabez*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Glastonbury, Conn., 5 Jan. 1797, died there 7 Jan. 1874, aged 77; married first, at Glastonbury, 3 Feb. 1813, (CAPT.) CHAUNCEY COOLEY, Jr., born about 1790, died at New York City, Sept. 1815 in his 25th year, son of (Capt.) Chauncey Cooley, of Providence, R. I.; married second, JEHU SMITH, born at Glastonbury, about Apr. 1788, died there 26 Jan. 1865, aged 76 yrs. 9 mos.

Census of 1850, Glastonbury, Conn.:

	age	born	
John ? Smith	62	Conn.	Laborer
Mary "	53	"	
Edwin "	18	"	Spectacle maker
Jane "	17	"	
Mary "	9	"	
Francis Loucelii	71	Canada	Spectacle maker
Henry Waterman	24	Conn.	Silversmith

Children of Jehu and Mary (Waterman) (Cooley) Smith:

i. EDWIN[8], b. abt. 1832.
ii. JANE, b. abt. 1833; m. CHARLES D. BUCK.
iii. MARY, b. abt. 1841.

References

Glastonbury Vital Records (original), 4-30, 74.

607. Jabez[7] Waterman (*Jabez*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Glastonbury?), Conn., 30 May 1800, died ; married at East Hartford, Conn., 28 Nov. 1822, Almira Arnold, born about 1803, died at East Hartford, 15 May 1839, aged 36 (gravestone), probably daughter of Elisha and Abigail (———) Arnold [see under No. 608].

Probable child of Jabez and Almira (Arnold) Waterman:

i. Andrew J.[8], b. abt. 1834; d. 9 Feb. 1839 ae. 4 (gravestone, East Hartford).

608. William[7] Waterman (*Jabez*[6], *Robert*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Glastonbury, Conn., 28 Apr. 1802, died at East Hartford, Conn., 12 Dec. 1849, aged 47; married at East Hartford, 22 Dec. 1825, Mary Arnold, born at East Hartford, about 1806, died at Hartford, Conn., 2 Dec. 1874, aged 68 (residence, Glastonbury), daughter of Elisha and Abigail (———) Arnold.

He was a carpenter, of Glastonbury, Conn.

Census of 1840, Glastonbury, Conn.: William A. Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 30 to 40; 2 males 5 to 10; and 1 female under 5.

Census of 1850, East Hartford, Conn.:

		age	born	
Mary	Waterman	44	[not given]	
Henry	"	24	" "	Laborer
Nelson	"	22	" "	
Mary	"	12	" "	
Mary	"	30	" "	

Mary Waterman, ae. 45, b. in Conn., was also listed in the 1850 Census in East Hartford in the household of Erastus Woodruff, ae. 60.

Elisha Arnold, son of Samuel and Lucy (Pratt) Arnold, was born at East Hartford, Conn., 25 Jan. 1778, became a farmer, and died there 8 Sept. 1848, aged 70. [Vital Rec. East Hartford, 1-29, 53.] He withdrew from the Presbyterian Society in East Hartford, 1 Oct. 1800, to join the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Administration on the estate of Elisha Arnold of East Hartford was granted, 25 Sept. 1848, to Joseph Hollister of Manchester, Conn. Distribution was ordered to Susan wife of Orrin Sellew, Polly wife of William Waterman, Joseph Arnold, Charlotte wife of Estes Smith, Jane A. Arnold, Clara wife of Charles Knox, Harriet wife of Joseph Hollister, and Sophia wife of Samuel Whitney,—one-eighth each, they being children and heirs. [Probate Rec. Hartford, 50-37, 247.]

Children of William and Mary (Arnold) Waterman, born at Glastonbury, Conn.:

i. William Henry[8], b. 3 Jan. 1827; d. at Glastonbury, 18 June 1905 ae. 78-5-15; a male nurse; m. (1) at Vernon, Conn., 25 Apr. 1849, Mary J. Johnson, a tailoress, b. at East Windsor, Conn., 1815, d. at

Glastonbury, 25 May 1866 ae. 51; m. (2) at Hartford, Conn., 16 May 1877, CLARA E. BARNETT, b. at Montpelier, Vt., in 1857, d. at Hartford, 4 Apr. 1940. He was of Glastonbury in deeds, 1850, 1861, 1868, and in 1901 conveyed his homestead through an intermediary to Clara E. Waterman [Land Rec. Glastonbury, 29-377; 34-50, 595; 43-492, 493]. Children by second wife, b. at Glastonbury:

I. Robert Henry[9] (twin), b. 1 Apr. 1881; m. at Hartford, Conn., 21 Nov. 1907, Florence M. Palmer, b. at Hartford, abt. 1882, dau. of Edward G. and Marie (Cressy) Palmer. Children, b. at Hartford:

(1) Robert Palmer[10], b. 1 Apr. 1910; B.A. (Trinity College, Hartford, Conn.); a teacher; m. at East Hartford, Conn., 14 June 1939, Marjorie Hodge, b. at East Hartford, abt. 1914, dau. of Lewis H. and Johanna M. (Bentley) Hodge.

(2) Ruth Wyllys, b. 27 Apr. 1915; m. at Trinity College Chapel, Hartford, Conn., Sept. 1936, Jack Trevithick, B.A. (Trinity College, 1931), M.A. (Harvard Univ., 1932), b. abt. 1909, son of Harry and Katie (Wearne) Trevithick of Cornwall, England.

(3) Arnold, b. 16 Oct. 1917.

II. Wyllys Barnett (twin), b. 1 Apr. 1881.

ii. GEORGE NELSON, b. 4 Apr. 1831; d. at East Hartford, Conn., 24 Feb. 1873 ae. 40; a boatman; of East Hartford, m. (1) at Glastonbury, 1 Feb. 1852, PRUDENCE GOODRICH, of Glastonbury, b. abt. 1831, d. at South Glastonbury, 6 Apr. 1853 ae. 22; m. (2) at Glastonbury, 7 Jan. 1855, MARIA LUCY RISLEY, b. at East Hartford, abt. 1835; divorced; she m. (2) ——— Rickett; he m. (3) at Glastonbury, 3 July 1870, AMELIA SARAH (ROOT) HUBBARD, b. at New Britain, Conn., abt. 1831. Of Glastonbury, he bought land in Chatham, Conn., 1852, and sold it, 1853, to Mary Waterman of Glastonbury, who sold it shortly after to Hiram C. Clark [Land Rec. East Hampton, 29-108, 151; 26-529]. Jabez Goodrich of Glastonbury conveyed to Prudence Waterman of the same, 1852; George Nelson Waterman conveyed 1853 to Mary Waterman, and she in 1855 to Jabez Goodrich. George N. as parent of George N., Jr., a minor, conveyed 1853 to Jabez Goodrich [Land Rec. Glastonbury, 28-308, 334, 437; 30-69]. Child by first wife, b. at Glastonbury:

I. George Nelson[9], b. 3 Apr. 1853.

Child by second wife, b. at East Hartford:

II. Dora Estelle, b. 6 Jan. 1862; adopted 28 May 1870 by Washburn R. Andruss of Hartford.

iii. MARY ALMIRA, b. 9 Nov. 1837; m. at Glastonbury, 23 Apr. 1854, HENRY SAUNDERS, a sailor, b. at Glastonbury, abt. 1827.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Glastonbury Vital Records, 1 (Births, 18; Mar. 10, 19; Bur., 1), 2-224; 3-60; 4-36.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Vernon Vital Records, 2-31.
Probate Rec. Hartford, 82-161.

615. OTIS[7] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Kingston, Mass., 20 Aug. 1792, died there 20 Mar. 1856, aged 63 yrs. 7 mos.; married at Plympton, Mass., 15 Jan. 1821,

Betsey[7] Waterman, born at Buckfield, Me., 24 Mar. 1791, died at Bridgewater, Mass., 9 Sept. 1876, aged 84-5-15, daughter of Dea. Ichabod[6] and Parthenia (Cartee) Waterman.

Alden S. Bradford of Kingston was appointed Administrator of the estate of Otis Waterman, late of Kingston, deceased, 1 Apr. 1856. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 13D-292.]

The will of Betsey Waterman of Middleborough, dated 17 Dec. 1873, proved 25 Sept. 1876, named her daughter, Lucy B. Leonard; and gave the remainder of her estate to her son-in-law, Lewis Leonard, in trust, to be divided among her grandchildren, Charles H. Waterman and Ida L. Waterman, children of "my son James O. Waterman," and Frederick M. Leonard and George W. Leonard, children of her daughter, Lucy B. Leonard. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 142-86; 133-383; 145-103.]

Children of Otis and Betsey (Waterman) Waterman, born at Kingston:

i. Elizabeth Otis[8], b. 6 Dec. 1821; d. at Middleboro, Mass., in 1873 Her will, made 12 May 1866, calls her of Quincy, Mass., spinster, and names her sister Lucy B. Leonard, Ida L. Waterman and Charles H. Waterman, children of her deceased brother, James O. Waterman, and her mother, Betsey Waterman; brother-in-law, Lewis Leonard, executor; proved 26 Jan. 1874. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 141-96; 133-166; 137-285; 145-16.]

1+ ii. Lucy Bradford, b. 25 Oct. 1823.

2+ iii. James Otis, b. 15 Feb. 1826; d. 29 July 1864.

References

Kingston Vital Records.
Plympton Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

615-1. Lucy Bradford[8] Waterman (*Otis*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Kingston, Mass., 25 Oct. 1823, died ; married at Kingston, 22 Nov. 1846, Lewis Leonard, born at Bridgewater, Mass., 16 Nov. 1824, died at Kingston, 1 Apr. 1880, son of Spencer and Mary (Wood) Leonard.

He was a farmer, of Bridgewater, Wendall and Middleboro, Mass. He was selectman for a year at Wendall, and for several years at Middleboro. He died from the effects of being thrown from his carriage.

Children of Lewis and Lucy Bradford (Waterman) Leonard:

i. Frederick Maury[9], b. 28 Sept. 1855; m. 8 Sept. 1883, Sarah Abbie Pratt, b. 16 July 1854, dau. of Philander and Sarah (Leonard) Pratt. He was a wholesale and commission merchant of fruit and produce in Boston, and resided in Winthrop, Mass.

ii. George Waterman, b. 2 Mar. 1860; m. 7 July 1886, Emma J. Billings. He was manager of the Wetumpka Fruit Co., Hastings, Fla.

References

Manning Leonard: Memorial of Solomon Leonard, p. 309.

615-2. JAMES OTIS[8] WATERMAN (*Otis*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Kingston, Mass., 15 Feb. 1826, died at Medford, Mass., 29 July 1864, aged 38-5-14; married at North Bridgewater, Mass., 12 June 1852, ELIZA FRANCES GURNEY, born at North Bridgewater, Mass., 18 Mar. 1832, daughter of Lucius and Laura (Dunbar) Gurney. She married second, at North Bridgewater, 29 May 1867, Job H. Johnson, a shoemaker, born at West Greenwich, R. I., 3 Mar. 1817, son of Arnold and Rebecca (———) Johnson.

Children of James Otis and Eliza F. (Gurney) Waterman:

i. IDA LOUISE[9], b. at Boston, Mass., 9 Dec. 1855. In 1865 she was adopted, and her name was changed to Ida Louisa Whitney.

ii. CHARLES H., b. at Charlestown, Mass., 31 Mar. 1859; a bookkeeper; m. at Middleboro, Mass., 5 Mar. 1882, NELLIE M. CUSHMAN, b. at Middleboro, abt. 1862, dau. of James E. and Abby M. (———) Cushman. Child, b. at Brockton, Mass.:

I. Corinna Bradford[10], b. 9 Dec. 1883.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Bradford Kingman: History of North Bridgewater (1866), p. 514.
Bridgewater Vital Records
Names changed in Massachusetts 1780-1892, p. 169.

616. JAMES DEAN[7] WATERMAN (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 24 Dec. 1786, died there 11 Oct. 1841; married at Lunenberg, N. S., 1 Dec. 1813, MARY ANN WILE, born at Upper La Have, N. S., 24 Dec. 1793, died at Pleasant River, N. S., 1 Mar. 1856, daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (Getson) Wile.

He settled on the northeast half of his father's original grant, now (1941) occupied by Lynville Herman.

Children of James Dean and Mary Ann (Wile) Waterman, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:

1+ i. FREDERICK[8], b. 27 Dec. 1814; d. 13 Mar. 1890.

ii. HANNAH, b. 29 Apr. 1816; d. in 1895, unm.

2+ iii. EPHRAIM DEAN, b. 26 Oct. 1817; d. in 1855.

iv. JAMES EDWARD, b. 9 Jan. 1820; d. at Bridgewater, N. S., 18 Feb. 1894; m. ELIZA DOROTHY HEBB, dau. of John Hebb. Child, b. at Bridgewater, N. S.:

I. John Beecher[9], b. 1862; d. Feb. 1932; res. (1913) Bridgewater, N. S.; m. (1) Elizabeth Morton; m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 10 Nov. 1913, E. Lucilla Payzant, b. in Boston, abt. 1869, dau. of George D. and Emma F. (Trout) Payzant. One son by first wife.

v. AMANDA FITZALAN, b. 3 Dec. 1822; m. in 1842, JAMES WILLIAM BATES, of Mahone Bay, N. S. Children:

I. Sarah Amanda[9], b. 1 Jan. 1847; m. ——— Knight, of Bridgewater, N. S.

II. William Oliver, b. 15 Aug. 1859; m. and had:

(1) Gladys[10], b. 3 Aug. 1893.

vi. Lydia Tupper, b. 11 May 1824; d. 31 Mar. 1870; m. at Brookfield, N. S., 17 May 1845, Robert David Whitman, b. 25 Jan. 1822, son of David and Sarah (Starratt) Whitman. He m. (2) 25 Jan. 1874, Sophia Augusta Hunnelman. He was a farmer, of Bridgewater, N. S. Children, b. at Pleasant River, N. S.:

I. James Dean[9], b. 6 Oct. 1848; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 17 Nov. 1873, Isabella Horsfield, b. at Westport, N. S., 10 Sept. 1850, dau. of Thomas and Julia Ann (Wright) Horsfield.

II. Maria Augusta, b. 12 Oct. 1849; m. 3 Sept. 1886, Benjamin Wetzel.

III. Alistair Forbes, b. 15 Dec. 1850; a carpenter, of Boston, Mass.; m. 10 Mar. 1884, Emma Vane.

IV. Robert Starratt, b. 2 Feb. 1852.

V. Adella Stokes, b. 21 Sept. 1856; m. 27 Dec. 1876, William Reeves, a blacksmith, of Bridgewater, N. S.

VI. George Whitfield, b. 21 Sept. 1858; res. Malden, Mass.; m. 27 Nov. 1886, Isabella Gilmore.

VII. Judson Skinner, b. in 1860.

vii. Mary Ann, b. 22 Feb. 1826; d. young.

viii. Joseph, b. 31 Mar. 1829; m. Jerusha Jane Cooke, dau. of John Cooke of Bridgewater. Children:

I. Mary Ellen[9], b in Canada, 1860; m. at Peabody, Mass., 15 Dec. 1883, Thomas B. Rank, of Windom, Minn., b. at Dover, Minn., abt. 1857, son of William J. and Elizabeth J. (———) Rank.

II. Essie.

III. Alice.

IV. John L., b. ; m. Sarah Hebb. Child, b. in Nova Scotia:

(1) Clyde Sinclair[10], b. abt. 1907; m. at Quincy, Mass., 2 Sept. 1934, Margaret Katherine Sullivan, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., abt. 1907, dau. of Christopher and Katherine (O'Donnell) Sullivan. Child, b. at Quincy:

1. Richard John[11], b. 15 Dec. 1935.

V. Archie.

ix. Augusta, b. 21 May 1831[?]; d. ae. 18, unm.

x. Elizabeth, b. 17 July 1833; d. 30 Apr. 1902; m. 10 Dec. 1856, James Starratt, Jr., of Bridgewater, N. S., b. 10 Aug. 1833, d. 18 Apr. 1884. Children:

I. Ellie[9], b. 6 Apr. 1860; m. C. H. Starratt, of Bridgewater.

II. Ida M., b. 15 Feb. 1864; m. in 1889, Will Bernard Howe, of Concord, N. H., b. in 1868.

xi. Hosea Ballou, b. 16 Apr. 1835; d. young.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 25-276; 115-114.
C. H. Farnam: History of Descendants of John Whitman (1889), pp. 795, 796.
History of the National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America, 13-65.
Charles Nelson[11] Bishop, Reading, Mass., 1940.

616-1. FREDERICK[8] WATERMAN (*James Dean*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 27 Dec. 1814, died at Bridgewater, N. S., 13 Mar. 1890; married ANGELINE CHARLOTTE HEBB, born at Bridgewater, died there 11 Oct. 1888, daughter of John Hebb.

Children of Frederick and Angeline Charlotte (Hebb) Waterman, born at Bridgewater, Lunenburg Co., N. S.:

i. HOSEA BALLOU[9], b. 9 Aug. 1854; d. at Somerville, Mass., 11 Dec. 1917 ae. 63-4-2; a carpenter; m. at Ipswich, Mass., 3 Sept. 1895, MYRA W.* (REED) LEONARD, b. at Rowley, Mass., abt. 1873, dau. of David and Caroline (Pace) Reed. Child:

I. Charles Frederick[10], b at Cambridge, Mass., 21 Apr. 1908; res. (1940) Burlington, Mass.

ii. JOHN FORRESTER, b. 28 Jan. 1857; d. at Somerville, Mass., 18 Feb. 1913 ae. 56-0-21; a painter; m. MARY ELLEN WENTZEL. Children, b. at Bridgewater, N. S.:

I. Frederick Mervin[10], b. abt. 1891; a painter; res. (1940) Somerville, Mass.; m. at Somerville, Mass., 29 Nov. 1923, Doris Edna Leavitt, b. at Medford, abt. 1898, dau. of Charles W. and Julia E. (Nichols) Leavitt. Children:

(1) Daughter[11], stillborn at Boston (Hospital), 14 July 1927.

(2) Shirley Julia, b. at Somerville, 2 June 1932.

II. Percy R., b. abt. 1892; a painter; res. (1940) West Bath, Me.; m. at Boston, Mass., 15 Dec. 1915, Minnie A. Durgin, b. at Boston, abt. 1895, dau. of George E. and Augusta C. (Wolfe) Durgin.

III. Fletcher Arnold, b. abt. 1896; a house painter; res. (1940) West Bath, Me.; m. at Somerville, Mass., 29 Nov. 1917, Ida Mae Durgin, b. at Roxbury, Mass., abt. 1897, dau. of George E. and Augusta C. (Wolfe) Durgin. Children, three b. at Somerville:

(1) Dorothy May[11], b. 20 Aug. 1919.

(2) Fletcher A., b. 23 June 1921; d. at Somerville, 3 Apr. 1926 ae. 4-9-11.

(3) Robert Forester, b. 29 Apr. 1923.

(4) ———.

(5) Everett Warren, b. at Bath, Me., 1 Mar. 1935.

IV. Bessie Sophia, b. abt. 1900; res. (1940) Brunswick, Me.; m. at Somerville, Mass., 24 May 1919, Ernest Bailey Snow, b. at Brunswick, Me., abt. 1898, son of Charles E. and Ida (Jordan) Snow.

iii. MARY EMMA, b. abt. 1859; d. in childhood.

iv. BESSIE LOUISA, b. 3 June 1861; res. (1940) Somerville, Mass.; m. at Bridgewater, N. S., in 1879, THOMAS RUSSELL CAMPBELL, b. 23 July (1850?), d. at Somerville, 18 Feb. 1920, son of George and Helen (Sheriffs) Campbell. He was a metal worker; Universalist. Children, b. at Cambridge, Mass. (except fifth):

I. Helen[10], d. ae. 3.

II. Frederick, d. in infancy.

* Almira B., in birth record of child.

III. Nellie May (twin), b. 5 Feb. 1887; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 12 June 1908, Roy Allan Harding, of Somerville.
IV. Son (twin), stillborn 5 Feb. 1887.
V. John Forrester, b. at Malden, Mass., 18 May 1889; d. 7 Mar. 1924; m. Eva (Southard) Fogg. She m. (2) George Wersig of Portland, Conn.
VI. Edith Madge, b. 14 Dec. 1893; res. (1940) Seekonk, Mass.; m. Marshall Preston Humphrey.
VII. William Eustace Russell, b. 5 Feb. 1897; d. in 1899.

v. Charles Stewart, b. 15 July 1863; d. at Bridgewater, N. S., 4 Mar. 1938, unm.
vi. William Harvey, b. 3 Feb. 1865; d. at Boston, Mass., 31 Mar. 1919 ae. 54-1-28, unm.; a painter.
vii. Alice Maud, d. ae. 14.
viii. Mary May, d. in childhood.
ix. Annabelle, d. in childhood.

References

Mrs. Roy A. Harding, Somerville, Mass., 1940.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

616-2. Ephraim Dean[8] Waterman (*James Dean*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 26 Oct. 1817, died there in 1855; married 1 Aug. 1840, Elizabeth Ann Dunn, born at Liverpool, N. S., 11 Aug. 1819, died at Pleasant River, N. S., 30 Mar. 1877, daughter of William and Mary Ann (Douglas) Dunn. She married second, John Lohnas [No. 620, ii].

Children of Ephraim Dean and Elizabeth Ann (Dunn) Waterman, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:

i. Melissa Helen[9], b. 5 Dec. 1840; d. at Beverly, Mass., 21 Dec. 1916; m. (probably at Bridgewater, N. S.), Oct. 1865, Frederick Wagner, b. in Hanover, Germany, 7 Mar. 1837, d. at Beverly, Mass., 21 Feb. 1915. Children:
  I. Albert Herman[10], b. at Bridgewater, N. S., 6 July 1866; d. at Omaha, Neb., 30 Mar. 1938; m. (at Omaha, Neb.?), 15 Feb. 1894, Aretta Baker, b. 10 Aug. 1865. Children, b. at Omaha, Neb.:
    (1) Estella May[11], b. 1 Mar. 1897; m. Harry Nelson.
    (2) Dora Gertrude, b. 3 Feb. 1901; m. 19 Mar. 1920, Clinton Buckingham. Children, b. at Omaha:
      1. Charles Dexter[12], b. 8 Oct. 1921; d. 11 Oct. 1921.
      2. Robert D., b. 20 Sept. 1923.
    (3) Albert Herman, b. 28 Jan. 1902; m. at Omaha, 20 Sept. 1924, Helen Wilkie, b. at Omaha, 23 (May?) 1923. Child:
      1. Dale Albert[12], b. at Omaha, 15 June 1926.
    (4) Fred Jay, b. 2 Aug. 1903; m. 30 Dec. 1928, Alice Bray, b. 27 June 1897. Child:
      1. Fred Jay[12], b. 9 Nov. 1931.
    (5) Bessie Waterman, b. 17 Nov. 1904; d. July 1923.

II. Dora May, b. at Peabody, Mass., 30 May 1880; res. (1940) Beverly, Mass.; m. at Peabody, 28 Oct. 1902, Charles A. Palmer, b. at Beverly, Mass., 7 June 1875. Children, b. at Beverly, Mass.:

(1) Douglas Hodges[11], b. 7 Sept. 1903; m. at Claremont, N. H., 16 June 1933, Hortense L. Mitchell, b. at Groveton, N. H., 14 May 1905. Children:

1. Jean Eleanore[12], b. at Lebanon, N. H., 6 Aug. 1936.
2. Priscilla May (twin), b. 16 June 1939.
3. Patricia Ray (twin), b. 16 June 1939.

(2) Myrna, b. 12 Aug. 1906; m. at Beverly, 27 Oct. 1928, John Fernald Stickney, b. at Newburyport, Mass., 1 Mar. 1901. Children, b. at Newburyport:

1. John Fernald[12], b. 20 Oct. 1935.
2. David Palmer, b. 26 Nov. 1938.

(3) Norman Wagner, b. 8 Oct. 1910; m. 24 Aug. 1935, Dora Edwards Hobbs, b. at Beverly, 17 Oct. 1913. Child:

1. Joan Edwards[12], b. at Beverly, 15 Apr. 1940.

ii. James Melford, b. 13 Oct. 1842; d. at Lantz, N. S., 23 Dec. 1928, bur. at Blackhouse, N. S.; m. (1) at Portland, Me., 21 Jan. 1873, Elizabeth H. Storey, of Scarboro, Me.;* m. (2) at Mahone Bay, N. S., 24 Jan. 1878, Louisa Westhaver, b. in 1833, d. in 1919. Children by first wife, first b. at Portland, Me., second at Pleasant River, N. S.:

I. John Storey[10], b. 11 Dec. 1873; a machinist; m. at Everett, Mass., 31 Dec. 1900, Annie Isabella Murray, b. in New Brunswick, [22 Nov. 1874], d. at Melrose, Mass., 7 June 1926 ae. 51-6-15, dau. of Adam S. and Mary Jane (———) Murray. Children, first and fourth b. at Everett, Mass., second and third at Liverpool, N. S., the others at Melrose, Mass.:

(1) Rhoda Frances[11], b. 27 Dec. 1901; a stenographer before marriage; m. at Somerville, Mass., 14 June 1930, Edman Riecks, a mechanic, b. at Rockport, Mass., abt. 1903, son of Otto A. W. and Eliza (May) Riecks.

(2) Clara Isabelle, b. 1903; m. at Dedham, Mass., 13 Apr. 1925, Samuel W. Magrath.

(3) Dean Murray, b. 1905; a chauffeur, res. (1926) Melrose, Mass., (1930) Medford, Mass.; m. at Malden, Mass., 25 Sept. 1926, Anastasia Elizabeth Mackey, b. at Everett, Mass., abt. 1906, dau. of Patrick and Catherine (Whooley) Mackey. Children:

1. Thelma Ann[12], b. 6 July 1930.
2. Son, b. 17 Oct. 1935.

(4) Son, b. 13 Sept. 1907.

(5) Kenneth S. (twin), b. 28 Jan. 1910; d. at Melrose, 26 Sept. 1910 ae. 7 mos. 28 days.

(6) Muriel Dorothy (twin), b. 28 Jan. 1910; m. at Belmont, Mass., 8 Oct. 1932, Harold Francis

* The Portland *Transcript* ascribes this marriage to James M. *Waterhouse* and Elizabeth H. *Storer*; but we follow the official record, confirmed by other sources.

Smith, b. at Everett, Mass., abt. 1911, son of William C. and Martha L. (McKean) Smith.

(7) Vernon Adam, b. 10 Dec. 1911; m. at Melrose, Mass., 27 Feb. 1938, Ethel Vivian Lane, of Melrose.

(8) Pauline Enid, b. 6 June 1914.

(9) Ralph Melford, b. 22 Feb. 1918.

II. Edward, b. abt. 1875; m. (1) Sadie Silver; m. (2) Ida R. ———. Children by first wife:

(1) Gladys[11].

(2) Leta, m. Annis C. Mosher, of New Germany, Lunenberg Co., N. S.

(3) Fred.

(4) Ethel.

(5) Jean.

(6) Ruth Bernice, b. abt. 1907; res. (1931) Marlboro, Mass.; m. at Springfield, Mass., 4 Apr. 1931, James Joseph Loughery, b. at Dorchester, Mass., abt. 1904, res. Springfield, son of James J. and Jessie A. (Ramsey) Loughery.

Child by second wife:

(7) Douglas.

Child by second wife:

III. William Bates, b. at Blackhouse, N. S., 21 Jan. 1879; res. (1940) Washington, D. C.; m. at Tell City, Ind., 5 June 1906, Caroline Augusta Eherensperger, b. in 1882. Children, b. at Indianapolis, Ind.:

(1) Louise Hanna[11], b. 27 July 1907; d. at Washington, D. C., 28 May 1928.

(2) Melford William, b. 2 Aug. 1910; d. at Indianapolis, 15 Aug. 1911.

iii. Amanda, b. abt. 1847; d. 16 July 1883 ae. 35.

iv. Christiana M., b. 25 Oct. 1849; d. at Malden, Mass., 25 Apr. 1901; m. at Boston, Mass., 15 Jan. 1874, Nelson Charles Bishop, a carpenter and building contractor, b. at Dover, N. B., 10 Sept. 1843, d. at Malden, Mass., 11 Nov. 1900, son of George N. and Catherine (Cochrane) Bishop, and a descendant of Eleazer Bishop of New London, Conn. He learned the carpenter's trade in New Brunswick shipyards. He settled in Lynn, Mass., and moved about 1883-4 to Malden, Mass. He was naturalized a U. S. citizen in Boston Circuit Court, 14 Oct. 1886. For many years he was Building Inspector in Malden. He became a member of Mt. Carmel Lodge, A. F. and A. M., Lynn, Mass., 10 June 1872.

I. George Nelson[10], b. at Lynn, Mass., 5 May 1878; res. (1940) Reading, Mass.; m. at Malden, Mass., 9 June 1902, Helene Matthews, b. at Lawrence, Mass., 25 Dec. 1880, dau. of John D. and Catherine (———) Matthews. They had:

(1) Charles Nelson[11], b. at Malden, Mass., 29 Mar. 1903; res. (1940) Reading, Mass.

v. Ephraim* Dean, b. 1851; d. at Boston, Mass., 23 Feb. 1916 ae. 65; a millwright; m. (1) Isabella T. Manning, b. at Yarmouth, N. S.,

* Named Ephraim; known to some of the relatives as Edgar.

abt. 1852, d. at Boston, Mass., 15 July 1895, dau. of Prince W. and Catherine (———) Manning; m. (2) at Boston, 6 Jan. 1896, Salena Bennett, b. at Cape Breton, abt. 1871, dau. of Henry and Joanna (———) Bennett. Child by first wife (perhaps others):

I. Clara K.[10], b. at Boston, 5 Aug. 1887; d. there 22 Sept. 1887 **ae. 1 mo. 17 days.**

Child by second wife:

II. Dora Wagner, b. at Boston, 19 Dec. 1897.

References

Dora May[10] (Wagner) Palmer, Beverly, Mass., 1940.
Charles Nelson[11] Bishop, Reading, Mass., 1940.
William Bates[10] Waterman, Washington, D. C., 1940.
C. H. G. Douglas: Douglas Genealogy (1879), p. 180.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

617. ZENAS[7] WATERMAN (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Liverpool, N. S., 1 Dec. 1789, died at Pleasant River, Nova Scotia, 3 Aug. 1869; married at Milton, N. S., 20 Nov. 1811, EXPERIENCE FREEMAN, born at Milton, 22 Nov. 1790, died at Pleasant River, 1 May 1853, daughter of (Deacon) Simeon and Experience (Ford) Freeman.

He was a farmer, merchant and lumberman; lived first at the Twelve Mile, now called Middlefield, and later on "Brighton Farm," Pleasant River, N. S., which he so named because he built his house in exact duplicate of a farm house in Brighton, Mass., which took his fancy.

He was a Member of the Nova Scotia Legislature, 1837-1840.

The Mayflower Index traces Experience[8] Freeman through Simeon[7] Freeman (and Experience Ford), Simeon[6] Freeman (and Patience Wood), Lydia[5] Freeman (and Elisha Freeman), Nathaniel[4] Freeman (and Mary ———), Mercy[3] Prence (and John Freeman), Patience[2] Brewster (and Thomas Prence), to Elder William[1] Brewster of the *Mayflower*.

Children of Zenas and Experience (Freeman) Waterman:

1+ i. SIMEON FREEMAN[8], b. 14 Oct. 1812; d. 27 Feb. 1849.
2+ ii. ALEXANDER, b. [about 1815]; d. 12 Oct. 1873.
3+ iii. MARIA, b. 27 Nov. 1818; d. 29 Dec. 1875.
4+ iv. JAMES ROGERS, b. at Middlefield, N. S., 30 Oct. 1819; d. 8 May 1895.
5+ v. ABIGAIL, b. 5 Nov. 1822; d. 29 Apr. 1884.
vi. PHEBE, b. 23 Dec. 1823; m. as his second wife, LEWIS SMITH, who d. 9 Apr. 1886, son of Josiah and Elizabeth (———) Smith.
6+ vii. ZENAS, b. 15 Dec. 1826; d. 3 June 1906.
7+ viii. DANIEL MCPHERSON, b. 22 Sept. 1828; d. 19 Aug. 1902.
8+ ix. JOHN ALLEN, b. 7 Mar. 1831; d. 25 Dec. 1908.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.
Letters of descendants.
Frederick Freeman: Freeman Genealogy (1875), pp. 381, 396.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 88-135; 99-68; 106-184.
Andrew E.[10] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

617-1. Simeon Freeman[8] Waterman (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, Nova Scotia, 14 Oct. 1812, died at Liverpool, N. S., 27 Feb. 1849; married first, Norah Shaw; married second, 29 Dec. 1836, Rebecca Parks, born at Liverpool, N. S., 22 Dec. 1809, died there 4 Sept. 1881.

Children of Simeon Freeman and Rebecca (Parks) Waterman, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:

1+ i. William Parks[9], b. 28 Sept. 1837; d. 17 Dec. 1912.
ii. Matilda, b. 11 Oct. 1839; d. ae. 19.
2+ iii. Florilla Cushman, b. 13 Apr. 1843; d. 17 Oct. 1925.
3+ iv. James O. (twin), b. 9 May 1846; d. 24 Jan. 1926.
v. Elizabeth (twin), b. 9 May 1846; d. young.
4+ vi. Simeon Freeman [Freeman S.], b. 28 Jan. 1848; d. 25 Mar. 1931.

References

Hattie P.[10] (Waterman) Belcher, San Diego, Calif., 1937.
Mrs. Ethel Cordella[10] (Waterman) Herbert, Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada, 1940.

617-1-1. William Parks[9] Waterman (*Simeon Freeman*[8], *Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Liverpool, N. S., 28 Sept. 1837, died at Somerville, Mass., 17 Dec. 1912, aged 75-2-20; married at Bear River, N. S., 31 Dec. 1863, Mary Seaman Gilliatt, born at Bear River, N. S., 6 Feb. 1848, died at Roslindale (Boston), Mass., 2 Mar. 1924, aged 76 yrs. 25 days.

He was a carpenter, of Somerville, Mass.

Children of William Parks and Mary Seaman (Gilliatt) Waterman, last five born at Somerville, Mass.:

i. Evanson[10], b. at Bear River, 11 Sept. 1865; d. 3 May 1866.
ii. Hattie Phebe, b. at Dexter, Maine, 24 Feb. 1867; res. (1937) San Diego, Calif.; m. at Somerville, Mass., 6 Apr. 1887, Edwin Stephens Belcher, b. at Winthrop, Mass., 13 Dec. 1842, d. at San Diego, Calif., 27 May 1916, son of William D. and Esther G. (———) Belcher. Children, first two b. at Winthrop, Mass., third at Chula Vista, Calif.:
I. Edgar Raymond[11], b. 14 June 1891; d. at Chula Vista, Calif., 24 Feb. 1902.
II. Harold Winthrop, b. 22 Sept. 1892; m. (1) 4 Aug. 1916, Hazel Frances Savage; no issue; m. (2) at Los Angeles, Calif., 10 Mar. 1932, Winifred Jean Hannan, b. at Cripple Creek, Colo., 29 May 1900. Child by second wife, b. at Burbank, Calif.:
(1) Harold Waterman[12], b. 21 Mar. 1933.
III. Frank Courtney, b. 25 Jan. 1902; m. at San Diego, Calif., 24 July 1929, Margaret Ann Frazee, b. at Vinita, Ind., 18 Dec. 1901. Children, b. at San Diego, Calif.:
(1) Robert Courtney[12], b. 19 Sept. 1930.
(2) Nancy Ann, b. 19 Jan. 1933.
iii. Frank Evanson, b. at Cambridge, Mass., 9 Sept. 1869; d. at Fairhaven, Mass., 20 Oct. 1936 ae. 67-1-11; a bookkeeper; m. at Boston, Mass..

28 June 1897, FLORENCE EMMA PIPER, b. at Worcester, Mass., 5 May 1874, dau. of Nahum C. and Abbie E. (Reed) Piper. Children, first and fourth b. at Fairhaven, others at New Bedford, Mass.:

I. Marion Estelle[11], b. 22 Apr. 1898; d. 1 Feb. 1899 ae. 9 mos. 10 days.

II. Frank Evanson, b. 26 Sept. 1900; m. (1) at Providence, R. I., 18 Apr. 1923, Marion (Gifford) Tolhurst, b. at New York, N. Y., 10 July 1895, dau. of Jacob W. and Sarah E. (Rae) Gifford, divorcée Tolhurst; m. (2) at Champlain, N. Y., 2 Sept. 1933, Amelia Caroline Wilson, b. at Boston, Mass., 16 June 1912.

III. Raymond Orville, b. 4 Apr. 1902; m.

IV. Madeleine, b. 27 Dec. 1903; m. at Fairhaven, Mass., 9 Feb. 1931, William Hubbard Sparrow, b. at Mattopoisett, Mass., 25 Feb. 1900, son of Frank M. and Sarah H. (Crosby) Sparrow.

iv. JENNIE MAY, b. 15 or 17 Mar. 1874; unm.

v. TRESSA EMMA, b. 13 Mar. 1876; m. at Somerville, Mass., 21 Nov. 1900, ANDREW JAMES HARRIS, b. at Summerside, Prince Edward Island, 10 Jan. 1877, d. there 12 Jan. 1914, son of James A. and Sarah (Linkletter) Harris. Children, b. at Somerville, Mass.:

I. Edna Rose[11], b. 21 Nov. 1901; m. at San Diego, Calif., 2 July 1920, George Gilbert Arnold, b. at San Diego, 10 Jan. 1900. Child:

(1) Robert Ray[12], b. at San Diego, 9 Oct. 1921.

II. Kenneth Roy, b. 23 Apr. 1905; d. at San Diego, 27 Oct. 1922.

III. Charles Earl, b. 15 Dec. 1906.

IV. Eleanor Myrtle, b. 11 Aug. 1910; d. at San Diego, 29 Oct. 1924.

vi. WILLIAM HARVEY, b. 12 Jan. 1878; m. (1) at Waltham, Mass., 8 July 1903, MARY FRANCES GARDNER, b. at Waltham, abt. 1879, dau. of Francis and Catherine (Smith) Gardner; divorced, and she m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 17 Mar. 1917, Edward T. Morin; he m. (2) EMMA NEVETRAL. Child by first wife:

I. Roland Earle[11],* b. at Waltham, 2 May 1905; m. at Cleveland, Ohio. Child:

(1) Dennis Harvey[12], b. 4 Oct. 1937.

vii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 28 Apr. 1880; a salesman, res. Somerville and Boston (Roslindale); m. at Boston, 28 June 1911, GERTRUDE MAY COOPER, b. at Newcastle, Me., 7 July 1885, dau. of Horatio S. and Hattie E. (Palmer) Cooper. Children, b. at Boston, Mass.:

I. Elinor[11], b. 10 Aug. 1912; grad. Simmons College, 1934; m. at Roslindale, 16 Oct. 1937, Gerard Stephen Chartraud, b. at Worcester, Mass., abt. 1910, son of Michel A. and Marie L. (Raby) Chartraud.

II. Charlotte, b. 5 Apr. 1914.

III. Gertrude Marion, b. 14 Mar. 1921.

viii. ROLAND ORLANDO, b. 17 Sept. 1883; an electrician, res. Somerville, Mass.; m. at Jamaica Plains, Mass., 19 Apr. 1924, EDITH HEDWIG SCHULZ, b. at Boston, 24 Nov. 1887, dau. of John G. and Ernestine W. (Yarbock) Schulz. Child:

I. Daughter[11], stillborn at Boston (Hospital), 5 Dec. 1925.

References

Mrs. Hattie P.[10] (Waterman) Belcher, San Diego, Calif., 1937, 1938.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

* Or Roland Orlando.

617-1-2. Florilla Cushman[9] Waterman (*Simeon Freeman*[8], *Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 13 Apr. 1843, died 17 Oct. 1925; married at Pleasant River, in 1865, Simeon Freeman Whitman, born at Nictaux Falls, N. S., 24 Nov. 1841, died 28 Nov. 1895, son of Thomas Ainsley and Mary Jane (Oakes) Whitman.

Children of Simeon Freeman and Florilla Cushman (Waterman) Whitman, first two born at Clementsvale, last four at Upper Clements, N. S.:

i. Charles Spurgeon[10], b. 9 Aug. 1867; d. 11 Oct. 1867.

ii. Leander Smith, b. 21 June 1869; d. at Clinton, Conn., 16 July 1929; m. at Clinton, Conn., in 1903, Bertha Foerch, b. 14 Jan. 1874, living (1940); no issue.

iii. Cynthia Leighton, b. 28 Feb. 1871; m. at Melrose, Mass., 14 June 1904, Clifton Bennett Arey, b. at New Bedford, Mass., 21 June 1875. Child:

I. Dexter Whitman[11], b. at Everett, Mass., 6 June 1905; m. (1) at Malden, Mass., July 1925, Katherine Sherburne, b. Oct. 1904, d. at Malden, 15 June 1928; m. (2) at Jackson, N. H., 25 Dec. 1932, Vivian Watson. Child by first wife:

(1) Jean[12], b. at Malden, Mass., 15 June 1928.

Child by second wife:

(2) Deborah, b. at Needham, Mass., 14 Oct. 1934.

iv. Minnie Etta, b. 13 Jan. 1873; d. at Port Wade, N. S., 11 May 1934; m. at Upper Clements, N. S., in 1892, Edward Keans. Children, b. at Port Wade, N. S.:

I. Lena Alberta[11], b. 3 Mar. 1894; educational missionary at Narasaravupet, South India.

II. Harry Irving, b. Apr. 1896; m. in Conn. in 1929, Frances Greer. Child:

(1) Carol[12], b. Feb. 1931.

III. Mildred F., b. Feb. 1898; m. at Worcester, Mass., Apr. 1935, Howard Borggaard.

v. Bessie Rebecca, b. 15 Dec. 1875; d. at Clinton, Conn., 13 July 1927; m. at Clinton, 15 May 1906, Leander E. Stevens, b. at Clinton, in 1874; no issue.

vi. Archie Freeman, b. 20 Aug. 1879; d. 26 Aug. 1879.

References

Mrs. Cynthia L.[10] (Whitman) Arey, Malden, Mass., 1940.
C. H. Farnam: Descendants of John Whitman (1889), p. 663.

617-1-3. James O.[9] Waterman (*Simeon Freeman*[8], *Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, Nova Scotia, 9 May 1846,* died at Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada, 24 Jan. 1926; married 28 Jan. 1874, Louisa Colp, born at Pleasant River, N. S., 26 Jan. 1855, died at Rodney, Ontario, 1 May 1906.

Children of James O. and Louisa (Colp) Waterman, first two born at Pleasant River, N. S., youngest at Groves End, Elgin Co., Ontario:

*Or 1845, according to his daughter.

i. ETHEL CORDELLA[10], b. 29 Mar. 1876; res. (1940) Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada; m. 6 Aug. 1918, ROBERT E. HERBERT. They have two adopted children.

ii. MARY ELLA, b. 6 Dec. 1878; d. at Lethbridge, Alberta, 22 Aug. 1921, unm.

iii. AMELIA ["Amy"] REBECCA, b. 21 June 1881; m. 19 Sept. 1917, HEBER ALEXANDER McMILLAN, who d. at Lethbridge, 6 May 1935. Children:

I. James Alexander[11], b. 28 June 1918.

II. John Heber, b. 1 June 1920.

III. Amy Kathryn Elizabeth, b. 30 Aug. 1923.

References

Mrs. Ethel Cordella[10] (Waterman) Herbert, Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada, 1940.

617-1-4. FREEMAN S.[9] WATERMAN (*Simeon Freeman*[8], *Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, Nova Scotia, 28 Jan. 1848, died at North Brookfield, N. S., 25 Mar. 1931; married MARY AMELIA BURKE, born 15 Dec. 1851, daughter of Harvey Gardner and Emeline (Messinger) Burke.

Children of Freeman S. and Mary Amelia (Burke) Waterman, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:

i. ELSTON P.[10], b. ; an engineer; m. ADELAIDE F. McKAY, b. in Nova Scotia. Children:

I. Merton Vernon[11], b. at Dighton, Mass., 9 Dec. 1900; m. at Willimantic, Conn., 23 June 1926, Alice Marie Lynch, b. at Willimantic, abt. 1903, dau. of James E. and Lucy (Johnson) Lynch. Child:

(1) Richard Merton[12], b. at Windham, Conn., 27 Sept. 1927.

II. Leola Arline, b. at Taunton, Mass., 7 Sept. 1902; d. there 20 Sept. 1903 ae. 1.

III. Roland Clair, b. at Taunton, Mass., 5 Oct. 1905; m. at Higganum, Conn., 15 Oct. 1927, Ellen E. Johnson, b. at Haddam, Conn., abt. 1905, dau. of John Jacob and Anna E. (Magunson) Johnson. Children, first two b. at Middletown, Conn., third at Hartford, Conn.:

(1) Robert Roland[12], b. 1 Mar. 1929.

(2) Donald James, b. 25 May 1931.

(3) Ellen Elizabeth, b. 19 Feb. 1939.

IV. Jeanne Rebecca, b. at Taunton, Mass., 23 Feb. 1911.

ii. WILNA.

iii. WILTON.

iv. ALICE MAUD, b. abt. 1888; res. (1932) Springfield, Mass.; m. at Springfield, Mass., 31 Mar. 1932, DUDLEY ORRIN PERKINS, a widower, a tool designer of Wilbraham, Mass., b. at Springfield, abt. 1894, son of Orrin N. and Idella (Dinsmore) Perkins.

v. RALPH.

vi. BESSIE MATILDA, b. abt. 1895; res. (1916) Springfield, Mass.; m. at Brattleboro, Vt., 1 Feb. 1916, HOWARD SHULTS, b. at St. Johnsville, N. Y., abt. 1894, son of Fred and Julia (DeNure) Shults.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Mrs. Ethel Cordella[10] (Waterman) Herbert, Lethbridge, Alberta, Canada, 1940.

617-2. ALEXANDER[8] WATERMAN (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, Nova Scotia, [about 1815], died 12 Oct. 1873; married LOUISA WHITMAN, born 23 Jan. 1821, died 22 Sept. 1873, daughter of Jacob and Lydia (Tupper) Whitman.

Children of Alexander and Louisa (Whitman) Waterman:

i. JACOB WHITMAN[9], b. 23 June 1840; d. at North Brookfield, N. S., 6 June 1921; m. at North Brookfield, 2 Oct. 1865, TRYPHENE CHRISTOPHER, b. 26 Feb. 1844, dau. of Benjamin Parker and Matilda Aves (Parker) Christopher.* He lived at Elrod, South Dakota, from 1881 to 1900, and then returned to North Brookfield. Children, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:

I. Roland Hill[10], b. 28 June 1866; d. at Williston, N. D., 7 Aug. 1898, unm.

II. Benjamin Otis, b. 18 Feb. 1868; an engineer, res. (1936) Battle Creek, Mich.; m. at West Leroy, Mich., 22 Nov. 1900, Emily Amanda Cummings, b. at Climax, Mich., 8 Aug. 1869, dau. of James and Abigail (Case) Cummings, of West Leroy. He came from S. D. to Battle Creek in 1900. Children, b. at West Leroy, Calhoun Co., Mich.:

(1) Donald Cummings[11], b. 21 Aug. 1902; m. at Kalamazoo, Mich., 20 Dec. 1924, Josie Lucille Kiblinger, b. at Battle Creek, 28 Jan. 1906, dau. of Peter Franklin and Mary Louisa (Dewey) Kiblinger of Johnstown, Barry Co., Mich. He lived in Leroy until 1919, was graduated from High School, Battle Creek, 1919; taught school at East Leroy and Macon, Mich., 1920-22; studied telephone work in Western Electric Co., New York City, 1922-23; telephone worker in Battle Creek, 1923-30, and Fire Department Electrician and fire fighter since 1930. Children:

1. Larry John[12], b. at Johnstown, Mich., 22 Sept. 1925.
2. Donald Dewey, b. at Battle Creek, Mich., 11 Sept. 1927.

(2) Marion Abigail, b. 2 Mar. 1905; m. at Battle Creek, 6 Oct. 1927, Clyde William Congdon, b. at Turner, Mich., 6 Jan. 1899, son of William Giles and Alice Rena (Miller) Congdon. He studied with the I. C. S., and was graduated from the University of Michigan, 1923. He served in the World War, as runner and liaison, in Co. C, 18th Inf., 10 Dec. 1917 to 29 May 1918. He was twice wounded in action, and was awarded the purple cross and Victory Medal. He is an electrician, of Battle Creek, Mich. Children, b. at Battle Creek:

1. James Benjamin[12], b. 15 Mar. 1930.
2. Dennis Clyde, b. 7 May 1931.

* Her parents by another source are stated as Benjamin and Lydia (Bent) Christopher.

III. Marion Tupper, b. 18 Apr. 1871; d. at Bridgewater, S. D., 2 Sept. 1897; m. ——— Stearns.

IV. Lydia Eleanor, b. 5 Oct. 1873; m. Charles H. Baltzer, a dentist, of Middleton, Annapolis Co., Nova Scotia. No issue.

ii. Experience, b. 11 Mar. 1842; d. 20 May 1891; m. 5 Dec. 1864, Isaac Alden Waterman [No. 618, iii], *q. v.*

1+ iii. Lysander, b. 6 Oct. 1844; d. Dec. 1905.

2+ iv. Nathan Tupper, b. 18 July 1847; d. 18 Aug. 1915.

v. Lydia Maria, b. 26 Apr. 1849; living 1937; adopted by her great-aunt, Experience Tupper of Milton, N. S.; m. at Milton, N. S., 5 Jan. 1869, (Dr.) William Halliday Fraser, b. at Perth, Ontario, 26 Mar. 1839, son of Archibald and Mary (Halliday) Fraser. They lived in La Salle, Ind. Children, last six b. at La Salle:

I. Mary Halliday[10], b. at Liverpool, N. S., 30 Sept. 1869; m. ——— Oaks, of Framingham, Mass. No children.

II. Carolyn Experience Tupper, b. at Chicago, Ill., 31 Dec. 1871; m. at La Salle, Ill., 31 Dec. 1892, Daniel Webster Cole, of Marietta, Ga., b. 11 May 1862. Children, two b. at La Salle, Ill., third at Melrose, Mass.:

(1) Marjorie[11], b. 11 Nov. 1893.
(2) Georgia, b. 29 Sept. 1898.
(3) Lois Warren, b. 1 Apr. 1900.

III. Millera Louisa, b. at Somonauk, Ill., 11 Jan. 1873; res. (1937) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. at La Salle, Ill., 17 Nov. 1892, William Shed Mason, b. at La Salle, Ill., 13 Feb. 1863. Children:

(1) Eleanor L.[11], b. at La Salle, 18 Feb. 1894.
(2) Jean Fraser, b. at La Salle, 29 July 1896.
(3) Son.

IV. William Alexander Gordon, b. 27 Jan. 1875; res. (1937) Idaho; m. Julia ———; had three sons and one dau.

V. Henry Page, b. 17 Nov. 1876.

VI. Edwin Sidney, b. 31 Dec. 1879.

VII. Annabelle, b. 14 Oct. 1881; m. Frank Leidendeker; had three children.

VIII. Malcolm Blaine, b. 2 Jan. 1886; res. Long Beach, Calif.

IX. Kenneth Gatiss, b. 19 June 1888; m. Helen ———.

References

Charles H. Farnam: History of the Descendants of John Whitman of Weymouth (1889), pp. 802, 790, 745.
Andrew E.[10] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.
Benjamin Otis[10] Waterman, Battle Creek, Mich., 1933, 1936.
Donald Cummings[11] Waterman, Battle Creek, Mich, 1933.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S.

617-2-1. Lysander[9] Waterman (*Alexander*[8], *Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]); born at Pleasant River, N. S., 6 Oct. 1844, died there Dec. 1905; married 20 June 1871, Adelaide Freeman Leadbetter, born 28 Apr. 1851, died at Pleasant River, N. S., 19 Feb. 1881, daughter of James Harvey and Mercy Whitman (Burnaby) Leadbetter.

He lived on the old homestead in Pleasant River, N. S.

Children of Lysander and Adelaide Freeman (Leadbetter) Waterman:

i. Harvey Alexander[10], b. 31 May 1872; a blacksmith, of Sterling, Mass.; m. at Clinton, Mass., 30 May 1900, Bertha May Boynton, b. at Hillsboro, N. H., abt. 1881, dau. of Frank P. and Eliza (Putney) Boynton. Children:

I. Doris A.[11], b. at Princeton, Mass., 30 July 1902; m. at Worcester, Mass., 1 July 1924, Orin Leroy Moses, b. at Bourne, Mass., abt. 1900, son of Daniel and Katherine (Perry) Moses.

II. Beryl Boynton, b. at Princeton, Mass., 31 May 1903; d. at West Boylston, Mass., 18 May 1913 ae. 9-11-18.

III. Ora Florence, b. at Princeton, Mass., 18 Apr. 1905; d. at Springfield, Mass., 27 May 1935 ae. 30-1-8; m. at Grafton, Mass., 17 Mar. 1926, Charles Lorenzo Waterman, b. 1 Oct. 1901, son of Charles Freeman and Clara A. (Holt) Waterman, *q. v.*

IV. Vernon H., b. at Worcester, 28 Mar. 1908.

V. Winona Putney, b. at Sterling, 2 Mar. 1910; m. at Upton, Mass., 27 Sept. 1929, Charles Edward Noe, b. at Upton, abt. 1905, son of William H. and Margaret (O'Neil) Noe.

VI. Willa Shirley, b. at West Boylston, 19 Sept. 1913; m. at Springfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1937, Charles Lorenzo Waterman, b. 1 Oct. 1901, son of Charles Freeman and Clara A. (Holt) Waterman, *q. v.*

VII. Frank Lawrence, b. at West Boylston, 30 Oct. 1917; d. at Worcester, Mass., 6 Dec. 1924 ae. 7-1-6, bur. at Sterling.

VIII. Marcia E., b. at Worcester, Mass., 31 Dec. 1921.

ii. Charles Freeman, b. 23 Feb. 1874; d. at Pleasant River, N. S., Apr. 1919; teamster in Lowell, Mass., returned to the Pleasant River homestead; m. (1) at Lowell, Mass., 13 Oct. 1896, Clara A. Holt, b. at Peterboro, N. H., abt. 1877, d. at Lowell, 7 Nov. 1901 ae. 24, dau. of Charles A. and Susie A. (Buckminster) Holt; m. (2) Oct. 1906, Lina Silver. Children by first wife, b. at Lowell:

I. Clarence A.[11], b. 1 June 1897; killed in the World War, 1918.

II. Roy L., b. in Nova Scotia, abt. 1898-9; d. at Lowell, 5 Oct. 1905 ae. 7.

III. Charles Lorenzo, b. 1 Oct. 1901; res. (1940) Portland, Me.; m. (1) at Grafton, Mass., 17 Mar. 1926, Ora Florence Waterman, b. at Princeton, Mass., 18 Apr. 1905, d. at Springfield, Mass., 27 May 1935 ae. 30-1-8, dau. of Charles Freeman and Bertha May (Boynton) Waterman; m. (2) at Springfield, Mass., 11 Sept. 1937, Willa Shirley Waterman, b. at West Boylston, 19 Sept. 1913, sister of his first wife. Children by first wife, b. at Holden (Hospital), Mass.:

(1) Barbara Jane[12], b. 13 Dec. 1926.

(2) Charles Lorenzo, b. 7 May 1934.

Children by second wife, b. at Pleasant River, N. S.:

IV. Raymond (twin), b. 12 Aug. 1907.

V. Marion (twin), b. 12 Aug. 1907.

VI. Harry, b. Apr. 1909.

iii. Jessie Evelyn, b. 25 Mar. 1876; a nurse in Cuba in 1898; res. (1940) Pleasant River, N. S.; m. in 1904, Albert Murley. Children, b. at Pleasant River:

I. Robin Temple[11], b. 26 Mar. 1905.
II. Margaret, b. 29 Nov. 1907.

iv. ALDEN HERBERT, b. 15 May 1878; d.

v. UNA MERCY, b. 12 Aug. 1880; res. (1940) Medfield, Mass.; m. in 1908, JOHN F. HINKLEY. Children, b. at Medfield:
I. Frederic Herbert[11], b. 11 Mar. 1910; d.
II. Esther Adelaide, b. 25 Mar. 1911.
III. John Waterman, b. in 1916.

References

Charles H. Farnam: History of the Descendants of John Whitman of Weymouth (1889), pp. 802, 790, 745.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Mrs. Jessie Evelyn[10] (Waterman) Murley, Pleasant River, N. S., 1936, 1940.
Hon. Henry A. Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

617-2-2. NATHAN TUPPER[9] WATERMAN (*Alexander*[8], *Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 18 July 1847, died at Watertown, S. D., 18 Aug. 1915; married first, in Nova Scotia, 1 Sept. 1874, AUGUSTA MACK WHITMAN, born 25 Mar. 1848, died at Watertown, S. D., 29 Feb. 1896, daughter of Charles and Eliza Baker (Mack) Whitman; married second, Oct. 1899, MAY E. HULL, of Henry, S. D.

He was a leather worker by trade, and came to the United States and worked in and near Peabody, Mass. The family moved in 1883 to Clark County, Dakota Territory, where he "homesteaded." He gave up the farm in 1895 and moved to Watertown, S. D.

Children of Nathan Tupper and Augusta Mack (Whitman) Waterman:

i. ANDREW ENOCH[10], b. at Liverpool, N. S., 20 Mar. 1876; res. (1937) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. 3 June 1903, DORA LILLIAN LOOMER, of Faulkton.

He served as a Volunteer during the Spanish-American War and in the Philippine Insurrection, with Co. H, 1st S. D. Inf. By profession, a printer-editor, he established papers at Orient, Hot Springs, Ardmore, and Ree Heights, S. D., and also owned a paper for a time at Ramona, S. D. Child, b. at Orient, S. D.:

I. Charles Nathan[11], b. 14 Nov. 1904; m. at Council Bluffs, Iowa, 5 Sept. 1927, Joanna Abigail Speicher, b. in Switzerland (while her parents were sojourning there) 29 Sept. 1904, d. at Monterrey, N. L., Mexico, 24 Apr. 1937. He was educated at State School of Mines, Rapid City, S. D. (Chemical Engineer), and secured a position as chemist with the American Smelting and Refining Co., at Omaha, Neb. Later he was sent to Monterrey, Mexico, where he was promoted to Asst. Supt., Supt., and is now (1937) Manager. Child, b. at Monterrey:
(1) Ruth Virginia[12], b. 7 July 1929.

Adopted child:

II. Ralph Tripp, b. 1909; adopted at Ree Heights, S. D., 1914; res. (1937) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. Nov. 1934, Anna L. Bayless. He served two enlistments in the U. S. Army.

ii. Elsie Louise, b. at Peabody, Mass., 7 Jan. 1882; m. near Henry, S. D., in 1904, Edward J. Heiser. Children:
  I. Lloyd Edward[11], b. at Elrod, S. D., 27 Apr. 1905; res. (1937) Davenport, Iowa; m. 14 Nov. 1925, Harriet Ferguson. Child:
    (1) Rod Edward[12], b. 5 Aug. 1930.
  II. Glen Nathan, b. at Elrod, S. D., Jan. 1907; m. 21 May 1931, Margaret Maud Garstang.
  III. Ernest, b. Aug. 1908; a wheat buyer, res. unm. (1937) Belvidere, S. D. He served six years in the U. S. Navy.
  IV. Ralph, b. near Ardmore, S. D., May 1910; a wheat buyer, res. (1937) Newell, S. D.; m. 18 Jan. 1935, Dorothy ———.
  V. Pearl Elsie, b. at Naples, S. D., 29 July 1914; a nurse, res. unm. (1937) Morris, Minn.
  VI. Vera Elizabeth, b. at Naples, S. D., 24 Sept. 1916; res. (1937) Aberdeen, S. D.; m.
  VII. Hazel Grace, b. at Ramona, S. D., 11 July 1918; res. unm. (1937) Ipswich, S. D.

iii. Rosalie Agnes, b. in Clark Co., S. D., 21 Sept. 1893; m. J. Hinson West, a medical missionary. At the age of six, she went to live with an aunt in St. John, N. B. Following her marriage, she spent a year in Labrador, then went to India in Canadian Baptist Mission north of Madras, among the Savaras, where they have a hospital. Children:
  I. Donald Corey[11], b. in Labrador, 19 Jan. 1918.
  II. Margaret Eleanor, b. at Sompet, India, 12 Dec. 1919.
  III. Carol Millicent, b. in India, 25 Oct. 1924.
  IV. Leslie Alan, b. at Moncton, N. B., 13 May 1926.

Children of Nathan Tupper and May E. (Hull) Waterman, first born at Watertown, S. D., second near Henry, S. D.:

iv. Alice Mertie, b. 15 Oct. 1900; res. (1937) Watertown, S. D.; m. June 1923, John Underhill. Children:
  I. Charles Melwood[11], b. 20 Sept. 1925.
  II. Norene, b. 1927.
  III. Dolores May, b. 17 Sept. 1931.

v. Clara, b. 17 Mar. 1905; res. (1937) Watertown, S. D.; m. in 1924, Gilbert Perry. Children:
  I. Eugene Richard[11], b. 9 July 1925.
  II. Phyliss Ellen, b. 19 Nov. 1927.
  III. Lowell Edward, b. 20 Feb. 1930.

References

Andrew E.[10] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.

617-3. Maria[8] Waterman (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 27 Nov. 1818, died 29 Dec. 1875; married at Pleasant River, John Harley, a merchant and manufacturer, born at Fairham, England, in 1804, died at Bridgewater, N. S., 7 Sept. 1875.

Children of John and Maria (Waterman) Harley, born at Bridgewater, N. S.:*

* There were four other children, who died in infancy.

i. Ada Adams[9], b. 7 Dec. 1840; m. (Hon.) Mather Byles Des Brisay, b. at Chester, N. S., 19 Mar. 1828, d. at Bridgewater, N. S., 8 Apr. 1828, son of (Dr.) Thomas and Lucretia (———) Des Brisay. He was Judge of the County Court for twenty years.

ii. Clara Gordon, b. 18 May 1844; d. 25 Mar. 1898; m. William Robertson, of Halifax, N. S., a hardware merchant and president of Union Bank. Children:

I. William Gordon[10], b. 10 May 1868; m. Florence Anderson, b. at Merchiston Castle, Scotland, 30 Dec. 1878.

II. Mabel, b. 9 Feb. 1874.

III. Mary Stanley, b. 29 Dec. 1878.

iii. John Howard, b. 10 June 1847; resident of Lincoln, Neb., for thirty-two years, postmaster there four years, and secretary of Old Line Bankers Life Insurance Co.; m. Adele Howells, b. 20 May 1851, dau. of Henry A. and Amelia (Ward) Howells. Children, b. at Lincoln, Neb.:

I. Henry Howells[10], b. 12 Mar. 1873; educated at Univ. of Neb.; manager of Harley Drug Co.; m. 29 Dec. 1897, Martha Burkes, dau. of James R. and Nettie (Strode) Burkes.

II. Dora Maria, b. 12 Feb. 1875; m. Frank J. Gustin.

III. John Dudley, b. 6 Jan. 1878; a druggist.

IV. Edna Adele, b. 16 Jan. 1882.

V. Howard Robertson, b. 22 Feb. 1893.

iv. Laura Maria, d. ae. 25, unm.

v. Henry A., b. 2 July 1852; an Episcopal minister, Rector at Digby, N. S.; m. Catherine Hind, dau. of Prof. Hind of Windsor, N. S.

vi. Arthur W. M., b. ; an Episcopal minister; m. 4 Sept. 1888, Margaret Spurr McLean, dau. of John and Maria (———) McLean. Children:

I. John Robert Howard[10], b. 3 Aug. 1892.

II. George Ernest, b. 11 July 1894.

References

Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S.

617-4. James Rogers[8] Waterman (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Middlefield, N. S., 30 Oct. 1819, died at Boston, Mass., 8 May 1895, aged 75-5-8; a leather worker; married at Gardiner, Maine, 18 Jan. 1844, Sarah M. Godding, born at Gardiner, Maine, 14 May 1824, died at Boston, 30 Mar. 1912, aged 83-10-16, daughter of Nathaniel C. and Margaret (Clark) Godding.

Children of James Rogers and Sarah M. (Godding) Waterman, first born at Boston:

i. Joseph Howe[9], b. 15 Dec. 1845; d. suddenly, in a western state, in 1878; m. at Charlestown, Mass., 25 Oct. 1871, Ella Frances Fletcher, b. at Boston, abt. 1851, dau. of Ariel and Hannah (———) Fletcher. She m. (2) at Boston, 3 June 1889, John L. White.

ii. Warren Miller, b. at Pleasant River, N. S., 28 Oct. 1847; d. in 1847.

iii. Eva St. Clare, b. at Freedom, Maine, 6 Jan. 1855; m. (1)——— ———; divorced; m. (2) at Providence, R. I. (res. Peabody, Mass.) 28 Nov. 1877 John Edwards, of Lawrence, Mass., b. in England, abt. 1837, son of Daniel and Mary E. (———) Edwards.

iv. Robert Zenas, b. at Bridgewater, N. S., 27 Dec. 1867; druggist, of Boston; m. at Boston, 4 June 1893, Minnie E. Keefe, b. in Ireland, abt. 1870, dau. of David and Mary (———) Keefe. Children, b. at Boston:

I. Robert Stanley[10], b. 13 Jan. 1894; m. at Boston, 18 Aug. 1918, Ethel M. Bouchee, b. at Medford, Mass., abt. 1896, dau. of Benjamin E. and Mary E. (Martell) Bouchee. Child:

(1) Robert Stanley[11], b. at Boston, 20 Mar. 1920.

II. Edmund Francis, b. 8 Feb. 1898; m. at Billerica, Mass., 9 July 1924, Margaret T. Buckley, b. at Boston, abt. 1903, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Riley) Buckley.

III. Alice Mary, b. 17 June 1905.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Providence Vital Records.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S.

617-5. Abigail[8] Waterman (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 5 Nov. 1822, died at Somerville, Mass., 29 Apr. 1884; married William Freeman, born Dec. 1815, died Aug. 1887, son of Simeon and Mehitabel* (McLean) Freeman.

Children of William and Abigail (Waterman) Freeman, eleven born at Pleasant River, last two at Cambridge, Mass.:

i. Charles Thaddeus[9], b. 22 Mar. 1843; d. at Millbury, Mass., May 1879; m. Abbie Johnston. No issue.

ii. Mary Ella, b. 9 May 1844; d. 23 July 1850.

iii. Annie Maria, b. 7 June 1846; m. George Nicholas, a moulder, b. at Providence, R. I., 28 July 1844, d. at West Somerville, Mass., 6 Oct. 1891, son of William and Mary Ann (———) Nicholas. Children:

I. Grace Estelle[10], b. at Cambridge, Mass., 28 June 1870; m. George E. Hogan, a bookkeeper. Children, b. at Roslindale, Mass.:

(1) Mildred Estelle[11], b. 25 June 1894.

(2) Helen Nicholas, b. 26 Dec. 1895.

II. Clara Louise, b. at Providence, R. I., 9 Oct. 1877.

iv. Phebe Emily, b. 10 Dec. 1848; m. John Primrose, of Lawrencetown, N. S.; rem. to Minnesota.

v. Lucretia, b. 9 May 1849; d. 23 July 1850.

vi. John M., b. 1851; res. Cambridge, Mass., and Baltimore, Md.; m. Estelle Ackerson, of Providence, R. I. Children:

I. Herbert[10], m. Clara Melville.

II. Chester.

III. Mabel, m. George Griffin, of New York.

IV. Ernest.

vii. Nancy Louisa, b. 16 Jan. 1853; res. Minneapolis, Minn.; m. Lewis Francis Walker, a jeweler, b. 29 Apr. 1849. Children:

I. Blanche Evelyn[10], b. at Mansfield, Mass., 9 Dec. 1871.

II. Alice Louise, d. in infancy.

III. Abigail Freeman, b. at Somerville, Mass., 16 Sept. 1882.

* Or Mary.

viii. ELLEN N., b. 12 Mar. 1855; m. PARKER BANKS, a pressman, of the Cambridge University Press. Children, b. at Cambridge, Mass.:
I. Sydney Freeman[10], b. 30 Sept. 1882.
II. Carl Thaddeus, b. 14 Feb. 1889.

ix. DANIEL ALLEN, b. 22 Oct. 1856; res. Newton Center, Mass., moved to Canyon City, Colo.; m. LUCY SWANTON, of Cambridge, Mass. Children:
I. Catherine[10], b. at Cambridge, Mass., 17 Dec. 1888.
II. Talbot Otis, b. at Brookline, Mass., 11 Sept. 1890.
III. Daniel Allen, b. at Chestnut Hill, Mass., 10 July 1896.

x. SUSIE AMELIA, b. 22 Oct. 1858; m. ROBERT HARVEY TOWNSEND, of Cambridge, Mass. Children, b. at Somerville, Mass.:
I. Ethelyn[10], b. 5 Mar. 1880.
II. Robert Hinckley, b. 24 Sept. 1882.

xi. ZILLAH EXPERIENCE, b. 2 Oct. 1861; m. JOSEPH D. TITCOMB, M.D., of Duluth, Minn.

xii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 1865; m. at Boston, Mass., ELIZABETH MARISON. Child:
I. Zilla[10], b. at Boston, 8 Oct. 1896.

xiii. HERBERT, b. and d. 1866-8.

References

Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.
Frederick Freeman: Freeman Genealogy (1875), pp. 413, 575.

617-6. ZENAS[8] WATERMAN (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Middlefield, N. S., 15 Dec. 1826, died at Millbury, Mass., 3 June 1906, aged 79-5-19; married first, 28 Mar. 1849,* BERTHA HARRINGTON BURNABY, born at Milton, N. S., 18 May 1825, died at North Brookfield, N. S., 16 May 1891, daughter of Job and Parna (Freeman) Burnaby, married second, at Whitinsville, Mass., 7 June 1891, ELIZA J. (BONZEY) BURTT, born at Millbury, Mass., 15 Oct. 1841, died there 30 Jan. 1934, aged 92-3-15, daughter of Zenas and Betsey (Waters) Bonzey, and widow of ——— Burtt.

He was a carpenter, of Pleasant River, Nova Scotia, and Millbury, Mass.

Children of Zenas and Bertha Harrington (Burnaby) Waterman, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:†

i. MARY E.[9], b. 24 Feb. 1850 (or 1852); m. at Boston, Mass., 13 Sept. 1877, JOHN L. MCKAY, an engineer, of Cambridgeport, Mass., b. in Nova Scotia, abt. 1852, son of John and Mary (———) McKay. They lived in New York. Child:
I. Ethel[10].

ii. JOHN HARLEY, b. 4 Mar. 1852 (or 1854); d. 14 Nov. 1859 (or 27 Nov. 1860).

iii. MAUDE M.,‡ b. (perhaps 1854); m. at Boston, Mass., 16 Mar. 1875,

* 27 Mar. 1851, according to a grandson. But the earlier date, given by the Whitman book, seems more likely.

† The Whitman book omits Maude M. and assigns dates of birth to other children which conflict with dates given by the family. Many of the dates of birth are therefore uncertain.

‡ She was called daughter of Zenas and Bertha in her marriage record, and aged 23, which conflicts with birth of John Harley unless she was his twin. The Whitman book omitted her, and a nephew has no information about her.

Roderick D. Richardson, b. at Waitsfield, Vt., abt. 1850, son of Roderick and Elizabeth (———) Richardson.

iv. Nelson Freeman, b. 23 Feb. 1856; d. 28 Apr. 1940; came to the United States, Nov. 1881, and lived in Minneapolis since 1882; m. 14 Apr. 1894, Janette M. Throbeck, res. (1940) Minneapolis, Minn. No issue.

v. Daniel Herbert, b. 12 Feb. 1858; d. at Hastings, Minn., lived on a farm near Hastings; m. ——— ———; divorced. Children:

I. Walter[10], d. ae. 2 or 3, bur. at Monticello, Minn.
II. Delia, d. at Minneapolis, Minn.; m. and lived in Montana.
III. Eugene, joined the U. S. Army.*

vi. Dora Alice, b. 29 Feb. 1860; d. at North Brookfield, Queens Co., N. S., 7 Feb. 1940; m. 25 Apr. 1888, Maurice Almon Harlow, b. in 1859, d. in 1935, a descendant of Sergt. William Harlow of Plymouth. Children:

I. Doris Drew[10], b. 28 Feb. 1889; m. 3 Apr. 1912, Lloyd Raymond Colp. Children:
(1) Arnold Harlow[11], b. 17 May 1916; m. in 1934, Rhoda Medicraft. Children:
1. Freda Drew[12], b. 5 Sept. 1935.
2. Dorothy Beatrice, b. 3 Oct. 1938.
(2) Albert Raymond, b. 20 Apr. 1920.

II. Albert Laurie, b. 29 Jan. 1891; d. in action at Passchandaele, Belgium, 7 Nov. 1917.

III. Harriet Amelia, b. 2 Jan. 1893; a Registered Nurse; served with Harvard Medical Unit, War of 1914-18; m. Jan. 1920, Reginald Dale Boyes of Auckland, N. Z., who d. 14 Oct. 1929. Children:
(1) Allerton Dale[11], b. in 1921; d. in 1922.
(2) Joan Waterman, b. Feb. 1923.
(3) Angela Harlow, b. Apr. 1926.

IV. Willis Colson, b. 6 Sept. 1894; d. 30 Sept. 1924.

V. Jean Burnaby, b. 9 June 1896; res. Dartmouth, N. S.; m. 24 June 1924, Glenn Harlow Keeler. Children:
(1) Vivian Ruth[11], b. 27 Apr. 1925.
(2) Bernard Trueman, b. 27 Jan. 1930.

VI. Elsie Wynnette, b. 24 Apr. 1898; res. Lynn, Mass.; m. 17 May 1920, John Ernest Riseborough. Child:
(1) Charles Maurice[11], b. 11 Apr. 1924.

VII. Ralph Roland, b. 6 Sept. 1900; M.D.C.M. (Dalhousie University, 1929); res. (1941) New York, N. Y.

VIII. Walter Elton, b. 2 Feb. 1903; D.D.S. (Dalhousie University, 1924); res. (1941) Bridgetown, N. S.; m. 14 July 1926, Louise Troop, b. 30 Apr. 1903. Children:
(1) Daniel Logan[11], b. 24 May 1927.
(2) Martha Louise, b. 24 Apr. 1933.

vii. Susie Amelia, b. 12 Feb. 1863; d. at Boston, Mass., 10 Feb. 1931; m. at Boston, 25 Oct. 1881, Walter Greenwood Drew, a produce merchant, b. at Boston, 30 Mar. 1857, d. at Los Angeles, Calif., 10 Mar. 1938, son of Joseph Lawrence and Amelia (Smith) Drew. Child:

I. Wynnette Lawrence[10], b. 22 Feb. 1883; res. unm. (1941) Boston, Mass.

* The family report they have not heard from him in years.

viii. HARRIET LOUISE, b. 29 Jan. 1865; d. 17 July 1889.
ix. SARAH, b. 4 or 7 Mar. (1867-8?); d. 20 Aug. 1868 (or 15 Aug. 1870).
x. HARLEY BURNABY, b. 28 Oct. 1870; d. 8 Apr. 1915; m. 20 Sept. 1905, LYDIA BLANCHE MURLEY. She m. (2) ——— Mosher, and res. (1941) Pleasant River, N. S. Child:
I. Nelson[10].

References

Charles H. Farnam: History of the Descendants of John Whitman of Weymouth, (1889), pp. 836, 837.
Walter Elton[10] Harlow, Bridgetown, N. S., 1941.
Andrew E.[10] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.
Wynnette Lawrence[10] Drew, Boston, Mass., 1941.
Mrs. Nelson Freeman[9] Waterman, Minneapolis, Minn., 1941.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

617-7. DANIEL MCPHERSON[8] WATERMAN (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Nova Scotia, 22 Sept. 1828, died at Worcester, Mass., 19 Aug. 1902, aged 73-10-27; married first, 15 June 1851, EMMA ALLEN, daughter of (Capt.) George and Mary (———) Allen of Yarmouth, N. S.; married second, ELLEN E. JOHNSON, born at Millbury, Mass., 25 June 1843, died at Grafton, Mass., 30 July 1923, aged 80-1-5, daughter of Henry and Abigail (Simmons) Johnson.

Children of Daniel M. and Emma (Allen) Waterman, born in Nova Scotia:

i. GEORGE ALLEN[9], b. at Pleasant River, N. S., 17 Apr. 1853; d. at Millbury, Mass., 16 Nov. 1887 ae. 35 yrs. 7 mos.; m. at Millbury, 20 July 1876, LIZZIE M. HOLMAN, b. at Providence, R. I., 14 June 1857, dau. of Rodney N. and H. Luella (Pierce) Holman. She m. (2) at Millbury, 25 May 1893, Joseph E. Batcheller, b. at Milledgeville, Ga., abt. 1853, son of Holland N. and Mary (Dennis) Batcheller. The petition for administration on his estate named his widow Lizzie M., son Harry B. (a minor), and daughter Marion L. (a minor); Charles F. Holman appointed administrator, 5 Dec. 1887. [Probate Rec. Worcester County, Series B, 7436.] Children, b. at Millbury:
I. Charles Frederick[10], b. 14 Dec. 1877; d. 17 Feb. 1878 ae. 2 mos. 2 days.
II. Edward H., b. 4 Jan. 1880; d. 3 Apr. 1880 ae. 3 mos.
III. Marion Elizabeth, b. 2 Oct. 1881; m. at Millbury, 2 Oct. 1906, Harry Wheeler Gould, b. at Athol, Mass., abt. 1881, son of Charles A. and Stella E. (Poland) Gould.
IV. Harry B.
ii. ZENAS, b. 2 July 1855; d. 17 June 1856.
iii. ZENAS, b. 6 Jan. 1857; d. 26 Oct. 1860.
iv. MARION HELEN, b. at Bridgewater, N. S., 21 Mar. 1859; d. at Yarmouth, N. S., 4 July 1935; m. at Barton, N. S., 7 Apr. 1887, CHARLES B. DUNHAM, son of (Capt.) C. B. Dunham.
v. EMMA JANE, b. at Bridgewater, N. S., 16 Jan. 1861; m. at Millbury, Mass., 10 Oct. 1881, WILLIAM S. OSTRANDER, b. in N. Y. State, abt. 1857, son of William H. and Sarah (———) Ostrander. Child, b. at Troy, N. Y.:
I. George E.[10], b. 11 May 1884.
vi. DANIEL, b. at Yarmouth, N. S., 3 May 1863; d. 6 June 1863.

Child of Daniel M. and Ellen E. (Johnson) Waterman, born at Millbury, Mass.:

vii. Harold Dean, b. 17 Mar. 1873; m. at Worcester, Mass., 4 Aug. 1898, Ruth Ingraham Macomber, b. at Worcester, abt. 1877, dau. of Franklin Bruce and Frances Pierce (Greenwood) Macomber; divorced; she m. (2) at Worcester, 15 Oct. 1919, Ross Benson Gordon, b. abt. 1884, son of John Davidson and Mary Jane (Shaver) Gordon. Child, b. at Shrewsbury, Mass.:

I. Richard C.[10], b. 19 Dec. 1900; an electrician; m. at Worcester, Mass., 17 July 1924, Mary J. Smith, b. at Worcester, abt. 1903, dau. of Arthur G. and Winifred (Holden) Smith.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.
E. S. Stackpole: Macomber Genealogy (n. d.), p. 38.

617-8. John Allen[8] Waterman (*Zenas*[7], *Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bridgewater, N. S., 7 Mar. 1831, died at Boston, Mass., 25 Dec. 1908, aged 76; married at Lunenburg, N. S., 14 Oct. 1857, Isabelle Josephine Jost, born at Lunenburg, N. S., 24 Dec. 1834, died at Cambridge, Mass., 7 Feb. 1916, aged 81-1-14, daughter of Henry J. and Caroline Matilda (Rudolf) Jost.

He was a printer, of Cambridge, Mass.

Children of John Allen and Isabelle Josephine (Jost) Waterman, two born at Pleasant River, three at Bridgewater, Nova Scotia, the youngest at Cambridge, Mass.:

i. Ada Caroline[9], b. 14 July 1858; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 16 May 1882, Milton Wood Bradbury, b. at Waterville, Me., in 1857, d. at Cambridge, Mass., in 1917, son of James T. and Annie J. (———) Bradbury. Children, b. at Cambridge:

I. Philip[10], b. and d. in 1883.

II. Harold Milton, b. 9 July 1886; m. at Cambridge, Mass., in 1914, Jane Beatrice Corcoran, b. Apr. 1881; divorced. Children, b. at Cambridge:

(1) Dono Edith[11], b. 5 Sept. 1916; m. in N. H., June 1935, Frank DeWitt Washburn, Jr., b. at Iowa City, 2 Nov. 1906.

(2) Ada Caroline, b. 17 Feb. 1918; m. at Roslindale, Mass., 12 Oct. 1940, Frank Walter Bean, b. at Boston, Mass., 29 Sept. 1904.

(3) Harold Milton, b. 5 Sept. 1920.

III. Edith Isabel, b. 13 Nov. 1888; d. at Bridgeport, Conn., 29 Oct. 1916; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 13 May 1916, Ralph Clinton Percival, b. at Cambridge, Mass.

IV. Estelle, b. in 1895; d. at Cambridge, in 1898.

ii. Henry Jost, b. 28 Sept. 1859; d. at Central Soledad, Cienfuegos, Cuba, 14 Jan. 1928 ae. 68; an engineer; m. at Central Soledad, Cienfuegos, 26 Apr. 1896, Mary Hope Bremer, b. at Palmyra, Cuba, 20 May

1880, dau. of Friedrich Wilhelm and Marie Salome (Becker) Bremer. Children, b. at Central Soledad, Cienfuegos, Cuba, except the youngest child:

I. Henry Jost[10], b. 19 Aug. 1897; d. 23 Oct. 1897.
II. Josephine Marguerite, b. 16 Nov. 1898.
III. Marjorie Hope, b. 7 May 1901.
IV. Henry Bremer, b. 2 July 1903; m. at Baltimore, Md., 23 Sept. 1934, Mary Margaret Northamer, b. at Baltimore, 20 Feb. 1907. Child:
(1) Nancy Hope[11], b. 20 Aug. 1936.
V. Isabel Marie, b. 27 Mar. 1907; m. at Salem, N. H., 17 Mar. 1939, Gilbert Junior Miles, b. at Stillwater, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1912. Child:
(1) Marjorie Hope[11], b. at Boston, Mass., 19 Sept. 1940.
VI. William Allen, b. at Cambridge, Mass., 1 May 1909; m. at Randolph, Vt., 1 Sept. 1935, Olga Gertrude Osha, b. at Randolph, Vt., 26 Dec. 1909, dau. of Adelbert and Lydia Marie (Burgess) Osha.

iii. Herbert Allen, b. 30 June 1861; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 17 Jan. 1911 ae. 49-7-14 [*sic*]; a printer; m. (1) at Boston, Mass., 21 Feb. 1890, Elizabeth (Devlin) Atkins, b. in England, abt. 1856, dau. of James and Mary (———) Devlin; divorced; m. (2) at Cambridge, Mass., 29 Aug. 1903, Elizabeth Herbert, b. at Little Falls, N. Y., abt. 1867, dau. of Charles and Mary A. (Devlin) Herbert.

iv. Fanny Gordon, b. 19 June 1863; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 25 Nov. 1885, Edward Stetson Ells, b. at Medford, Mass., 8 Mar. 1859, d. at Haverhill, Mass., 6 Mar. 1913, son of Alfred and Mary (———) Ells. Children, b. at Cambridge, Mass.:

I. Edward Stetson[10], b. 11 Oct. 1886.
II. Gordon Waterman, b. 25 June 1891; m. (1) at Tientsin, China, 2 July 1919, Joan Katherine Power, b. in India; divorced; m. (2) at Manila, P. I., 16 Apr. 1931, Beulah ———, b. at Woodstock, New Brunswick.

v. Lillian Maria, b. 5 May 1865; m. (1) at Providence, R. I., John McGregor Cochrane, a physician, b. at Cambridge, Mass., 6 Apr. 1859, d. at Somerville, Mass., 6 Aug. 1895, son of John and Catherine (———) Cochrane; m. (2) at Somerville, Frank Hayes Fiske, b. at Somerville, Mass., d. at Boston, Mass., in 1913. Child by first husband, b. at Somerville:

I. Robert Carlyle[10], b. 17 May 1886; m. at Clifton Forge, Va., 8 Apr. 1914, Louise Carpenter, b. at Clifton Forge. Children, b. at Boston:
(1) Robert Carlyle[11], b. 9 July 1916; m. in Va., 22 July 1939, Virginia May Sellars, b. at Kansas City, Mo., 2 Mar. 1912.
(2) Jean, b. 13 June 1917; d. at Boston, 28 Oct. 1918.
(3) John McGregor, b. 26 June 1921.

vi. Jessie Isabel Rudolf, b. 11 Mar. 1875; m. at Watertown, Mass., 1 Sept. 1909, William Francis Brooks, b. at Cambridge, 27 Jan. 1865, d. there 23 Oct. 1925, son of Patrick and Ellen (Gately) Brooks. Children, b. at Cambridge:

I. William Francis[10], b. 30 May 1910; m. at Middlebury, Vt.,

3 July 1937, Katherine Ross, b. at Richmond, Vt., 25 Aug. 1910. Child, b. at Cambridge, Mass.:

(1) Elizabeth[11], b. 16 Apr. 1939.

II. Isabel Patricia, b. 21 Oct. 1911.

III. Eleanor Anne, b. 8 June 1913; d. 2 Feb. 1917.

IV. Rosemary Waterman, b. 3 Nov. 1915.

References

Mrs. Jessie I. R.[9] (Waterman) Brooks, Cambridge, Mass., 1940.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Providence (R. I.) Vital Records.

618. Uriah Atkins[7] Waterman (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Liverpool, N. S., Jan. 1791, died at Pleasant River, N. S., 13 Mar. 1859; married at Bridgewater, Mass., 13 Mar. 1826, Polly Horton, born at Bridgewater, Mass., 9 Mar. 1798, died at Bridgewater, N. S., 4 Apr. 1876, daughter of Barnabas and Polly (Moss) Horton.

He lived first in Bridgewater, Mass., and later in Pleasant River, N. S., on the farm recently occupied by Asaph Frank.

Children of Uriah Atkins and Polly (Horton) Waterman:

i. Thomas[8], b. at Goshen, Conn., 29 Mar. 1827; m. at Liverpool, N. S., 19 June 1865, Harriet Chesley, b. 24 Mar. 1832, dau. of Nelson Chesley of New Germany, N. S. Children, first b. at Pleasant River, others at Bridgewater, N. S.:

I. Laura D.[9], b. 19 Apr. 1868; d. at Bridgewater, N. S., 6 Mar. 1899; m. at Bridgewater, N. S., 22 June 1892, James A. McLean. Children, b. at Bridgewater, N. S.:

(1) Aleric[10], b. 23 Apr. 1893; d. 8 Feb. 1898.

(2) Thomas M., b. 3 Oct. 1894.

(3) Laura W., b. 12 Feb. 1899.

II. Leon F., b. 19 Nov. 1869; d. 17 May 1877.

III. Ethan H., b. 3 Nov. 1872; d. 31 May 1877.

IV. Ida C., b. 3 Sept. 1875; d. 6 Mar. 1878.

ii. Howard, b. in 1843; d. ae. 4.

iii. Isaac Alden, b. at Pleasant River, N. S., 27 May 1838; m. 5 Dec. 1864, Experience[9] Waterman [No. 617-2, ii], b. 11 Mar. 1842, d. at Elrod, S. D., 20 May 1891, dau. of Alexander[8] and Louisa (Whitman) Waterman. They removed to Dakota Territory in 1881. Children:*

I. Myra[9], b. at Pleasant River, 17 Oct. 1865; m. at Elrod, S. D., 17 Oct. 1889, Thomas H. Bickel, b. in Union County, Pa., 13 Aug. 1859. Children, b. at Elrod, S. D.:

(1) Gladys Fern[10], b. 22 Aug. 1890.

(2) Eva, b. 22 Oct. 1891.

(3) Franklin H., b. 29 Sept. 1893.

(4) Perie Leota, b. 20 Aug. 1895.

(5) Vera Louise, b. 5 May 1900.

(6) ———.

(7) ———.

* Five other children d. young.

II. William Alden, b. at Pleasant River, 7 July 1880; d. at Elrod, S. D., 29 Jan. 1884.

III. Nina Fraser, b. at Elrod, S. D., 3 Nov. 1883; m. in 1926, Will A. Chapman; res. (1937) on a poultry ranch near Van Nuys, Calif.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Andrew E.[10] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.
C. H. Farnam: History of the Descendants of John Whitman of Weymouth (1889), p. 802.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

619. HANNAH[7] WATERMAN (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Liverpool, N. S., about 1795, died 15 Dec. 1863, aged 68; married GARRET WILE.

They lived first at Bridgewater, N. S., later at Pleasant River, N. S., near the "Brighton Farm."

Children of Garret and Hannah (Waterman) Wile:

i. ZENAS[8], b. ; d. unm.

ii. AVARD, b. ; m. MARTHA CUSHING, dau. of Charles Cushing of Harmony, N. S. Children:
- I. Annie[9].
- II. Sarah.
- III. Martha.
- IV. Lucy.
- V. Edna, a missionary to India.

iii. ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1824; d. 22 Mar. 1918 ae. 94; m. BENJAMIN BURKE, of North Brookfield, N. S. Children:
- I. Ellen[9], m. Simeon Hunt. Children:
  - (1) Fred Crawley[10].
  - (2) Ina Ethel.
- II. Nancy.
- III. Eldred.
- IV. Mary.
- V. Evelyn.

iv. JAMES DEAN, m. MARGARET FRALAICK; res. Liverpool, N. S. Children:
- I. Benjamin[9], an electrician.
- II. John, a sea captain.
- III. Annie.

v. LUCY, m. JAMES BUCHANAN; res. Beech Hill, N. S. Children:
- I. David[9].
- II. Hannah.
- III. Charles.
- IV. Maggie.
- V. James.

vi. MARY ANN, m. WARREN DEXTER; res. Harmony, N. S. Children:
- I. Howard[9].
- II. Eugene.
- III. Charles.
- IV. Isaac.
- V. Sylphia.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

620. Eunice[7] Waterman (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Liverpool, N. S., about 1797, died ; married in 1817, James Lohnas, of Pleasant River, N. S.

Children of James and Eunice (Waterman) Lohnas:

i. Uriah[8], b. 4 Feb. 1818; res. Arkansas; m. Charlotte Oakes of Boston, Mass. Child:
   I. Edward[9], b. 4 Dec. 1855.

ii. John, b. 20 May 1819; m. Elizabeth Ann (Dunn) Waterman, b. 11 Aug. 1819, d. 30 Mar. 1877, widow of Ephraim Dean[8] Waterman [No. 616-2], *q. v.*

iii. Eunice Dean, b. 27 Jan. 1821; m. in 1853, Thomas Heckman, M.D., of Chester, N. S. Children:
   I. De Lamont[9], b. 26 Mar. 1854.
   II. Harry, b. 7 Apr. 1855; d. in 1864.
   III. William B., b. 12 Mar. 1858.

iv. Charlotte Ann, b. 15 May 1828; d. in 1852, unm.

v. Mary Angeline, b. ; m. Charles Egan, of Annapolis, N. S. Children:
   I. Charles[9].
   II. Albert, b. 26 Mar. 1851.
   III. Angeline, b. 11 Apr. 1857; d. in 1860.

vi. Thomas, b. ; m. Symira Hunt, of Indianapolis, Ind. Children:
   I. Grant[9], b. 8 Feb. 1864.
   II. May, b. 21 Feb. 1867.
   III. Angeline, b. 3 Sept. 1871.
   IV. Lola Deane, b. 16 Nov. 1873.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: letter of Mrs. J. W. Dewis of Boston, 1900.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

621. William Thomas[7] Waterman (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Liverpool, N. S., 31 May 1804, died at South Brookfield, N. S., 1 Jan. 1887; married 14 June 1827, Mary Carder, born at Pleasant River, 19 Jan. 1805, died at Brookfield, N. S., 18 Dec. 1861, daughter of Richard and Mary (Freeman) Carder.

He was a scholar, teacher, farmer and mail courier. He lived on the west side of the road near the brook at South Brookfield, now (1941) occupied by Willard Waterman.

Children of William Thomas and Mary (Carder) Waterman:

i. Daughter[8], stillborn 14 Apr. 1828.

ii. Charles Augustus, b. 19 Apr. 1829; d. at Washington, D. C., 18 Apr. 1896, unm. He was a proof-reader in the Government Printing Office, Washington.

iii. William Thomas Filson, b. 6 Feb. 1831; m. Susan Harlow, dau. of Silas and Cynthia (Freeman) Harlow. Children:
   I. Cynthia M.[9], b. ; m. at Orford, N. H., 7 Nov. 1898, Jason McPherson, of Orford.
   II. Willard, b. ; d. "out west," 16 Feb. 1883.
   III. Augusta, b. ; m. Edward K. Telfor.

IV. Thomas Heber, b. 1863; res. (1910) Leominster, Mass., (1935) Boston, Mass.; m. at Leominster, 16 Feb. 1910, Alice C. (Anderson) Wark, b. at St. John, N. B., abt. 1864, d. at Boston, Mass., 1 July 1935 ae. 70, bur. at Medford, Mass., dau. of Alexander and Sarah J. (Knox) Anderson.

V. Charles Melbourne, b. 1867; m. at Boston, Mass., 12 Nov. 1891, Josephine Christopher, b. in Nova Scotia, abt. 1868, dau. of Andrew and Charlotte (Frazier) Christopher.

VI. Mary, b. ; m. Leonard Holden.

VII. Malcolm, d. in infancy.

iv. EUNICE DEANE, b. 28 Feb. 1833; m. at Milton, N. S., 25 Jan. 1855, ARTHUR JAMES MCLEOD, b. at Brookfield, N. S., 20 Sept. 18 , d. , son of James Bennett and Ann (Smith) McLeod. He was graduated from Gorham College, Liverpool, N. S., and from Harvard Law School. He practised law in Boston, Mass., over thirty years; Commissioner for Nova Scotia. Children, three b. at Nictaux, Annapolis Co., N. S., three at Westfield, Queens Co., N. S.:

I. Malcolm Graeme[9], b. 10 Nov. 1856; d. 2 Dec. 1858.

II. Mary Ida, b. 2 Feb. 1859; res. (1900) Chattanooga, Tenn.; m. at Berwick, Kings Co., N. S., 25 Aug. 1885, Samuel C. Ellis, M.D., son of Joseph and Mary (———) Ellis. Children:

(1) Eunice Deane[10], b. 11 Oct. 1886.

(2) Annie Deane, b. 26 Dec. 1890.

(3) Agnes, b. 30 May 1893; d. Aug. 1893.

III. Agnes Smith, b. 27 Jan. 1861; res. (1900) Victoria, B. C.; m. at Berwick, N. S., 20 Sept. 1888, John L. Beckwith, a member of the Victoria City Council. Children:

(1) Harold[10], b. 6 Dec. 1889.

(2) Katherine, b. in 1892; d. in 1893.

(3) Alfred.

IV. Grace Dean, b. 19 Apr. 1863; res. (1941) Amherst, N. S.; m. at Berwick, N. S., 7 Oct. 1891, Henry Wyckoff Rogers, son of William H. and Mary (Page) Rogers. She was educated at Dalhousie College, Halifax; member of the Nova Scotia Historical Society; author of "Tales of the Land of Evangeline" and other works, and well known as a writer and speaker. Children:

(1) Arthur Wyckoff[10], b. 11 Mar. 1893.

(2) Norman McLeod, b. 26 July 1894; (The Honourable) Minister of National Defence in Canadian Government, killed in airplane accident in 1940.

(3) Dean Richards, b. Feb. 1897.

(4) David, b. Apr. 1899.

V. Catherine Condon, b. 12 July 1865.

VI. Josephine Waterman, b. 10 Oct. 1867; res. (1900) Boston, Mass.; m. John W. Dewis. No issue.

v. RICHARD COCHRAN, b. 18 Oct. 1835; customs broker, Nelson, B. C.; m. at New York, 20 Sept. 1856, ELIZABETH BLAKELEY, b. at Cambridge, Eng., 10 Mar. 1834. Children:

I. George Carey[9], b. 11 Feb. 1858; m. at Denver, Colo., 5 Jan. 1892, Mary Selbach, b. in Germany, 16 Mar. 1860, dau. of Friedrich Wilhelm and Mathilde (———) Selbach. Her father was an officer in the bodyguard of Kaiser Wilhelm I.

Children, b. at Denver, Colo.:
(1) Frederick James[10], b. 23 Feb. 1890.
(2) Esther Lydia, b. 26 May 1893.
(3) Lily Mary, b. 1 Oct. 1896.

II. Lily Tracy, b. 24 Jan. 1860; d. 23 Feb. 1861.
III. Charles Augustus, b. 5 Feb. 1862; auctioneer in Nelson, B. C.
IV. Mary Josephine, b. 5 June 1864; d. 1 Mar. 1886.
V. Richard Clarence, b. 21 June 1867; Sergt., Co. M, 1st U. S. Infantry, Spanish-American War.

vi. Josephine Bonaparte, b. 8 Apr. 1839; d. Mar. 1932; m. at Berwick, N. S., 14 Feb. 18—, Edward Colin Phinney, of Middleton, N. S. No children.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: letter of Mrs. J. W. Dewis, 1900.
Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.

622. John Orimal Kirk[7] Waterman (*Zenas*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pleasant River, N. S., 25 Dec. 1807, died there 22 May 1869; married 18 Nov. 1836, Lydia Smith, born 10 Oct. 1814, died 30 Aug. 1850, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth (Barss) Smith.*

"John lived upon a farm situated some distance from the main road [between Liverpool and Annapolis, N. S.], a beautiful spot, overlooking the river and surrounding meadows. This farm is half of the original 'grant' to Zenas[6]; was the home of the boys, Zenas[7], Thomas[7], James[7] and John[7]; and is to-day owned by my father [Lewis[8]]. It was here by the old 'Camp-rock' that the first settlement was made in that part of the country." [Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, 1897.]

Children of John Orimal Kirk and Lydia (Smith) Waterman, born at Pleasant River, N. S.:

i. Lewis Edson[8], b. 17 Aug. 1838; d. 30 Dec. 1922; m. at Yarmouth, N. S., 27 Oct. 1864, Mary Allen, b. 27 Apr. 1845, d. 4 May 1936, dau. of (Capt.) George Allen. Children:
I. Charles Leander[9], b. at Bridgewater, N. S., 19 Feb. 1866; d. at Providence, R. I., 5 Feb. 1897 ae. 30-11-15, unm.
II. Henry Arthur, b. at Yarmouth, N. S., 7 June 1872. See below.

ii. Leander, b. 1 May 1841; d. 13 Dec. 1864.

iii. Stephen Smith, b. 19 Jan. 1843; d. at Pleasant River, N. S., 12 Jan. 1925; m. 4 Oct. 1876, Dena Wile, b. at Waterloo, N. S., 28 July 1850, d. 2 Feb. 1919, dau. of William and Catherine (Hirtle) Wile. Children, b. at Pleasant River:
I. Lydia Flora[9], b. 23 Nov. 1877; a nurse; d. at Clinton, Mass., 29 May 1939; m. at Lancaster, Mass., 8 Dec. 1904, Alcide Joseph St. Jaques, b. in Canada, abt. 1885, son of Joseph and Julia (Lavache) St. Jaques.
II. John Mack, b. 8 June 1882; d. 1 Aug. 1882.
III. Alma, b. 26 May 1883; d. 24 Dec. 1905, unm.
IV. Laurence, b. 6 June 1886; d. 6 Nov. 1910, unm.

iv. Jason Mack, b. 23 Feb. 1846; d. at Pleasant River, 25 Dec. 1875.

* According to the Collection of C. C. P. Waterman, he married second, "Bess" Murley.

v. LYDIA, b. 19 Apr. 1850; d. at Hopkinton, Mass.; m. at Newton, Mass., 6 June 1872, FRANCIS JAYNES, a carpenter, b. in Nova Scotia, abt. 1848, son of John and Georgiana (Gardner) Jaynes. Children, first b. at Newton, Mass., others at Saxonville, Mass.:

I. Georgianna[9], b. 1 Mar. 1874; m. 4 July 1896, Cyrus Eastman Messler. Child:

(1) Ruth Lillian[10], b. 11 Nov. 1897.

II. Charles Edgar, b. 12 Apr. 1877.

III. Grace Waterman, b. 28 Jan. 1880; d. at Framingham, Mass.

References

Hon. Henry A.[9] Waterman, Yarmouth, N. S., 1941.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: letter of Henry A.[9] Waterman, 1897.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

(Hon.) Henry Arthur[9] Waterman was born at Yarmouth, N. S., 7 June 1872, and secured his early education at Milton School. He was graduated from Malden (Mass.) High School, where he had been president of the Literary Society, an organization of the boys for debating. He was Colonel of the Second Mass. School Regiment, comprising the high school cadets of a dozen towns including Malden, a regiment of 1,800, regularly drilled by army officers throughout the year for annual encampment.

He received the degree of S.B. from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, was Orator of his class, and took for his subject, "The duty of the engineer in civil life."

After graduation he served his time at the Brown & Sharpe Manufacturing Co., Providence, R. I., makers of fine tools, starting at a dollar a day, working six days a week, ten hours a day, with no pay for frequent overtime. After three years he ended his association with that company, having risen to the position of Assistant Mechanical Engineer.

Then he became associated with the McCormick Harvester Co. as Master Mechanic in the modernization of the plant at Chicago. Later he was engaged as Engineer in charge of the new huge plant of the Western Electric Company at Hawthorne, Ill., just outside Chicago, which manufactures electrical devices and Bell telephones used all over the world. This plant was designed to employ 16,000 people, and has since exceeded that number. Built on vacant prairie at a railroad intersection five miles from Chicago, it has become a city in itself.

Mr. Waterman was induced by the McCormick Company to return as Chief Engineer of the newly formed International Harvester Company. In a short time he was promoted to the post of General Superintendent of the Milwaukee Division. He was sent to Europe to study and report on problems of production and organization of factories in France, Germany, Hungary, Russia, and Sweden.

Upon his return, he became President and Managing Director of the Abell Company (American) at Toronto, Canada. Before the United States entered the First World War, Mr. Waterman was expert without compensation assisting the purchasing agency of the French and British governments in Canada and the United States.

Mr. Waterman became Consulting Engineer for the University of Chicago and other institutions requiring outside assistance. He is a life member of the Mass. Society of Mayflower Descendants, and an active member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers.

During his engineering career, except when abroad, he made regular summer visits to Yarmouth. In 1919 he retired and returned to Yarmouth to pick up old associations, to enjoy his great-grandfather's farm at Pleasant River, Queens County, N. S., and to gain the leisure for some of the experiences of ordinary life of which the exigencies of his professional career had deprived him.

He had never changed his Canadian citizenship or lost interest in the land of his nativity. Following his return to Yarmouth, he served as President of the Board of

Trade, member of the Town Council, Mayor, President of the Boy Scout Association, President of the Children's Aid Society, of the V. O. N., of the S. P. C. A., of the Yarmouth Male Choir, and of the Yarmouth County Liberal Association, Vice-President of the Nova Scotia Liberal Association, and Director of the Yarmouth Public Library and of the Yarmouth Hospital.

In November 1938, Mr. Waterman was nominated Liberal candidate in the provincial by-election, to fill the seat left vacant by the death of Hon. L. C. Gardner. He has since been a Member of the Nova Scotia House of Assembly.

[Compiled from newspaper and other sources, April 1941.]

624. Lewis[7] Waterman (*James*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Maine, 18 Dec. 1798, died at Malden, Mass., 17 Apr. 1869, aged 68 [*sic*]; married at Brunswick, Maine, 18 Nov. 1830, Almira Merryman, born at Birch Island, Maine, 27 Nov. 1801, died at Beachmont, Mass., 16 Nov. 1878, aged 72 (*sic*), daughter of John and Mary (Skolfield) Merryman.

He was of Livermore, Maine, at the time of his marriage.

Children of Lewis and Almira (Merryman) Waterman, born at Livermore Falls, Me.:

i. Vesta J.[8], b. 14 May 1834; res. (1905) Everett, Mass.; m. at Malden, Mass., 28 Nov. 1867, (as his second wife), James W. Congdon, b. at West Lubeck, Me., abt. 1821, d. , son of James W. and Renewed (———) Congdon. Children:
   I. Myra[9], a trained nurse, of New York City.
   II. Lillian, m. Emery Cobb. Children:
      (1) Addie[10].
      (2) Myra.
   III. James.

ii. Ormond L., b. Jan. 1836; d. at South Malden, Mass., 14 May 1861 ae. 25 yrs. 4 mos., unm.

iii. Adeline M., b. abt. 1845; m. at Medford, Mass., 20 Apr. 1882, (as his second wife), Nathaniel P. Ames, of Medford, Mass., b. at Campton, N. H., abt. 1834, son of David and Sally (———) Ames. Child:
   I. Nathaniel[9].

References

C. N. Sinnett: Walter Merryman of Harpswell, Maine, and his Descendants (1905), p. 61.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Brunswick (Maine) Vital Records.

627. Cynthia[7] Waterman (*James*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Me., 18 Jan. 1805, died 2 Jan. 1896; married at Dixfield, Me., (reported in *Eastern Argus* of Portland, 17 Feb. 1825), David Farrar, born in Maine, 1802, died

Census of 1850, Buckfield, Oxford Co., Maine:

	age	born	
David Farrar	48	Maine	Farmer
Cynthia "	45	"	
Livona "	24	"	
Sarah C. "	17	"	
Emily C. "	14	"	
Jason "	11	"	
Clarinda "	10	"	

Children of David and Cynthia (Waterman) Farrar:

i. LIVONA[8], b. abt. 1826.
ii. SARAH C., b. abt. 1833.
iii. EMILY C., b. abt. 1836.
iv. JASON, b. abt. 1839.
v. CLARINDA, b. abt. 1840.

629. ARVILLA S.[7] WATERMAN (*James*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Maine, 14 Apr. 1812, died there 16 Oct. 1869; married (intention, Buckfield, 7 Dec. 1839), NAPHTALI MASON, born at Paris, Maine, 16 Dec. 1817, died at Buckfield, Maine, 25 Aug. 1906, son of Philip Chandler and Betsey (Coburn) Mason. He married second, at Paris, 19 June 1870, Mary S. (Cummings) Bowker, born 21 July 1823, died 17 Nov. 1892.

He engaged in farming in Buckfield, and was later in the livery stable business in South Paris, Maine. He was Selectman at Buckfield, 1858 and 1859; Democrat; very liberal in religious views.

Children of Naphtali and Arvilla S. (Waterman) Mason, born at Buckfield:

i. APPLETON FIDELIUS[8], b. 3 Aug. 1841; d. at Buckfield, 21 Mar. 1915; m. 1 Mar. 1868, EMMA ADELAIDE MONK, b. at North Buckfield, 14 Sept. 1847, d. at Buckfield, 31 Mar. 1926, dau. of Elias and Eliza (Turner) Monk; no children. He was a teacher and merchant; Selectman, 1872, 1879, 1880, 1882, and 1883; superintendent of schools several years; postmaster over 20 years. His wife kept a record of deaths at Buckfield, 1867-1900.
ii. ORIZA ANGELINE, b. 9 Jan. 1845; living 1895; m. in 1860, NEHEMIAH CLARK MARSTON, a physician, b. at Wilton, Maine, 8 Jan. 1840, son of Nathaniel B. and Martha (Warner) Marston. Two children.
iii. NANCY MARCELLA, b. 27 Jan. 1852; res. (1895) Auburn, Maine; m. CHARLES HIGGINS.

References

Mrs. Mason Pfizenmayer: Descendants of Capt. Hugh Mason (1937), pp. 297, 298, 371.

630. HANNAH[7] WATERMAN (*Ichabod*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1 Feb. or Mar. 1793, died ; married first, (intention, Bridgewater, Mass., 1 Dec. 1833), ORNAN PERKINS, born at Bridgewater, 20 Apr. 1794, died there 2 Oct. 1847, aged 53-5-12, son of Ebenezer and Mary (Pratt) Perkins; married second, Feb. 1858, AMMIEL THOMPSON, born 18 Apr. 1791, died at East Abington, Mass., 1 July 1862, son of Thaddeus and Ruth (Tilson) Thompson.

Ornan Perkins married first, at Pembroke, Mass., 12 July 1818, Betsey Crooker, who died at Bridgewater, 4 Mar. 1832, aged 35 or 37.

Child of Ornan and Hannah (Waterman) Perkins:

i. MINERVA[8].

631. Minerva[7] Waterman (*Ichabod*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 17 Mar. 1795, died at Bridgewater, Mass., 11 or 12 Apr. 1843, aged 48; married at Bridgewater, 19 Apr. 1821, Isaac Alden, born 12 Sept. 1797, died at Bridgewater, 31* Oct. 1835, aged 48.

Children of Isaac and Minerva (Waterman) Alden, born at Bridgewater:

i. Minerva Ann[8], b. 24 Aug. 1823; m. John S. Nickerson, of Dennis, Mass.
ii. Isaac Freeman, b. 28 Jan. 1826; m. Mary Benson.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Isaac Alden Bible record, included in Bridgewater Vital Records.

632. Joanna[7] Waterman (*Ichabod*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born Feb. 1801, died ; married at Bridgewater, Mass., 2 Apr. 1826, Frederick L. Dean.

Children of Frederick L. and Joanna (Waterman) Dean, born at Bridgewater:

i. Frederick W.[8], b. 27 Sept. 1827.
ii. Alfred C., b. 17 Mar. 1829.
iii. Eliza L., b. Aug. 1831.
iv. William W., b. 22 Jan. 1835.

References

Bridgewater Vital Records.

633. Seth[7] Waterman (*Ichabod*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Maine, 26 Mar. 1803, died at Bridgewater, Mass., 18 Nov. 1893, aged 90-7-22; married at Duxbury, Mass., 2 Nov. 1828, Deborah W. Winsor, born at Duxbury, Mass., 26 Jan. 1808, died at Bridgewater, Feb. 1850, aged 43, daughter of Zenas and Lucinda (Wadsworth) Winsor.

He was a blacksmith.

Children of Seth and Deborah W. (Winsor) Waterman:

i. Mary Louisa[8], b. at Duxbury, Mass., 17 Apr. 1831; m. John Quincy Adams Faunce, b. at Kingston, 25 Apr. 1824, son of Nathaniel[7] and Marcia (Washburn) Faunce, and grandson of Elijah and Lydia[6] (Waterman) Faunce. Children:
    I. Quincy Ray[9], b. in 1854.
    II. Lucy Winsor, b. in 1860.
ii. Walter Everett, b. at Bridgewater, Mass., 6 Dec. 1833; d. there 19 Aug. 1909 ae. 74-8-13; a mason; m. at Abington, Mass., 21 Apr. 1860, Martha Elizabeth Drew, b. at Kingston, Mass., 11 Jan. 1839, d. at Whitman, Mass. (res. Bridgewater), 16 Sept. 1919 ae. 70-8-5, dau. of Job Washburn and Mary Ann (Bailey) Drew. Children:

* Also stated as 30 and 24.

I. Walter Harmon[9], b. at Abington, 26 Feb. 1861; a mason; m. at Bridgewater, 24 Dec. 1882, Betsey Harden Dunphe, b. at Bridgewater, abt. 1859, dau. of John A. and Lucy ( ) Dunphe. Child, b. at Bridgewater:

(1) Louise Williams[10], b. 23 Nov. 1885; m. at Wollaston, Mass., 4 Oct. 1911, Leon E. Parcher, a dentist, b. at Bath, N. H., abt. 1885, son of Frank H. and Agnes P. (Mann) Parcher.

II. Clara Louisa, b. at Abington, Mass., 9 Mar. 1866; d. at Bridgewater, 26 Oct. 1872 ae. 6 yrs. 7 mos.

III. Edith M., b. at Bridgewater, 1874; m. at Bridgewater, 3 May 1891, Arthur T. Meserve, b. at Abington, Mass., abt. 1871, son of Robert C. and Arvesta (Heath) Meserve.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
W. T. Davis: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth (1887), p. 107.
Duxbury Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Kingston Vital Records.
Emma C. B. Jones: The Brewster Genealogy (1908), 2-883.

635. Lysander[7] Waterman (*Thomas Rogers*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Me., in 1802, died after 1870; married first, Marcia Bryant, born , died ; married second, 14 Feb. 1833, Sophia B.[7] Waterman [No. 318, iv], born at Poland, Me., 3 Jan. 1811, died , daughter of Tilson[6] and Elizabeth (Bryant) Waterman.

Lysander and Marcia were natives of Buckfield, Me., and early settlers in Sangerville, coming there in the 1820's.

Census of 1870, Sangerville, Piscataquis Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Lysander Waterman	68	Maine	Farmer
Sophia B. "	60	"	

Children of Lysander and Marcia (Bryant) Waterman:

1+ i. Clarissa[8], b. Aug. 1821.

ii. Thomas R., b. in 1825; d. at Augusta, Me., in 1861; m. in 1851, Anne S. Porter, b. 4 Sept. 1829, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Hopkins) Porter. Children:

I. Eveline P.[9], b. at Lowell, Mass., June 1852; m. at Salem, Mass., 11 Dec. 1873, William A. Teague, a shoemaker, b. at Beverly, Mass., abt. 1853, son of William A. and Elizabeth (Noonan) Teague.

II. Clara B., b. abt. 1855; m. at Buckfield, Me., 21 Feb. 1895, John B. Bryant, of Buckfield.

2+ iii. William H., b. 22 July 1829; d. 27 Feb. 1917.

3+ iv. Celia Johnson, b. 27 Oct. 1831; d. 25 Feb. 1912.

Child of Lysander and Sophia B. (Waterman) Waterman:

v. Lysander Tilson,* b. at Sangerville, Me., 16 Aug. 1837; d. at Bangor, Me., 14 Jan. 1905 ae. 68; m. at Albion, Me., 23 Jan. 1867, Margaret

* Clearly he was the child called "Lyzander F." in the 1850 Census; his middle name was Tilson, and the "F." should be read as a "T."

Knowlton, b. at Albion, Me., abt. 1844, d. at Dexter, Me., 25 Mar. 1901 ae. 57, dau. of Harvey and Hannah (Downes) Knowlton. Child:*

I. Edith[9], b. at Dexter, Me., 1879; d. at Tewksbury, Mass., 14 Oct. 1918 ae. 39; a music teacher.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
H. P. Andrews: Descendants of John Porter of Windsor (1893), pp. 452, 652.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

635-1. Clarissa[8] Waterman (*Lysander*[7], *Thomas Rogers*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born Aug. 1821, died ; married in 1839, Elisha Davis.

Children of Elisha and Clarissa (Waterman) Davis:

i. Celia Marcia[9], b. 4 Jan. 1841; res. Columbus, Columbia Co., Wis.; m. Edward P. Johnson. Children:
   I. Lewis Earl[10], b. 15 Sept. 1862.
   II. Lydia Davis, b. 20 Apr. 1869.
ii. Mary Priscilla, b. 4 May 1843; res. Courtland, Columbia Co., Wis.; m. Wallace W. Hopkins.
iii. Lysander, b. 13 May 1846; res. Kilburn City, Sauk Co., Wis.
iv. Abijah Murray, b. 25 June 1848; d. 7 Apr. 1854.
v. Lizzie Waterman, b. 8 Jan. 1851; d. 22 Apr. 1854.
vi. William Henry (twin), b. 19 Oct. 1855; d. 30 Aug. 1856.
vii. Willard (twin), b. 19 Oct. 1855; d. 2 Dec. 1857.
viii. Elmer, b. 8 Apr. 1858.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

635-2. William H.[8] Waterman (*Lysander*[7], *Thomas Rogers*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sangerville, Me., 22 July 1829, died at Foxcroft, Me., 27 Feb. 1917, aged 86-7-5; married in 1851, Lavina Beal, born about 1836, died about 1884.

He settled in Foxcroft, Me., in 1851, and worked for three years in Chandler & Hale's lamp-burner factory in that town; but being a natural mechanic, he learned the carriage business, which he followed for more than forty years, retiring in 1911.

Census of 1860, Foxcroft, Piscataquis Co., Maine:

		age	born	
William	Waterman	31	Maine	Merchant
Lovina	"	24	"	
Frank	"	6	"	
Marcia	"	1	"	

Children of William H. and Lavina (Beal) Waterman, born at Foxcroft:

i. Frank Elwin[9], b. 6 Dec. 1856; d. at Memorial Hospital, New York City, 10 Jan. 1922 ae. 65-7-8(!); a painter; m. at Sebec, Me., 5 Oct. 1874, Eliza Jane Whitney, b. at Sebec, res. (1933) Dover-Foxcroft, Me. Children, b. at Dover, Me.:

* Perhaps others.

I. Virgie E.[10], b. 22 Mar. 1883; d. at Dover, 11 Jan. 1892 ae. 8-9-20.
II. ———.
III. ———.
IV. Everett W., b. 24 June 1892; d. at Dover, 12 Jan. 1905 ae. 12-6-18.

ii. Marcia B., b. abt. 1858; m. ——— Cross, of Dover, Me.
iii. Elsie Maude, b. ; m. at Foxcroft, Me., 1 May 1901, Burton Plinney Sawyer, of Dover, Me.; res. (1933) South Portland, Me.

References

Maine Vital Statistics.
Mrs. Frank Elwin[9] (Eliza J. Whitney) Waterman, Dover-Foxcroft, Me., 1933.

635-3. Celia Johnson[8] Waterman (*Lysander*[7], *Thomas Rogers*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sangerville, Me., 27 Oct. 1831, died at Waukon, Iowa, 25 Feb. 1912; married 27 Nov. 1851, Gilman Spaulding, born at Dover, Maine, 22 Sept. 1824, died at Gothenburg, Neb., 8 Dec. 1892, son of Asher and Betsey G. (Dow) Spaulding.

They moved to Waukon, Iowa, in 1855.

Children of Gilman and Celia Johnson (Waterman) Spaulding, born at Waukon, Iowa:

i. Lizzie Waterman[9], b. 1 Sept. 1859.
ii. Edwin Josiah, b. 28 July 1862; m. 17 Aug. 1885, Martha Mary Rowe; had children. They lived in Waukon, Iowa, until 1890, then removed to Gothenburg, Neb.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. W. Spalding: The Spalding Memorial (1897), pp. 781, 885.
R. P. Dow: The Book of Dow (1929), p. 414.

636. Jeannette[7] Waterman (*Thomas Rogers*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Me., about 1809, died ; married 26 Mar. 1828, William Knowlton.

Children of William and Jeannette (Waterman) Knowlton:

i. Aaron[8], b. 29 May 1830; m. (1) 19 Apr. 1857, Iantha I. Harlow, who d. 11 Jan. 1860; m. (2) 14 Feb. 1863, Ruth Davis. Child by first wife:
I. Willis E.[9], b. 26 Feb. 1859.
Children by second wife:
II. Herbert A., b. 1864.
III. Mary E., b. June 1870.

ii. Mary E., b. 15 Oct. 1831; m. 15 Nov. 1853, Abel Oaks. Children:
I. Charles H.[9], b. 15 Sept. 1855.
II. Susanna M., b. 20 Nov. 1857.

iii. Charles H., b. 15 Nov. 1833; m. 8 Jan. 1866, Grace Howard. Child:
I. Walter L.[9], b. 15 Nov. 1866; d. 3 Feb. 1869.

iv. Susan T., b. 13 July 1836; m. 20 June 1858, Henry E. Parsons.

Children:

I. Forest W.[9], b. 23 Sept. 1859.

II. Elmer A., b. 12 Dec. 1868.

v. Emily, b. 28 July 1841; m. 13 Dec. 1870, F. D. Knowlton.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

637. Charles[7] Waterman (*Thomas Rogers*[6], *Ichabod*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buckfield, Me., 16 May 1819, died at Sangerville, Me., 6 Aug. 1900, aged 81-2-21; married 18 June 1844, Caroline D. Burrell, born at Dover, Me., 3 Feb. 1825, died at Sangerville, Me., 11 Apr. 1905, aged 80-2-8.

Census of 1870, Sangerville, Piscataquis Co., Maine:

		age	born
Charles	Waterman	51	Maine
Caroline	"	45	"
Mary	"	21	"
Charles M.	"	16	"

Children of Charles and Caroline D. (Burrell) Waterman:

i. Mary Jane[8], b. 9 Jan. 1848; a school-teacher.

ii. Charles W. or M., b. 24 Jan. 1854.

References

Maine Vital Statistics.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

642. John[7] Waterman (*Malachi*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Gorham, Me., 19 June 1798, died there 13 Mar. 1870; married Lydia Hamilton, born about 1800.

He lived for many years in the old Cary McLellan house on South Street in Gorham.

Census of 1850, Gorham, Cumberland Co., Maine:

		age	born	
John	Waterman	52	Maine	Farmer
Lydia	"	50	"	
Mary J.	"	18	"	
Lydia A.	"	16	"	
Mariah E.	"	14	"	
Emerline	"	11	"	
Charles T.	"	6	"	

In 1822 John Waterman of Limerick, York Co., Me., mortgaged to John Griffin of Alfred, same county, 50 acres in Bridgeton, Cumberland Co., Me. [Deeds, Cumberland County, 92-314.] No other record pertaining to the Bridgeton land has been found. Since Moses, son of John [No. 642], was born at *Limerick* in 1823, according to his death record, it appears certain that it was this John who was of Limerick in the 1822 deed.

John Waterman of Gorham bought land in Sebago, Maine, in 1837, and moved there, being of Sebago when he mortgaged in 1838, also in 1842 when he sold with wife Lydia. He was of Gorham in 1864, also in 1867 when he received a conveyance from his son Moses. [Deeds, Cumberland County, 155-213; 160-426; 187-516; 331-152; 357-160.]

Children of John and Lydia (Hamilton) Waterman:

i. AARON[8], b. abt. 1821; d. 6 Oct. 1844 ae. 23.
1+ ii. MOSES, b. 31 Jan. 1823; d. 23 Feb. 1895.
iii. JOHN, b. ; m. Mar. 1852, MARY E. SMITH, of Westbrook, Me.
2+ iv. REUBEN, b. 15 June 1826; d. 5 Dec. 1901.
v. CHARLES H., b. abt. 1828; d. 9 Oct. 1837 ae. 9.
vi. HENRY L., b. abt. 1829; d. 26 Apr. 1854 ae. 24; m. MARTHA WILLIAMS, b. 2 Apr. 1822, d. at Gorham, Me., 27 Sept. 1899 ae. 77-5-17, dau. of Peter and Salome (Elwell) Williams.
vii. MARY JANE, b. abt. 1831; d. 14 Sept. 1862 ae. 31.
viii. LYDIA A., b. abt. 1834; m. 4 July 1859, ARTHUR M. DROWN.
ix. MARIA E., b. abt. 1836.
x. EMMA F., b. abt. 1839; m. at Newburyport, Mass., 4 Feb. 1858, ABRAHAM J. GUPTILL, of Brighton, Mass., a butcher, b. abt. 1835, son of Josiah Guptill.
xi. MIRANDA, b. abt. 1842; d. ae. 3.
xii. CHARLES F., b. abt. 1845; enlisted 23 Aug. 1861, 7th Regt., Conn. Inf., killed at Fort Pulaski, 4 June 1862. [Conn. Men in the Rebellion, p. 304.]

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
H. D. McLellan: History of Gorham, Me. (1903), pp. 805, 838.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.

642-1. MOSES[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *Malachi*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Limerick, Maine, 31 Jan. 1823, died at Meriden, Conn., 23 Feb. 1895, aged 72 yrs. 23 days; married first, at Westbrook, Maine, 7 Sept. 1845, MARTHA CRAGUE; married second, at Springfield, Mass., 22 Sept. 1852, MARIA W. LUNT, born at Westbrook, Maine, 7 Nov. 1830, died there 23 Jan. 1879, aged 49, daughter of Joshua and Mary (Hicks) Lunt.

Census of 1850, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Reuben Waterman	24	Maine	cutler
Arabella "	23	"	
L. A. "	3	"	
John Butler	21	Conn.	cutler
Moses Waterman	28	Maine	"
Harriett Harrison	18	"	

Census of 1860, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Moses Waterman	34	Maine	Livery stable
Maria "	30	"	
Hattie M. "	4	"	

Census of 1870, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Moses Waterman	46	Maine	Brittworker
Maria "	40	"	
Hattie "	15	Conn.	
Frank "	7	Conn.	

Moses Waterman of Westbrook, Cumberland Co., Me., bought land in Gorham, 9 Jan. 1843, which he mortgaged 21 Feb. 1847. He bought land in Westbrook, 21 Apr. 1847, which he mortgaged 12 July 1847. On 13 July

1850, Moses Waterman of Meriden, Conn., sold his Westbrook land, taking back a mortgage which he assigned two days later. Of Meriden, he bought land in Gorham, subject to a mortgage, 15 July 1850. He mortgaged his land in Gorham, his wife Maria W. signing, 18 Oct. 1853, 14 Jan. 1854, and 18 Feb. 1862; and on 4 Oct. 1867, Moses Waterman of Meriden sold the Gorham land to his "Father, John Waterman of Gorham," Maine. [Deeds, Cumberland County, 185-155; 200-436; 201-481; 203-467; 224-328, 329; 225-131, 414; 250-20; 260-202; 282-493; 312-175; 327-214; 357-160.]

Children of Moses and Maria W. (Lunt) Waterman, born at Meriden, Conn.:

i. Hattie Martha[9], b. 30 July 1855.

ii. Frank Gallagher, b. 16 Oct. 1863; d. at Meriden, Conn., 2 June 1902 ae. 38-7-16; R. R. postal clerk; m. at Shelburne, Mass., 4 Nov. 1889, Mary H. Russell, b. at Shelburne, 14 Nov. 1864, dau. of James and Almira D. (Lunt) Russell. They were first cousins. Petition for administration on the estate of Frank G. Waterman who d. 2 June 1902 named his widow Mary H. Waterman, and his son and only heir-at-law Stanley R. Waterman of Meriden. [Probate Rec. Meriden, 33-605; 34-489.] Child:

I. Stanley R.[10]

References

Meriden (Conn.) Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Westbrook (Maine) Marriages.
T. S. Lunt: History of Lunt Family in America (n.d.), pp. 165, 166.

642-2. (Capt.) Reuben[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *Malachi*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Maine, 15 June 1826, died at South Meriden, Conn., 5 Dec. 1901, aged 75-5-20; married at Westbrook, Maine, 25 Jan. 1846, Arabella Hanson, born at Windham, Maine, 16 June 1827 (gravestone), died at Meriden, Conn., 11 Jan. 1898, aged 70-6-25, daughter of Robert and Harriet (Merrill) Hanson.

Reuben Waterman and his wife were both of Winthrop, Maine, at the time of their marriage. He served in the Civil War as Captain, Co. F, 15th Regt., Conn. Inf., enlisted 5 Aug. 1862, mustered out 27 June 1865.

Census of 1860, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Reuben Waterman	33	Maine	Farmer
Arabella "	32	"	
Ruetta "	12	"	
George R. "	6	"	
Henry P. "	4	"	

Census of 1870, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Reuben Waterman	44	Maine	Cutler
Arabella "	43	"	
Ruetta "	23	"	
George W. "	16	Conn.	Painter
Egford Tyler	32	"	
Egford "	3	"	

The will of Arabella Waterman (who died 11 Jan. 1898), made 21 Dec. 1897, named her son George R. Waterman, and great-granddaughter Annie Etta Tyler, daughter of grandson Eckford W. Tyler. [Probate Rec. Meriden, 28-401; 29-382.]

Children of Reuben and Arabella (Hanson) Waterman, first born in Maine, last two in Meriden, Conn.:

i. RUETTA A.[9], b. 12 Sept. 1847; d. 16 Mar. 1891; m. (1) (described as b. in Meriden, res. Westbrook) at Meriden, 23 Apr. 1865, LEVI ECKFORD TYLER, of Preston, Conn., b. at Tunbridge, Vt., abt. 1839; m. (2) ——— MASSURE. Child by first husband:

I. Eckford W.[10], b. 1867; m. Child:

(1) Annie Etta[11].

ii. GEORGE REUBEN, b. 26 July 1854; d. at Portland, Me., 14 Mar. 1929 ae. 76, bur. at Meriden, Conn.; hotel clerk, res. Meriden, Conn., and Old Orchard, Me.; m. (1) at Meriden, 22 June 1876, ELSIE M. MARSTON, b. at Bath, Me., abt. 1854; divorced; m. (2) at Meriden, 5 Apr. 1887, JULIA MATILDA (LOMBRA) FLOOD, b. in Vt., in 1846, d. at Biddeford (Hospital), Me., 28 Oct. 1917 ae. 71, res. Old Orchard, bur. Saco, Me.

iii. HENRY P., b. in 1856; d. young.

References

Westbrook (Maine) Marriages.
Meriden (Conn.) Vital Records.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Gravestones, Walnut Grove Cemetery, Meriden, Conn.
Connecticut Men in the Rebellion, p. 603.

643. LUCIA[7] WATERMAN (*Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 15 Oct. 1786, died at Worcester (residence Holden), Mass., 14 Oct. 1870, aged 83; married ELIJAH MAY, born Feb. 1787, died at Worcester, Mass., 21 May 1866, aged 79 yrs. 3 mos.

Children of Elijah and Lucy (Waterman) May:

i. SAMUEL W.[8], b. ; m. BETSEY ELSADA SNOW, b. abt. 1823, d. at Worcester, 3 Oct. 1848 ae. 25, dau. of Seth and Elizabeth ( ) Snow.

ii. LAVINA A., b. ; m. at Worcester, Mass., 3 Jan. 1847, CHARLES PERKINS.

iii. ANGELICA,—perhaps LUCIA A., who m. at Worcester, 30 Oct. 1845, ALFRED BREWER.

iv. ELIZABETH S., b. ; d. at New Orleans?; m. at Worcester, Mass., 3 Feb. 1841, HIRAM W. SHEPARD.

v. ELIJAH THOMPSON, b. abt. 1819; d. at Worcester, 6 Aug. 1869 ae. 50; m.

vi. EVERLIN [Everson?].

vii. JERUSHA, b. abt. 1829; d. at Worcester, 20 Aug. 1846 ae. 17.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Worcester B. M. and D.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

644. ELIZABETH D.[7] WATERMAN (*Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 18 Aug. 1790, died ;

married at Boston, Mass., 18 Feb. 1813, ARTEMAS STACEY, born at Harvard, Mass., 3 May 1794, son of (Capt.) John and Hannah (———) Stacey.

Capt. John Stacey, a Revolutionary soldier, died 2 Sept. 1840, aged 83; Hannah, his wife, died 31 Aug. 1839, aged 77 [gravestones, Harvard, Mass.].

Child of Artemas and Elizabeth D. (Waterman) Stacey:

i. DAUGHTER[8], b. ; m. ——— EMERSON.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Harvard Vital Records.
Boston Marriages.

645. ELISHA[7] WATERMAN (*Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 18 Aug. 1794, died at Middleboro, Mass., 4 Feb. 1871, aged 76 yrs. 6 mos.; married at Kingston, Mass., July 1820, BETSEY EVERSON, born at Kingston, 11 Mar. 1797, died at Middleboro, 29 Apr. 1872, aged 75-1-18, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Cook) Everson.

In the War of 1812, he was impressed on the ship *Vesta*.

Among the Prisoners of War from Mass., 1812-15, was Elisha Waterman, Private, taken at Fort Niagara 19 Dec. 1813, aged 29, height 5 ft. 9 in., stout, visage oval brown, hair dark brown, eyes blue, burn on forehead [Collections of Essex Institute, 63-229]. It is probable that the stated age, 29, should read 19.

Census of 1850, Middleborough, Plymouth County, Mass.:

	age	born
Elisha Waterman	55	Mass.
Betsey "	53	"
James H. "	26	"
Thomas E. "	20	"
Isabella T. "	19	"
Rebecca C. "	12	"
George Thomas	27	Maine
George A. "	5	"
Laura A. "	4	"

Seth McFarlin and Sarah B. McFarlin of New Bedford, Elisha Waterman and Betsey Waterman of Plymouth, sold for $450.00 to Thomas Bradford of Kingston, 34 acres in Kingston, also a piece of undivided land in Kingston containing 16 acres, "devised to said Sarah and Betsey by the last will of their Father Joseph Everson of s[d] Kingston deceased," 20 Aug. 1842. [Land Rec. Plymouth County, 208-55.]

Children of Elisha and Betsey (Everson) Waterman, three born at Duxbury:

1+ i. SAMUEL[8], b. 9 Feb. 1822; d. 5 Aug. 1906.
2+ ii. JAMES H., b. 11 Nov. 1823; d. 14 Apr. 1904.
3+ iii. BETSEY A., b. 25 Nov. 1825.*

* Recorded at Duxbury, but according to C. C. P. Waterman was born at Kingston, 20 Nov. 1825.

iv. Elisha, b. at Plymouth, 21 Aug. 1827; drowned in Murdock's Pond, 10 Dec. 1836 ae. 9 yrs. 4 mos. (gravestone, Burial Hill, Plymouth).

4+ v. Thomas E., b. at Plymouth, 1 Aug. 1829; d. 3 Oct. 1911.

5+ vi. Isabella Thomas, b. at Kingston, 2 May 1831.

vii. Martha T., b. at Plymouth, 7 July 1833; d. 7 Nov. 1837 ae. 4 yrs. 4 mos. (gravestone, Burial Hill, Plymouth).

viii. Rebecca C., b. at Plymouth, 27 July 1837; m. 29 Sept. 1857 Benjamin L. Boomer, a mariner, of Middleboro, Mass., b. at Fall River, Mass., abt. 1826, son of George C. and Ruth (———) Boomer. No children (1873).

References

Duxbury Vital Records.
Kingston Vital Records.
Pension File of Ephraim[6] Waterman.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 11-15.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

645-1. Samuel[8] Waterman (*Elisha*[7], *Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 9 Feb. 1822, died at Brockton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1906, aged 84-5-27, buried in Middleboro, Mass.; married first, at North Bridgewater, Mass., 8 Aug. 1847, Sophia Caroline Greeley, born at Salisbury, N. H., 18 Aug. 1827, died at North Bridgewater, 2 Apr. 1863, aged 36-7-15, daughter of John C. and Sophia (Couch) Greeley; married second, at North Bridgewater, 6 Oct. 1864, Etheline Augusta Whiting, born at North Bridgewater, 14 Aug. 1840, died at Brockton, Mass., 23 Mar. 1912, aged 71-7-9, daughter of William and Eliza M. (Judivine) Whiting.

He came from Duxbury to North Bridgewater, 1 Sept. 1845. He was a shoemaker, and lived in Campello.

Children of Samuel and Sophia Caroline (Greeley) Waterman, born at North Bridgewater:

i. Samuel Greeley[9], b. 5 Apr. 1850; m. at North Bridgewater, 11 Jan. 1872, Tryphena Chamberlain, b. at Brownfield, Me., 7 Oct. 1852, d. at Somerville, Mass., 6 Apr. 1913 ae. 60-5-30, dau. of James O. and Betsey (Hill) Chamberlain. Children, first two b. at Middleboro, Mass.:

I. Cora A.[10], b. 15 Feb. 1876.

II. Lillian Maude, b. 15 Feb. 1876; d. 4 Sept. 1876 ae. 6 mos. 19 days.

III. Blanche Irene, b. at Boston, 5 Mar. 1883; d. there 13 Oct. 1887 ae. 4-7-8.

ii. Martha Thomas, b. 4 May 1861; d. 15 May 1861 ae. 11 days.

Children of Samuel and Etheline Augusta (Whiting) Waterman, first three born at North Bridgewater:

iii. Elisha William, b. 5 July 1865; a music teacher; m. at Brockton, Mass., 7 July 1897, Helen Louise Grant, b. at West Gore, N. S., abt. 1867, dau. of Donald and Charlotte (Smith) Grant.

iv. Isabella Etheline, b. 10 Nov. 1867; m. (as "E. Belle") at Brockton, Mass., 4 July 1886, E. Clarence Perry, b. at Hanover, Mass., abt. 1865, son of Elijah and Jane (———) Perry.

v. Sophia Caroline, b. 16 Aug. 1870; m. at Brockton, Mass., 3 July 1916, Charles H. Edson, b. at Brockton, abt. 1871, son of Bartlett C. and Lizzie (Hathway) Edson.

vi. George Leslie, b. at Brockton, Mass., 14 Oct. 1876; d. there 20 Feb. 1927 ae. 50-4-6, unm.

vii. Bessie Everson, b. at Brockton, 13 June 1879.

References

Bradford Kingman: History of North Bridgewater (1866), p. 680.
G. H. Greeley: Genealogy of the Greely-Greeley Family (1905), p. 428.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

645-2. James H.[8] Waterman (*Elisha*[7], *Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 11 Nov. 1823, died at Middleboro, Mass., 14 Apr. 1904, aged 80-5-3; married at Middleboro, Mass., 28 Nov. 1855, Julia Allen Churchill, born at Middleboro, 11 Oct. 1827, died at Middleboro, 19 June 1927, aged 99-8-8, daughter of Asaph and Rhoda Johnson (Atwood) Churchill of Middleboro, Mass.

He was a painter, of Middleboro, Mass.

Children of James H. and Julia Allen (Churchill) Waterman, born at Middleboro:

i. Mary Isabella[9], b. 17 Sept. 1856; res. (1927) Middleboro, Mass.; m. at Middleboro, 1 Nov. 1879, Edward S. Gay, a shoemaker, b. at Taunton, Mass., abt. 1854, son of Henry B. and Mary A. (Hathaway) Gay.

ii. Julia Ann, b. 14 June 1858; d. 8 Jan. 1864 ae. 5 yrs. 7 mos.

iii. Rhoda Savery, b. 17 June 1869; d. at Middleboro, 2 Jan. 1907; m. at Middleboro, 9 June 1892, Harrison B. Ellis, b. at Middleboro, abt. 1869, son of Ezra B. and Sarah W. (Barrows) Ellis.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 38-246.
Middleboro Vital Records.
G. A. and N. W. Churchill: The Churchill Family in America (1904), pp. 173, 174.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

645-3. Betsey A.[8] Waterman (*Elisha*[7], *Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury (or Kingston), Mass., 25 (or 20) Nov. 1825, died ; married at Middleboro, Mass., 25 Dec. 1845, Isaac W. Drinkwater, of North Bridgewater.

Her marriage intention was recorded at Brockton, Mass., 16 Nov. 1845.

Children of Isaac W. and Betsey A. (Waterman) Drinkwater:

i. Eleanor Frances[9], b. at Brockton, Mass., 24 July 1846; m. Charles Lucas.

ii. Albert B., b. 20 Aug. 1848.

iii. THOMAS PAINE, b. 1 Apr. 1850.
iv. HANNAH JANE, b. 28 Jan. 1852.
v. EMMA ADELIA, b. 29 Aug. 1858.

References
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Brockton Vital Records.

645-4. THOMAS E.[8] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[7], *Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Plymouth, Mass., 1 Aug. 1829, died at Middleboro, Mass., 3 Oct. 1911, aged 82-2-2; married at Middleboro, 19 Aug. 1858, EUNICE THOMAS FORD, born at Sumner, Me., 6 July 1836, died at Brockton, Mass., 4 Apr. 1895, aged 58-8-28, bur. at Middleboro, daughter of Obadiah and Hannah (Sturtevant) Ford.

He was a shoemaker.

Children of Thomas E. and Eunice Thomas (Ford) Waterman, born at Middleboro:

i. ELISHA THOMAS[9], b. 3 June 1861; d. 23 Oct. 1861 ae. 4 mos. 20 days.
ii. CELIA ESTELLA, b. 2 Apr. 1867; d. 4 May 1868 ae. 1-1-2.

References
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Middleboro Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

645-5. ISABELLA THOMAS[8] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[7], *Ephraim*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Kingston, Mass., 2 May 1831, died ; married first, at North Bridgewater, Mass., 31 Aug. 1851, S. EDWARD REYNOLDS, a shoemaker, born at Sidney, Me., about 1830, died 11 Jan. 1858, son of Moses and Betsey (———) Reynolds of Sidney, Maine; married second, 29 Nov. 1867, WALTER CHAMBERLIN of Augusta, Maine.

Children of Edward and Isabella Thomas (Waterman) Reynolds:

i. FRANK FLAVEL[9], b. 15 Jan. 1852.
ii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 8 Oct. 1854.

Children of Walter and Isabella Thomas (Waterman) (Reynolds) Chamberlin:

iii. HENRY FRANK, b. 4 Feb. 1868.
iv. REBECCA BRADFORD, b. 3 Jan. 1869.

References
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

650. GUY BATES[7] WATERMAN (*Prince*[6], ?*Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Greene, Maine, 12 Apr. 1794, died at Durham, Maine, 10 Jan. 1869 ae. 71;* married first, at Hebron, Maine, 3 Sept. 1820, ESTHER BROWN, born at Hebron, Maine, 13 Mar. 1795, died

* 1875 by "The Maine Watermans," 1870 by the pension papers.

at Oxford, Maine, 20 July 1834, aged 39 yrs. 4 mos. 7 days, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Dean) Brown; married second, 27 Apr. 1839, Lydia Carver Tucker, born at Buckfield, Maine, 5 Nov. 1812, died at Litchfield, Maine, 22 Apr. 1893, aged 80-5-17, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Carver) Tucker.

In the War of 1812 he served in the defense of Portland as a Private in the Co. of Capt. Aaron Soule of Turner, Col. Cyrus Clark's Regt. His first wife's father, Samuel Brown, was a Revolutionary soldier and one of the first settlers of Hebron, Maine. The western part of Hebron was set off 29 Feb. 1829 and incorporated as Oxford. Samuel Brown was from Middleboro, Mass., and his wife from Taunton, Mass.

Pension Files, W. O. 24908, W. C. 28196. Private, Capt. Aaron Soule's Co., Mass. Militia. Auditor of Treasury reported 29 Feb. 1856, record of service from 13 to 28 Sept. 1814, fifteen days, and three-day travel allowed. Application of widow for pension, Leeds Junction P. O., Androscoggin Co., Me., 30 May 1878. Guy B. Waterman and Lydia Tucker married 13 June 1837, by a minister of Paris, Oxford Co., Me. Guy B. died 1 Mar. 1870 at Durham, Me. Lydia Waterman, ae. 75 [?65], of Greene, Androscoggin Co., deposed that Guy entered service in the town of Turner. Charles A. N. Waterman and Eliza D. Waterman, of Kennebec Co., Me., and John C. Fogg and Charles Waterman, deposed to death of Guy; Dr. E. H. Hill testified to attending him in his last illness. Charles A. N. Waterman, ae. 36, "the only child of Guy and Lydia Waterman now living," testified 10 Nov. 1879. Bounty Land Warrant issued to Guy Waterman. Lydia Waterman died 28 Apr. 1893.

Children of Guy Bates and Esther (Brown) Waterman, born at Turner, Me.:

i. Ruth D.[6], b. 21 Sept. 1820; d. at Oxford, Me., 15 Mar. 1835 ae. 14-5-24.
ii. Lucinda B., b. 19 Jan. 1823; d. at Mechanic Falls, Me., 28 May 1885.
1+ iii. Samuel Brown, b. 1 Apr. 1825; d. 2 Jan. 1910.
iv. Elizabeth B., b. 19 Sept. 1828; d. at Portland, Me., 7 May 1865 ae. 35.
v. Esther A., b. 16 Apr. 1831; d. at Portland, Me., 3 Nov. 1905; m. at Newburyport, Mass., 7 Apr. 1852, Freeman Greenough, a weaver, b. at Lewiston, Me., abt. 1830, son of Freeman and Tryphena (———) Greenough.

Children of Guy Bates and Lydia Carver (Tucker) Waterman, born at Oxford, Me.:

vi. Olive, b. 15 Sept. 1840; d. 15 Feb. 1841 ae. 5 mos.
vii. Charles A. N., b. 29 Dec. 1843; d. at Litchfield, Me., 5 Sept. 1905 ae. 61-8-8; a farmer; m. Eliza D. Williams, b. at Turner, Me., 1 Oct. 1828, d. at Auburn, Me., 24 Dec. 1915 ae. 87-2-23, bur. at Litchfield, dau. of Philip and Sarah (Jennings) Williams. He served in the 5th Maine Infantry in the Civil War. His widow fell down stairs and broke her hip; pneumonia developed, causing her death. Child:
I. Rose E.[8], b. ; res. (1906) Auburn, Me.; m. at Auburn, 19 June 1900, Charles E. Bosworth, of Litchfield, Me.
viii. James P., b. 17 Nov. 1845; d. 20 Oct. 1846 ae. 11 mos. 3 days.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
M. F. King: Annals of Oxford, Me. (1903), pp. 288, 148.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

650-1. SAMUEL BROWN[8] WATERMAN (*Guy Bates*[7], *Prince*[6], *?Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Turner, Maine, 1 Apr. 1825, died at Oxford, Maine, 2 Jan. 1910, aged 84-9-1; married 28 Apr. 1853, SARAH ABBIE MILLETT, born at Otisfield, Maine, 29 July 1834, died at Oxford, Maine, 10 Nov. 1903, aged 69-3-12, daughter of Edmund Chase and Sally (Greenleaf) Millett.

He engaged early in the business of hauling freight between West Minot, Buckfield and Portland. With the building of the railroads, this business was ruined, and he became a powder agent, supplying the contractors, who were building the railroads, with powder. This had to be delivered over poor roads and ofttimes in a wilderness with horses. He had many narrow escapes from disaster, once having to carry 600 kegs of this explosive material through a burning forest. He then engaged for a short time in lime quarrying at Rockland and then bought a farm at Oxford. This town he served as Selectman in 1874 and 1875.

Children of Samuel Brown and Sarah Abbie (Millett) Waterman:

i. CHARLES ELMER[9], b. 2 Mar. 1858; m. at Paris, Me., 1 Jan. 1882, CLARA ELIZABETH GARLAND, b. at Paris, Me., 25 Dec. 1847, d. at Mechanic Falls, 20 Nov. 1930 ae. 82-10-26, dau. of John Langdon and Clara P. (Rawson) Garland. He was educated in the schools of Oxford, Me., and at Hebron Academy. He learned the printing and publishing business in the office of the Oxford *Democrat*; was connected in a reportorial way with the Norway *Advertiser*, Lowell *Morning Times*, Boston *Herald*, Portland *Express*, Lewiston *Journal*, and Auburn *Gazette*; and was a contributor to the Springfield *Republican*, Portland *Transcript*, Boston *Commonwealth*, *The Nationalist*, and the *New England Magazine*. He published a volume of short stories, and a *History of Mechanic Falls*. He was candidate for Representative and Senator in the Legislature, and Representative to Congress. In 1893 he moved from Paris to Mechanic Falls, where he became part owner and editor of the Mechanic Falls *Ledger*. He served that town on the school board; was trustee of the cemetery association; secretary of the board of trade; and director of the Loan and Building Association. He published an account of the Waterman family in the Mechanic Falls *Ledger* in 1906, reprinted as *The Maine Watermans*.

ii. ABBIE, b. 19 Nov. 1859; d. 4 Dec. 1859.

iii. FRED SAMUEL, b. 13 Sept. 1864; m. at Oxford, Me., 24 June 1906, GENEVERE A. MAYBERRY, b. at Gray, Me., abt. 1868, dau. of Randall F. and Mary A. (Walker) Mayberry. He settled on the home farm in Oxford. He was married by R. F. Staples, Justice of the Peace, and among the wedding gifts was a pair of little pigs. A few years before, Justice Staples said jokingly, "Geneva, if you'll marry Waterman, I'll give you a pair of pigs." Miss Mayberry did not forget the remark, and just prior to her marriage reminded Mr. Staples of his promise. He, true to his word, came to perform the ceremony with a young pig securely held under each arm.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Letters of C. E. Waterman to George Thurston Waterman, 1907.

651. (Dea.) Thomas[7] Waterman (*Prince*[6], ?*Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 24 May 1797, died at Turner, Me., 1 July 1881; married first, at Turner, 1 May 1823, Deborah Pratt, who died at Turner, 28 June 1825; married second, at Turner, 10 Jan. 1826, Abigail Bowen, born 2 July 1799, died 14 Oct. 1875, daughter of Caleb Bowen.

Child of Thomas and Abigail (Bowen) Waterman, born at Turner:

i. Charles[8], b. 1 Mar. 1827; d. at Turner, 6 June 1837.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Maine Vital Statistics.

652. James[7] Waterman (*Prince*[6], ?*Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Turner, Maine, 1802, died at Portland, Maine, in 1831 ae. 29, reported in *Eastern Argus* of Portland, 18 Jan. 1831; married (intention, Portland, 15 Apr. 1826), Olive Record, born at Auburn, Me., about 1803, died at Portland, in 1830, reported in *Eastern Argus* of 20 Aug. 1830.

He was a carpenter.

Child of James and Olive (Record) Waterman, born at Portland:

i. James P.[8], b. 20 June 1829; d. at Turner, Me., 24 Aug. 1907 ae. 78-2-6; a merchant; m. at Turner, 9 Apr. 1854, Helen M. Clark, b. 29 Mar. 1832, d. at Turner, 3 Feb. 1925 ae. 92-10-4, dau. of Gen. Philo and Achsah (Bray) Clark, her father a manufacturer and politician of Turner. Mr. Waterman became a merchant of Turner, and at one time was postmaster of the village; sang in the church for many years. Children, b. at Turner:

I. Fred Clark[9], b. 24 May 1860; res. (1906) Boston, Mass.; m. at Portland, Me., 16 July 1883, Lizzie S. Bragg. He was a commercial traveler.

II. Annie M., b. 6 Jan. 1869; m. 22 July 1901, Samuel M. Jefferson, of Knoxville, Tenn. She was a graduate of The New England Conservatory of Music, and gained considerable note as a musician.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Maine Vital Statistics.

654. Thomas[7] Waterman (*Ebenezer*[6], *Josiah*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 16 Mar. 1806, died ; married Diana ———, born in N. Y., about 1815, died .

This Thomas Waterman of Yates County, N. Y., has been identified with the son of Ebenezer[6] because two census records state his birth-place as Massachusetts, and his stated age agrees closely with the birth-date of Ebenezer's son. No other Thomas Waterman born in Massachusetts at the right date has been found. Furthermore, Ebenezer[6] had a son Lewis, and Thomas of Yates County gave that name to a son.

Census of 1850, Italy, Yates County, N. Y.:

		age	born	
Thomas	Waterman	44	Mass.	Laborer
Levinia	"	35	N. Y.	
Nathan	"	10	" "	
Lydia	"	8	" "	
Eliza	"	6	" "	
Mary	"	4	" "	

Census of 1855, Italy, Yates County, N. Y.:

		age	born	
Thomas	C. B. Waterman	48	Mass.	Laborer
Diania	"	35	Livingston Co.	
Nathan	"	13	Steuben Co.	
Lydia	"	11	Yates Co.	
Eliza	"	9	" "	
Mary	"	7	" "	
Otis	"	4	" "	

Census of 1860, Italy, Yates County, N. Y.:

		age	born	
Thomas	Watterman	53	N. Y.	day laborer
Derane	"	41	" "	
Otis	"	10	" "	
Lewis	"	5	" "	
Clarissa	"	2	" "	

Also, Mary R. Watterman, aged 12, was listed in the next household, in the family of William and Hannah Distance (both natives of England).

Children of Thomas and ——— (———)* Waterman:

i. NATHAN[8], b. abt. 1842; removed to Michigan.
ii. LYDIA, b. abt. 1844.
iii. ELIZA, b. abt. 1846.
iv. MARY R., b. abt. 1848.
v. OTIS, b. abt. 1851.
1+ vi. LEWIS E., b. abt. 1855.
vii. CLARISSA, b. abt. 1858.

654-1. LEWIS E.[8] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Josiah*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Italy, Yates Co., N. Y., 1855, died at Naples, N. Y., 2 Mar. 1888; married GERTRUDE FRIED, born in Germany.

He kept a meat market. His wife came to America at the age of three.

Children of Lewis E. and Gertrude (Fried) Waterman, born at Naples, N. Y.:

i. CHARLES[9].
ii. WILLIAM ARTHUR, b. 31 Oct. 1880; d. at Waterloo, N. Y., 14 Mar. 1936; m. at Geneva, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1901, LILLIAN ROSE CAMPBELL, b. at Savannah, N. Y., 13 July 1883, res. (1937) Forestville, N. Y., dau. of Lucius Frederick and Rose Etta (Petteys) Campbell. At the

* It seems probable that Thomas had a first wife, Lavinia, mother of the older children including Otis in 1851, and a second wife, Diana, mother of the last two children. But the name of the wife or wives as reported from the census records, appears under such varied spellings as to raise a question whether all the entries relate to one wife, whose name may have been misspelled or poorly written and misread in some of the entries.

age of eight, after the death of his father, he was placed in an orphanage at Canandaigua; at eleven, he went to live with a family in Tyre, N. Y., with whom he removed at seventeen to Geneva, N. Y. He lived in Geneva until 1920, thereafter in Waterloo; was in the insurance business, and a trolley conductor; Methodist. "His life was an inspiration to all who knew him, and although his education was chiefly through correspondence courses, he had a remarkably brilliant mind, could converse intelligently on many topics, was very witty, and had a keen sense of humor. Very fine-looking." Children, b. at Geneva, N. Y.:

I. Rosetta Bertha[10], b. 19 Dec. 1902; grad. Vassar College, 1924; res. unm. (1937) Forestville, N. Y.

II. Mary Louise, b. 7 Jan. 1906; grad. William Smith College, 1930; res. unm. (1937) Geneva, N. Y.

III. La Vergne Franklin, b. 4 July 1909; res. (1937) Geneva, N. Y.; m. at Trinity Church, Geneva, 18 Oct. 1929, Dorothy Milliman. Child:

(1) Patricia Louise[11], b. at Geneva, 12 Mar. 1932.

IV. Cassandra Diana (twin), b. 14 Dec. 1912; grad. Syracuse University; res. (1937) Black River, N. Y.

V. Adelaide Ruth (twin), b. 14 Dec. 1912; grad. Syracuse University; res. (1937) Niagara Falls, N. Y.; m. at Hobart Chapel, Geneva, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1936, Phileas Joseph Boucher.

iii Jeaness, res. (1938) Jerusalem, Yates County, N. Y.; m. Elena Jane Finigan, who d. 25 Sept. 1938. No children.

iv. Leo.

References

Lillian Rose (Campbell) Waterman, Forestville, N. Y., 1937.
Newspaper clipping, death of Mrs. Jeaness Waterman.

656. Ebenezer[7] Waterman (*Ebenezer*[6], *Josiah*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 4 Nov. 1811, died at Portland, Me., 26 Jan. 1885, aged 73, buried at Medford, Mass.; married at Medford, Mass., 3 Dec. 1835, Sarah Peterson Rogers, born at Marshfield, Mass., 15 Dec. 1812, died at Medford, Mass., 7 Apr. 1884, aged 71-4-17, daughter of Phillips and Judith (Smith) Rogers of Medford.

Children of Ebenezer and Sarah Peterson (Rogers) Waterman, born at Medford:

i. Arabella[8], b. 3 June 1840; m. at Medford, 3 Sept. 1862, William W. Roberts, b. at Portland, Me., abt. 1839, son of H. D. and Rachel (———) Roberts.

ii. Josephine, b. 8 July 1842.*

References

Medford Vital Records.
J. H. Drummond: John Rogers of Marshfield (1898), p. 93.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.

* George W., son of Ebenezer, d. at Medford, 15 Mar. 1849 ae. 7 yrs. 3 days, which does not accord with the birth date of "Josephine" though it would place the birth in the same year. Another account, probably inaccurate, states that a son George Henry was *born* 15 Mar. 1849.

658. Lucy A.[7] Waterman (*Ebenezer*[6], *Josiah*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 21 Dec. 1817, died ; married 23 May 1840, Hosea Stoddard Jacob, born at Hingham, Mass., July 1817, died there 17 Mar. 1872 in 55th yr.

Mr. Jacob was an "edge-tool maker," and resided on High Street.

Children of Hosea Stoddard and Lucy A. (Waterman) Jacob, born at Hingham:

i. Olive Amelia[8], b. 10 Aug. 1841; d. 17 June 1877; m. 28 June 1866, Alonzo H. Reed.
ii. Lucy Ann, b. 25 Aug. 1843; d. 7 Sept. 1867 ae. 24; m. 13 June 1867, John Albert Reed, b. at Hingham, 13 June 1842, son of Reuben Mackenzie and Sophia A. (Gardner) Reed.
iii. Ellen Forrester, b. June 1846; d. 27 Aug. 1859.
iv. Lillie Waterman, b. 11 Oct. 1854; d. 20 Feb. 1873.
v. Alfred Waterman, b. 25 July 1856; m. 26 Nov. 1885, Alena A. Blackwell, who d. at Weymouth, Mass., 23 Aug. 1887 ae. 27.
vi. Maria Lawrence, b. 5 Sept. 1858; d. 23 Nov. 1874.
vii. Annie Forrester, b. 3 Aug. 1862; d. 20 Sept. 1884.

References

George Lincoln: History of Hingham, 2-379; 3-125.

659. Jonathan[7] Waterman (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Derby, Vt., 1784, died at Barton, Vt., May 1835; married in Vt., Sally Child, born at Hartland, Vt., 11 or 27 Feb. 1791, died at Southampton, Mass., 12 Jan. 1871, aged 82, daughter of Harba and Polly (Lee) Child.

He is said to have lived near Lake Memphremagog, within sight of "Owl's Head." He settled in Orleans County, Vt., about 1820.

His wife was granddaughter of Zebulon Lee, a Revolutionary soldier.

Children of Jonathan and Sally (Child) Waterman (order of birth uncertain):

1+ i. Lucius[8], b. 2 June 1811; d. 19 Dec. 1877.
ii. Mary, b. ; d. at Rutland, Dane Co., Wis., 8 Sept. 1897; m. William Perkins, b. 1815, d. 21 July 1875. Children:
I. Mary Ann[9].
II. Addie, m. Amos Bliss.
III. Monroe.
IV. Fred, b. 1856; d. 28 Feb. 1910; m. Hattie Hall, of McFarland, Wis. Children:
(1) Ethel[10], m. ——— Drake. Ten children.
(2) Atlanta, m. Frank Houser. Child:
1. Stanley[11].
2+ iii. Albert, b. at Royalton, Vt., 1815; d. 10 Oct. 1889.
3+ iv. Horace, b. at Hartland, Vt., 23 Nov. 1816; d. 11 Apr. 1900.
v. Charles, b. 13 Oct. 1822; d. at Oregon, Wis., 2 June 1884; res. Springfield, Mass., and Windsor Locks, Conn.; removed to Dane County, Wis., 1849; m. at Monson, Mass., Alvina E. Chaffee, b. in Mass., abt. 1822. He bought land with his brother Horace in Windsor, Conn., in 1845, was made a voter there, 5 Apr. 1847, and lived there a

few years. No surviving children. Census of 1850, Oregon, Dane Co., Wis., lists Charles, ae. 29, b. Vt., with his wife, ae. 28, b. Mass. Child:

I. Eliza I.[9], b. at Windsor Locks, Conn., 20 May 1848; d. there 31 Aug. 1848 ae. 3 mos.

vi. CANDACE, b. ; d. July 1873; m. (1) at Springfield, Mass., 11 Dec. 1845, STILLMAN BROOKS; m. (2) EDWIN PERKINS. Child by first husband:

I. Charles[9], m. Nettie Perkins.

Child by second husband:

II. Justin, res. Elmira, N. Y.

vii. JANE, b. at Barton, Vt., abt. 1822; d. suddenly, of neuralgia of the heart, at Chicopee, Mass.; m. at Chicopee, Mass., 2 Nov. 1848, SYLVESTER PEASE, b. in Canada, abt. 1812, son of Samuel and Eunice B. (———) Pease. No children.

viii. SARAH, b. at Barton, Vt., abt. 1832; d. at South Hampden, Mass.; m. at Chicopee, Mass., 15 June 1852, SYDENHAM STREET, b. at West Springfield, Mass., in 1820, d. in 1870, son of Manly and Susanna (Clark) Street. Child:

I. Luella[9], an invalid.

ix. JOHN ADAMS, b. 3 Mar. 1824; d. at Chicago, Ill., 1910; m. (1) MARY KNIFFEN; m. (2) in 1866, EMMA HALE.

4+ x. JUSTIN SPAULDING, b. 11 Nov. 1825; d. 30 Oct. 1854.

5+ xi. ELIAS, b. 1 Mar. 1825 [?]; d. 22 Feb. 1909.

xii. LUCIA, b. at Derby, Vt., 7 Sept. 1829 or 12 Sept. 1830; res. Holyoke, Mass.; m. at Springfield, Mass., 5 Jan. 1854, CHARLES DANFORTH POMEROY, b. at Southampton, Mass., 7 Mar. 1832, son of Gamaliel and Maria (Danforth) Pomeroy. Children:

I. Hattie Jane[9], b. 7 Sept. 1857; d. 3 Mar. 1868.

II. Alice Lucia, b. 1 Sept. 1859; m. 10 Aug. 1886, Charles G. Porter of Westfield, Mass.

III. Charles Waterman, b. 1 Feb. 1862.

IV. Fanny L., b. at Southampton, Mass., 1 Feb. 1864; m. (1) 24 Mar. 1883, Lewis Elion Higgins, b. at Chesterfield, Mass., 29 Aug. 1852, son of Almon Webster and Lucy A. (Clapp) Higgins; m. (2) ——— Higgins.

V. Nettie M., b. 21 Aug. 1867; m. 30 Dec. 1885, Edgar S. Willey, of Elroy, Wis., b. at Milwaukee, Wis., 30 June 1864.

xiii. JONATHAN WESLEY, b. 1 Jan. 1836; d. at Rutland, Wis., 18 June 1880; m. HENRIETTA WHITE.

References

Harold E.[10] Devereaux, Madison, Wis., 1936.
M. A. Street: The Street Genealogy (1895), p. 159.
Elias Child: Genealogy of the Child, Childs and Childe Families (1881), p. 480.
A. A. Pomeroy: History and Genealogy of the Pomeroy Family (1912), pp. 478, 670.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Windsor, Conn., Vital Records.
Springfield, Mass., Vital Records.
K. C. Higgins: Richard Higgins and his Descendants (1918), p. 680; Supplement (1924), p. 127.

659-1. LUCIUS[8] WATERMAN (*Jonathan*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 2 June 1811, died at Emerald Grove, Wis., 19 Dec. 1877; married first, at Guilford, Vt., 30 Aug. 1834, HARRIET B. TAGGART, of Chicopee, Mass., born at

Hillsboro, N. H., Mar. 1814, died at Malden, Mass., 27 Aug. 1892, aged 78 yrs. 5 mos., bur. at Saugus, daughter of John and Betsey (Caldwell) Taggart; divorced; married second, in 1849, RACHEL SCHENCK, of Montgomery County, N. Y.

He lived in Emerald Grove, Rock Co., Wis.

Children of Lucius and Harriet B. (Taggart) Waterman:

i. HARRIET[9], b. ; m. (1) ——— POOR; had one son and one dau.; m. (2) THOMAS ABBOT; no children.

ii. JOHN A., b. ; res. Oregon, Wis.; m. twice; served in the Civil War.*

iii. JAMES LUCIUS, b. at Harrisville, N. H., 17 Apr. 1844; d. at Malden, Mass., 24 Oct. 1908 ae. 64-6-7; m. at Malden, Mass., 21 Feb. 1870, ANNE E. PAGE, b. at Tyngsboro, abt. 1845, dau. of Gilman and Eliza A. (———) Page. Children, b. at Malden:

I. Daughter[10], b. 15 Sept. 1870; d. 16 Sept. 1870 ae. 1 day.
II. Arthur J., b. 16 Oct. 1871; d. at Malden, 4 July 1876 ae. 4-8-18.
III. Willie, stillborn 28 Nov. 1873.
IV. Alice Ethel, b. 23 Apr. 1875.
V. Hattie B., b. 28 June 1877; m. at Malden, 1 Feb. 1898, (as his second wife), Frank P. Harden, of Lincolnville, Me., b. at Camden, Me., abt. 1861, son of Elijah and Julia P. (Ames) Harden.
VI. Florence Gertrude, b. at Boston, 22 Apr. 1881; m. David P. Wyman of Malden, Mass.
VII. Edith Mason, teacher of English in Senior High School, South Pasadena, Calif.

Children of Lucius and Rachel (Schenck) Waterman:

iv. WILLIAM, b. 16 Sept. 1850; m. (1) GERTRUDE ———; m. (2) EMMA G. CURTIS. No children.

v. GARRY L., b. in 1853; m. DELIA SCHENCK, a cousin. No children.

vi. ANNE B., b. 2 Aug. 1857; m. CALVIN SEARL. No children.

vii. EDWIN T., b. 8 Apr. 1862; d. 12 Oct. 1868.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Harold E. Devereaux, Madison, Wis., 1936.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

659-2. ALBERT[8] WATERMAN (*Jonathan*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Vt., in 1815, died at Rutland, Wis., 10 Oct. 1889; married at Guilford, Vt., 23 Oct. 1843, JANE C. MOORE, born in Conn., in 1825, died at Rutland, 24 July 1885, daughter of Daniel and Sarah (———) Moore.

Census of 1850, Oregon, Dane Co., Wis.:

	age	born
Albert Waterman	35	Vt.
Jane C. "	25	Conn.

* Res. South Gaston, N. C., had wife Mattie, according to one account.

Albert left home in 1837, and went to Illinois; he taught school in Springfield and Peoria seven years. In 1845 he went to Maquota, Iowa, where he was a merchant until 1849, when he came to Dane County, Wis. He was town treasurer there.

Children of Albert and Jane C. (Moore) Waterman:

i. HELEN[9], b. ; m. HERMAN ROUSE, of Sterling, Ill. Children:
   I. Jennie[10], m. —— Kokenberger.
   II. Fred.
   III. Mabel.
ii. GEORGE A., b. at Springfield, Mass., Nov. 1846; d. there Feb. 1847 ae 3 mos.
iii. LUCIA, b. ; m. ADOLPH BLANCHARD.
iv. SUSAN, b. ; m. "AL" POUND.
v. FRANK, b. ; m. ANTIE SHAMPNOR.

References

Harold E. Devereaux, Madison, Wis., 1936.
Springfield Vital Records.

659-3. HORACE[8] WATERMAN (*Jonathan*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hartland, Vt., 23 Nov. 1816, died at Rutland, Wis., 11 Apr. 1900; married first, at Springfield, Mass., 10 Jan. 1841, MIRANDA SARAH SUMNER; married second, at Springfield, Mass., 1 Jan. 1844, JULIA ANN ELDER, born at Norwich, Mass., 20 July 1823, died , daughter of Samuel and Roxana (Adams) (Niles) Elder.

He lived in Springfield, Mass., in his youth, and was then a sword polisher. On 27 June 1845, Horace and Charles Waterman "of Cabotville town of Springfield," Mass., bought a tract of land in Windsor, Conn., from the Connecticut River Company, which they mortgaged back to the Company, and on 9 May 1846 Horace Waterman of Windsor conveyed his half interest to Charles Waterman of Windsor. [Land Rec. Windsor, 38-114, 116; 39-18.]

Children of Horace and Julia Ann (Elder) Waterman:

i. SARAH LESTINA[9], b. 22 Feb. 1845; m. RILEY JOHNSON, of Oregon, Wis.
ii. CHARLES ELDER, b. ; res. Rutland, Wis.; m. ELLA BARBER.
iii. MARY CARRIE, b. ; m. WILLIAM KOCHER. Child:
   I. Clyde[10].
iv. MARTHA MINNIE, b. at Rutland, Wis., 3 Nov. 1855; res. (1931) Madison, Wis., unm.
v. EMMA IDORA, b. at Rutland ; m. BYRON KING.
vi. HORACE MANN, b. 12 Dec. 1861; d. 1 May 1863.

References

Harold E.[10] Devereaux, Madison, Wis., 1936.

659-4. JUSTIN SPALDING[8] WATERMAN (*Jonathan*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 11 Nov. 1825, died at East Hampton, Conn., 30 Oct. 1854, aged 29; married at

Middletown, Conn., 29 July 1849, CLARISSA M. SUGDEN, born at Cromwell, Conn., 1825, daughter of William and Eunice (Hayden) Sugden.

William Sugden was born in Keighley, co. York, England, 9 May 1783, landed in Philadelphia, Pa., 4 June 1817, married Sept. 1821, Eunice Hayden, born 11 July 1794, died 16 Oct. 1844.

Justin S. Waterman of Chatham, Conn., 21 Nov. 1853, bought for $500.00 from James N. Tibbals of Chatham, a quarter of an acre in Chatham. The administrator of Justin S. Waterman's estate sold to Lyman Tibbals, 14 Feb. 1856. [Land Rec. East Hampton, 29-165; 28-210.] He was a machinist.

Daniel Tibbals of Chatham, Conn., was appointed administrator, 22 Jan. 1855, on the estate of Justin S. Waterman late of Chatham, deceased. Inventory, $482.25; estate insolvent. Dower was set out to the widow, Clarissa M. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Chatham, 4-111, 125, 166, 172.]

On 8 Oct. 1861, Erastus Squires was appointed guardian of Justin S. Waterman, of Wethersfield, a minor aged about 7 years, having no parents. [Probate Rec. Hartford, 65-151.]

Children of Justin Spalding and Clarissa M. (Sugden) Waterman:

i. GEORGE HAYDEN[9].*
ii. JUSTIN SPALDING, b. 8 Dec. 1854; res. (1931) Oregon, Wis.; m. ANNIE OZBORN.

659-5. ELIAS[8] WATERMAN (*Jonathan*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Barton, Vt., 1 Mar. 1825, died at Rutland, Dane Co., Wis., 22 Feb. 1909; married at Utica, N. Y., 5 July 1847, HANNAH DEVOE, born at Houseville, Lewis Co., N. Y., 30 May 1830, died at Oregon, Dane Co., Wis., 2 June 1915, daughter of Davis and Maria (Martin) DeVoe, and granddaughter of Rev. Davis and Eve (Van Wormer) DeVoe and Johannes and Mariah (Frederick) Martin.

He lived in Barton, Vt., 1825-1837; Springfield, Mass.; California, 1849; and Rutland, Dane Co., Wis. He was a machinist in Remington Gun Works; and a farmer from 1854 until his death. Protestant, member of United Brethren. In 1849 he went to California, by ship to Panama, was shipwrecked, crossed the isthmus, and then proceeded by ship up the west coast to San Francisco. He returned by way of Cape Horn. He moved to Wisconsin in 1854, and settled in community with six brothers and one sister, some of whom came in 1849.

Children of Elias and Hannah (DeVoe) Waterman, first two born at Utica, N. Y., the rest at Rutland, Wis.:

i. AUGUSTA MATILDA[9], b. 17 Mar. 1849; d. at Rutland, 15 July 1855.
ii. HAMMIL ELIAS, b. 24 July 1851; d. at Rutland, 7 Apr. 1930; m. LOIS HALL.

* George, b. at Cromwell, Conn., 1 May 1853; d. at East Hampton, 5 Jan. 1854 ae. 8 mos. 1 day.

iii. Willie Clifford, b. 15 Mar. 1856; address (1936) Rutland, via Oregon, Wis.; m. Kate Burton.
iv. LaVerne Emude, b. 6 Dec. 1858; d. at Rutland, unm.
v. Davis Arthur, b. 13 Feb. 1861; m. Madge Hall.
vi. Elmer Elsworth, b. 21 Apr. 1863; res. (1936) Holdrege, Neb.; carpenter; Chief of Police; m. Helen Shampnor. Children:
I. Dale.[10]
II. Glen, b. 1889.
vii. Kittie Ione, b. 8 Jan. 1869; m. Jason Shampnor, of Oregon, Wis.
viii. Lulu Eugenia, b. 17 Dec. 1872; living 1936; m. at Evansville, Wis., 15 July 1888, Harry Clifford Devereaux, D.D.S., b. at Union, Rock Co., Wis., 13 Feb. 1862, son of Edward and Eva (Whaley) Devereaux. He is a dentist, a graduate of Chicago College of Dental Surgery, 1897; Protestant; a member of the Masonic fraternity. Child:
I. Harold Edward[10], b. at Edgerton, Wis., 26 Apr. 1889; dentist (D.D.S.), res. (1936) Madison, Wis.; m. at Oregon, Wis., 6 Nov. 1915, Margaret Lucile Chappel, b. at Oregon, 17 July 1893, dau. of Hiram Velnette and Augusta (———) Chappel. Child:
(1) Jeanne Lee[11], b. 12 Feb. 1925.
ix. Hallie Lestina, b. 19 Mar. 1874; d. at Mt. Horeb, Wis., 25 Sept. 1917; m. Carl A. Sholts, D.D.S.
x. Nona Ethel, b. 15 June 1879; m. at Rutland, 1 Jan. 1900, Burr James Ellis.

References

Harold E.[10] Devereaux, Madison, Wis., 1936.

660. Freeman[7] Waterman (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1789, died at Wolcott, Vt., 16 Dec. 1867, aged 78; married Hannah Vance, born about 1798, died at Wolcott, 7 Jan. 1855, aged 56.

Children of Freeman and Hannah (Vance) Waterman:

i. Eliza[8], b. abt. 1814; d. at Barton, Vt., 17 June 1898 ae. 84; m. Daniel R. Hunt.
1+ ii. Cushman, b. abt. 1816; d. 15 June 1904.
2+ iii. David F., b. 30 Dec. 1822; d. 20 Oct. 1897.
iv. Sarah, b. 26 July 1825.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics, Montpelier, Vt.

660-1. Cushman[8] Waterman (*Freeman*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Derby, Vt., about 1816, died at Barton, Vt., 15 June 1904, aged 88; married Martha ["Mattie"] Ann Miles, born at Albany, Vt., 4 July 1821, died at Barton, Vt., 25 Jan. 1896, daughter of Robert and Sally (———) Miles.

Mr. Waterman became incapable in his old age, and S. A. Hunt was appointed his guardian, 3 Dec. 1898, being succeeded 5 Apr. 1899 by Joseph E. Waterman [Probate Rec. Orleans County, 35-58].

Census of 1850, Albany, Orleans Co., Vt.:

		age	born	
Cushman	Waterman	34	Vt.	Farmer
Metty	"	27	"	
Warren	"	6	"	
Freeman	"	4	"	
Nancy	"	2	"	

Children of Cushman and Matty Ann (Miles) Waterman, older ones born at Albany, Vt.:

i. WARREN[9], b. abt. 1844.
1+ ii. FREEMAN, b. 24 Apr. 1846; d. 5 May 1922.
iii. NANCY, b. abt. 1848.
iv. GEORGE H., b. abt. Aug. 1850; d. 29 Mar. 1855 ae. 4 yrs. 7 mos.
2+ v. JOSEPH E., b. 24 Mar. 1852; d. 28 Oct. 1929.
3+ vi. ROBERT, b. 30 May 1854; d. 12 May 1921.
vii. JENNETTE, b. abt. 1856; m. at Greensboro, Vt., 24 Sept. 1874, JASPER L. BROOKS.
viii. ELLEN A., b. at Coventry, Vt., 21 May 1858; d. at Barton, Vt., 1 Mar. 1895 ae. 37; m. at Greensboro, Vt., 2 Oct. 1875, FRANKLIN H. BROOKS.
ix. HARRIET M., b. at Irasburg, Vt., 7 May 1863; m. at Barton, Vt., 5 Nov. 1881, CHARLES A. STEVENS.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

660-1-1. FREEMAN[9] WATERMAN (*Cushman*[8], *Freeman*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, Vt., 24 Apr. 1846, died at Hardwick, Vt., 5 May 1922; married at Glover, Vt., 3 Nov. 1867, ELIZABETH LEAZER,* born at Glover, Vt., 1852, died .

Children of Freeman and Elizabeth (Leazer) Waterman:

i. WARREN F.[10], b. at East Hardwick, Vt., in 1871; shoemaker; m. at Royalton, Vt., 10 May 1897, MARY MORSE, b. 1879, dau. of John and Julia (Washburn) Morse. Children, b. at Royalton:
I. Rebecca J.[11], b. 2 Feb. 1898; m. at Derry, N. H., 18 Aug. 1917, Clayton Norman Gobin of Newport.
II. [Son], b. 1 Dec. 1901.
III. Carlie J., b. 20 Nov. 1903.
IV. Harold Charles, b. 20 Nov. 1904.
ii. MARY, b. at Hardwick, 13 Nov. 1872; d. there 19 Nov. 1872 ae. 6 days.
iii. ARTHUR, b. at Hardwick, 17 Aug. 1873; d. at Greensboro, Vt., 20 Mar. 1875 ae. 1-7-18.
iv. EMMA, b. at Greensboro, Vt., 6 Jan. 1876; d. at Walden, Vt., 25 May 1901 ae. 27-4-20; m. at Walden, 30 June 1892, ELBRIDGE H. BARNETT.
v. CHARLES F., b. at Hardwick, abt. 1878; a locomotive engineer; res. (1903) Portland, Me.; m. at Bartlett, N. H., 20 Feb. 1903, FANNIE E. HAMLIN, b. at Standish, Me., abt. 1880, dau. of Sircus and Emeline (Blake) Hamlin. Children, first b. at Waterville, second at Portland, Me.:
I. Louise W.[11], b. 23 July 1906.
II. Charles Hamlin, b. 3 Sept. 1919.
vi. GRACE MAY, b. at Walden, 5 June 1880; m. at Hardwick, 15 Apr. 1896, R. L. HYDE.

* Elizabeth Neazer, according to some records.

vii. William Abraham, b. at East Hardwick, 24 Oct. 1882; d. at Concord, N. H., 14 Oct. 1937 ae. 57; m. (1) at Lyndon, Vt., 18 July 1904, Caroline E. Brooks, b. at Sheffield, Vt., abt. 1884, dau. of Herbert and Cora A. (Williams) Brooks; divorced; she m. (2) at Lowell, Mass., 26 Nov. 1924, Thomas Adams Peabody, b. at North Chelmsford, Mass., abt. 1863, son of John and Ellen F. (Hickey) Peabody. He m. (2) (intention filed Lebanon, N. H., 16 Aug. 1923), Hazel Irene Randall, b. at Rehoboth, Mass., abt. 1905, dau. of Joseph Elmer and Ruth (Eddy) Randall. He was living in Stamford, Conn., 1923. He is buried at West Farms in Canaan, N. H., where from 1925 to 1932 he ran a farm and milk route. Child by first wife, b. at Lyndon, Vt.:

I. Marion Carolyn[11], b. 17 May 1905; m. at Winchendon, Mass., 11 Sept. 1930, Harry Hale Richards, a toy-maker, b. at Winchendon, abt. 1892, son of John W. and Mary E. (Hale) Richards.

Children by second wife, b. at Canaan, N. H.:

II. Alan Perry, b. 1 Dec. 1929.
III. Audrey V., b. 19 Aug. 1932.

viii. Harry A. I., b. at Hardwick, 11 Oct. 1884; d. there 28 Dec. 1912 ae. 28-2-16; m. at Hardwick, 16 Mar. 1908, Della Pasquale, b. at Walden, Vt., abt. 1891. She m. (2) at Hardwick, 28 Jan. 1915, Napoleon Damon. Children, b. at Hardwick:

I. Evelyn Della[11], b. 4 Sept. 1908.
II. Irma Elizabeth, b. 28 Feb. 1910.

ix. Susan Frances, b. at Hardwick, 8 June 1886; d. there 27 Apr. 1917 ae. 30-10-19.

x. [Son], b. at Hardwick, 23 July 1889.

xi. Mary A., b. at Hardwick, 29 June 1890; d. 17 Nov. 1890 ae. 4 mos. 18 days.

xii. Wilbur L., b. at Hardwick, 8 June 1891; d. there 12 Feb. 1918 ae. 26-8-4; m. at Hardwick, 25 Dec. 1909, Alberta Harriet Flinton, b. abt. 1890, dau. of Charles and Eva (Foster) Flinton. She m. (2) at Calais, Vt., 14 Oct. 1918, Wright E. Conner; divorced; and (3) at Hyde Park, Vt., 24 Dec. 1919, Frank Everett Mihill. Children:

I. Royce Albert[11], b. at Ryegate, Vt., 4 July 1911.
II. Lawrence Oswald, b. at Newbury, Vt., 15 Oct. 1914.
III. Jane Elizabeth, b. at Ryegate, Vt., 1 June 1916; d. at Hardwick, Vt., 8 June 1917 ae. 1 yr. 7 days.

xiii. Perley Elwin, b. at Hardwick, 4 Oct. 1897; a mechanic; m. at Hardwick, 16 Mar. 1921, Josephine E. Ash, b. at Concord, N. H., abt. 1902. Children, first b. at St. Johnsbury, two b. at Burlington, fourth at Hardwick, Vt.:

I. Elwin Heald[11], b. 6 Oct. 1922.
II. Theodore Sidney, b. 16 Mar. 1927.
III. Sylvia Helen, b. 30 Aug. 1928.
IV. Romona May, b. 7 May 1930.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
N. H. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
E. M. W. Lovejoy: History of Royalton (1911), 2-885.

Newspaper obituary of William Abraham[10] Waterman, 1937. Among those mentioned as attending the funeral were his nephews Raymond Philbruck (and wife) of Norwich, Vt., and Lyndon Waterman (and wife), Stanley Waterman (and wife), and Raymond Waterman, all of Putney, Vt.

660-1-2. JOSEPH E.[9] WATERMAN (*Cushman*[8], *Freeman*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, Vt., 24 Mar. 1852, died at Dexter, Maine, 28 Oct. 1929, aged 77-7-4, buried at Barton, Vt.; married at Greensboro, Vt., 14 Sept. 1875, JUDITH WILLEY, born at Greensboro, June 1855, died at Barton, Vt., 26 Mar. 1899, aged 43, daughter of Silas and Maria (———) Willey.

He was a cooper; had lived at Dexter, Maine, three years at the time of his death, moving there from Barton, Vt.

Children of Joseph E. and Judith (Willey) Waterman, born at Barton, Vt.:

i. ARTHUR J.[10], b. abt. 1879; d. in a railway accident, 1919; m. at Barton, 31 Dec. 1903, KATE KIMBALL, b. abt. 1886. Administration on his estate was granted, 25 June 1919, to James B. Waterman. The Boston and Maine R. R. Co. made a settlement of $4500 for his death, and this was distributed to the widow Katie and children Bertha, Edna, Hazel, and Beulah (J. B. Waterman was their guardian). [Probate Rec. Orange County, File No. 7630.] Children:
   I. Edna Arabell[11], b. at Barton, 9 Dec. 1904.
   II. Bertha May, b. at West Burke, Vt., abt. 1906; m. at Glover, Vt., 24 July 1924, Raymond Dodge.
   III. Bernice L., b. at Brownington, Vt., 10 Mar. 1908; d. at Barton, Vt., 21 Apr. 1918 ae. 10-1-20.
   IV. Beulah Gertrude, b. at South Barton, Vt., abt. 1909; m. at Greensboro, Vt., 25 Dec. 1926, Walter James Roberson.
   V. Son, stillborn at Barton, 10 Mar. 1912.
   VI. Hazel, b. Sept. 1914; d. at Barton, 18 Mar. 1923 ae. 8 yrs. 6 mos.

ii. JOHN ARTHUR, b. 30 Sept. 1881; d. at Barton, 1 June 1884 ae. 2 yrs. 8 mos.

iii. JAMES BURLEY, b. 5 Aug. 1885; m. at Lyndon, Vt., 5 Apr. 1911, BERTHA TOWNE, b. at South Reading, Vt., 16 Nov. 1889, d. at Lyndonville, Vt., 11 Dec. 1922 ae. 33 yrs. 25 days, dau. of Charles E. and Helen E. (Gibbs) Towne. Child, b. at Lyndon:
   I. James Burley[11], b. 1 Oct. 1917.

iv. WILLIAM WILLIS, b. 18 Feb. 1887; hotel-keeper, res. (1932) Newport, Maine; m. at Lyndon, Vt., 1 Jan. 1908, LILA GOODWIN, b. at Sheffield, Vt., abt. 1890. Children, b. at Derby, Vt.:
   I. Maurice William[11], b. 17 Feb. 1913; m. at Whitefield, N. H., 24 Feb. 1932, Phyllis Fay Beek, b. at Caribou, Maine, abt. 1915, dau. of Freeman and Mabel (Kilcollins) Beek. Child, b. at Newport, Me.:
      (1) Joyce Marie[12], b. 23 Sept. 1932.
   II. Wayne Goodwin, b. 30 Dec. 1917.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
N. H. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.

660-1-3. ROBERT[9] WATERMAN (*Cushman*[8], *Freeman*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, Vt., 30 May 1854, died at Barton, Vt., 12 May 1921, aged 66-11-12;

married first, at Greensboro, Vt., 20 May 1876, CARRIE WILLEY, born at Greensboro, died after 4 Jan. 1899; married second, at Barton, Vt., 21 May 1895 [1899?], CLARA D. POOLER, born at Swanton, Vt., about 1881, died at Victory, Vt., 7 Jan. 1904, aged 22, daughter of John and Anna (Rood) Pooler.

Child of Robert and Carrie (Willey) Waterman, born at Barton, Vt.:

i. ADAH M.[10], b. 13 Feb. 1879; d. at Barton (as Ida Mabel) 10 Dec. 1879 ae. 9 mos. 21 days.
ii. ROBERT, b. 11 June 1897.

Children of Robert and Clara D. (Pooler) Waterman, born at Victory, Vt.:

iii. HARRY W., b. 20 June 1900; d. at Barton, 10 Oct. 1918 ae. 18-3-20.
iv. LILLA A., b. 18 July 1902; d. at Victory, 18 July 1905.

660-2. DAVID F.[8] WATERMAN (*Freeman*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 30 Dec. 1822, died at Bath, N. H., 20 Oct. 1897, aged 75; married first, at Taunton, Mass., 30 Apr. 1846, ROBY D. WOODWARD, born about 1821, died , daughter of Seabury and Flora (Wetherel) Woodward; married second, SARAH A. CHURCHILL, born at Mooers, N. Y., 25 July 1825 [or 24 June 1822], died at Haverhill, N. H., 5 Oct. 1906, aged 84-3-11, buried in Bath, daughter of John and Hannah (Schriver) Churchill.

"He lived at St. Johnsbury, Vt., and Whitefield, N. H."

Child of David F. and Roby D. (Woodward) Waterman:

i. ALDEN A. W.*, b. at Raynham, Mass., 2 Apr. 1848; a shoemaker; m. at Raynham, 9 June 1866, CLARA HOPKINS PITTSLEY, b. at Raynham, abt. 1849, dau. of Edward B. and Fanny F. E. Pittsley.

Children of David F. and Sarah A. (Churchill) Waterman, older ones born at St. Johnsbury, Vt.:

ii. FREDERICK CHURCHILL, b. abt. 1859; d. at Boston, Mass., 18 Apr. 1934 ae. 75; a photographer; m. (1) ADDIE BLAKE;* divorced; m. (2) at Providence, R. I., 19 July 1893, MARY JACKSON, a divorcée, b. in England, abt. 1864; m. (3) at Boston, Mass., 28 Nov. 1922, MARGARET (MACKAY) FOSTER, b. at Cape Breton, N. S., abt. 1871, dau. of Duncan and Annie (MacDonald) MacKay;† m. (4) POLLY ———. Child by first wife:

I. Clarence Melvin[10], b. at Manchester, N. H., or Barton, Vt., abt. 1876; a carriage painter; m. (1) at Boston, Mass., 3 July 1898, Clara W. Gray, b. at Linden, Vt., abt. 1875, dau. of John and Annie (Hancock) Gray;‡ divorced; she m. (2) at Columbia, N. H., 17 Apr. 1907, Jerard W. Butler.

* According to the Collection of C. C. P. Waterman, and the first marriage record of the son Clarence.

† Elizabeth T. Bragg, wife of Frederick C. Waterman, b. at Boston, d. there 13 July 1925 ae. 65-6-12, dau. of Charles C. and Laura A. (Thomas) Bragg. Without information from the family, it is impossible to give a clear account of the marriages of Frederick C. Waterman, or even to determine whether all the marriages found on record pertain to one or more individuals of the name.

‡ Or dau. of Miles and Victoria (Rowell) Gray, by second marriage record.

He m. (2) at Barton, 7 Nov. 1917, Edna Leona Vancour. Child by first wife, b. at North Stratford, N. H.:

(1) Earl Chesley[11], b. 3 Mar. 1902.

iii. JULIA. [One Julia m. Isaac F. Jacobs of Berlin, N. H.]

iv. NELLIE, perhaps the "Nettie," b. at Tunbridge, Vt., [30 Apr. 1852], d. there 12 Sept. 1866 ae. 14-4-12, described as dau. of ——— and Rheba Waterman (if so, a dau. by the first wife).

v. EMMA, b. abt. 1854; m. at Bradford, Vt., 8 May 1872, GEORGE H. MERCHANT.

vi. CHARLES F., b. 31 Jan. 1856; d. at Laconia, N. H., 28 Dec. 1884 ae. 28-10-28; an engineer; m. (intention filed at Whitefield, N. H., 27 Oct. 1875), HATTIE PIERCE, b. at Lancaster, N. H., abt. 1854, dau. of Eli and Almira (Whiting) Pierce. She m. (2) at Whitefield, 29 Apr. 1886, William Cameron. Children, first b. at Whitefield, N. H., second at Dalton, N. H.:

I. Arthur[10], b. 1876; res. (1917) Attleboro, Mass.; a lumber teamer; m. at Attleboro, 23 June 1917, Agnes Ross, b. in Scotland, 22 Nov. 1879, dau. of David and Mary (MacArthur) Ross. She m. (2) at Central Falls, R. I., 7 Aug. 1922, William Oldrid, b. in England, 10 Nov. 1872, son of Samuel and Ann (Breatherick) Oldrid.

II. Lillian Mabel, b. 1880; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 8 Sept. 1904, James Makin, b. in England, abt. 1878, son of James and Ellen A. (Lewis) Makin.

vii. EVA STELLA, b. at Concord, Vt., 14 Dec. 1860; m. (intention filed Whitefield, Vt., 1 June 1875), MAJOR TARDY, of Whitefield.

viii. GEORGE E., b. at Waterford, Vt., 14 Aug. 1864; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 16 Nov. 1916 ae. 53; photographer; m. at Boston, Mass., 9 Aug. 1887, MARY J. BRENNAN, b. at Prince Edward Island, abt. 1863, d. at Boston, 3 Feb. 1931 ae. 67, dau. of Edward and Ellen (———) Brennan. Children, b. at Boston:

I. Charles Truman[10], b. 14 Mar. 1888.

II. Alfred, b. 10 Nov. 1890; d. at Boston, 31 May 1893 ae. 2 yrs. 7 mos.

III. Ethel, b. 4 Sept. 1892; d. at Boston, 14 Jan. 1895 ae. 2.

IV. George, b. 10 Apr. 1898.

V. Frances J., b. 7 Aug. 1899; m. at Boston, 28 Oct. 1924, John H. Lennon, b. at Boston, abt. 1899, son of Michael and Mary E. (Kelly) Lennon.

VI. Mary, b. 30 Dec. 1902.

VII. Philip J., b. 19 Dec. 1905; m. at Boston, 14 Feb. 1928, Annie E. Archibald, b. at Boston, abt. 1905, dau. of George N. and Annie E. (McDermott) Archibald. Children, b. at Boston:

(1) Mary Theresa[11], b. 12 Jan. 1929.

(2) Philip Joseph, b. 5 May 1930.

(3) Annie Elizabeth, b. 18 July 1931.

(4) Dorothy, b. 8 Dec. 1932.

(5) Lillian, b. 26 Aug. 1934.

Note

There is a problem concerning the marriages of David F.[8] Waterman. The family record obtained by C. C. P. Waterman was meagre, and mentions only the wife Sarah A. Churchill and her children. However, the marriage of David Waterman, *aged 24, son of Freeman*, was recorded at Raynham, Mass., in 1846 to Roby D. Woodward. No other

David of this age and parentage is known. When Alden A. W. Waterman married in Raynham in 1866, he stated his age as 18, birthplace as Raynham, and name of mother as Roby D. Waterman, but gave no father, which was then customary. It is surmised that David separated from Roby D. and that they were divorced.

There are also problems regarding the marriages of Frederick Churchill Waterman, and it is not *certain* that all belong to the same individual.

References

Taunton Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics, Concord, N. H.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
G. A. & N. W. Churchill, and G. M. Bodge: The Churchill Family in America (1904), p. 122.

661. ELIAS[7] WATERMAN (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married DOLLY (———) PEASE.

He settled in Nashua, N. H.

Children of Elias and Dolly (Pease) Waterman:

i. ALMIRA[8], b. ; m. at Nashua, N. H., 29 Aug. 1841, STEPHEN NICHOLS.
ii. THOMAS, b. ; m. DOLLY PEASE, his step-sister.*
iii. REBECCA, b. Feb. 1826; d. 12 or 13 June 1826 ae. 5 mos. (gravestone, Dunstable, Mass.).

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Dunstable Vital Records

663. WARREN[7] WATERMAN (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1800, died at Derby, Vt., 20 Nov. 1870; married RUBY HATCH, born at Morgan, Vt., in 1804, died at Barton, Vt., 23 Dec. 1870, aged 66, daughter of Erastus and ——— (———) Hatch.

He was a carpenter.

Census of 1850, Salem, Orleans Co., Vt.:

		age	born	
Warren	Watterman	52	Vt.	Farmer
Ruby	"	45	"	
Ruby	"	22	"	
Horace	"	18	"	
Harrit	"	16	"	
Curtis	"	12	"	
Annett	"	10	"	
John	"	7	"	

Mrs. Waterman's father was probably the Erastus Hatch who was Town Clerk of Morgan, Vt., 1808-1811, and enlisted under Major Rufus Stewart in the War of 1812. Morgan is adjacent to Holland and Salem in Orleans County [A. M. Hemenway: The Vermont Historical Gazetteer (1877), 3-285, 286.]

* So stated; the statement is impossible unless Thomas was son of Elias by a former marriage.

Children of Warren and Ruby (Hatch) Waterman, first two born at Holland, Vt.:

1+ i. ERASTUS H.[8], b. 29 Nov. 1827; d. 12 Apr. 1905.
ii. RUBY, b. 21 Feb. 1829; d. at Barton, Vt., 14 Mar. 1892 ae. 63 yrs. 21 days; m. at Derby, Vt., 21 Nov. 1850, AMAZIAH C. PARKER.
iii. SUSAN, b. ; m. ROYAL BAILEY.
2+ iv. HORACE, b. [21 Jan. 1834]; d. 14 Oct. 1883.*
v. HARRIET, b. abt. 1835; m. HEBER PARKER.
vi. CURTIS, b. abt. 1838; res. Maryland; m. MARY BAILEY, b. at Frederick, Md. Child:
I. Ida Isabel[9], b. at Salem, Vt., 30 June 1873.
vii. ANNETT, b. abt. 1840; d. ; m. at Derby, Vt., 31 Jan. 1865, FRANK HAMLIN.†
3+ viii. JOHN, b. abt. 1843; d.
ix. MARY, b. abt. 1851; m. at Salem, Vt., 18 Nov. 1869, EUGENE RANNEY, M.D., of Lansingburg, N. Y.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics, Montpelier, Vt.

663-1. ERASTUS H.[8] WATERMAN (*Warren*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Holland, Vt., 29 Nov. 1827, died at Derby, Vt., 12 Apr. 1905, aged 77-4-13; married first, CHARLOTTE PIPER; married second, at Salem, Vt., 9 Feb. 1875, MARY E. JENNE, born at Derby, Vt., 4 Sept. 1844, died there 17 May 1902, aged 58-8-13, daughter of Thomas and ——— (Larrabee) Jenne.

He was a farmer.

The will of Erastus H. Waterman of Derby, Vt., proved 2 May 1905, left his property to his grandchildren, "the children of my only son Charles H. Waterman of Derby, who shall be living at my decease." The inventory showed the homestead, 20 acres of land between Derby and Charleston, valued at $900.00; personalty, $1296.42 Distribution was ordered to three grandchildren, Effie V., Charlotte D., and Faye Waterman. [Probate Rec. Orleans County, File No. 4984.]

Administration on the estate of Mary E. Waterman of Derby was granted, 2 May 1905, to H. E. Campbell; she left surviving a husband, E. H. Waterman, and no issue. [*ib.*, File No. 4989.]

Children of Erastus H. and Charlotte (Piper) Waterman:

i. CHARLES HENRY[9], b. at Salem, 22 July 1855; d. at Derby, Vt., 4 July 1925 ae. 69-11-4; m. at Salem, 29 Nov. 1879, BERTHA FULLER, b. at Winooski, Vt., , dau. of Henry W. and Melissa (Wilson) Fuller. Children, b. at Derby:
I. Clayton[10], b. 5 Feb. 1882; d. at Derby, 27 Feb. 1901 ae. 19 yrs. 22 days.
II. Fay Almira, b. 17 Dec. 1886; d. (as Fay Alice) at Derby, 15 June 1906 ae. 19 yrs. 5 mos.

* Entered at death as son of Moses and Betsey.
† A child, Annett, d. at Salem, Vt., 1 Aug. 1865 ae. 5 mos.

III. Effie V., b. 29 Mar. 1889; d. in 1907. [Probate Rec. Orleans County, Files No. 4992 and 5326.]
IV. Charlotte Dell, b. 24 Jan. 1894; m. at Derby, 14 Apr. 1910, William Benjamin Blay.
V. Gerald Earl, b. 3 June 1898; d. 3 May 1899 ae. 11 mos.

ii. Etta M., b. at Barton, Vt., 12 Feb. 1861; d. at Salem, Vt., 22 May 1878.

References

W. H. Fuller: Fuller Genealogy (1910), 2-255.
Vermont Vital Statistics.

663-2. Horace[8] Waterman (*Warren*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Holland, Vt. [21 Jan. 1834], died at Derby, Vt., 14 Oct. 1883, aged 49-9-24; married at Derby, 21 Feb. 1866, Alice Quimby, born at Newport, Vt., about 1847, died , daughter of Eliphalet and Sally M. (Meacham) Quimby. She married second, at Derby, Vt., 4 July 1887, Fitz E. Peavey.

He was a stage driver.

Children of Horace and Alice (Quimby) Waterman, born at Salem, Vt.:

i. Burton L.[9], b. [31 Dec. 1866]; d. at Derby, Vt., 28 June 1885 ae. 18-5-28.
ii. Gertrude L., b. 18 Sept. 1869; m. at Charleston, Vt., 6 May 1889, Joshua French[9] Waterman [No. 665-2-iii], *q. v.*

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

663-3. John[8] Waterman (*Warren*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Salem, Vt., 1843, died ; married at Salem, 25 Oct. 1865, Lizzie Williams, born at Boston, Mass., about 1846, daughter of John and Margaret (———) Williams. She married second, at Brownington, Vt., 14 July 1885, Hilas Beede.

Children of John and Lizzie (Williams) Waterman:

i. Frank C.[9], b. at Derby, Vt., 29 May 1866; res. Hyde Park, Vt., station agent, 1892; m. at Hyde Park, 26 Oct. 1892, Genevieve Perley, b. at Barton, Vt., abt. 1868. She m. (2) at Barton, 26 May 1902, Walter Harvey Pope.
ii. Fred H., b. at Barton, Vt., 6 Nov. 1869; m. at Brownington, Vt., 12 Oct. 1892, Ella F. Joslyn, b. at Brownington. Children, b. at Brownington:
I. Raymond J.[10], b. 7 July 1894; m. Lillian E. Queion, b. at Burke, Vt., abt. 1890. Children:
(1) Albion Edgar[11], b. at Brownington, 26 Jan. 1914.
(2) Esther Lillian, b. at Brownington, 10 Jan. 1921.
(3) Cecil Francis, b. at Brownington, 28 June 1922.
(4) June Margaret, b. at Brownington, 6 May 1924.
(5) Alton Howard, b. at Farmington, Vt., 27 Sept. 1929.
II. Harold Frank, b. 24 Aug. 1896; m. at Brownington, 2 Nov. 1918, Helen May Nichols, b. at Burlington, Conn., abt. 1902.

Children, two b. at Brownington, two at Irasburg, Vt.:
(1) Ruby Jane,[11], b. 2 Mar. 1921.
(2) James Merril, b. 24 July 1923.
(3) Gerald Frederick, b. 29 Mar. 1927.
(4) Herbert Harold, b. 4 Aug. 1929.

III. Roy Albion, b. 18 Aug. 1902; m. at Brownington, 22 Aug. 1925, Natalie Hattie Lafoe, b. at Derby Line, Vt., abt. 1903. Children:
(1) Ella May[11], b. at Brownington, 12 Aug. 1926.
(2) Gertrude Eva, b. at Newport, Vt., 16 July 1930.

iii. Son, stillborn at Barton, 2 Apr. 1874.

iv. Willie W., b. at Coventry, Vt., 29 Apr. 1879; d. at Salem, Vt., 6 Aug. 1879 ae. 3 mos. 7 days.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

664. Sarah[7] Waterman (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 17 Feb. 1802, died at Waterford, Vt., 16 Feb. 1892, aged 90; married in 1832, Josiah Newton, of Franklin, N. H., born , died in 1849.

The family stated that Josiah Newton's maternal grandmother was sister of Daniel Webster.

Children of Josiah and Sarah (Waterman) Newton:

i. James[8], b. in 1837.

ii. Daniel Webster, b. in 1839.

iii. Lucy A., b. in 1841; res. Waterford, Vt.; m. in 1864, George W. Young, of St. Johnsbury, Vt. Children:
I. Arthur Turner[9], b. in 1865.
II. Mary Estelle, b. in 1866.
III. Florence Elvira, b. in 1867.
IV. Edward Freemont, b. in 1869.
V. Robert Henry, b. in 1874.
VI. Albert Newton, b. in 1877.

iv. Henry R., b. in 1843.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

665. Thomas[7] Waterman (*Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hartland, Vt., 28 Sept. 1805, died at Holland, Vt., 26 May 1865, aged 59 years 8 months; married Susan Armstrong, born in Canada, about 1816, died at Holland, 28 Apr. 1875, aged 58, daughter of William and Dolly (———) Armstrong.

Census of 1850, Morgan, Orleans Co., Vt.:

		age	born	
Thomas Waterman		44	Vermont	Farmer
Susan	"	35	Canada East	
Joshua	"	14	Vermont	
William	"	12	"	
Lucy Ann	"	8	"	

Children of Thomas and Susan (Armstrong) Waterman, first two born at Holland, Vt.:

1+ i. Joshua French[8], b. 31 Jan. 1836; d. 12 Sept. 1912.
2+ ii. William, b. 26 Dec. 1838; d. 24 Jan. 1906.
iii. Lucy Ann, b. 1842; m. Hiram Gorham, of Fayette County, W. Va.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

665-1. Joshua French[8] Waterman (*Thomas*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Holland, Vt., 31 Jan. 1836, died there 12 Sept. 1912, aged 76-7-12; married first, at Morgan, Vt., 14 Apr. 1860, Sarah Moore, born at Morgan, Vt., 13 Sept. 1841, died at Holland, Vt., 15 May 1904, aged 62-8-28, daughter of John C. and Laura (Davis) Moore; married second, at Holland, 23 Feb. 1911, Clara Brown. Probably she was a widow, and born an Elliot; for Clara P. Waterman, a widow, born in Canada about 1864, daughter of Eli and Laura (Davis) Elliot, married at Lyndon, Vt., 4 June 1913, Oliver H. Jenness.

He was a farmer.

Children of Joshua French and Sarah (Moore) Waterman, born at Holland, Vt.:

i. Alfred E.[9], b. 19 Feb. 1861; d. at Holland, 21 Jan. 1898 ae. 36-11-2; m. (1) at Holland, 22 Jan. 1890, Emma Florence Brown, b. at Bolton, Quebec, 19 Jan. 1862, d. at Holland, 27 July 1892 ae. 30-6-8, dau. of Sylvester and Emily (Davis) Brown; m. (2) at Holland, 31 Dec. 1895, Gertrude R. Farr, b. at Morgan, Vt., abt. 1876, dau. of William and Amanda (Hockett) Farr. She m. (2) at Holland, 17 Mar. 1900, Hollis W. Wheeler. Child by first wife, b. at Holland:
I. Mabel Florence[10], b. abt. 1892; a music teacher; m. (1) at Brighton, Vt., 7 June 1912, Albert Uriah Ladd; divorced; m. (2) at Salem, Mass., 30 Nov. 1920, William J. Wymond, b. at Salem, abt. 1880, son of John and Emma (Gibson) Wymond.
Children by second wife, b. at Holland:
II. Roy Alfred, b. 5 Oct. 1896; a painter, afterwards a slate worker and marble cutter; m. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 26 July 1919, Delia Amelia Larson, b. at Monson, Me. Children, b. at Portland, Me.:
(1) Marion Gertrude[11], b. 9 July 1920; d. at Portland, 27 Oct. 1922 ae. 2-3-18.
(2) Alfred Larson, b. 27 May 1922.
(3) Carl Richard, b. 11 Apr. 1925.
(4) Donald Roy, b. 10 Nov. 1926.
(5) Ronald Keith, b. 28 Oct. 1932.
III. Iva C., b. 3 Mar. 1898; d. 29 Apr. 1899 ae. 1-1-26.
ii. Laura, b. 4 Aug. 1862; d. at Holland, 31 July 1865 ae. 2-11-27.
iii. Jennie, b. 6 May 1864; m. at Holland, 24 Dec. 1884, Andrew J. Applebee.
iv. Lena Gertrude, b. 1867; m. at Holland, 24 Apr. 1889, Alfred Roy Hall, b. at Holland, 12 Dec. 1866, son of Daniel and Jane L. (Gibson)

Hall. Children, I, II and V b. at Holland, III and IV at West Fitchburg, Vt.:

I. Shirley Fae[10], b. 7 Dec. 1890.
II. Glenn Alfred, b. 24 Aug. 1892; d. 12 Oct. 1892.
III. Harry Waterman, b. 25 Jan. 1895.
IV. Ruth Gertrude, b. 17 Apr. 1896.
V. Daniel, b. 20 Dec. 1897.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
M. C. C. Wilson: John Gibson of Cambridge, Mass. (1900), p. 322.
Maine Vital Statistics.

665-2. William[8] Waterman (*Thomas*[7], *Robert*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Holland, Vt., 26 Dec. 1838, died at Charleston, Vt., 24 Jan. 1906, aged 67 years 29 days; married first, Ellen Frederick, born at Framingham, Mass., abt. Aug. 1843, died at Charleston, Vt., 5 Jan. 1877, aged 33 years 5 mos.; married second, Hannah Gray, born at Sheffield, Vt., about Aug. 1831, died at Charleston, Vt., Aug. 1908, aged 77 years 5 days, daughter of Jacob and Susan (Twombley) Gray.

Children of William and Ellen (Frederick) Waterman, ii, iv, v, and vi born at Charleston, Vt.:

i. Addie J.[9], b. at Lynn, Mass., abt. 1863; m. at Charleston, Vt., 8 May 1884, Philip J. Miles.

ii. Susie M., b. abt. 1864; m. at Barton, Vt., 29 May 1897, Ernest S. Devereaux.

iii. Joshua French, b. at Basford, Quebec, 9 June 1867; d. at Coventry, Vt., 12 Dec. 1915 ae. 48-6-21; m. (1) at Charleston, 6 May 1889, Gertrude L.[9] Waterman [No. 663-2-ii], b. at Salem, Vt., 18 Sept. 1869, d. , dau. of Horace[8] and Alice (Quimby) Waterman, *q. v.*; m. (2) at Rockingham, Vt., 20 Nov. 1901, Alma A. Bennett, b. at Chicago, Ill., St. Johns, N. B., or Great Falls, Mont. (according to different records). Children by first wife, b. at Derby, Vt.:

I. Hazel[10], b. 2 Aug. 1893; m. at Glover, Vt., 28 Sept. 1915, Earl P. Tanner.
II. Daughter, b. 30 July 1895; d. 4 Aug. 1895.

Children by second wife, III and V b. at Charleston, IV at Derby:

III. Burnell Olive, b. 11 Oct. 1902; m. at Brighton, Vt., 19 Apr. 1922, Charles Libby Reed.
IV. Earl, b. 25 May 1904.
V. Marcella, b. 2 Apr. 1907.

iv. Laura Ann, b. 14 June 1869; m. at Charleston, Vt., 14 Jan. 1893, Chester Gray.

v. Myron George, b. at Charleston, Vt., 14 June 1871; m. at Brighton, Vt., 10 Aug. 1896, Annie Bell [or Anabel] Norton. Children:

I. Daughter[9], b. at Brighton, Vt., 4 May 1897.
II. Darrell Cecil, b. at Charleston, Vt., 18 July 1903.
III. Marion Geneva, b. at Brighton, Vt., 2 Aug. 1908.

vi. Frederick, b. at Charleston, Vt., abt. 1876; d. there 26 June 1933; m. at Charleston, 13 July 1905, Clara (———) Kimball. The brother and sister of Fred Waterman of Charleston asked for the appointment of Solon E. Gray of Derby, 30 June 1933. The inventory included the

home farm of about 82 acres, and an acre in Brighton. Distribution was ordered to the heirs: sister Laura Gray; brother M. G. Waterman; Rivey Devereaux, Raymond Devereaux, Harvey Devereaux, Jennie More, Ivah Kimball, and Addie Hovey, children of Susie Devereaux, a deceased sister; and Earl Waterman and Marcella Waterman, children of Joshua Waterman, a deceased brother; and Burton Tanner, child of Hazel Tanner, a deceased daughter of said deceased Joshua Waterman. [Probate Rec. Orange County, 102-373.]

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

666. Chloe[7] Waterman (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1797, died at Hanover, N. H., 29 Nov. 1846; married at Canaan, N. H., 22 Oct. 1817, Elisha Palmer Kinney, born at Hanover, 19 Dec. 1790, son of Henry. He married second, at Hanover, 7 July 1847, Susan Celinda[7] Waterman, born about 1806, died 23 May 1879, sister of Chloe.

Children of Elisha Palmer and Chloe (Waterman) Kinney:

i. Elisha[8], b. 12 July 1818; d. 8 Apr. 1912; m. Laura T. Rowe.
ii. Ansel, b. 31 Jan. 1820; d. at Lebanon, N. H., 20 Jan. 1895; m. Arvilla Worthen, of Enfield, N. H., b. abt. 1831, d. 1 Nov. 1909 ae. 78.
iii. Otis, b. 1 Jan. 1823; d. at Haverhill, N. H., in 1905; m. (1) Levina ———; m. (2) Maria ———; m. (3) Isabel Merrill.
iv. Esther Delilah, b. 11 Nov. 1824; d. 1 Oct. 1908; m. 1 Jan. 1846, Alvin T. Merrill.
v. Chastina Roena, b. 22 June 1826; d. 15 Mar. 1889; m. 23 Feb. 1867, David A. Poland.
vi. Susan Celina, b. 3 Oct. 1828; m. Amos Rowe.
vii. Loren W., b. 2 Jan. 1832; d. 24 Aug. 1881; m. (1) 12 June 1859, Martha A. Mead, b. 1835, d. 1867; m. (2) 7 Aug. 1881, Lucy M. Tenney.
viii. Truman Tenney, b. 4 July 1835; d. at Haverhill, N. H., 28 Nov. 1907; m. 13 Aug. 1862, Martha A. (———) Bradbury.

References

Ex information, L. B. Kinne, Portland, Ore, 1939.

667. Zephaniah[7] Waterman (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at N. Y.?, died ; married ——— ———.

Census of 1840, Hanover, Grafton Co., N. H.: Zephaniah Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 30 to 40; 1 male and 1 female under 5.

Children?

668. Sewall C.[7] Waterman (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hanover, N. H., about 1804, died at Bath, N. H., 2 Jan. 1874, aged 69; married Ruby Elliot, born at Landaff, N. H., 7 Dec. 1808, died at Bath, N. H., 15 Mar. 1881, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Sawyer) Elliot.

He lived at one time at Irasburgh, Vt.

Child of Sewall C. and Ruby (Elliot) Waterman:

i. Benjamin Franklin[8], b. at Bath, N. H., 11 Apr. 1839; d. there 22 Mar. 1913 ae. 73-11-19; m. (1) at Fairlee, Vt., 8 Feb. 1860, Mary Hosmer, dau. of Nathaniel; m. (2) Eliza ———, b. at Wheelock, Vt., 7 Dec. 1836, d. at Bath, 19 July 1913 ae. 76-7-12 (bur. in Bath, resident of Swiftwater, N. H., 53 yrs.).

References

New Hampshire Vital Statistics, Concord, N. H.
H. A. Kimball: The John Elliot Family (1918), p. 25.

669. Lathrop[7] Waterman (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in N. Y., about 1810, died at Enfield, N. H., 5 Sept. 1875, aged 65; married at Canterbury, N. H., 18 Aug. 1835, Susan Mussey, born at Boscawen, N. H., about Oct. 1808, died at Hanover, N. H., 16 Apr. 1898, aged 89 yrs. 6 mos., daughter of Joseph and Jane W. (Bartlett) Mussey.

He was on Enfield tax lists, 1862-4.

Census of 1850, Hanover, Grafton Co., N. H.:

		age	born
Lathrop Waterman		40	N. Y.
Susan "		40	N. H.
S. J. "	[female]	13	" "
M. A. "	[female]	10	" "
C. H. "		2	" "

Census of 1870, Enfield, Grafton Co., N. H.:

	age	born	
Lothrop Waterman	61	N. H.	Farmer
Susan "	61	" "	
Charles H. "	22	" "	Farm worker

Child of Lathrop and ——— (———) Waterman, born at Hanover, N. H.:

1+ i. John Zephaniah[8],* b. 4 July 1832; d. 2 Oct. 1911.

Children of Lathrop and Susan (Mussey) Waterman:

ii. Susan J., b. abt. 1837; m. at Hanover, N. H., 11 Nov. 1852, Joel M. Hayes. [A son, Roswell M. Hayes, res. 1937 ae. 80 at Etna, N. H.]

iii. Mary Anne, b. abt. 1840; m. at Hanover, 1 Jan. 1860 or 1861, George Hill.

iv. Charles H., b. abt. 1848; d. at Concord, N. H., 18 Oct. 1920; m. (1) at Grafton, N. H., 8 June 1876, Abbie B. Hardy, b. at Grafton, abt. 1857, d. at Enfield, N. H., 23 Feb. 1880 ae. 23, dau. of Hiram Warren and Elsie (Tucket) Hardy; m. (2) Flora B. (Kempton) Abbott, b. at Croydon, N. H., 4 Apr. 1842, d. at Enfield, N. H., 11 Feb. 1912 ae. 69-10-7 (bur. at Lawrence, Mass.), daughter of Calvin and Rachel

* He is placed as son of Lathrop[7] by Charles E. Waterman in "The Maine Watermans." His birth, however, is stated as 1827; too early, for his age as stated in Maine Vital Statistics puts his birth in 1832, and calls him son of L. Waterman, born at Hanover, N. H., leaving the mother's name blank. Apparently, therefore, he was son of Lathrop by an earlier marriage, of which details have not been learned. The compiler of "The Maine Watermans" lived in Mechanic Falls, where John Z. died, so was in a position to learn his parentage.

(Clough) Kempton, and widow of Charles W. Abbott;* divorced; m. (3) at Hanover, 27 Mar. 1889, EMMA H. BRIDGEMAN, b. at Cambridge, Mass., abt. 1848, d. at Hanover, 2 Dec. 1925 ae. 70, dau. of John L. and Hortensia A. (Wood) Bridgeman.

References

New Hampshire Vital Statistics, Concord, N. H.
Val M. Hardy, Town Clerk, Enfield, N. H., 1937.

669-1. JOHN ZEPHANIAH[8] WATERMAN (*Lathrop*[7], *Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hanover, N. H., 4 July 1832, died at Mechanic Falls, Maine, 2 Oct. 1911, aged 79-2-29; married at Manchester, N. H., 24 Dec. 1852, SUSANNAH K. DAVIS, born at Chelsea, Vt., about 1835, died at Lowell, Mass., 20 Nov. 1895, ae. 60, bur. at Hanover, N. H., daughter of Henry H. and Mary (Romerich) Davis.

"He has lived in several places, but quite a portion of his life in Poland and Mechanic Falls, [Maine]. He has two sons Henry and Elwell." [Charles E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.]

Children of John Z. and Susannah K. (Davis) Waterman:†

i. MARIETTE[9] [?].

ii. HENRY L., b. at Hanover, N. H., abt. 1856; d. at Lowell, Mass., 30 Sept. 1931 ae. 75; a machinist; m. at Lowell, Mass., 22 Nov. 1892, ELLEN L. ELLSWORTH, b. at Prince Edward Island, abt. 1863, dau. of Peter and Ellen (———) Ellsworth.

iii. ESTHER, m. LOUIS[?] KIMBLE. Son:
I. Frank[10].

iv. IDELLA E., b. at Canaan, N. H., abt. 1860; m. at North Andover, Mass., 1 Jan. 1881, LOAMMI H. BALDWIN, b. at Ossipee, N. H., abt. 1851, son of Jonas and Margaret A. (———) Baldwin.

v. ELWELL J., b. at Hanover, or Canaan, N. H., abt. 1862?;‡ d. at Danvers, Mass., 15 Mar. 1936 ae. 82; machinist, res. Lynn, Mass.; m. (1) at North Andover, Mass., 23 June 1881, FRANCES LOUISA DEMING,§ b. at Ashuelot, N. H., abt. 1859, d. at Danvers State Hospital, Mass., 1 Jan. 1916 ae. 56, dau. of Asa and Jane (Shepard) Deming; m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 1 July 1916, ELIZABETH L. WATERS, b. at Providence, R. I., abt. 1872, dau. of Patrick and Mary (Gannon) Waters. Children by first wife:

I. George Henry[10] [afterwards George H. A.], b. at North Andover, Mass., 17 Aug. 1882; a shoemaker, res. Lowell, Mass.; m. at Nashua, N. H., 23 Oct. 1902, Annie J. Shea, b. at North Andover, Sept. 1878, d. at Haverhill, Mass., 25 Nov. 1932 ae. 54 yrs. 2 mos., dau. of Michael and Bridget (———) Shea, of Lawrence, Mass. Children:

(1) Marie Frances[11], b. at Lawrence, Mass., 13 Aug. 1903; d. at Methuen, Mass., 2 May 1910 ae. 6 yrs. 8 mos.

* She was mother, by her first husband, of Willard A. Abbott, editor and publisher of the Enfield *Advocate*.

† A child, parentage not stated, b. at Manchester, N. H., 26 Aug. 1860.

‡ Age at first marriage given as 18, which would place his birth 1862-63.

§ In his death record, his first wife's name is stated as "Frances Shepard (Deming)."

(2) Josephine L., b. at Methuen, Mass., 28 Apr. 1908.
(3) George Elwell, b. at Lynn, Mass., 26 Nov. 1916.

II. John Elwell, b. at North Andover, Mass., 2 Mar. 1885; d. at Portsmouth, N. H., 21 Aug. 1924 ae. 39-5-19; a machinist, res. (at death) Kittery, Me.; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., 15 Jan. 1912, Emma A. (Hutchings) Trafton, a widow, b. at Spaniel Bay, Newfoundland, abt. 1888, dau. of Eli and Emma Jane (Volsey) Hutchings of Newfoundland and Portsmouth, N. H. Children, first two b. at Portsmouth:
(1) (Daughter)[11], b. 19 June 1913.
(2) John Elwell, b. 11 July 1915; iron worker, res. Kittery, Me.; m. at Me., 21 June 1937, Katherine Kyllonen, b. at South Paris, Me., abt. 1914, dau. of Laurie and Elsa (Haverinen) Kyllonen.*
(3) Franklin Paul, b. at Kittery, Me., 11 Dec. 1924.

III. Charles Lester, b. at Lawrence, Mass., 16 May 1893; a machinist; m. at Lynn, Mass., 14 Jan. 1914, Ruth I. Rogers, b. at Lynn, abt. 1894, dau. of Frank and Lily (Hull) Rogers. Children:
(1) Dorothy Lillian[11], b. 12 Sept. 1914; m. at Lynn, Mass., 2 June 1935, Philip Rudolph Lavoie, b. at Cambridge, Mass., abt. 1915, son of Joseph and Marie A. (Mailloux) Lavoie.
(2) Helen Ruth, b. at Lynn, 15 Nov. 1915; m. at Lynn, 25 July 1937, William Edward Burnett, of Peabody, Mass., b. there abt. 1915, son of John F. and Eva M. (Haddock) Burnett.
(3) Charles Lester, b. at Somerville, Mass., 19 July 1918.
(4) Elizabeth Louise, b. at Lynn, 29 July 1920.
(5) Richard A., stillborn at Lynn, 22 Aug. 1926.

vi. Mary Susie, b. at Hanover, N. H., 1 Feb. 1866, m. at Lowell, Mass., 2 Feb. 1888, William A. Lee, b. at Lowell, abt. 1866, son of William and Almira (———) Lee.

vii. Adaline, b. ; m. (1) at Effingham, N. H., 23 June 1891, Albion Clough, of Effingham; m. (2) at Hanover, N. H., 22 Nov. 1892, Archie M. Goodwin, of Hanover; m. (3) at Whitefield, N. H., 8 Apr. 1905, William A. Cameron, of Whitefield; divorced; m. (4) ——— ———.

viii. Weston Rudin, b. at Manchester, N. H., 13 Aug. 1870; res. (1937) Dracut, Mass.; m. at Lowell, Mass., 1 May 1897, Anna M. Hunt, b. in Nova Scotia, abt. 1866, dau. of Samuel and Charlotte (Morton) Hunt.

References

Weston R. Waterman, Dracut, Mass., 1937.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

670. Lyman Robert[7] Waterman (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , N. Y., 20 May 1813, died at Hanover, N. H., 28 Sept. 1889; married first, Julia A. Hyde; married

* Parents natives of Finland.

second, ROSINA G. TRUSSELL, born at Canaan, N. H., 10 Jan. 1819, died at Franklin, N. H., 20 May 1904, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Hale) Trussell.

Census of 1840, Lyman Waterman was listed in Hanover, 1 male aged 30 to 40, 1 female 50 to 60, and 1 female 20 to 30.

Census of 1850, Hanover, Grafton Co., N. H.:

			age	born	
L. R.	Waterman		37	N. Y.	Shoemaker
R. G.	"	[female]	31	N. H.	
Carlos	"		9	" "	
L. R.	"	[male]	7	" "	
J. J.	"	[female]	5	" "	
Orrin H.	"		(2 mos.)	" "	

[This family listed next under Zephaniah and Susan.]

Children of Lyman Robert and Julia A. (Hyde) Waterman, born at Hanover:

1+ i. CARLOS W.[8], b. 22 Mar. 1841; d. 8 Nov. 1903.

ii. FRANKLIN L., b. 2 Dec. 1842; d. at Lynn, Mass., 24 Feb. 1925 ae. 83-2-22; m. at Boston, Mass., 9 Apr. 1866, CATHARINE J. HANSCOMB, b. at Bath, Me., abt. 1844, d. at Lynn, 8 Sept. 1909 ae. 73 yrs. 4 mos.,* dau. of Jonathan T. and Susan C. (———) Hanscomb. Children:

I. Mabel J.[9], b. at Hartland, Vt., abt. 1867; m. at Boston, Mass., 11 Oct. 1883, Charles Kier, b. in Denmark, abt. 1854, son of Frederick and Christina (———) Kier.

II. Lyman Doane, b. at Brewer, Me., 16 Aug. 1871; d. at Lynn, Mass., 30 Oct. 1934 ae. 64; a shoemaker; m. (1) at Boston, Mass., 3 June 1896, Lottie M. Collins, b. at Salisbury, Mass., 20 Feb. 1871, d. there 26 July 1906 ae. 35-5-6, dau. of Jacob B. and Ellen (Pierce) Collins; m. (2) Johanna [or Josephine] D. Scalley, b. at Sussex, N. B., abt. 1870, d. at Boston (Hospital), Mass., 16 May 1927 ae. 57, res. and bur. Lynn, dau. of Robert and Hannah (Leary) Scalley.

iii. JULIA J., b. 1845; m. at Hanover, 11 Dec. 1862, THOMAS W PRADDOX.

Children of Lyman Robert and Rosina G. (Trussell) Waterman, born at Hanover:

2+ iv. ORRIN H., b. 4 June 1850; d. 20 Mar. 1915.

3+ v. CHARLES HENRY OSCAR, b. in 1852.

vi. SARAH R., b. [say 1854]; m. at Hanover, 11 Oct. 1873, FRANK PERKINS CAMP.

vii. GEORGE LEWIS, b. abt. Apr. 1857; d. at Rockingham, Vt., 16 Aug. 1897; a painter; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 18 Jan. 1881, NETTIE MAY EATON, b. at Grantham, N. H., abt. 1863, dau. of George and Melvina (———) Eaton. Children:

I. Alice[9], b. at Stoneham, Mass., abt. 1881; m. (of Rockingham) at Rockingham, 30 Aug. 1900, George H. Bryant.

II. Villa Lucretia, b. at Woburn, Mass., 7 Jan. 1884; m. at Rockingham, Vt., 20 Aug. 1915, Frank E. Sanderson.

* The death record states her maiden name as Sargent, born in Maine, names of parents not stated, and the age does not correspond. Unless Franklin L. had *two wives* named *Catharine J.*, both born in Maine, the death record contains serious errors.

III. Leroy Robert [called Lee], b. at Woburn, Mass., 1 May 1886; d. at Shirley, Mass., 27 Jan. 1932 ae. 47-8-26; m. at Watertown, Mass., 27 Feb. 1914, Ducella Catherine Stuart,* b. at Brunswick, Canada, abt. 1891, dau. of John and Alice (Murphy) Stuart. She m. (2) at Chelsea, Mass., 1 Dec. 1935, Allen Avlock Lee, b. on Prince Edward Island, abt. 1877, son of Keeler and Belle (Gardner) Lee. Children:
  (1) Norman L.[10], b. at Blackstone, Mass., 3 Jan. 1915.
  (2) Fay Robert, b. at Fitchburg, Mass., 17 July 1916; m. at Chelsea, Mass., 4 May 1935, Margaret Parsons, b. at Chelsea, dau. of James and Jennie (Diamond) Parsons. Child, b. at Everett, Mass.:
    1. Robert William[11], b. 8 Mar. 1936.
  (3) Eileen Alder, b. at Fitchburg, Mass., 4 Sept. 1917; m. at Chelsea, Mass., 5 Apr. 1933, Merrill H. James, b. at Shirley, Mass., abt. 1909, son of Harding M. and Minnie (Addison) James.
  (4) Son, stillborn at Fitchburg, Mass., 5 Nov. 1920.
  (5) Verne Ronald, b. at Fitchburg, 8 Nov. 1921.

IV. Annette, b. at Hanover, N. H., 14 Oct. 1889; m. at Westminster, Vt., 14 Dec. 1911, Simon L. Davis.

V. Fay Clifton, b. at Lebanon, N. H., 8 May 1892; m. at Rutland, Vt., 15 Jan. 1913, Mary Bushel, b. at Rutland, abt. 1890. Children, b. at Rutland:
  (1) George Patrick[10], b. 3 Jan. 1914.
  (2) Son, b. 20 July 1917.
  (3) Daughter, b. 13 Mar. 1920.
  (4) Mary Catherine, b. 2 Apr. 1924.

VI. Blanche, b. at Lebanon, N. H., 7 Mar. 1895.

VII. Shubie A. (apparently twin with Blanche), d. at Lebanon, 2 Nov. 1896 ae. 19 mos.

References

New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

670-1. Carlos W.[8] Waterman (*Lyman Robert*[7], *Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hanover, N. H., 22 Mar. 1841, died there 8 Nov. 1903; married first at Boston, Mass., 27 Sept. 1866, Harriet R. Preeper, born at Londonderry, N. S., 8 May 1846, died at Boston, 25 Jan. 1872, aged 25-8-17, daughter of Robert F. and Susan (———) Preeper; married second, at Boston, 11 Dec. 1872, Lucy Surry, born at Castine, Me., 11 Apr. 1844, died at Stoneham, Mass., 11 Aug. 1929 ae. 85-3-30, bur. at Castine, Me., daughter of Joseph and Lydia A. (Heath) Surry.

He was a machinist, of Boston, Mass., Etna and Hanover, N. H.

Children of Carlos and Hattie (Preeper) Waterman:

i. Serena G.[9] [Rena J.], b. at Roxbury, Mass., 13 Sept. 1867; m. at Hanover, 29 Jan. 1885, Daniel P. Hoyt.

* Her maiden name is stated as Murphy in the marriage record and at births of two children, but as Stuart or Stewart at the births of three other children.

ii. Mary Frances, b. at Boston, 6 Mar. 1870; d. 14 Apr. 1871 ae. 1-1-7.
iii. George, b. at Boston, 19 Jan. 1872; d. 19 Jan. 1872 ae. 1 day.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

670-2. Orrin H.[8] Waterman (*Lyman Robert*[7], *Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , 4 June 1850, died at Claremont, N. H., 20 Mar. 1915, aged 64 yrs. 9 mos. 16 days; married first, at Lebanon, N. H., 1 Mar. 1873, Emma E. Camp, born at Hanover, N. H., 13 Feb. 1854, died at Lebanon, 2 May 1902, aged 48 yrs. 2 mos. 19 days, daughter of Asa and Mary Ann (Woodward) Camp; married second, at Claremont, 14 Oct. 1908, Emma C. Jones, born at Claremont, 31 Dec. 1860, died there 21 Apr. 1928, aged 67 yrs. 3 mos. 20 days, daughter of Chivey C. and Rowena C. (Miller) Jones.

He was a house painter.

Children of Orrin H. and Emma E. (Camp) Waterman, born at Hanover, N. H.:

i. Perry Asa[9], b. 12 Nov. 1875; d. at Lebanon, N. H., 17 Mar. 1904, unm.; a house painter.
ii. Son, b. 24 July 1877; d. 17 Aug. 1877 ae. 24 days.
iii. Son, b. 5 June 1879; d. 5 June 1879 ae. 2 mos. [?].
iv. Mary Etta, b. 8 Sept. 1880.
v. Robert Lynn, b. 21 Feb. 1883; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 14 Dec. 1904, Hannah (Eaton) Freeman, b. at Plainfield, abt. 1880, dau. of Harrison and Rosa (Poole) Eaton.

670-3. Charles Henry Oscar[8] Waterman (*Lyman Robert*[7], *Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in 1852; married first at Lebanon, N. H., 20 May 1873, Nellie Palmer, born at Hanover, N. H., about 1856, died at Boston, Mass., 18 Dec. 1912, aged 57, buried at Littleton, N. H., daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Dyke) Palmer, married second, at Springfield, Mass., 23 Dec. 1915, Susan J. (Opie) Philip, born in England in 1866, , daughter of Philip and Susan (Roberts) Opie.

He removed to Littleton, N. H., and West Springfield, Mass.

Children of Charles Henry and Nellie (Palmer) Waterman, first two born at Hanover:

i. Perley Joseph[9], b. 26 Oct. 1875; fish dealer, res. (1933) Bethlehem, N. H.; m. at Bethlehem, 30 Aug. 1899, Ida Maude Atwood, b. at North Woodstock, N. H., 15 May 1876, dau. of Levi Francis and Nancy Joan (Dwyer) Atwood; no children. Episcopalian.
ii. Eva M., b. 20 Aug. 1878; m. at Littleton, N. H., 25 Oct. 1897, Curtis H. Sulham.
iii. Jane, b. at Littleton, N. H., 4 Mar. 1889.

References

Perley J. Waterman, Bethlehem, N. H., 1933.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

671. ISAAC PERKINS[7] WATERMAN (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hanover, N. H., 2 June 1815, died at Torrington, Conn., 14 Jan. 1896 (gravestone); married at Windsor, Conn., 30 June 1840, LUCY ANN LOOMIS, born at Windsor, Conn., 5 Dec. 1816, died at Torringford, Conn., 14 June 1896 (gravestone), daughter of George and Hannah (Wilson) Loomis.

He was called of Hanover, N. H., in the record of his marriage; he was married by Ezra F. Cook, minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He was made a Freeman in Windsor, 2 Apr. 1842.

Census of 1850, Windsor, Conn.:

		age	born	
I. P. Waterman		35	N. H.	Butcher
Lucy	"	34	Conn.	
William A.	"	8	"	
Julia	"	6	"	
Gertrude	"	4	"	
Lucy A.	"	1	"	

He bought half an acre in Windsor in 1844, made other purchases, and in 1849 bought a cemetery lot. He sold with Samuel O. Loomis in 1853. On 11 Nov. 1859, Clarissa Barber, Lucy W. Barber, Spencer Loomis, Emeline Loomis, Henry Drake, Chloe B. Drake, Amanda Camp, George G. Loomis, Isaac P. Waterman, and Lucy A. Waterman, all of Windsor, sold land to Daniel B. Phelps. [Land Rec. Windsor, 42-77, 176, 533; 38-246, 262, 267; 37-256; 44-210.]

On 17 Feb. 1900, Julia W. Birge, Belle W. Gaylord, Hubert Gaylord, and William Waterman, all of Torrington, Conn., and Gertrude W. Hopkins, Edward Hopkins, and Jennie Waterman, all of Winsted, Conn, conveyed to G. Arthur Loomis of Windsor, half of a cemetery lot; "The grantors herein named are all the heirs at law of said Isaac Perkins Waterman deceased intestate, and whose estate was never probated." A deed to other land was given 13 Nov. 1902 by Julia A. Birge, Belle A. Gaylord, William Waterman, Gertrude E. Hopkins, and Jennie E. Waterman, "Four of said Grantors being the only daughters of the said Isaac P. Waterman, deceased. The said William Waterman being the Grandson and only child of Charles I. Waterman late of Torrington now deceased." [*ib.*, 57-362; 64-21.]

Children of Isaac Perkins and Lucy Ann (Loomis) Waterman, born at Windsor:

i. WILLIAM A.[8], b. in 1842; d. at Windsor, in 1872.
ii. JULIA A., b. in 1844; m. ——— BIRGE.
iii. GERTRUDE LOOMIS, b. 1846; m. EDWARD HOPKINS.
iv. ELLEN, b. in 1847; d. 30 Aug. 1849.
v. LUCY ANN, b. 21 June 1849; d. in 1850 (gravestone, Windsor).
1+ vi. CHARLES ISAAC, b. 19 Jan. 1853; d. 15 June 1893.
vii. BELLE ANNETTE, b. 10 Mar. 1855; d. in 1933; m. at Torringford, Conn., 24 Dec. 1879, HUBERT GILES GAYLORD, a farmer, b. at Torringford, 28 Sept. 1852, son of Giles Loomis and Sarah (Blake) Gaylord.

Children, b. at Torringford:

I. Charles Arthur[9], b. 7 Oct. 1881; d. in infancy.

II. William Waterman, b. 30 Oct. 1884; m. 1912, Mildred Chase Foye.

III. Elizabeth Blake, b. 29 June 1886; B.A. (Mt. Holyoke, 1909); B.S.C. (Washington School of Accounting, 1922); a public accountant, res. (1938) Torrington, Conn.; member of D. A. R.

viii. Jennie E., b. 5 June 1858; d. at Winchester, Conn., 20 Apr. 1929 ae. 70-10-15, unm.

References

E. S. Loomis: Loomis Genealogy (1909), p. 310.
N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 53-46.
The Ahridged Compendium of American Genealogy, 4-202; 6-241.
Windsor Vital Records.
New Haven Colony Historical Society: copy of record in Giles L. Gaylord Bible owned by Hubert G. Gaylord, Torringford, Conn.

671-1. Charles Isaac[8] Waterman (*Isaac Perkins*[7], *Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windsor, Conn., 19 Jan. 1853, died at Torrington, Conn., 15 June 1893, aged 40 (gravestone); married at New Hartford, Conn., 1 June 1876, Sarah Birge Barber, born at Torrington, Conn., 7 Mar. 1853, died there 3 Apr. 1931, aged 78-0-26, daughter of Willard O. and Sarah (Birge) Barber.

Children of Charles Isaac and Sarah Birge (Barber) Waterman, born at Torrington, Conn.:

i. Maude Gertrude[9], b. Aug. 1877; d. at Torrington, 26 May 1899 ae. 22-9-0; a school teacher.

ii. William Barber, b. 20 Sept. 1881; m. at Torrington, 20 Apr. 1908, Lola Maud Senior, b. at Norfolk, Conn., 11 Sept. 1886, dau. of Clarence Ezra and Jessey Mary (Avery) Senior. He was Secretary of Torrington Building Company; Episcopalian; treasurer and vestryman, Trinity Church, Torrington. Child:

I. Barbara Senior[10], b. at Torrington, 16 Dec. 1911; studied at Secretarial School in Boston; m. at Torrington, Apr. 1939, Robert F. Burrowes.

References

William Barber[9] Waterman, Torrington, Conn., 1933.
J. B. White and L. M. Wilson: Barber Genealogy (1909), p. 276.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
New Hartford Vital Records.

672. Mary Jane[7] Waterman (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , April 1818, died at Hanover, N. H., 12 Sept. 1877, aged 59 yrs. 5 mos.; married at Hanover, 10 Mar. 1839, John B. Flanders, born at Canaan, N. H., 1816, died at Hanover, 6 Jan. 1892, son of John and Betsey (Bartlett) Flanders. He married second, 6 May 1884, Annie F. (Cunningham) Senereff of Albany, N. Y., born 1840, died 10 Feb. 1906.

Children of John B. and Mary Jane (Waterman) Flanders:

i. WILLIAM G.[8], b. 31 Aug. 1839; d. at Concord, N. H., 10 Dec. 1911 ae. 72-3-10.

ii. IRAD E., b. at Canaan, N. H., Dec. 1841; d. at Natchez, Miss., 24 or 25 Oct. 1864. He was drafted 14 Nov. 1863 in Co. C, 8th N. H. Regt., and d.. of disease.

iii. SUSAN MIRANDA, b. 21 Oct. 1843; d. 1927; m. OTIS MORRISON HENDRICK, b. 2 June 1827, d. 15 Jan. 1905, son of Horace and Sarah (Abbe) Hendrick; m. (presumably 2) FRANK J. PRADDEX, b. 1841, d. 1918.

iv. LANGDON C., b. at Lyme, N. H., 30 Sept. 1846; d. at Lebanon, N. H., 24 Apr. 1932 ae. 85-6-24; m (1) at Hanover, 10 Mar. 1870, ARDELL J. CAMP, b. at Hanover, 1850, d. there 30 Jan. 1878 ae. 27, dau. of Asa and Mary A. (Woodward) Camp; m. (2) at Lebanon, 20 Jan. 1881, ELLEN (STETSON) BOYD, b. at Orford, N. H., abt. 1856, dau. of Isaac Stetson. Six children.

v. MARY E., b. abt. 1853; d. at Hanover, 28 Aug. 1870 ae. 17.

vi. CLARA L., b. ; m at Hanover, in 1878, GEORGE WHITE.

References

E. F. Dunbar: The Flanders Family (1935), pp. 577, 724.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics, Concord, N. H.
Cleveland Abbe and J. G. Nichols: Abbe-Abbey Genealogy (1916), p. 347.

674. SAMUEL SEYMOUR[7] (known as Seymour S.) WATERMAN (*Zephaniah P.*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Irasburg, Vt., 22 Mar. 1825, died at Hanover, N. H., 18 Sept. 1897, aged 72 yrs. 5 mos. 26 days; married at Hartford, Vt., 10 Oct. 1848, MARY LOIS DELANO, born at White River, Vt., 22 Oct. 1820, died at Hanover, N. H., 30 Apr. 1904, aged 83 yrs. 6 mos. 8 days, daughter of Luther and Mary (Richardson) Delano.

Census of 1850, Hanover, Grafton Co., N. H.:

		age	born	
Semore Waterman		25	N. H.	Laborer
Mary	"	27	" "	

Children of Seymour S. and Mary Lois (Delano) Waterman, born at Hanover, N. H.:

i. MARY ELLA[8], b. 15 July 1850; m. at Hanover, 2 Nov. 1869, EUGENE ACHILLES FOWLER, M.D. Child:

I. George Woods[9], b. 22 July 1872.

ii. EMMA FRANCES, b. 3 May 1852; d. 18 Sept. 1853.

iii. ALBAN SEYMOUR, b. 18 July 1855; d. 22 Oct. 1855.

iv. ANNA, b. 10 June 1858; d. 11 Sept. 1858.

v. ADAH, b. 3 June 1860; d. 10 Sept. 1860.

References

J. A. Delano: American House of Delano 1621-1899 (1899), p. 368.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

675. ZADOC G.[7] WATERMAN (*Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , Vt., 17 July 1800, died at Ellery, Chautauqua County, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1876; married 8 Dec. 1824, AMANDA

PUTNAM, born in Chautauqua County, 24 Apr. 1808, died 14 Jan. 1890, daughter of John and Sabra (Preston) Putnam.

John Putnam, born 20 Sept. 1779, died 22 Feb. 1859; Sabra Putnam, born 29 June 1780. [Zadoc Waterman's Bible Record.]

Census of 1860, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N Y.:

	age	born	
Zedick Waterman	59	Conn.	Farmer
Amanda "	52	N. Y.	
Perry "	18		
Emeline "	16		
Edwin "	14		
Asa "	11		
	age	born	
Lewis Waterman	29	N. Y.	
Selina "	29	" "	
Charles "	9	" "	
Willis "	1	" "	

Census of 1870, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Zadoc Watterman	69	N. H.	Farmer
Amanda "	62	N. Y.	
Asa L. "	21	N. Y.	
	age	born	
Edwin Watterman	24	N. Y.	Farmer
Mariett "	23	N. Y.	
	age	born	
Perry Waterman	28	N. Y.	Farmer
Hellen "	26	N. Y.	
Ermina "	4	N. Y.	

Children of Zadoc and Amanda (Putnam) Waterman, born at Ellery, N. Y.:

i. HULDAH SOPHRONIA[8], b. 15 Aug. 1827; d. 21 Apr. 1900; m. (1) 20 Dec. 1845, CALVIN C. INGERSON, b. , d. 30 Dec. 1853; m. (2) in 1862, SETH SCOFIELD, who d. 10 Sept. 1887. Children by first husband:
   I. Clarence J.[9]
   II. Harley.
   III. Huldah.

ii. LEWIS, b. 2 May 1829; d. 24 Sept. 1829.

1+ iii. LEWIS P., b. 17 Apr. 1831; d. 30 Mar. 1908.

2+ iv. SETH, b. 19 Mar. 1833; d. 30 May 1905.

3+ v. AZARIAH, b. 20 May 1836; d. 27 Sept. 1893.

vi. PERRY GILBERT, b. 21 Feb. 1842; d. 25 Apr. 1919; a farmer and cheese manufacturer; m. 11 Jan. 1865, HELEN FRANCES PEMBER, b. 4 Nov. 1842, d. 15 Feb. 1921. Children:
   I. Ermine[9], b. 7 Dec. 1865; d. 1 June 1875 (gravestone).
   II. Carrie Emaline, b. 19 Aug. 1874; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., 13 Mar. 1939; m. 12 Dec. 1893, Williard Wood Hunt, a member of the Sons of the American Revolution. Members of Christian Science Church. Child:
      (1) Maurice Gilbert[10], b. 13 Mar. 1899; res. (1936) Bayside, L. I.; m. at New York, N. Y., 25 Apr. 1925, Elsie Artus. Children:
         1. Gilbert Artus[11], b. 30 Sept. 1926.
         2. Williard Wood, b. 8 May 1928.
         3. Dayton Allen, b. 15 Mar. 1931.

III. Nettie Louise, b. 25 June 1878; d. 15 Sept. 1893 (gravestone).

vii. SARAH E., b. 24 Dec. 1843; m. 9 June 1861, CHARLES D. LOOMIS.

viii. EDWIN R., b. 29 June 1845; d. 18 Nov. 1929; a farmer; m. 7 Oct. 1868, MARIETTA RUSSEL, b. 1847, living (1936 ae. 90), Bemis Point, Chautauqua Co., N. Y. Adopted daughter:

I. Nellie[9], b. 28 Aug. 1875; d. 11 Dec. 1929; m. 15 Oct. 1893, Henry Hotchkiss. Child:

(1) Edwin[10], b. 12 Feb. 1896; res. (1936) Washington, D. C.

ix. ASA L., b. 5 Nov. 1848; d. at Dewittville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 28 May 1926; m. (1) 1 Dec. 1870, ELIZABETH COBB, b. in 1848, d. 11 Jan. 1912; m. (2) in 1913, MARIE WARNOCK. Farmer; Christian Church. In 1918 he was listed in American Agriculturist Farm Directory as owner of "Utopia Farm," 115 acres, a Holstein dairy in Dewittville. Children by first wife:

I. Martin R.[9] (twin), b. 10 May 1875; d. at Rochester, N. Y., 6 Apr. 1934; m. Edith Cobb, who d. Sept. 1936. At one time he was Principal of the Normal School at Champlain, N. Y. Later he entered the Syracuse Medical College, and was graduated (M.D.). For many years he practiced medicine in Brockport and Rochester, N. Y. He enlisted in the Medical Corps in the World War, but was not called. No children.*

II. Mattie E. (twin), b. 10 May 1875; res. (1936) Ashville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; m. (1) 13 May 1896, (Rev.) Fred C. Smith, b. , d. at Centerville, Pa., 1 Dec. 1926, a blacksmith, afterwards a minister of United Brethren Church, having a charge at Centerville; m. (2) 21 July 1934, Lloyd Slayton. Children by first husband:

(1) Katie[10], b. 21 Mar. 1897; m. Nov. 1928, G. Gibson Baker, of Winchester, Va. She is a trained nurse, a graduate of the W. C. A. Hospital, Jamestown, N. Y. No children.

(2) Esther, b. 27 Feb. 1900; m. 16 Sept. 1921, F. Kenneth Rice, of Jamestown. Children:

1. Carolyn[11], b. 18 June 1922.
2. F. Kenneth, b. 12 Oct. 1924.

(3) Paul Asa, b. 19 July 1909; m. June 1930, Myrtle Whittacre of Winchester, Va.

III. Son, d. in infancy.

IV. Ruth Ethel, b. 26 June 1884; res. (1936) Cassadaga, N. Y.; m. (1) 8 July 1900, David Reed, b. , d. 7 June 1921; m. (2) 4 Oct. 1923, Lawrence C. Bingham. Children by first husband:

(1) Robert Martin[10], b. 15 Oct. 1913; m. 24 June 1936.

(2) Lowell Everett, b. 21 Nov. 1921.

Child by second husband:

(3) Cecil Gordon, b. 24 Aug. 1926.

Adopted child:

V. Eugene, res. Dewittville, N. Y.; m. Leonora Briggs, dau. of David and Florilla Corinne (Flanders) Briggs of Ellery, N. Y. No children.

* An adopted daughter, Dorothy.

References

Gravestones, Dewittville Cemetery, Chautauqua township, near Ellery township line, copied by Frank B. Lamb, Westfield, N. Y.
Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.
Zadoc Waterman Bible Record.
Esther (Smith) Rice, Jamestown, Va., family data, 1936.
E. F. Dunbar: The Flanders Family (1935), p. 540.

675-1. Lewis P.[8] Waterman (*Zadoc*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 17 Apr. 1831, died at Lincoln, Kans., 30 Mar. 1908; married at Ellery, N. Y., 19 Nov. 1850, Selina P. Williams, born 1831, died 19 May 1907 or 1908.

He was listed in 1873 as farming the Hutchinson farm, Pomfret township, Fredonia P. O. [Chautauqua County Directory, 1873-4, by Hamilton Childs].

In the Spring of 1878, the family left Brockton, N. Y., and removed to Lincoln County, Kans. They lived on a farm for several years, then sold and moved to Lincoln Center.

Children of Lewis P. and Selina P. (Williams) Waterman, born at Ellery, N. Y.:

i. Charles C.[9], b. 1851; d. ; a railroad man, of Conneaut, Ohio; m. Louise Burr, who d. at Conneaut, 17 June 1909. Child:
I. Fred[10], res. Conneaut, Ohio.

ii. William M., b. 12 July 1859; d. at Chautauqua, N. Y., 16 July 1866 ae. 7 yrs. 4 days (gravestone).

iii. Edwin Addison, b. 17 Mar. 1862; d. at Salina, Kans., 2 Apr. 1930; m. (1) 17 Mar. 1886, Clara Farnsworth, b. , d. in hospital at Topeka, Kans., 12 Oct. 1913; m. (2) 2 Sept. 1914, Hattie Florence Spencer, of Salina, Kans., where she res. 1936. After his second marriage, he was in the plumbing, windmill and tanks business in Lucas, Kans. His health failed in the Summer of 1918, which necessitated the giving up of hard work. Selling his business, he settled in Salina in Sept. 1919 in the insurance and realty business, in which he continued active until the day before his death. He was a Baptist, a devout Christian, always taught a Sunday School class, and was always ready to help others. He was buried at Lincoln Center beside his parents, first wife and son. Children by first wife:
I. Della Edith[10], b. 27 Apr. 1888.
II. Bertie J., b. 12 Nov. 1892; d. Aug. 1892 [*sic*].

References

Mrs. Edwin A. Waterman, Salina, Kans., 1936.
Ohio Vital Statistics.

675-2. Seth[8] Waterman (*Zadoc*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ellery, N. Y., 19 Mar. 1833, died 30 May 1905; married 12 Apr. 1854, Arrissa A. Williams, born , died 12 Mar. 1888.

Children of Seth and Arrissa A. (Williams) Waterman:

i. Ella M.[9], b. 28 Jan. 1857; d. 29 Aug. 1906; m. 24 June 1875, Frank Phettiplace. Child:

I. George R.[10], b. 4 Mar. 1877; res. Falconer, N. Y.; m. 28 Mar. 1902, Molly Newton. Child:
(1) Doris[11], b. 25 Jan. 1903; m. Charles Rich. Children:
1. Charles[12].
2. Barbara.
3. Alice.

ii. Hattie L., b. 16 May 1869; res. (1937) Ripley, N. Y.; m. 17 Sept. 1890, William D. Reardon, who d. at Ripley, N. Y., 4 Apr. 1937. Children:
I. Bessie L.[10], b. 2 June 1892; m. June 1909, G. M. Barnhart. Children:
(1) Lawrence[11], b. 2 Feb. 1910; d. 31 Jan. 1934.
(2) Della Agnes, b. 15 Sept. 1911.
(3) Dorothy Olive, b. 27 Apr. 1914; m. June 1933, Ellsworth Francis. Child:
1. Tyler Ross[12], b. 27 Jan. 1934.
II. Clyde D., b. 19 Apr. 1893; m. 5 Sept. 1913, Grace Cobb. Child:
(1) William[11], b. 4 May 1921.
III. Olive A., b. 6 May 1895; m. 11 June 1922, Joseph Gormley. No issue (1937).
IV. Belle L., b. 2 Sept. 1899; d. Aug. 1930; m. 17 Sept. 1917, Lloyd Farnham. Children:
(1) Ruth[11], b. 26 Aug. 1918.
(2) William, b. 27 Mar. 1920.
(3) Calvin, b. 23 Dec. 1922.
(4) Lura, b. 17 Sept. 1924.
(5) Gerald, b. 30 June 1926.
(6) Edna, b. 16 July 1928.
V. Leon William, b. 6 Dec. 1901; m. June 1935, Althea Miller. Child:
(1) William[11], b. 5 Oct. 1936.
VI. Helen L., b. 1 Feb. 1904; m. 7 Nov. 1924, Charles Neilans. No issue (1937).
VII. Ruth May, b. 7 June 1905; m. 4 Nov. 1922, Carl Lyons. Children:
(1) Betty Lou[11], b. 5 Feb. 1924.
(2) Burchard, b. 25 Apr. 1932.
(3) Bruce Peir, b. 7 Oct. 1936.
VIII. Clifford E., b. 20 June 1907; m. 19 Aug. 1930, Elsie Opealechy. Children:
(1) Clifford[11], b. 23 Jan. 1932.
(2) Donald, b. 27 Jan. 1934.
IX. Robert J., b. 7 Apr. 1909; m. 24 May 1930, Thelma Ball. Child:
(1) Roberta[11], b. 24 Jan. 1932.
X. Elsie G., b. 6 July 1912; m. 17 Nov. 1932, John Edmonds. Child:
(1) John[11], b. 10 Sept. 1935.

iii. Carl J., b. 15 Jan. 1872; d. at Ripley, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1936; m. 15 Sept. 1897, Leola Lewis. Children:
I. Seth T.[10], b. 4 Mar. 1900; m. May 1921, Cecilia Johnson. No issue (1937).

II. Lewis H., b. 12 Mar. 1903; m. 12 Mar. 1926, Nellie Wilson. Children:
(1) Donald Carl[11], b. 29 Oct. 1927.
(2) Dale Robert, b. 3 Sept. 1929.
III. Ella M., b. 22 May 1907.
IV. Bertha L., b. 3 Sept. 1912.

iv. Mertie A., b. 18 Mar. 1874; d. 9 Nov. 1886.

v. Milton T., b. 20 Apr. 1876; m. 19 Jan. 1898, Ada Forbes. Children:
I. Florence[10], b. 13 May 1899; m. Mar. 1918, A. M. Hurst. Children:
(1) Arrissa V.[11], b. 23 Mar. 1919.
(2) Milton T., b. 10 Sept. 1920.
(3) Kenneth A., b. 14 Apr. 1922.
(4) Lawrence M., b. 7 Nov. 1923.
(5) Herbert, b. 17 Mar. 1925; d. 7 Sept. 1925.
(6) Albert D., b. 5 May 1927.
(7) Frederick J., b. 19 June 1929.
(8) Vera M., b. 6 Jan. 1931.
(9) Hazel May, b. 21 Sept. 1935.
II. Fred, b. 19 Apr. 1901; m. 26 June 1929, Florence Palmateer. Children:
(1) Frederick J.[11], b. 23 Sept. 1930.
(2) Robert D., b. 16 May 1932.
(3) Carl M., b. 30 May 1933.
(4) Marvin, b. 2 Oct. 1935.
III. Myrtle, b. 25 May 1904; d. 22 Sept. 1910.
IV. Perry, b. 28 Nov. 1911.
V. Paul, b. 9 Oct. 1913.

vi. Albert L., b. 4 July 1878.

vii. Maude R., b. 26 Aug. 1880; m. (1) 16 Nov. 1902, T. J. Newlove; m. (2) Luman Lawrence. Children by first husband:
I. Lottie Arrissa[10], b. 20 June 1904; d. 6 Sept. 1905.
II. Lucille Janiece, b. 7 May 1906; m. Edward Lawrence, son of her step-father.

675-3. Azariah[8] Waterman (*Zadoc*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 20 May 1836; died in Oregon or Washington, 27 Sept. 1893; married first, 10 July 1856, Mary Jane Lewis, born , died 12 May 1857; married second, 16 Nov. 1858, Elizabeth Scofield, born 1840.

Census of 1870, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

	age	born
Azariah Waterman	34	N. Y.
Elizabeth "	30	" "
Emma "	11	" "
Loretta "	5	Iowa
Della A. "	3	"

Children of Azariah and Elizabeth (Scofield) Waterman:

i. Emma[9], b. in N. Y., abt. 1859.
ii. Loretta, b. in Iowa, abt. 1865.
iii. Della A., b. in Iowa, abt. 1867.

676. SAMUEL[7] WATERMAN (*Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lyme, N. H., 26 July 1802, died in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 16 July 1890; married RHODA SCOFIELD, born in 1804.

In 1824 he bought land in Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., from the Holland Land Co. [Young: Hist. of Chautauqua County, p. 314].

Census of 1850, Chautauqua, Chautauqua Co., N Y.:

	age	born	
Elias Waterman	22	N. Y.	Farmer
Phebe M. "	22	" "	
Cornealia "	(9 mos.)	" "	

In 1860, Samuel Waterman, aged 57, born New York, was listed at Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., with Roswell and Betsey Bates and their five-year old son Orvil.

Census of 1870, Sherman, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
William Waterman	29	N. Y.	Farmer
Martha "	27	" "	
Sybil "	2	" "	
Samuel "	67	Vt.	Retired farmer

Census of 1870, Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Seely Watterman	38	N. Y.	Laborer
Mary "	38	" "	
Everett "	12	" "	

Census of 1870, Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Allen Waterman	33	N. Y.	Farmer
Ruth "	28	" "	
Clement "	7	" "	
Josephine "	1	" "	

Children of Samuel and Rhoda (Scofield) Waterman:

i. ROXANNA[8], b. ; m. ——— Silsby. Children (not reported except):
I. Holden[9], m. ———. Child:
(1) Matie[10], m. ——— Drake, of Dunkirk, N. Y.

1+ ii. ELIAS, b. in 1828; d. 1 Apr. 1915.

iii. SEELEY, b. in 1832; d. Mar. 1908; m. (1) MARY J. RUSSELL, b. 5 Jan. 1832, d. 2 Dec. 1872 ae. 40-10-28 (gravestone); m. (2) in 1872, ROSINA WINCHESTER. Child by first wife:
I. Everett[9], b. 1858; d. at Gordon, Neb., 17 Aug. 1930.
Child by second wife:
II. Myrtle, b. 8 Nov. 1874; d. 27 June 1913; m. 23 Dec. 1896, David Elias[10] Barrett, b. 28 Aug. 1876, son of David J. and Margaret J.[9] (Waterman) Barrett, *q. v.*

iv. GILBERT, b. in ; d. 1 July 1912; m. ——— Silsby. They had two children who d. young; and an adopted son, Roy.

2+ v. ALLEN MILES, b. 30 May 1837; d. 11 Nov. 1920.

vi. BETSEY MARIA, b. in 1839; d. in 1915; m. (1) ROSWELL BATES, b. in N. Y. in 1831, d. in 1862; m. (2) MYRON MALLORY, who d. 4 Jan. 1894. Child by first husband:
I. William Orville[9], b. 13 Aug. 1855; d. 27 Apr. 1921; m. (1) Etta C. Bates, b. 3 May 1852, d. 21 Feb. 1889 ae. 36-9-18;

m. (2) Mary Ellen York, b. 11 May 1876. Child by first wife:

(1) Alice[10], b. 1881; d. 1901; m. Fred Brushaber. A child, b. and d. in 1901.

Child by second wife:

(2) Hulbert O., b. 11 Jan. 1904; m. Nina Bell Boquin, b. 2 Apr. 1908. Children:

1. Marjorie[11], b. 1 Oct. 1927.
2. Patrica Betty Ruth, b. 13 Feb. 1934.

vii. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 1840; d. at Sherman, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 12 July 1883 ae. 42-10 (gravestone); m. MARTHA J. ———, b. 1842, d. 1910. Child:

I. Sybil[9], b. in 1867; d. in 1935; m. (1) Frank Keith; m. (2) Tomas W. Schiller, b. in 1859, d. in 1937, a lawyer of Panama, N. Y. Children by first husband:

(1) Herbert[10].
(2) Francis.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.
Mrs. Lillian Mae[10] (Waterman) Putnam, 1937.

676-1. ELIAS[8] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in 1828, died 1 Apr. 1915; married 3 Jan. 1848, PHEBE M. SPARKS, born in 1827, died in 1895. daughter of E. B. Sparks, a Baptist minister.

In 1872 he was a farmer, owning 245 acres, in Sherman [Chautauqua County Directory, 1873-4, by Hamilton Childs].

Most of this family were Baptists.

Children of Elias and Phebe M (Sparks) Waterman, first born at Chautauqua, others at Mina, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

i. CORNELIA[9], b. 14 Nov. 1849; d. 19 Sept. 1922; m. 13 Aug. 1874, ENSLEY VAN WINKLE, who d. 26 July 1933. Children:

I. Jessie[10], b. 16 Apr. 1876; res. (1937) Cambridge Springs, Pa.; m. (1) 3 July 1895, John Westling, who d. 18 Apr. 1905; m. (2) 2 Oct. 1913, Frank Smith. Children by first husband:

(1) Grace Almy[11], res. Mansfield, Ohio.
(2) Gladys, res. Mansfield, Ohio.
(3) Carl, res. South Dayton, N. Y.

Child by second husband:

(4) Ensley.

II. Samuel, b. 5 Jan. 1878; res. (1937) Corry, Pa.; m. 1 May 1915, Bessie McIntire. Child:

(1) Charles[11].

III. Elaine, b. 16 Feb. 1883; res. (1937) Sherman, N. Y.; m. 26 Apr. 1911, Charles Rothe. Child:

(1) Kenneth[11].

IV. Mildred, b. 1 Nov. 1888; m. (1) 14 Nov. 1906, Jess Hatch, of Ripley, N. Y., who d. in 1913; m. (2) 2 Sept. 1916, Carl Leonard.

V. Ethel, b. 2 Oct. 1891; res. (1937) Lakewood, N. Y.; m. (1) 12 Dec. 1910, George Pflager; divorced; m. (2) 5 Aug. 1921, Harold Crosby. Child by first husband:
(1) Ruth[11], res. (1937) Sugar Grove, Pa.; m. ——— Groves.

ii. RITTA (twin), b. 5 Feb. 1854; d. 31 Jan. 1912; m. (1) MARTIN BUTTERFIELD, a veteran of the Civil War; divorced, 1884; m. (2) CARL AHLSTROM. Children by first husband:
I. Grace[10], m. Ralph Leonard; they res. (1937) Vancouver, Wash.
II. Ida, m. Frank McCoy; rem. to Mt. Rose, S. D.
Children by second husband:
III. Herman.
IV. Herbert.

iii. MARGARET J. (twin), b. 5 Feb. 1854; d. at Sherman, N. Y., 28 May 1926; m. (1) 13 Aug. 1874, DAVID J. BARRETT, b. 26 Jan. 1850, d. 20 Jan. 1878; m. (2) in 1887, A. L. SMITH, who d. Nov. 1905. Child by first husband:
I. David Elias[10], b. 28 Aug. 1876; m. (1) 23 Dec. 1896, Myrtle[9] Waterman, b. 8 Nov. 1874, d. 27 June 1913, dau. of Seeley[8] and Rosina (Winchester) Waterman; m. (2) 24 Mar. 1915, Margaret Adaline Harris, b. 26 Dec. 1892. Children by first wife:
(1) Cleo Iolean[11], b. 19 July 1898; d. 7 June 1926; taught school for five years before marriage; m. Russel Gray Harris, b. 13 Feb. 1897. Children:
1. David Richard[12], b. 15 May 1924.
2. Paul Luke, b. 6 Feb. 1926.
(2) Dorothy May, b. 21 Mar. 1901; d. 12 Nov. 1913.
(3) David Ralph, b. 3 Aug. 1904; m. 20 Nov. 1929, Irene Jennie Sayre, b. 9 Mar. 1907. Child:
1. David Richard[12], b. 25 Aug. 1930.
Children by second wife, b. at Sherman, N. Y.:
(4) Edith Amy, b. 18 Dec. 1916.
(5) Cleo Natalie, b. 5 July 1918.
(6) Beatrice Margaret, b. 11 Aug. 1920.

iv. MIONA, b. 13 Mar. 1859; m. 27 Dec. 1874, ALLEN REYNOLDS, who d. 15 Nov. 1905. Children:
I. Edna I.[10], b. 26 Dec. 1876; m. 20 Sept. 1899, Carl Bradley, b. 3 Nov. 1873. Children:
(1) Doris[11], b. 2 Feb. 1904; d. 18 Jan. 1924.
(2) Lois, b. 14 Mar. 1908.
II. Daune H., b. 28 Jan. 1882.
III. Gordon A., b. 25 Apr. 1888; d. 14 Jan. 1903.
IV. Comer A., b. 16 Dec. 1893; m. Blanch M. Freeman, b. 19 May 1900. Children:
(1) Roselind Lois,[11], b. 15 Jan. 1918.
(2) Allen Alfred, b. 5 Aug. 1920.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., 1937.

676-2. Allen Miles[8] Waterman (*Samuel*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 30 May 1837, died at Stockton, N. Y., 11 Nov. 1920; married Ruth Avis Silsby, born at Stockton, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1843, died 1 Apr. 1923.

He was a farmer, of Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; member of United Brethren. His wife was a Methodist.

Children of Allen Miles and Ruth Avis (Silsby) Waterman, born at Stockton:

i. Clement Allen[9], b. 19 Apr. 1863; farmer, later contractor and builder; m. at Sherman, N. Y., 3 Aug. 1882, Addie Gifford, of Harmony, N. Y., b. 26 July 1862, d. 1 Apr. 1929. Child, b. at Sherman:

I. Lillian Mae[10], b. 3 Dec. 1887; m. at Stockton, 29 Aug. 1906, William Samuel Putnam, b. 19 Feb. 1887. Farmer; Baptist; educated at Colgate University; his wife a graduate of High School and business college. Children:

(1) Donald George[11], b. 12 Oct. 1908; cabinetmaker; m. at Lavant, N. Y., 21 June 1934, Ruby Holmes, b. 21 Oct. 1912. Child, b. at Stockton:

1. Ronald Allen[12], b. 2 Aug. 1935.

(2) Bernard Clement, b. 18 May 1912; graduate of Stockton High School and business course; manager of stores; m. at Lavant, N. Y., 26 June 1932, Ruth Holmes, b. 21 Oct. 1912, twin sister of his brother's wife. Child, b. at Stockton:

1. Nona Marlene[12], b. 23 July 1934.

(3) Kenneth Elmer Elbert, b. 29 Sept. 1914; graduate of Stockton High School and business course.

(4) Milton Robert, b. 12 Nov. 1921; in High School (1937).

ii. Josephine Eveline, b. 19 Dec. 1868; m. (1) 29 Aug. 1885, G. Fritz Putnam, b. 27 May 1867, d. 9 Sept. 1897; m. (2) Theodore Todd, b. 10 Sept. 1845, d. 27 Nov. 1924; m. (3) 10 Dec. 1927, Frank Blake, b. 7 Apr. 18—.

iii. Elwyn E., b. 18 Jan. 1877; d. 22 Apr. 1878.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1937.
Mrs. Lillian Mae[10] (Waterman) Putnam, 1937.

677. Susan[7] Waterman (*Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lyme, N. H., 29 Jan. 1807, died at Dewittville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 15 Sept. 1895; married at Ellery, N. Y., 19 Oct. 1826, Azariah Ingerson, born at Hadley, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 15 Feb. 1802, died at Ellery, N. Y., 10 Jan. 1888, son of Harry and Hannah (Scofield) Ingerson.

Azariah Ingerson moved to Chautauqua County, N. Y.

This family resided at Dewittville, N. Y. Azariah attended the first school held in Chautauqua County, which was held in the home of his aunt, the wife

of Dr. Carey. He later taught school, at first in a log school-house. Family documents read:

I certify that the bearer Mr. Azariah Ingerson has regularly enlisted in my Company of Riflemen, in the 207th Regiment, 43d Brigade, and 26th Division of Infantry of the Militia of the State of New York, and does duty in the same armed and equiped according to law, and is therefore entitled to an exemption from serving on any Jury in the State.

Given under my hand and seal this 6th day of May 1829

Phineas Annis Capt.

I hereby certify that Azariah Ingerson belongs to the Rifle Company commanded by me and has been in complete uniform July 4th 1824 until April 6th 1829.

Mayville, N. Y. July 5th 1830 William D. Bond Capt.

Children of Azariah and Susan (Waterman) Ingerson:

i. MILES[8], b. 24 Dec. 1827; d. at Dewittville, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1907; m. 8 Nov. 1855, PHOEBE FRANCIS. Children:
   I. Harley[9], b. 13 Apr. 1858; m. Dora Skinner, who d. 7 Aug. 1918. Children:
      (1) Earl[10], d. 22 Jan. 1936; m. Grace Granger. Children:
         1. Ona[11], res. Bingham, Utah; m. ——— Chilson. She is a college graduate and both she and her husband are Baptist ministers.
         2. Lena, d.
         3. Elsie.
      (2) Matie, res. Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Earl Palmer. Four children.
      (3) Susie, m. (1) Vern Bogardus; had two children; m. (2) ——— Miller of Corry, Pa.
      (4) Lottie, m. Arthur Wise; two sons living (1937).
      (5) Jay.
   II. Herman, d. ae. 3.
   III. Myra (twin), b. 2 June 1866; d. Dec. 1882.
   IV. Riley (twin), b. 2 June 1866; res. Stow, N. Y.; m. Minnie Traphagen.

ii. SALLY MARIA, b. 2 May 1831; d. 30 Dec. 1903; m. 16 July 1850, ALFRED VAN ARMAN, who d. 29 Mar. 1858. Child:
   I. Luella[9], b. 17 Apr. 1851; d. 2 Dec. 1863.

iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 5 Jan. 1836; d. 28 Feb. 1917, unm.

iv. JOHN WILSON, b. 8 Oct. 1841; d. 2 May 1910 ae. 69; a farmer, of Ellery, N. Y.; member of Christian Church; m. 8 Feb. 1864, CORNELIA JANE HASKINS, who d. 4 Aug. 1931. Children, born at Ellery:
   I. Frances E.[9], b. 4 Feb. 1865; d. at Bemus Point, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 24 Sept. 1940; m. 20 Feb. 1884, Mark H. Cheney, who d. 18 Sept. 1907. She was a school teacher. He attended Jamestown High School and Collegiate Institute. Children:
      (1) Minnie[10], m. Clarence Pickard. She is a graduate of Jamestown High School; he attended Jamestown Business College. Children:
         1. Mark W.[11], graduate of Bemus High School; m. Gertrude Thompson.
         2. Margaret M.
      (2) Ralph I., unm. (1936).

II. George H., b. 21 Sept. 1866; res. Jamestown, N. Y.; a grocer; Baptist; m. Kate Reardon, who d. 6 Sept. 1936. Children:
  (1) Mildred[10], m. Harry Ingerson.
  (2) William, m. Ann Oliver.
  (3) Howard, m. (1) Josette Kochesberger; m. (2) Hazel ———. Children by first wife:
    1. Howard J.[11]
    2. Clara Jean.
  (4) Harold, d.
  (5) Mary Frances, m. ——— Teudesman. Child:
    1. Gretchen[11].
  (6) Catharine, m. Leon Phettaplace.
  (7) Merton.
  (8) Kenneth, m. Martha ———.
  (9) Helen, unm.
  (10) Herbert.

III. Norman W., b. 20 Dec. 1872; d. 25 Sept. 1907; m. Stella Murdock. Children:
  (1) Dorothy Mae[10], works (1937) in the Patent Office, Washington, D. C.; m. (1) at Washington, Harvey Terry, who d., and (2) ——— Terry, his brother. One dau. and two sons by first husband.
  (2) Marian, res. Pittsburgh, Pa.; graduated as dietician from Battle Creek; m. William Reismeyer. Child:
    1. Norman[11].

IV. Floyd M., b. 10 Sept. 1882; res. (1936) Bemus Point, N. Y.; m. at Jamestown, N. Y., 30 Nov. 1903, Belle Walden. The three sons are graduates of Bemus Point High School. Children:
  (1) Roger Earl[10], b. 21 Aug. 1905; m. Myrle Chadwick. Child:
    1. Regis[11].
  (2) John Theron, b. 27 May 1908; m. Ermie Mills. Children:
    1. Harold[11].
    2. Joyce.
    3. Frances.
  (3) Arthur Floyd, b. 17 Apr. 1913.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936, 1941.
L. D. Avery: Ingersoll Genealogy (1926), pp. 394, 453.

678. Asahel[7] Waterman (*Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 17 Nov. 1813, died at Maquoketa, Jackson Co., Iowa, 17 Apr. 1888, aged 74; married Mary Lee, born in 1817, died at Maquoketa, 1 Dec. 1856, aged 39.

He removed to Iowa early and relatives in the East, who called him Ashael (a variant form of the name), stated that he had three daughters. More complete information from a descendant was supplied as this volume goes to press, too late for full dates to be obtained. He died at the home of his daughter Huldah.

Children of Asahel and Mary (Lee) Waterman:

i. NELSON[8], d. 5 Sept. 1848.
ii. MARY, d. 8 Aug. 1853.
iii. SARAH, d. at Maquoketa, Iowa, 3 Mar. 1925; m. FRED LAWRENCE, of Sand Springs, Iowa. Children:
  I. Louis[9], (d. before 1941), res. Sand Springs, Iowa.
  II. Emma (Mrs. Reed, d. before 1941), res. Big Rapids, Mich.
  III. Josie (Mrs. Grant), res. Maquoketa, Iowa.
  IV. George, res. Colorado.
  V. Fred, (d. before 1941).
  VI. Art, (d. before 1941).
  VII. Bert, res. Sand Springs, Iowa.
iv. HULDAH S., b. at DeWitt, Clinton Co., Iowa, 10 Dec. 1845; d. at Maquoketa, Iowa, 8 Apr. 1897; m. 20 Apr. 1865, JAMES NOTT NIMS, b. at Maquoketa, Iowa, 23 July 1846, son of Amasa and Adeline (Goodenow) Nims. Children:
  I. William P.[9], b. 22 Jan. 1866; res. (1941) Ekalaka, Mont.; m. 21 Nov. 1888, Hattie Shrigley.
  II. Emily I., b. 27 Oct. 1868; d. 9 Jan. 1897; res. Maquoketa; m. 13 Apr. 1885, Joe E. Grant.
  III. Nora, b. 27 Oct. 1870; d. before 1941; res. Maquoketa; m. 18 Mar. 1890, Henry M. Griffin.
  IV. Pearl, b. 11 Nov. 1872; res. Maquoketa; m. 24 Feb. 1890, Riley Taylor; had six children.
  V. Julius Carter, b. 27 Oct. 1874; d. before 1941.
  VI. Myrtle M., b. 9 Apr. 1878; res. (1900) Iowa City, Iowa, (1941) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. 2 Apr. 1900, Fay Huff.
  VII. Abner Piatt, b. 10 Dec. 1881; res. Maquoketa.
  VIII. Flossie, b. 30 Apr. 1884; d. 5 May 1884.
v. LOUISE, res. Maquoketa; m. JOHN WESLEY NIMS, b. at Maquoketa, 21 Jan. 1840, son of Amasa and Adeline (Goodenow) Nims. He m. (1) Laura J. Wilcox.
vi. ELIZA, d. at Enid, Okla.; m. JOHN LINGG. Children:
  I. May[9] (Mrs. Prentice), res. Edna, Kans.
  II. Earl.
  III. Forest, (d. before 1941).

References

Mrs. Pearl[9] (Nims) Taylor, Maquoketa, Iowa, 1941.
A. L. White: Descendants of John White (1900), 2-151, 154.

680. CYRUS HAMILTON[7] WATERMAN (*Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ellery, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 28 Jan. 1821, died at Mill Village, Erie Co., Pa., 1 Dec. 1864, married at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 26 Dec. 1841, SARAH FREELOVE[7] WATERMAN, born at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 1 Aug. 1822, died at Centreville, Pa., 14 Apr. 1902, daughter of Oliver[6] [No. 294] and Mariam (Jennings) Waterman.

He was an industrious farmer and carpenter; Baptist. His wife read the Bible through from twelve to fifteen times. She was the last survivor of her generation, and gave much information to her daughter-in-law, Mrs. Calvin Waterman, who supplied most of the data on this branch of the family.

Zebadiah[6] Waterman and Oliver[6] Waterman in the 1840's were living in Chautauqua County about ten miles apart; although their fathers had been half-brothers, the two families had long been separated and lost track of each other. The two men met at a mill one day, talked while waiting for their grist, and found they were related. Later, Zebadiah went over to visit Oliver. On his return, he told what a pretty girl Oliver's daughter was. His son Cyrus said, "I am going over there, and if there is as pretty a girl as you say, I am going to marry her." And he did. This marriage united the two branches of the Waterman family which were in Chautauqua County.

They came to Mill Village, Pa., in the Spring of 1844, and the widow and sons moved to Centreville in 1871.

Census of 1870, Bloomfield, Brown Hill P. O., Crawford Co., Pa.:

	age	born
Sarah Waterman	47	N. Y.
Norman "	21	Pa.
Calvin "	19	"
Hulda "	16	"
Riley "	14	"
Alfred "	10	"
Delphine "	4*	"
Mary "	60	Vt.

Children of Cyrus Hamilton and Sarah Freelove (Waterman) Waterman, first born in Ellery, N. Y., the rest in Mill Village, Pa.:

i. Ashael Alanson[8], b. 5 Feb. 1843; d. at Mill Village, 20 July 1929; m. (1) 31 Dec. 1866, Mary Isabel Campbell, b. at Leboeuf, Pa., 26 Sept. 1845, d. there on farm where she was born, 2 June 1902; m. (2) Apr. 1905, Isabel (Gourley) Burger, who d. at Mill Village, 1 Jan. 1933 ae. 82. He was a farmer and highly respected; Methodist; his first wife was a school teacher and a Methodist, his second wife a Presbyterian. Children by first wife:

I. George W.[9], b. 14 Feb. 1869; d. 27 Sept. 1927; m. (1) 1894, Nellie Putnam; m. (2) Georgia Waterhouse, res. (1936) Waterford, Pa. Children by second wife:

(1) and (2) Twin son and dau., b. 12 Apr. 1909; d. in infancy.

II. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 4 Jan. 1873; d. at Erie, Pa., 14 Oct. 1938; school teacher; United Presbyterian Church; m. 17 Mar. 1892, Charles Mahan, b. at Waterford, Pa., 30 Oct. 1870, d. 21 Sept. 1922, a farmer, educated at Waterford Academy. Children:

(1) Sidney David[10], b. 21 Sept. 1894; advertising business; grad. Normal School; served in Marines, World War; United Presbyterian Church; res. (1936) Mansfield, Ohio; m. 28 Dec. 1920, Helen McKay, b. 1894; grad. Beechwood College; Episcopalian; college teacher. Child:

1. David Vincent[11], b. 21 June 1923.

(2) Clarence Ashael, b. 8 Nov. 1897; salesman; served in 28th Division, A. E. F., World War; United Presbyterian; m. 3 Feb. 1921, Sadie Yaple, b. 1897.

* Probably a misreading for 7.

(3) and (4) Twin daus., b. 1 May 1900; d. ae. 2 weeks.

(5) Lulu Mary, b. 28 Oct. 1903; res. (1936) Wickliff, Ohio; teacher and stenographer; m. 2 Nov. 1929, Glenn Blackmer, D.D.S.

ii. PHOEBE C., b. 31 Mar. 1845; d. 15 Oct. 1864.

iii. ZERA HAMILTON, b. 19 Feb. 1847; d. at Fredonia, N. Y., June 1917; fruit farmer; m. 1 Dec. 1869, MARTHA HOISINGTON, b. 17 Dec. 1845, d. at Fredonia, 10 Dec. 1911. Child:

I. Charles H.[9], b. 9 Dec. 1872; m. at Jamestown, N. Y., 24 May 1917, Emma Green, b. at Leon, N. Y., 3 Apr. 1883. They res. (1936) Gerry, N. Y., he a farmer, she a graduate nurse; Methodist. Adopted son (of Waterman blood):

(1) Norman Oliver[10], b. 22 Aug. 1921.

1+ iv. NORMAN OLIVER, b. 27 Jan. 1849; d. 9 July 1929.

2+ v. GEORGE CALVIN, b. 30 Dec. 1850.

vi. HULDAH MARIAM, b. 12 July 1853; d. at Tacoma, Wash., 30 Jan. 1928; m. 22 Feb. 1872, ALBERT CHARLES WOODWARD, a carpenter, b. at Cambridge, Crawford Co., Pa., 22 June 1848, d. 7 Apr. 1930. Presbyterian. They moved to Osceola County, Mich., 1880, and later to Tacoma, Wash. Children, two b. at Rockdale, Crawford Co., Pa., next two at Dighton, Osceola County, Mich., youngest at Cadillac, Mich.:

I. Amna Louella[9], b. 16 Dec. 1872; d. at Cadillac, 13 Nov. 1898; grad. Cadillac High School, 1892.

II. Edith Lillian, b. 26 Sept. 1875; grad. Cadillac High School, 1895; d. at Tacoma, 18 Sept. 1937; Presbyterian; m. at Cadillac, 15 Dec. 1901, William Francis McMahon, b. at Mt. Pleasant, Mich., 8 Dec. 1878, a barber; Roman Catholic; res. Tacoma, Wash. Children (all grad. Tacoma High School):

(1) Gwendolen Ione[10], b. at Houghton, Mich., 6 June 1902; m. at Tacoma, 28 June 1924, Arthur Lief Olsen, a barber, b. in Norway, 30 Jan. 1904. Child, b. at Montesano, Wash.:

1. Arthur Howard[11], b. 11 May 1926.

(2) Vivian Imogen, b. at Cadillac, Mich., 6 Aug. 1905; m. at Tacoma, 14 Feb. 1926, George Moe, a salesman, b. at Grove City, Minn., 30 Nov. 1900.

(3) Ruth Winnifred, b. at Tacoma, 26 Nov. 1914; student nurse (1936).

III. Lena Bell, b. 7 Dec. 1881; Presbyterian; res. (1936) Tacoma; m. at Cadillac, 18 Dec. 1902, Beers Wilson Henry, b. at Elkhart, Ind., 28 Nov. 1879, d. at Battle Creek, Mich., 28 June 1931. Child:

(1) Elton Lawrence[10], b. at Cadillac, Mich., 13 Aug. 1904; d. there 19 Aug. 1906.

IV. Letah Estella, b. 14 Oct. 1885; d. at Tacoma, 20 Oct. 1918; grad. Cadillac High School, 1904.

V. Fredric Gerald, b. 4 Oct. 1888; res. (1936) Olympia, Wash.; was in Training Camp in World War; draughtsman, Puget Sound Power & Light Co.; Presbyterian, an Elder of the church; m. at Tacoma, 21 Dec. 1921, Grace M. Barkell, b. at Escanaba, Mich., 20 Oct. 1899. No children (1936).

3+ vii. Samuel Riley, b. 4 Mar. 1856; d. 14 Feb. 1927.
viii. Mary Elizabeth, b. 19 Mar. 1858; d. 24 Apr. 1859.
ix. Alfred Cyrus, b. 1 May 1860; d. at Centreville, Pa., 19 Sept. 1894.
x. Delphienia Charlotte, b. 12 Sept. 1862; d. at Mill Village, Pa., 26 Feb. 1925; m. 10 Sept. 1882, Orvis More Greenman, a farmer, b. at North East, Erie Co., Pa., 23 Oct. 1859, d. at Erie, Pa., 19 Oct. 1937. Christian Church. Children, b. at North East:
I. Clairabel[9], b. 2 Oct. 1883; teacher; Community Church; m. 11 June 1919, Louie Lyman Manross, a farmer, b. at Leboeuf, Pa., 19 Oct. 1890. Children:
(1) Orrie Elizabeth[10], b. 22 June 1920.
(2) Lynford Rex, b. 21 Sept. 1922.
II. Orrie May, b. 30 Sept. 1885; m. 27 June 1914, Donald Lee Wright, a carpenter, b. at Fredonia, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1891. He served in the World War, Cook Battery A., 307th Field Artillery, 78th Division; enlisted at Westfield, N. Y., 29 Sept. 1917, discharged 22 May 1919; served in France from 27 May 1918 to 14 May 1919, and participated in the St. Mihiel offensive, Meuse-Argonne offensive, Toul Sector raid, and Grandpree attack. Methodist. Children:
(1) Stanley More[10], b. 30 May 1922; d. at birth.
(2) Denny Lee, b. at Jamestown, N. Y., 6 July 1929.
III. James Glenn, b. 30 July 1890; farmer; Christian Church; m. 13 June 1917, Opal Porter, b. at Leboeuf, Pa., 14 Mar. 1894. Adopted child:
(1) Betty Jean[10], b. 1 June 1924.
IV. Edith Luella, b. 24 Oct. 1894; graduate of Edinboro State Normal School; m. 10 Oct. 1927, Frederic Augustus Klenck, a farmer, b. in Wayne County, Pa., 1 July 1887, d. in July 1939. Children, b. in Warren County, Pa.:
(1) Wayne Frederic[10], b. 14 Aug. 1928.
(2) Gordon Merle, b. 20 Apr. 1930.
(3) Mary Elizabeth, b. 2 Mar. 1932.
(4) Gerald Harry, b. Mar. 1934.
V. Orvis Calvin, b. 29 Aug. 1896.
VI. Marion Lee, b. 9 Mar. 1902; m. at Jamestown, N. Y., 7 Dec. 1929, Ruth Augusta Gens, b. at Fredonia, N. Y., 2 Sept. 1911. Children:
(1) Orvis Lee[10], d. 1930.
(2) Harry Elton, b. 3 Nov. 1934.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.

680-1. Norman Oliver[8] Waterman (*Cyrus Hamilton*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Mill Village, Pa., 27 Jan. 1849, died at Jamestown, N. Y., 9 July 1929; married first, 27 Aug. 1876, Ellen Evanette Cobb, born 6 Nov. 1853, died at Jamestown, 10 Nov. 1903; married second, 26 June 1907, Effa (———) Boyce, res. (1936) Jamestown.

He was a cheesemaker; Baptist. His second wife was a teacher. His first wife was known as Nettie.

Children of Norman Oliver and Ellen Evanette (Cobb) Waterman, one born at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., two at North East, Erie Co., Pa.:

i. ADA BELLE[9], b. 13 Nov. 1877; res. (1936) Poland, Ohio; m. at Dewittville, N. Y., 7 Apr. 1898, JAY MALCOLM LEWIS, a railroad engineer, b. 16 Mar. 1878; Methodists. Adopted son:
   I. Harry[10], b. 11 July 1902; m. Genevieve Townsend. Children:
      (1) Jay Malcolm[11].
      (2) Joan Townsend.

ii. CORA M., b. 16 Sept. 1881; m. 3 Apr. 1907, LEON C. HITCHCOCK, who d. at Jamestown, N. Y., 28 Jan. 1935 ae. 49. She is a Baptist; school teacher; Fredonia Normal. Children:
   I. Marjorie Evanette[10], b. 15 Apr. 1908; educated at Oberlin College, and taught school; Baptist; m. 3 Apr. 1932, Dorr A. Phillips, a bond salesman, educated at Oberlin College; res. Rochester. Children, b. at Rochester:
      (1) Janet Lee[11], b. 5 Jan. 1934.
      (2) Richard Warren, b. 27 Apr. 1937.
   II. Robert Lawrence, b. 27 Feb. 1911; Baptist; m. 8 Aug. 1936, Lillian Martinson. Children, b. at Jamestown, N. Y.:
      (1) Barbara Ann[11], b. 29 Mar. 1937.
      (2) Dale Leon, b. 15 Nov. 1938.
   III. Frederick Leon, b. 25 July 1915; studied embalming in Syracuse, N. Y.

iii. SARAH I., b. 26 Sept. 1885; res. (1936) Jamestown, N. Y.; m. (1) 3 July 1903, GLENN GUNTON; divorced; m. (2) 29 Oct. 1928, CHARLES MELLGREN. Children by first husband:
   I. Elsie Marie[10] (twin), b. 22 Jan. 1909; m. 21 Sept. 1929, Ernest Weilacher. Adopted child:
      (1) David Melvin[11], b. 4 Sept. 1936.
   II. Edwin (twin), b. and d. 22 Jan. 1909.
   III. Evalyn Rose, b. 29 Aug. 1913; m. 5 Aug. 1934, Wesley Samuelson. Child:
      (1) Son[11], b. at Jamestown, 29 Apr. 1937.
   IV. Margaret Ellen, b. 25 Jan. 1918.
   V. Glenn W., b. 21 June 1920; d. 29 June 1920.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936-7.

680-2. GEORGE CALVIN[8] WATERMAN (*Cyrus Hamilton*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Mill Village, Pa.: 30 Dec. 1850, died ; married first, 18 Dec. 1878, CAPITOLA M. PICKARD, born 23 Jan. 1860, died 28 Oct. 1879; married second, 4 Feb. 1892, LIZZIE LURETTIE SMITH, born at Centreville, Pa., 18 May 1866, living (1941) Erie, Pa.

Mr. Waterman went to Centreville, Pa., in 1871, and resided on one farm until he returned to Mill Village, April 1912. He was a Baptist, and served as Deacon of the Centreville Baptist Church for thirty years.

His widow has collected and supplied the records of this branch. She is a descendant of Thomas Burnham of Hartford, Conn., and of Augustus Burnham, a Revolutionary soldier from East Windsor, Conn., who settled with his family in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., in 1806.

Children of George Calvin and Lizzie Lurettie (Smith) Waterman, born at Centreville, Pa.:

i. Mark Calvin[9], b. 5 Nov. 1892; res. (1936) Erie, Pa.; m. 25 June 1919, Gladys A. L. Aikens of Cambridge Springs, Pa. He was a schoolteacher, office worker, and grocer; educated at Business College; served a year with the A. E. F. in Co. A, 317th Inf., World War, last nine months as company clerk. Presbyterians. Children:
   I. Paul Aikens[10], b. 3 Nov. 1924.
   II. Donald Calvin, b. 17 Aug. 1928.

ii. Margaret Ruth, b. 4 Sept. 1894; educated at Business College, was a teacher and stenographer; m. at Mill Village, 11 Nov. 1922, Floyd Calvin Ballou, b. in St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 18 Dec. 1897. He has been a bookkeeper and carpenter; College Training Camp in World War; descendant of the Ballous of Rhode Island. Baptists. Children, first b. at Orlando, Fla., others at Erie, Pa.:
   I. Virginia[10], b. 8 Apr. 1925.
   II. Carol Ruth, b. 30 Nov. 1928.
   III. Claudia Suzanne, b. 7 June 1935.

iii. Vera Ednis, b. Jan. 1897; graduated from Edinboro State Teachers College, 1917; taught school; Baptist; m. 15 July 1929, John Richard Donavon, an engineer, b. at Erie, Pa., 10 June 1899; Roman Catholic. Children:
   I. Mary Alice[10] (twin), b. 3 Mar. 1934.
   II. Margaret Ruth (twin), b. 3 Mar. 1934; d. in infancy.
   III. Margaret Elizabeth, b. 15 Aug. 1936.

iv. Mary Elizabeth, b. 16 Jan. 1897; teacher, production clerk; Baptist; m. 21 July 1923, Merle Adelbert Marts, an engineer and foreman, b. Nov. 1899. Children:
   I. Merle Adelbert[10], b. 20 May 1924.
   II. Shirley Alice, b. 23 Sept. 1926.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.

680-3. Samuel Riley[8] Waterman (*Cyrus Hamilton*[7], *Zebadiah*[6], *Seth*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Mill Village, Pa.; 4 Mar. 1856, died at Upland, Indiana, 14 Feb. 1927; married 14 Mar. 1880, Clotilde ["Tillie"] Jane Southwick, born in Crawford County, Pa., 5 Feb. 1862, died at Roulette, Potter Co., Pa., 1 Feb. 1941 ae. 78-11-25.

Riley Waterman went with the family to Centreville, Pa., in 1871; removed to Upland, Indiana, in 1918. He was a farmer, and he and his wife were Baptists. Mrs. Waterman was "a grand woman," active and young for her years until her last illness.

Children of Samuel Riley and Clotilde Jane (Southwick) Waterman, first born at Richmond, others at Athens (near Centreville), Crawford Co., Pa.:

i. Phoebe Fidelia[9], b. 16 June 1884; d. at Ballston, Oregon, 8 Apr. 1913; Baptist; teacher; Edinboro State Normal School; m. 18 Aug. 1909, Henry James Peary. She died suddenly, having taught school that day.

ii. Wayne Riley, b. 16 Sept. 1889; res. (1936) Brooklyn, N. Y.; graduate of Edinboro State Normal School, Pa., and taught school; M.D. (Cincinnati Medical), May 1919; physician; Baptist; College Training Camp in World War; m. May 1919, Florence McCafferty, a graduate of University of Cincinnati, an editor, and member of Christian Church. Children:

I. Wayne Arnold[10] (twin), b. at Cincinnati, Ohio, 25 Mar. 1921.

II. Twin, b. and d. 25 Mar. 1921.

III. Florence Irma, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 30 July 1928.

iii. Daughter, d. in infancy, 2 Oct. 1891.

iv. Edith Lillian, b. 22 Aug. 1900; res. (1936) Roulette, Pa.; educated at Upland University; Baptist; m. at Upland, Ind., 31 Dec. 1926, John Paul Gardner. Adopted child:

I. Roger Lee[10], b. 13 Aug. 1935.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., 1936, 1941.

681. Oliver[7] Waterman (*Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Savoy, Berkshire Co., Mass., 7 Nov. 1814, died in Chautauqua County, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1892; married at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 18 June 1836, Lydia Silsby, born at Danby, Vt., 6 Jan. 1820, died in Chautauqua County, N. Y., 12 July 1893.

He was a farmer, and with his family a communicant of the United Brethren Church. After his family were grown, so that he had more leisure, he became quite a student, and a local authority on geology. He cooperated in writing a history of "Ancient Man in America."

Census of 1870, Stockton, Sinclair P. O., Chautauqua Co., N. Y.:

		age	born
Oliver	Waterman	56	Mass.
Lydia	"	50	Vt.
Fidelia	"	22	N. Y.
Roxena	"	20	" "
Frank	"	17	" "

In 1873 he leased 100 acres in South Stockton of Mrs. C. Lyons, and 50 acres in Ellery [Chautauqua County Directory, 1873-4, by Hamilton Childs].

Children of Oliver and Lydia (Silsby) Waterman, born at Stockton, N. Y.:

i. Isaac Holden[8], b. 26 Jan. 1837; d. 17 Mar. 1837.

1+ ii. Amanda Chloe, b. 6 Apr. 1839; d. 6 June 1916.

iii. Huldah Eliza, b. 16 May 1841; d. 4 Jan. 1845.

2+ iv. Lavina Lydia, b. 8 Sept. 1843; d. 23 Apr. 1913.

v. Mariam Fidelia, b. 23 Feb. 1848; d. at Fredonia, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1930; m. William H. Cooper, who d. at Fredonia, in 1920. No children.

vi. Sarah Roxena [known as Sena], b. 14 Apr. 1850; d. 1 Oct. 1918; m. 9 Sept. 1882, Thomas Vidal, who d. in Pennsylvania, 16 Mar. 1898. Children:

I. Thomas[9], b. 22 May 1886; unm. (1936).

II. H. Leo, b. 13 May 1888; m. 2 Jan. 1911, Fern Haddon Reid, of Fredonia, N. Y. Children:
(1) Donald Reid[10], b. 16 Aug. 1922; d. 27 Aug. 1923.
(2) Edward Paul, b. 14 July 1925.

3+ vii. Frank Jason, b. 31 Oct. 1852; d. 18 Apr. 1939.

viii. Charles Oliver, b. 13 Dec. 1856; d. 11 Jan. 1857 or 1858.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.
Leander Thompson: Memorial of James Thompson and his Descendants (1887), p. 170.
Georgiana (Thompson) McLean, Dunkirk, N. Y., family data, 1936.

681-1. Amanda Chloe[8] Waterman (*Oliver*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 6 Apr. 1839, died at Dunkirk, N. Y., 6 June 1916; married 6 Mar. 1861, Richard Putnam Thompson, born at Gerry, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 23 Feb. 1831, died at Charlotte, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1874, son of Joshua Hall and Lucinda (Putnam) Thompson.

Children of Richard Putnam and Amanda Chloe (Waterman) Thompson:

i. Clara[9], b. 24 Sept. 1863; d. 26 Dec. 1929; m. 3 July 1891, Alonzo Mathewson of Duluth, Minn., who d. 1 Jan. 1904. The first years of their married life were spent in Minnesota, where three of their children were born. Children:
I. John Weston[10], b. in 1892; d. in 1895.
II. Dana, b. 21 Apr. 1896; served in the U. S. Navy in the World War, in training for expert radio service; res. (1936) in Georgia, engaged in radio work.
III. Bruce, b. 20 Mar. 1898; m. Anna Brigham. He served in the U. S. Navy in the World War, in transport service on the S. S. *Michigan*; res. (1936) Philadelphia, Pa., engaged in advertising and commercial illustrating. Children:
(1) Bruce[11], b. 1920; enlisted in the U. S. Marines, and is (1936) in training.
(2) Donald, b. 3 July 1932.
IV. Oliver, b. 10 May 1903; res. (1936) Buffalo, N. Y.; m. 23 May 1933, Bessie McCubbin, of Cassadaga, N. Y.

ii. Myra L., b. 13 May 1866; d. 7 Nov. 1882.

iii. Georgiana, b. 22 Aug. 1869; res. (1936) Dunkirk, N. Y.; m. 27 Mar. 1895, Donald McLean of Duluth, Minn., who d. 2 Mar. 1932. No children.

iv. Lily, b. 19 July 1871; d. 16 Nov. 1882.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.
Leander Thompson: Memorial of James Thompson and his Descendants (1887), p. 170.
Georgiana (Thompson) McLean, Dunkirk, N. Y., 1936.

681-2. Lavina Lydia[8] Waterman (*Oliver*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stockton, N. Y., 8 Sept. 1843, died at Fredonia, N. Y., 23 Apr. 1913; married 3 Dec. 1861,

ALBERT H. THOMPSON, born at Gerry, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 3 June 1838, died 9 Jan. 1902, son of Joshua Hall and Lucinda (Putnam) Thompson.

They lived in Charlotte, N. Y. Most of the family are Methodists.

Children of Albert H. and Lavina Lydia (Waterman) Thompson:

i. EDWIN A.[9], b. 2 Feb. 1863; res. (1937) Fredonia, N. Y.; m. 11 Mar. 1885, ELZADIE WOODS. Children:
  I. Earl A.[10], b. 23 Feb. 1886; m. 28 Aug. 1907, Celia Smith. Child:
    (1) Gerald[11], b. 6 Sept. 1921.
  II. Floyd E., b. 28 Jan. 1889; m. 19 Apr. 1913, Leland Bradley. Children:
    (1) Calvin T.[11], b. 4 Nov. 1919.
    (2) Milton, b. 27 Nov. 1921.
  III. Fred Harland, b. 7 Dec. 1891; d. 14 May 1892.
  IV. Donald A., b. 15 June 1893; m. 24 Dec. 1916, Olive Collister. Children:
    (1) Kenneth[11], b. 26 Sept. 1917.
    (2) Joyce, b. 5 Sept. 1922.
  V. Frances E., b. 15 Aug. 1899; m. 19 Nov. 1918, George L. Mathews. Children:
    (1) Robert L.[11], b. 9 Apr. 1920.
    (2) Eugene, b. 26 July 1922; d. Mar. 1924.
  VI. Ward D., b. 12 Feb. 1907; unm. (1937).
  VII. Maurice S., b. 12 Aug. 1908; unm. (1937).

ii. JENNIE L., b. 8 Dec. 1870; d. May 1893; m. ROBERT N. ROWE. Child:
  I. Delia May[10], b. ; m. 11 Oct. 1913, Howard Albro. Children:
    (1) Helen[11], b. 5 Aug. 1914.
    (2) Lena, b. 2 Dec. 1915.
    (3) Jennie (twin), b. 25 Dec. 1918.
    (4) Howard (twin), b. 25 Dec. 1918.
    (5) Oscar, b. 25 July 1920.
    (6) Norman, b. July 1921; adopted by Charles Waterman, *q. v.*
    (7) Betty, b. 15 Aug. 1923.
    (8) Robert, b. 1 Oct. 1926.
    (9) Harold, b. 22 Dec. 1929.
    (10) Donald, b. 16 June 1932.

iii. GRACE MAY, b. 26 Aug. 1876; d. 10 Mar. 1932; m. 2 July 1901, ERNEST B. LUCE. Children:
  I. Madge[10], b. 3 Aug. 1903; m. 3 Aug. 1922, Paul Gottwale. Children:
    (1) Paul Ernest[11], b. 2 Apr. 1924.
    (2) Martha May, b. 24 Aug. 1928.
  II. Geraldine, b. 1 Feb. 1909; m. 12 July 1930, Bruno Sewell.
  III. Mildred, b. 12 Feb. 1912; m. 15 Feb. 1930, Louis Fisher. Child:
    (1) Louis Burt[11], b. 28 Dec. 1930.

References

Mrs. Edwin A.[9] Thompson, Fredonia, N. Y., 1937.

681-3. Frank Jason[8] Waterman (*Oliver*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stockton, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1852; died at Cassadaga, N. Y., 18 Apr. 1939; married first, 5 Sept. 1883, Nancy Barnes, born , died 9 Aug. 1894; married second, 16 Aug. 1895, Jennie Hugoboom of Cassadaga, who died 30 Oct. 1921.

He was a farmer for several years in Centralia, N. Y., and later had a shoe repair shop in Cassadaga, N. H. He lived (1937) in a house only a few feet from that of his son, still worked at boot and shoe repairing, and looked after himself to a considerable extent. At Centralia he was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, but after moving to Cassadaga joined the Baptist Church.

Child of Frank Jason and Nancy (Barnes) Waterman, born at Centralia, N. Y.:

i. Merle[9], b. 19 Apr. 1886; res. (1937) Cassadaga, N. Y.; m. 30 Oct. 1917, Alice Waite of Cassadaga. He was a merchant for about 17 years in Cassadaga, and later worked in a grist mill and feed store. Baptist. Children:

I. Norman[10], b. 7 Jan. 1920; in High School, Senior Year (1936-7).
II. Nancy, b. 11 Jan. 1922; in High School, Junior Year (1936-7).
III. Burton, b. 14 Dec. 1923.
IV. Mary, b. 16 Dec. 1925.
V. Kenneth, b. 1 May 1928.
VI. Cora, b. 15 Aug. 1930.

682. (Rev.) Alanson H.[7] Waterman (*Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ashfield, Franklin Co., Mass., 23 Sept. 1817, died at Morley, Mich., 1887; married at Rockdale, Pa., 1 July 1841, Mary Elizabeth Mitchell, born at Leboeuf, Erie Co., Pa., 30 June 1827, died at Belding, Mich., 24 July 1904, daughter of Lysander and Elizabeth (Saltsman) Mitchell.*

He removed with his parents to New York and a year later to Pennsylvania, where he worked on a farm and prepared himself for the ministry. In 1849 he was installed pastor of the Southeast Stockton Baptist Church, and in 1850 received ordination. At the end of three years he accepted a call from the Baptist Church at Sheridan, N. Y., where he officiated two years. He then resigned and was installed pastor over the First Baptist Church at Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio. After a successful pastorate of two years, he accepted the charge at Auburn, Ohio, where he remained two years. He next went to Mecca, Trumbull Co., Ohio, and was there engaged in active ministerial work for ten years. His health becoming impaired in 1869, he resigned and gave up the ministry. He bought 260 acres of unim-

* Lysander Mitchell died 19 July 1883, his wife 8 Oct. 1882, both in Montcalm County, Mich., where they settled in 1878. He was a native of New York, his wife of Pennsylvania.

proved land in Montcalm County, Mich., built a log house and improved the land, which he sold in 1878. He then settled on 40 acres of partially improved land in Morley, Mecosta Co., Mich.

Census of 1860, Mecca, Trumbull Co., Ohio:

		age	born	
Alanson	Waterman	41	Mass.	Baptist Minister
Mary	"	34	Pa.	
Sylvester	"	17	Pa.	
George	"	15	Pa.	
Mary J.	"	13	Pa.	
Francis	"	10	N. Y.	
Charles	"	3	Ohio	

Children of Alanson H. and Mary Elizabeth (Mitchell) Waterman, first two born at Rockdale, Crawford Co., Pa., third at Leboeuf, Erie Co., Pa., fourth at Stockton, N. Y., fifth and sixth at Aurora, Portage Co., Ohio, seventh at Auburn, Ohio, eighth at Mecca, Ohio:

i. SYLVESTER A.[8], b. 19 Feb. 1843; enlisted in the Civil War in the 125th Ohio Inf., and d. 18 July 1864, from wounds received in battle at Kenesaw, Ga., 27 June 1864; d. and bur. in Tenn.

ii. GEORGE C., b. 6 Oct. 1844; d. 23 Feb. 1866, and was bur. at Mecca, Ohio. He enlisted in the Civil War in the 125th Ohio Inf., was wounded in battle at Kenesaw, Ga., and was discharged from Camp Erwin, Texas, Sept. 1865, on account of lung trouble.

iii. MARY J., b. 13 Feb. 1847; d. 7 Sept. 1874.

1+ iv. FRANCIS M., b. 13 June 1849.

v. ADALINE C., b. 5 June 1851; d. at Aurora, 9 Sept. 1854.

vi. JUDSON V., b. 9 Sept. 1854; d. at Aurora, 11 Sept. 1854.

2+ vii. CHARLES B., b. 2 May 1857; d. 31 Oct. 1895.

3+ viii. ELMER E., b. 9 June 1861; d. 20 Jan. 1936.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936-7.

Portrait and Biographical Album of Mecosta County, Mich. (Chapman Bros., Chicago, 1883), p. 350.

682-1. FRANCIS M.[8] WATERMAN (*Alanson H.*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 13 June 1849, died ; married first, AGNES MAROW; married second, 5 Sept. 1885, LUELLA WITT.

He was a Methodist; his second wife, a member of International Bible Students.

Child of Francis M and Agnes (Marow) Waterman:

i. GUY VERN[9], res. Pinconning, Mich.

Children of Francis M. and Luella (Witt) Waterman:

ii. LUELLA ABBIE, b. 13 Feb. 1887; res. (1937) Des Moines, Iowa; Methodist; m. (1) FLOYD BOYER; m. (2) GUY CALKINS, a lawyer, who d. 3 Oct. 1935. Child by first husband:

I. Richard F.[10], b. 5 Feb. 1911; grad. Drake University; a lawyer of Des Moines.

iii. Julia Alice, b. 1 Aug. 1889; res. (1937) Knox, Ind.; International Bible Students; m. 1 July 1918, Marc Conner, a farmer.

iv. Royal Alton, b. 3 Oct. 1897; a merchant, res. (1937) Allegan, Mich.; International Bible Students; m. Jan. 1926, ——— ———.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1937.

682-2. Charles B.[8] Waterman (*Alanson H.*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Ohio, 2 May 1857, died at Belding, Mich., 31 Oct. 1895; married at Stanwood, Mich., Nov. 1885, Emma Mitchell, born 27 Nov. 1865, res. (1937) Stanwood, Mich., daughter of William and Sarah (Wilkinson) Mitchell.

Child of Charles B. and Emma (Mitchell) Waterman, born at Morley, Mich.:

i. Maude[9], b. 19 Sept. 1886; m. in 1905, William Hallenbeck. Children:

I. Delmah[10], m. ——— Crandall.
II. Maruis, m. ——— Sharpe.
III. William.
IV. Kaywood.
V. Emma.
VI. Preston.
VII. Doris.
VIII. Leah.
IX. Wilma.
X. Alton.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1937.

682-3. Elmer E.[8] Waterman (*Alanson H.*[7], *Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Mecca, Ohio, 9 June 1861, died at Remus, Mich., 20 Jan. 1936; married at Stanwood, Mich., Dec. 1885, Mary Ann Mitchell, born 15 Oct. 1863, died 19 Feb. 1901, daughter of William and Sarah (Wilkinson) Mitchell.

He bought a farm near Morley, Mich., which he sold in 1919 and went to Remus. He and his wife are buried at Morley.

Children of Elmer E. and Mary Ann (Mitchell) Waterman, born near Morley, Mich.:

i. Leonard Alanson[9], b. 7 Nov. 1886; grad. Morley High School; served with the A. E. F. in the 32d Division (Michigan) in the World War; farmer, res. (1937) near White Cloud, Newaygo Co., Mich.; m. Dec. 1935, Helen Burton, of White Cloud, a graduate of State Normal School, Ypsilanti, Mich., and a teacher.

ii. Hazel D., b. 20 Mar. 1888; grad. Morley High School; res. (1937) Sand Lake, Mich.; m. (1) 1 Nov. 1905, LeRoy Bunn, of Morley; moved to Buffalo, N. Y., 1918, returned to Michigan in 1926; m. (2) 18 Jan. 1930, Delbert C. Blair, of Morley. Child by first husband:

I. Lavona K.[10], b. at Morley, 11 Dec. 1906; grad. Buffalo High School and Horst Business College; res. (1937) Weyauwega, Wis.; m. at Ravenna, Mich., in 1933, D. A. McGaw.

iii. FORREST E., b. 1 Mar. 1890; enlisted at Muskegon, Mich., as a Private in the World War, was in the 72d Aero Corps, and d. of pneumonia in France, 1 Oct. 1918, bur. in National Cemetery, Arlington; m. 1 Jan. 1914, FLORENCE ALVERSON, of Howard City, Mich., a graduate of Ferris Institute. Child:

I. Arnold[10], b. 1 Oct. 1914; grad. Alma High School; Class of 1937, Michigan State College.

iv. GEORGE, b. ; d. in infancy.

v. FLORENCE, b. ; d. in infancy.

vi. JENNIE M., b. 29 Apr. 1894; grad. Morley High School; m. (1) at Remus, Mich., 9 Jan. 1913, CARL ROOP; m. (2) at Remus, 28 Nov. 1919, HERMAN HULBURT. Child by first husband:

I. Donald C.[10], b. 6 Jan. 1914; grad. Remus High School; res. (1937) Flint, Mich., employed by Chevrolet Motor Co.; m. Mildred Monthie, of Remus, a graduate of Central State Teachers College, Mt. Pleasant, 1936. Child:

(1) Monty E.[11], b. 29 June 1934.

vii. REATA, b. 15 May 1896; d. Apr. 1905.

viii. GRACE, b. ; d. in infancy.

ix. CHARLES R. [*Mitchell*], b. 11 June 1900; reared after mother's death by Mitchell cousins, and although not formally adopted took that name; grad. Ferris Institute, Big Rapids, 1919; Business Administration, 1925; C. P. A., State of Ohio, 1933; res. (1937) Toledo, Ohio; m. at Stanwood, Mich., 27 Nov. 1929, GENEVIEVE BICHLER, b. 17 Jan. 1900, grad. Ferris Institute, 1917, and State Life Certificate from Mich. State Normal College, Ypsilanti, 1918.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1937.

684. LORESTUS D.[7] WATERMAN (*Oliver*[6], *Oliver*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stockton, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 6 Apr. 1824, died at Mill Village Pa., 14 Aug. 1888; married 10 Dec. 1848, HANNAH RANGE, born at Tionesta, Pa., 23 Mar. 1830, died 15 Dec. 1904, aged 75.

Children of Lorestus D. and Hannah (Range) Waterman, first born at Tionesta, Venango Co., Pa., others at Leboeuf, Erie Co., Pa.:

i. MARY C.[8], b. 21 June 1849.

ii. FIDELIA M., b. 12 Nov. 1851; d. at Cambridge Springs.

iii. LYDIA R., b. 28 Jan. 1854.

References

Mrs. Calvin[8] Waterman, Erie, Pa., family data, 1936.

685. (REV.) GRANVILLE CLIFFORD[7] WATERMAN (*Dexter*[6], *Sylvanus*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boothbay, Maine, 4 May 1835, died at Laconia, N. H., 21 Apr. 1927, aged 91-11-17; married first, at Walesville, Oneida Co., N Y., 20 Apr. 1861, JULIA ANGELINE MANSFIELD, born at Westmoreland, N. Y., 15 Oct. 1838,

died at Verona, N. Y., 23 Apr. 1871, daughter of Charles M. and Lucy Mary (Littlejohn) Mansfield; married second, at Oneonta, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1872, MARIETTA STEWART, born at Hampden, N. Y., 28 Mar. 1835, died at Laconia, N. H., 20 Feb. 1918, daughter of Lester and Nancy (Coe) Stewart.

He attended public and private schools in the towns of Phillips, Franklin Co., Me., and Unity, Waldo Co., Me., and completed his preparation for college at the Litchfield Liberal Institute. He entered Bowdoin College in Sept. 1853, and graduated (B.A.) in 1857. While in college he was a member of the Peucinian Society and the Psi Upsilon fraternity. Immediately after graduating, he went to Central New York to teach in Whitestown Seminary, then a large and popular school. He remained in the state of New York seventeen years, fourteen of which were spent in teaching in different academies (Whitestown, 1857-59, Ames, 1860-62).

From 1863 to 1868 he was Principal of the Seminary at Pike, Wyoming County. In 1869, while Principal of the Attica Union School, he was ordained to the ministry of the Free Baptist denomination, and on the first of April in that year became the pastor of the Free Baptist church at Lowville, Lewis Co., N. Y. He continued in that relation three years, when, in consequence of a change in circumstances, he returned to his former occupation and became the Principal of Lowville Academy, which position he held for two years. In 1874 he was called to the pastorate of the Washington Street Church in Dover, N. H., and remained there more than five years. After that he held pastorates, successively, in Laconia (1880-81) and Littleton, N. H. (1886-1901), Providence, R. I. (1901-05), St. Johnsbury, Vt., and Hampton, N. H. (1914-19).

In 1881 he was chosen to be the first editor of the Sunday School Quarterly then about to be published by his denomination, and devoted five years to that work between his pastorates at Laconia and Littleton. He was a frequent contributor to religious and secular papers, and greatly enjoyed journalistic work. He was given the degree of A.M. by Bowdoin College in 1885.

He was Recording Secretary of the Free Baptist Education Society, five or six years, then Recording Secretary of the Home Mission Society; was member of the General Conference four times. He served on School Committee in Dover, N. H., three years, and in Littleton the same length of time.

Children of Rev. Granville Clifford and Julia Angeline (Mansfield) Waterman:

i. JESSIE LOUISE[8], b. at Ames, N. Y., 18 Mar. 1862.

ii. CHARLES DEXTER, b. at Pike, N. Y., 24 Dec. 1864; d. at Laconia, N. H., 26 Aug. 1931; m. (1) at Dover, N. H., 1882, LAURA ANN SIMPKINS, b. at Dover, N. H., abt. 1864, dau. of Luke and Georgiana (———) Simpkins; divorced; m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 10 Dec. 1908, MARGARET G. (FULLER) LEEMAN, b. at Calais, Me., 25 May 1864, d. at Boston, 12 July 1916 ae. 52-1-18, dau. of James P. and Susan R. (Bonney)

Fuller; m. (3) at Laconia, N. H., 19 July 1920, CARRIE A. (SANBORN) SWEATT, b. at Belmont, N. H., 9 Mar. 1865, d. at Laconia, 30 Oct. 1933, dau. of Laurentine A. and Laura A. (Robinson) Sanborn, widow of ——— Sweatt. Child by first wife, born at Dover, N. H.:

I. Fred C.[9], b. 1 Jan. 1883; m. at Dover, 24 Dec. 1910, Mamie Chainey, b. at Milton, N. H., abt. 1888, dau. of Allen and Sophia (———) Chainey. Child, b. at Dover:

(1) Freamont C.[10], b. 20 July 1913; m. at Somersworth, N. H., 15 Dec. 1934, Ella King Greenwood, b. in England, abt. 1916, dau. of Thomas and Edith (King) Greenwood.

iii. ALICE ELIZA, b. at Pike, N. Y., 19 Apr. 1867; d. at Littleton, N. H., 11 Aug. 1888, ae. 21-3-22.

iv. FRED MANSFIELD, b. at Lowville, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1870; d. there 28 Feb. 1871.

References

Rev. Granville Clifford[7] Waterman, Laconia, N. H., 1921.
Jessie Louise[8] Waterman, Laconia, N. H., 1934.
John Wentworth: Wentworth Genealogy (1878), 1-651.
H. Mansfield: The Descendants of Richard and Gillian Mansfield (1885), pp. 122, 148.
Bowdoin College, records of Secretary's Office.

686. ACHSAH H.[7] WATERMAN (*Dexter*[6], *Sylvanus*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Leeds, Me., 16 Dec. 1837, died ; married 10 Dec. 1865, JAMES H. DAVID, of Damariscotta, Me.

Children of James H. and Achsah H. (Waterman) David:

i. FRANK LANGELL[8], b. 24 July 1867.

ii. ARTHUR WATERMAN, b. 3 Oct. 1870.

References

John Wentworth: Wentworth Genealogy (1878), p. 651.

687. LYMAN CASWELL[7] WATERMAN (*Oliver*[6], *Sylvanus*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Litchfield, Maine, 20 Feb. 1862, living (1939) Webster, Maine; married at Litchfield, 5 Oct. 1893, NELLIE JANE LIBBY, born at Litchfield, Maine, about 1865, living 1939, daughter of Nathaniel J. and Nancy (Lydeton) Libby.

He lived in Litchfield, 1862-72, in Lewiston, 1872-74, in Litchfield again, 1874-86; settled in Buckfield, Maine, 1886, where he was Selectman two years and on the School Committee a year; and in 1920 removed to Webster, Maine. He is a farmer; a Baptist, and assessor and treasurer of his church. He gives humorous readings, and still gives some at Grange meetings which he gave over fifty years ago at Litchfield Academy.

Children of Lyman Caswell and Nellie Jane (Libby) Waterman, born at Buckfield, Me.:

i. ETHEL LIBBY[8], b. 8 June 1895; res. (1939) Buckfield, Me.; m. at Buckfield, 12 Nov. 1914, ARCHIE WESTON PURKIS, b. at Buckfield, 4 Mar. 1894, son of Amos Lincoln and Anna Elvira (Irish) Purkis. Children, b. at Buckfield:

I. Doris Albina[9], b. 28 Aug. 1915.

II. Eleanor Louise, b. 5 Mar. 1917.
III. Mary Waterman, b. 22 Sept. 1918.
IV. Elizabeth Anna, b. 8 Jan. 1923.

ii. Erland Hancock, b. 3 June 1897; d. at Sabattus, Me., Feb. 1939; m. at East Hampton, N. Y., 24 June 1924, Lola Velma Mitchell, b. at Litchfield, Me., abt. 1900. He was a farmer, and vice-president of the Maine Dairymen's Association; served the town as selectman, and at his death was a member of the budget committee. He served in the World War. Children, b. at Gardiner, Me.:
I. Robert David[9], b. 21 June 1929.
II. Donald Mitchell, b. 18 Mar. 1932.

iii. Marian Louise, b. 8 Aug. 1900; res. (1939) Buckfield, Me.; m. at Webster, Me., 16 Sept. 1921, Gerald Heald Bessey, b. at Buckfield, 22 Jan. 1899, son of Norman Elsmore and Isa Maude (Heald) Bessey. He served as a Private, Sept. to Dec. 1918, in Co. C, S. A. T. C.; farmer; Congregationalist. Children:
I. Sidney Waterman[9], b. at Buckfield, 5 Dec. 1923.
II. Norma Arlene, b. at Gardiner, Me., 7 Mar. 1932.

iv. Maurice Oliver, b. 19 Aug. 1901; res. (1933 and 1939) Portland, Me.; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., 30 Dec. 1927, Esther Lois Morrill, b. at Portland, 23 Jan. 1903, dau. of Frederick Henry Strout and Esther (Wilson) Morrill of Harpswell, Me. He was graduated from Bowdoin College, 1924, and is a Post Office clerk; lived in Buckfield until 1920, in Webster (Sabattus P. O.) until 1927; in Bristol, Conn., 1928; and in Portland since 1929; Baptist. Children, b. at Harpswell, Me.:
I. Lee Stewart[9], b. 11 Feb. 1930.
II. Philip Libby, b. 10 Jan. 1932.

References

Lyman Caswell[7] Waterman, Webster, Me., 1933.
Maurice Oliver[8] Waterman, Portland, Me., 1933.
Mrs. Mason Pfizenmayer: Descendants of Capt. Hugh Mason (1937), pp. 376, 390, 391.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Portland Evening Express, 24 Feb. 1939, obituary.

688. George Lincoln[7] Waterman (*Oliver*[6], *Sylvanus*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Litchfield, Maine, 28 Feb. 1867, died at Quincy, Mass., 12 July 1932, aged 65-4-17; married at Quincy, Mass., 29 May 1891, Sarah Aroline Record, born at Stoughton, Mass., about 1869, daughter of John Dexter and Delphina K. (———) Record.

He was a photoplate manufacturer.

Child of George Lincoln and Sarah Aroline (Record) Waterman:*

i. Mary Delphina[8], b. at Woodcliffe, N. J., 19 Jan. 1901; m. at Quincy, Mass., 18 Apr. 1928, John Woodman Archibald, a teacher, of Salem, Mass., b. at Lancaster, N. H., abt. 1904, son of John A. and Henrietta (Shores) Archibald.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

* Perhaps others.

689. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*?Joshua*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married (by Rev. Benjamin Gould, both parties of Anson, Maine), 20 June 1843, EMILY ANN BATES.

Census of 1860, Anson, Somerset Co., Maine:

	age	born	
John D. Jones	46	Maine	Farmer
Mary "	23	"	
Sarah "	6	"	
Augusta "	4	"	
Sewell "	1	"	
Franklin Waterman	16	"	Laborer

Children of John and Emily Ann (Bates) Waterman, born at Anson, Maine (incomplete):

i. FRANKLIN[8], b. abt. 1844.

ii. CHARLES B., b. abt. 1857; res. (1913) Boston, Mass.; m. at Abington, Mass., 31 Jan. 1886, RUTH A. LOVEWELL,* b. at Abington, abt. 1861, dau. of George and Cordelia (———) Lovewell. Children (incomplete):

I. Charles J.[9], b. at Madison, Me., abt. 1887; res. (1913) Loudon, N. H.; m. at Loudon, N. H., 18 June 1913, Josephine O. Lapointe, b. at Concord, N. H., abt. 1895, dau. of Thomas M. and Odile (Boulay) Lapointe.

II. Ida Belle, b. at Abington, Mass., 27 Apr. 1889; adopted in 1890 and name changed to Ida Belle *Pierce*.

Adopted child:

III. Sadie Elizabeth Lovewell, m. at Rockland, Mass., 23 Aug. 1909, Fred Francis Douglas, a printer, b. at Rockland, abt. 1869, son of William and Ellen (Wilkins) Douglas.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Names Changed in Massachusetts, 1780-1892, p. 298.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

690. ORRIN[7] WATERMAN (*?Joshua*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Anson, Me., 1815, died at Trenton, N. J., June 1873; married 31 May 1842, LYDIA HOWARD, born at Winthrop, Me., 7 or 17 June 1817, died 16 Jan. 1903, daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Copeland) Howard.

He was a machinist, of Winthrop, Me., and removed about 1857 to Trenton, N. J.

Census of 1850, Winthrop, Kennebec Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Orin Waterman	34	Maine	Machinist
Lydia "	32	"	
George O. "	6	"	
Charles H. "	1	"	
Bradford "	(5 mos.)	"	

* This surname appears in different records as Lovewell, Loverwell, and Lovell.

Children of Orrin and Lydia (Howard) Waterman, first three born in Maine:

i. George Orrin[8], b. 7 May 1844; assistant comptroller, Central R. R. of New Jersey, res. (1899) New York, N. Y.

ii. Charles Henry, b. 21 Oct. 1848; assistant storekeeper, Central R. R. of New Jersey, res. (1899) Elizabeth, N. J.

iii. William Bradford, b. 7 Dec. 1849; res. (1899) Wilmington, Del.; m. 13 Apr. 1872, Sarah A. Wetherby, b. at Dover, Del., 1 Nov. 1853, dau. of Joseph R. and Sarah (———) Wetherby. He became a fireman and locomotive engineer on the Philadelphia, Wilmington & Baltimore R. R. Children:

I. George O.[9], auditor of Central R. R. of New Jersey, res. (1899) New York, N. Y.

II. Anna.

iv. Lydia Isabel, b. at Lawrence, Mass., 24 Apr. 1852; m. Theodore D. Darling, of Pennington, N. J.

v. Benjamin Franklin [Frank B.], b. at Lowell, Mass., 19 Aug. 1854; d. at Trenton, N. J., 1862 ae. 8.

References

Heman Howard: Howard Genealogy (1903), p. 108.
History of Delaware (J. M. Runk, 1899), p. 211.
E. S. Stackpole: History of Winthrop, Maine (1925), p. 429.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

691. David Williams[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Middleboro, Mass., 26 Nov. 1810, died ; married at Pawtucket, R. I., 24 Nov. 1847, Maria Eunice [Eunice M.] Read, born at South Attleboro, Mass., 6 Nov. 1824, died at Seekonk, Mass., 4 Jan. 1888, aged 63-1-28, daughter of Artemas and Abigail (French) Read.

He was a shoemaker, of Providence, R. I. (1847-50) and Swansea, Mass. His wife's parents were Artemas Read of Attleboro and Abigail French of Wrentham, who married 14 Mar. 1813.

Children of David Williams and Eunice M. (Read) Waterman:

i. Emily Barton[8], b. at Providence, R. I., 19 Aug. 1850; d. at Seekonk, Mass., 16 July 1896 ae. 45-10-27; m. at Pawtucket, R. I., 19 Nov. 1873, Herbert Sidney Daggett, b. at Pawtucket, 3 July 1849, res. (1892) Seekonk, Mass., son of Jacob and Juliana (Ide) Daggett. Children (perhaps others):

I. Maud Stearns[9], b. 22 Nov. 1876; d. 5 Oct. 1879.

II. Robert Sidney, b. 3 Oct. 1880.

III. Ruth Slack, b. 19 May 1882.

IV. David Barton, b. 16 Feb. 1892.

ii. Albert Read, b. at Swansea, Mass., 8 July 1854; d. at Seekonk, Mass., 21 Apr. 1937 ae. 82-9-12; a carpenter; m. Martha Louise Tiepkie, b. at Warren, R. I., Sept. 1857, d. at Seekonk, Mass., 7 June 1932 ae. 74-8-10, dau. of Henry G. and Sarah T. (Leach) Tiepkie. Her father was b. in Germany, her mother in New York. Children, b. at Seekonk:

I. John Henry Albert[9], b. 2 Dec. 1879; a carpenter; m. at East Providence, R. I., 14 Aug. 1908, Grace Amelia (Baker)

Hood, b. at Seekonk, abt. 1880, dau. of John Q. and Mary R. (Nash) Baker, widow of Albert E. Hood. Children, b. at Seekonk:

(1) Howard Baker[10], b. 27 Sept. 1909; m. Rhoda Mary Crerand, b. at Stamford, Conn., abt. 1913. Child, b. at Bridgeport, Conn.:

1. Jean Betty[11], b. 19 May 1933.

(2) Raymond Reed, b. 1911; m. at Pawtucket, R. I., 26 June 1937, Mary Elizabeth Brooks, b. at Pawtucket, abt. 1910, dau. of Frederick C. and Agnes (Anderson) Brooks.

II. Helen Tabitha, b. 19 Apr. 1882; m. at Seekonk, 29 Aug. 1915 (as his third wife), J. Fred Baker, b. at Seekonk, abt. 1876, son of Daniel F. and Isabelle (Bassett) Baker.

III. Sarah May, b. 16 May 1884.

IV. Alberta K., b. 29 May 1886.

V. Barbara L., b. 18 Nov. 1887; m. at Seekonk, 27 Aug. 1906, William C. Adams, a machinist, of Pawtucket, R. I., b. at Lowell, Mass., abt. 1883, son of Mitchell and Annie (Potter) Adams.

VI. Malcolm T., b. 17 Apr. 1890.

VII. Russell Thornton, b. 27 Apr. 1892; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 17 Sept. 1919, Florence Elizabeth Waterman, b. at Seekonk, 1898, dau. of Albert E. and Grace Amelia (Baker) Hood, and adopted dau. of John Henry Albert Waterman. Children, b. at Seekonk:

(1) Almon Ralph[10], b. 13 Jan. 1925; d. 19 Jan. 1925 ae. 6 days.

(2) Harold Edward, b. 1 Feb. 1926.

(3) Miriam Shirley, b. 15 June 1933; d. 17 June 1933 ae. 3 days.

VIII. Rupert Duncan (twin), b. 20 Mar. 1894; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 3 Apr. 1921, Sibyl Georgette (Thurber) ———, b. at Attleboro, abt. 1897, dau. of Edwin W. and Maud E. (Levett) Thurber. Child, b. at Seekonk:

(1) Virginia[10], b. 22 Nov. 1925.

IX. Ralph Edward (twin), b. 20 Mar. 1894; m. at Rehoboth, Mass., 10 July 1926, Hope Appleby Munroe, b. at Rehoboth, Mass., abt. 1902, dau. of Benjamin F. and Grace M. (Appleby) Munroe. Children:

(1) Ralph[10], b. at Pawtucket, R. I., 31 May 1927.

(2) Ralph, b. at Seekonk, 27 May 1928.

X. Mildred Irene, b. 13 Jan. 1900; m. at Seekonk, 18 Aug. 1928, Vernon Andrew King, of Attleboro, Mass., b. at Westport, Mass., abt. 1905-6, son of Edward T. and Emma F. (Tripp) King.

XI. Fletcher Clifford, b. 5 Sept. 1902; d. 1 Sept. 1916 ae. 13-11-27.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman: which states that David W.[7] m. ——— Macumber and had children Albert and Emily.

Attleboro Vital Records.

S. B. Doggett: A History of the Doggett-Daggett Family (1894), p. 220.

J. W. Reed: History of the Reed Family (1861), p. 240.

Seekonk Vital Records (in J. N. Arnold's Vital Record of R. I., vol. 9).

692. Edward Henry[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Middleboro, Mass., 20 Mar. 1818, died at Bridgewater, Mass., 10 May 1891, aged 73-1-20; married first, at Middleboro, 5 Jan. 1862, Susan E. (Washburn) Leonard, born at Middleboro, 27 Jan. 1823, died there, 30 Jan. 1866, aged 43 years 3 days, daughter of Cyrus and Betsey (———) Washburn; married second, at Middleboro, 29 Dec. 1867, Maria Lucina [or Lucinda M.] (Keith) Nye, born at Middleboro, 18 Sept. 1826, died at Randolph, Mass., 24 May 1906, aged 79-8-10, daughter of Samuel P. and Almeda (Allen) Keith.

In the 1850 Census, Edward H. Waterman was listed at Middleboro, as a wheelwright, aged 32, born in Mass., in the household of Ruel Atwood, wheelwright, aged 36, and Betsey W. Atwood, aged 36, both born in Mass.

His second wife, Maria Lucina Keith, married her first husband, Benjamin L. Nye of Sandwich, Mass., at Middleboro, 1 Jan. 1849.

Mr. Waterman later settled in North Bridgewater, Mass.

Child of Edward Henry and Susan E. (Washburn) (Leonard) Waterman, born at Middleboro:

i. Susan W.[8], b. 28 Jan. 1866; m. at Middleboro, 16 Nov. 1892, Edward M. Swift, a farmer, of Bridgewater, Mass., b. at Bridgewater, abt. 1854, son of Melvin and Susan (———) Swift.

References

Middleboro Vital Records (original).
Mass. Vital Statistics.

693. Edward W.[7] Waterman (*Jonah*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1 Apr. 1811, died in 1860; married 29 July 1832, Margaret Ann Eveans, born , died Mar. 1888.

He and his brother Albert married sisters.

Children of Edward W. and Margaret Ann (Eveans) Waterman:

i. Margaret[8], b. 1 July 1834; d. 1 June 1849.
ii. Maria Elizabeth, b. 27 Oct. 1835; d. at Halifax, N. S., 1910; m. David Baker.
iii. Joanna, b. 27 Aug. 1837; d. at Halifax, N. S.; m. James Bethune, a merchant, of North Sydney, B. C.
1+ iv. Edward Freeman, b. 2 Dec. 1839; d. 7 Dec. 1922.
v. Sophronia Jane, b. 10 June 1842; d. at Halifax, N. S.; m. (1) William Rafter; m. (2) Joseph Smith, with whom she lived in England until his death.
vi. Mary Ann, b. 6 Mar. 1845; d. Apr. 1936; m. John Little.
vii. Drusilla Saphoria, b. Apr. 1849; d. when a young woman.

References

Family records, Miss Margaret A.[9] Waterman, Halifax, N. S.

693-1. EDWARD FREEMAN[8] WATERMAN (*Edward W.*[7], *Jonah*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 2 Dec. 1839, died 7 Dec. 1922; married ANNE EVANS.

The family were members of the Presbyterian Church in Canada.

Children of Edward Freeman and Anne (Evans) Waterman:

i. BESSIE EVANS[9], b. ; d. Feb. 1932; m. A. FRASER TUPPER. Four children, of whom three d. in early childhood; the survivor:
   I. Percy Waterman[10], attended Dalhousie University, Halifax; in insurance business.
ii. THOMAS ALBERT, a marine engineer, d. Nov. 1912, unm.
iii. MARGARET ALICE, res. unm. (1936), Halifax, N. S.
iv. EMMA JANETTE, m. WILLIAM J. KANE. Child:
   I. Ralph Waterman[10], b. 1912; an art student, Dalhousie University (1936).
v. LOUIS HENRY, d. ae. 3.
vi. HELEN MACGREGOR.

References

Margaret Alice[9] Waterman, Halifax, N. S., 1936.

694. ALBERT J.[7] WATERMAN (*Jonah*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 25 Dec. 1813, died about 1859; married 11 Aug. 1834, MARIA EVEANS, who died about 1890-91.

Children of Albert and Maria (Eveans) Waterman:

i. MARIA ANN[8], b. 3 July 1835; d. at Halifax, N. S.; m. SAUL MOSHER.
ii. SOPHRONIA, b. 21 Apr. 1837; m. ——— COLFORD.
iii. MARY ANN, b. 28 June 1840; d. at Dartmouth, N. S.; m. THOMAS WOOD.
iv. MARGARET JANE, b. 27 Aug. 1842; d. at Montreal, Quebec; m. GEORGE TROWERS.
v. ALBERT, b. 18 May 1845; d. 15 July 1849.
vi. ELIZABETH ELSA, b. 11 June 1848.

References

Margaret Alice[9] Waterman, Halifax, N. S., 1936.

695. DANIEL P.[7] WATERMAN (*Jonah*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at [Camden?], Maine, about Sept. 1804, died at Lincolnville, Maine, 1 May 1848, aged 43 yrs. 7 mos. (gravestone); married at Belfast, Maine, 2 Sept. 1833, MARY MOORE, born 30 Jan. 1804, died at Lincolnville, 15 Apr. 1877, aged 73-2-16.

On 21 July 1848, the widow Mary waived her right of administration and petitioned for the appointment of her brother, Charles Moore. [Probate Rec. Waldo County, 19-540].

Census of 1860, Lincolnville, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Mary Waterman	55	Maine	Widow
Mary E. "	17	"	
Andrew B. "	16	"	

(Andrew B. was also listed, aged 15, as a farm laborer, living with Mary E. Piper, aged 43, and her children.)

Census of 1870, Lincolnville, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Mary Waterman	66	N. H.	
Andrew B. "	25	Me.	Seaman

(Andrew B. was married in April, entered in column for those married within the year; in the same census and town, Sarah A. Waterman, aged 17, born in Maine, *also* married in April, was listed as a boarder in the family of Phineas Butler.)

Children of Daniel P. and Mary (Moore) Waterman, born at Lincolnville, Maine:*

i. MARY E.[8], b. abt. 1841.

ii. ANDREW B., b. abt. 1843; d. at Lincolnville, by 1888; a sea captain; m. Apr. 1870, SARAH A. BUTLER, b. at Searsmont, Me., abt. 1853, dau. of Phineas Butler.

Benjamin H. Monroe of Lincolnville was appointed guardian, 9 Dec. 1884, of Amy M. and Nancy G., minor heirs of Andrew Waterman, late of Lincolnville. [Probate Rec. Waldo County, 57-604.]

Children, b. at Lincolnville:

I. Amy M.[9], probably the Amy N. Waterman of Camden who m. 29 May 1899, Peter F. Chisholm of Camden.

II. Nancy G., b. 7 Mar. 1878; d. at Camden, Me., 30 June 1897 ae. 19-3-23.

References

Maine Vital Statistics.

699. JOSEPH MUNROE[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Camden, Maine, 1811, died at Belfast, Maine, 27 June 1855; married at Belfast, 10 Nov. 1839, RACHEL PATTERSON CUNNINGHAM, born at Belfast, [2 Dec. 1820], died at Brookline, Mass., 30 June 1892, aged 71-6-28.

Census of 1850, Belfast, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Joseph Waterman	39	N. H.	Farmer
Rachel "	30	Maine	
Joseph "	10	"	
Louisa "	8	"	
Alfred "	6	"	
Catherine "	3	"	
Mary "	1	"	

Administration on the estate of Joseph M. Waterman of Belfast was granted, 9 Oct. 1855, to his widow Rachel P. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Waldo County, 27-655.]

* Probably there were older children, unlocated.

Census of 1860, Belfast, Waldo Co., Maine:

[Living at the farm of James J. Poor]

			age	born
Rachel P. Waterman			38	Maine
Joseph F.	"		19	"
L. C.	"	[female]	17	"
Alfred P.	"		15	"
Catharine	"		13	"
William E.	"		8	"
Mary W.	"		10	"

Children of Joseph Munroe and Rachel Patterson (Cunningham) Waterman, born at Belfast:

i. JOSEPH THOMAS[8], b. 31 Oct. 1840; a carpenter, res. Brookline, Mass.; d. at Fort Bidwell, Calif., Nov. 1880; m. at West Roxbury, Mass., 6 May 1866, SARAH CLIORA BRACKETT, b. at Brookline, Mass., 9 Sept. 1844, d. at Wrentham (res. Brookline), Mass., 22 July 1914 ae. 69-10-13, dau. of Nathaniel Willey and Martha (McCausland) Brackett. She m. (2) at Brookline, 6 Dec. 1883, Albert Shuler, b. at Martinsville, Ind., abt. 1838, son of Peter and Jane (Hancock) Shuler. Child:

I. Alfred Patterson[9], b. at Brookline, Mass., 3 Aug. 1873; res. (1937) Brookline, Mass., (1939) Jacksonville, Fla.; m. (1) at Cambridge, Mass., 18 Aug. 1898, Eunice Edna Lyons, b. at Waterville, N. S., 15 Sept. 1877, d. at Brookline, Mass., 9 Dec. 1902 ae. 25-2-24, dau. of Alfred S. and Annie M. (Ratchford) Lyons; m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 22 June 1904, Margaret Louise Rogers, b. at Bedeque, Prince Edward Island, Canada, 22 June 1874, d. at Brookline, Mass., 25 Nov. 1937 ae. 63, dau. of Joseph and Frances A. (Webster) Rogers. Child by second wife:

(1) Effie Rogers[10], b. at Boston, Mass., 22 Dec. 1906; m. at Brookline, 19 Oct. 1929, William Gregory Smith, a lawyer, of Jacksonville, Fla., b. at Columbus, Ga., abt. 1902, son of William H. and Mary D. (Gregory) Smith. Children:

1. James Sherwood[11], d. young.
2. Virginia Rogers, b. 3 May 1934.

ii. LOUISA C., b. 9 Aug. 1842, or 3 Aug. 1843; m. at West Roxbury, Mass., 6 May 1866, CHARLES B. MCCAUSLAND, a mason, b. at Winslow, Me., abt. 1840, son of Robert and Martha W. (———) McCausland. Child:

I. Harold Richard[9], b. at Brookline, Mass., 6 Feb. 1866; m. and had children by second wife.

iii. ALFRED P., b. 10 Sept. 1844; d. in the Army, 4 July 1863 ae. 19, from wound received at the battle of Gettysburg. He was Corporal in Co. D, 19th Maine Inf., joined 25 Aug. 1862, and is buried in Soldiers' National Cemetery.

iv. CATHERINE MITCHELL, b. 6 July 1846; m. at Brookline, Mass., 25 Jan. 1870, LEE CLAFLIN DALE, b. at Milford, Mass., 7 Oct. 1839, son of Rev. John and Sabina (———) Dale. Children:

I. Hazel[9], d. unm.
II. Myrtle, m.; no children.

v. MARY WILSON, b. 16 Aug. 1848; m. at Brookline, Mass., 17 Apr. 1873, JAMES HENRY BOODY, b. at Oldtown, Me., 10 Dec. 1847, d. at Brookline, Mass., 12 May 1910, son of Shepherd and Sarah (———) Boody.

Children:

I. Mary[9], unm. (1937).
II. Bertha M., unm. (1937).
III. Mildred, d. unm.

vi. William E., b. 24 Aug. 1851; d. at Boston (res. Brookline), Mass., 6 Feb. 1908 ae. 56-5-6, unm.

vii. Susan, b. 20 Aug. 1853; m. at Brookline, Mass., 7 May 1879, Frank J. Pope, b. at Charlestown, Mass., abt. 1852, son of Mark and Elvira E. (Johnson) Pope. No children.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Joseph Williamson: History of Belfast (1877), 1-515.
Belfast Vital Records.
Alfred P.[9] Waterman, Brookline, Mass., 1937, Jacksonville, Fla., 1939.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
H. I. Brackett: Brackett Genealogy (1907), p. 276.

700. William F.[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Camden, Maine, 1813, died (living 1892, Robbinston, Maine); married [after 1850], Nancy Loring, born at Perry, Me., 20 Jan. 1826, died at Quincy, Mass., 28 June 1904, aged 78-5-8, daughter of (Deacon) Isaac and Susan Christy (Stickney) Loring, of Perry, Maine.

Census of 1870, Robbinston, Washington Co., Maine:

		age	born	
William F. Waterman		57	Maine	Farmer
Nancy G.	"	44	"	
Edgar R.	"	17	"	
Emily T.	"	15	"	

Children of William F. and Nancy (Loring) Waterman, born at Perry, Maine:

i. Edgar R.[8], b. abt. 1853; m. at Robbinston, Me., 27 Sept. 1892, Mary E. (Baldwin) Parker, b. at Worcester, N. Y., abt. 1862, dau. of James S. and Lorain (Dorman) Baldwin of Jamestown, N. D., divorcée Parker. Child, b. at Robbinston:

I. Celia Thaxter[9], b. 25 Dec. 1894.

ii. Emily Tuttle, b. abt. 1855; m. at Providence, R. I. (res. Robbinston, Me.), 28 Jan. 1882, Levi Hupper Turner, b. at St. George, Me., abt. 1854, son of Edward and Rachel (———) Turner.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. H. Pope: Loring Genealogy (1917), p. 84.
M. A. Stickney: The Stickney Family (1869), p. 471.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Providence Vital Records.

701. Mary Fernald[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in 1816, died in 1890; married at Belfast, Maine, 3 Sept. 1837, James Johnson Poor, born in 1815, died in 1893, son of James and Anna (Johnson) Poor.

They removed to California.

Census of 1860, Belfast, Waldo Co., Maine:*

	age	born	
James J. Poor	45	Maine	Farmer
Mary T. "	43	"	
James W. "	20	"	Teacher
Frank B. "	18	"	Teacher
Ann L. "	16	"	Teacher
Rebecca A. "	14	"	
Mary P. "	10	"	
Clara "	4	"	

Children of James Johnson and Mary F. (Waterman) Poor:†

i. JAMES W.[8], b. abt. 1840.
ii. FRANK B., b. abt. 1842.
iii. ANNA L., b. abt. 1844; m. IRVIN AYRES.
iv. REBECCA A., b. abt. 1846.
v. MARY P., b. abt. 1850; m. (Gov.) FRANK BELL.
vi. CLARA, b. abt. 1856.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 62-73; 65-172.

702. HIRAM G.[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married MARY JANE COLTER, born in Maine, about 1819.

Census of 1870, Robbinston, Washington Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Mary J. Waterman	51	Maine	Keeping house
Ellen M. "	24	"	
Alice B. "	23	"	
Maria W. "	21	"	
William W. "	19	"	
Effie A. "	16	"	
Owen Pelton	9	"	

Children of Hiram G. and Mary Jane (Colter) Waterman:

i. ELLEN M.[8], b. 1846; d.
ii. ALICE B., b. 1847.
iii. MARIA WHILDIN, b. 1849.
iv. WILLIAM W., b. 1851.
v. EFFIE, b. at Robbinston, Me., abt. 1854; d. there 15 Aug. 1923 ae. 65 [*sic*], unm.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Maine Vital Statistics.

703. SARAH B.[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married at Belfast, Maine, 13 Apr. 1843, SYLVANUS WARREN.

---

* Also their sister-in-law, Rachel P. Waterman, and her children (see No. 699) were then living in the Poor family.

† The dau. Rebecca A. was omitted and another child added in the list of children supplied to C. C. P. Waterman, which was: James W., Frank, Annie L., Mary, Clara, and Laurie.

Children of Sylvanus and Sarah B. (Waterman) Warren:

i. JOSEPH[8].
ii. ANNIE.
iii. CHARLES, b. ; d. young.
iv. ELIZA, b. : d. young.

704. RICHARD W.[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Camden, Maine, 2 Sept. 1820, died at sea, 25 Dec. 1852, aged 32-3-23; married at Belfast, Maine, 30 Apr. 1843, MARY T. WARREN, born at Thorndike, Maine, 16 May 1819, died at Rockland, Maine, 20 Nov. 1903, aged 84-6-4, daughter of (Rev.) Charles and Eliza (Blethen) Warren. She married second, at Belfast, 12 July 1854, Samuel W. Pearson, of Searsport, Me.

Census of 1850, Belfast, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Richard Waterman	30	Maine	Farmer
Mary "	31	"	
Julia "	6	"	
Augustus "	4	"	
Wakefield "	2	"	

He died on the ship *Cortis* on the passage from Panama to San Francisco.

Census of 1870, Belfast, Ward 1, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	
Samuel Pearson	66	Butcher
Mary F. "	52	
Julia E. Waterman	26	
John W. "	18	Writing
John Whittam	26	Ship joiner

Children of Richard W. and Mary T. (Warren) Waterman, born at Belfast:

i. AUGUSTUS[8], b. ; d. young.
ii. JULIA, b. 1844.
iii. AUGUSTUS, b. Nov. 1845; d. 12 Feb. 1865 ae. 19 yrs. 3 mos.; served in the Civil War, and was seven months a prisoner in Andersonville.
iv. WAKEFIELD, b. 29 Mar. 1848; d. 3 May 1851 ae 3-1-6.
v. JOHN W., b. 6 Feb. 1852; d. at Belfast, Me., 15 Feb. 1902 ae. 50-0-9, unm.; a violin-maker.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Belfast Vital Records.
Maine Vital Statistics.

705. ANSEL H.[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Camden, Maine, 4 July 1822, died at Boston, Mass., 15 Mar. 1883, aged 60-8-11; married first, (intention, Brookline, Mass., 9 Sept. 1849), CLARA A. BUZZELL, of Dover, N. H., born at Somersworth, Me., [17 Nov. 1825], died at Brookline, Mass., 13 May 1855, aged 29-5-26, daughter of Benjamin and Sophia (———) Buzzell; married second, at Boston, Mass., 17

Dec. 1856, HARRIET NEWELL (DICKEY) STONE, born at Roxbury, Mass., 3 Apr. 1832[?], died there 10 Feb. 1866[?], aged 33-10-7, daughter of Robert and Sarah (———) Dickey, widow of William Porter Stone; married third, at Charlestown, Mass., 1 May 1866, NELLIE* E. BROOKINGS, born at Boston, Mass., 25 June 1843, died at Westboro, Mass., 3 Feb. 1922 age 82-6-29, daughter of Samuel H. and Elizabeth P. (Alva) Brookings.

He lived in Roxbury, Mass., and was a carpenter.

Jane Dickey of North Bridgewater, Mass., adopted Harriet Waterman, child of Ansel H. and Harriet N. Waterman (both of whom signed the petition), born in Brookline, Suffolk County, and residing there; decree dated 2 Oct. 1858. Mary Ann Dickey of East Bridgewater petitioned that she desired to adopt "Harriet Waterman adopted child of Jane Dickey, born in Brookline, Mass., the 25th day of April 1857." The adopted mother of the child is sick unto death and desires the transfer to her sister. Decree dated Oct. 1860; child to keep her name Harriet Waterman. [Probate, Plymouth County, 1CC-12, 21.]

Census of 1860, Northport, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born
Robert Dickey	77	N. H.
Sarah "	67	Maine
Elizabeth "	44	"
Anna Stone	17	Mass.
Emma "	17	"
William "	15	"
Hattie Waterman	3	"

Children of Ansel H. and Clara A. (Buzzell) Waterman, born at Brookline, Mass.:

i. GEORGIA A.[8], b. 24 July 1850; m. at Boston, 27 Jan. 1875, GEORGE H. PHELPS, b. at Brookline, abt. 1850, son of George R. and Margaret A. (Cheesboro) Phelps.† Child:

I. Harry A.[9], b. at Lexington, Mass., 3 Nov. 1876.

ii. ELLA AUGUSTA, b. 23 Apr. 1853; m. at Brookline, 30 Oct. 1870, FRANCIS BROOKINGS, b. at Hallowell, Me., 1845, son of Samuel H. and Pauline (———) Brookings.

iii. CLARA, b. at Brookline, [24 Feb. 1855];‡ d. there 20 Aug. 1855 ae. 5 mos. 26 days.

Child of Ansel H. and Harriet N. (Dickey) (Stone) Waterman:

iv. HARRIET J., b. at Brookline, Mass., 26 Apr. 1857; d. at West Roxbury, Mass., 27 Dec. 1873 ae. 16-8-2.

Children of Ansel H. and Nellie E. (Brookings) Waterman:

v. CLARA E., b. at Brookline, 5 July 1867; m. at Westboro, Mass., 16 Oct. 1890, FRED BARTON, b. at Milford, Mass., in 1856, son of Andrew J. and Orissa H. (Nourse) Barton.

* Ellen in death record.

† According to History of Lexington; but Brookline V. R. gives R. Phelps m. 5 Oct. 1848 Louisa Atherton, and Henry, son of George R and Louisa Phelps, b. 9 Sept. 1849.

‡ 20 Aug. 1855, according to birth record at Boston, but that was date of death.

vi. Annie Laurie, b. at Brookline, 18 Nov. 1869; m. at Northboro, Mass., 23 July 1894, Thurber I. Walker, b. at Upton, Mass., abt. 1875, son of Veranus E. and Anna (Sturtevant) Walker.

vii. Lulu Maud, b. at Roxbury, 26 July 1872; m. at Westboro, Mass., 12 June 1890, Wilfred H. Fairbanks, a bootmaker, b. at Westboro, 1 Aug. 1866, son of Benjamin Nourse and Abbie Louisa (Bigelow) Fairbanks. Children:

I. Ansel Wilfred[9], b. 12 May 1891.

II. Louis Adelbert, b. 1 Dec. 1893.

viii. Nellie May, b. at Boston, 13 June 1876; m. at Westboro, Mass., 31 Mar. 1896, Charles Jones Thompson, b. at Burlington, Vt., abt. 1873, son of Charles J. and Catherine (Tague) Thompson.

References

Collection of Charles C. P. Waterman.
Charles Hudson: History of Lexington (1913), 2-526.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
L. S. Fairbanks: Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family (1897), pp. 580, 763.

706. Susan S.[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married at Belfast, Maine, 21 Nov. 1844, Levi Fisher, of Charlotte, Maine, born 9 Dec. 1821, son of Enoch Hewins and Roxanna (Lakin) Fisher.

Children of Levi and Susan S. (Waterman) Fisher:

i. Ansel W.[8]
ii. Ambrose.
iii. Horace.
iv. Clara.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Ex information, Carll Andrews Lewis, North Branford, Conn.

708. Henry P.[7] Waterman (*Henry J.*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1815, died at Northport, Me., 3 May 1900, aged 88; married Dorothy Herrick, born at Northport, Me., 4 May 1818, died there 10 Aug. 1892, aged 74-3-6, daughter of Shradrack and Caroline (Black) Herrick.

Census of 1850, Northport, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Henry P. Watterman	35	Maine	Miner
Dorathy "	32	"	
Nason "	9	"	
Dorithy A. "	7	"	
Henry A. "	3	"	

Census of 1860, Northport, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Henry Waterman	42	Maine	Mariner
Dorothea "	40	"	
Nason "	19	"	
Albert "	12	"	
Thomas "	9	"	
William Clark	23	"	Stonecutter
Dorothy "	17	"	

Census of 1870, Northport, Waldo Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Henry Waterman	56	Maine	Seaman
Dorothy "	52	"	
Henry A. "	23	"	
Thomas S. B. "	20	"	
Frank Waterman	29	Maine	Seaman
Mary "	31	"	

Children of Henry P. and Dorothy (Herrick) Waterman, born at Northport:

i. NASON F. [Frank][8], b. 1 May 1841; d. at Northport, Me., 8 Dec. 1916 ae. 75-7-7; a blacksmith; of Northport, m. at Belfast, 8 Aug. 1868, MARY IDA PRIEST, b. at Northport, 20 Nov. 1838, d. there 15 Feb. 1934 ae. 95-2-25, bur. at Belfast, Me., dau. of Jesse and Betsey (Belden) Priest, of Palermo and Northport, Me.

ii. DOROTHY A., b. 1843; m. abt. 1859-60, WILLIAM CLARK, b. abt. 1837.

iii. HENRY A. [Albert], b. 19 Oct. 1847; d. at Bangor (Hospital), 6 May 1925 ae. 77-6-17, bur. at Belfast; a sailor, m. (of Northport, ae. 26) at Belfast, 25 Dec. 1873, ADA M. GILSON (ae. 18), b. abt. 1856, d. at Belfast, 3 June 1883 ae. 25.* Children:

(?)I. Edith[9], "of Northport," m. at Northport, 21 June 1899, Fred Frisbee.

II. William A., b. abt. 1878; a stone-cutter; m. (1) at Northport, Me., 19 Sept. 1900, Alberta F. Jameson, b. at Rockland, Me., abt. 1884, dau. of John and Mary H. (Stowe) Jameson; divorced; she m. (2) at Belfast, 22 Dec. 1906, Harry E. Colby; he m. (2) at Belfast, Me., 7 July 1906, Katherine Olive Lowe, b. at Sherman, Me., abt. 1887, dau. of Osborne and Jennie (Caldwell) Lowe. Children by second wife:

(1) ———[10]

(2) Earl Hilton, b. at Belfast, 19 July 1910; m. at Belfast, 5 Nov. 1932, Madeline Eleanor Mank, b. at Belfast, abt. 1913, dau. of Everett E. and Lena R. (Waton) Mank. Children, b. at Belfast:

1. Marjorie Evelyn[11], b. 10 June 1933.
2. Janet Elmore, b. 14 Jan. 1935.
3. Shirley Lena, b. 28 Mar. 1936.

(3) Hazel Louise, b. at Northport, 18 Apr. 1915; m. at Boston, Mass., 10 Dec. 1935, Stanley E. Knowlton, b. at Boston, abt. 1910, son of Melvin C. and Theora (Pendleton) Knowlton.

(4) Alfred William, b. at Northport, 22 Apr. 1918.

(5) Richard Allen, b. at Belfast, 31 July 1921.

(6) Helen Olive, b. at Belfast, 9 Apr. 1925.

(7) Ruth Eleanor, b. at Belfast, 20 Nov. 1926.

iv. THOMAS S. B., b. 19 Sept. 1850; d. at Belfast, Me., 23 Jan. 1922 ae. 71-3-4; res. Northport until two months before his death; m. EMMA ABBOTT. Child, b. at Northport:

I. Ralph M.[10], b. abt. 1880; m. at Monson, Mass., 28 July 1907, Annie B. Nothe, b. at Poquetamuck, Conn., abt. 1885,

* One Henry Waterman, a seaman, described as b. at Pembroke, Me., m. Almeda Sprague, h. at Dennysville, Me.; and had a child, Colne, b. at Dennysville, 20 May 1897.

dau. of Adolphe and Annie M.[?] (?Nomer) Nothe. Child, b. at Monson:

(1) Dorothy Lillian[10], b. 24 Feb. 1908.

References

Belfast Vital Records.
Joseph Williamson: History of Belfast (1919), 2-416, 579.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

709. Cyrus C.[7] Waterman (*Henry J.*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1816, died ; married (intention, Appleton, Me., 9 May 1846), Sarah R. Lincoln, born at Thomaston, about 1826, died . Sarah R. Watterman married at Appleton, 29 Dec. 1860, Zenas Fuller.

Children of Cyrus C. and Sarah R. (Lincoln) Waterman, born at Appleton:

i. Cyrus E.[8], b. abt. 1847. Possibly he was the *Eugene* Waterman, ae. 23, b. in Maine, listed at Appleton, Me., in the Census of 1870, living with Elisha H. Cornerit[?], ae. 44, Mary J. Cornerit[?], ae. 40, and their five children.

ii. Sarah D., b. abt. 1849.

iii. Wilbur A., b. 19 Jan. 1853; d. at Appleton, 30 Oct. 1924 ae. 71-9-11; a farmer, of Auburn, and after 1887 of Appleton; m. Jennie A. Dunton, b. at Lincolnville, Me. Children, first b. at Lincolnville, second at Auburn, Me.:

I. Sarah D.[9], b. 1874; m. at Boston, Mass., 17 Nov. 1896, Archibald C. Clark, a baker, b. at Norfolk, Va., 1867, son of William B. and Pauline V. (———) Clark.

II. Fred L., b. 12 Aug. 1884; d. at Rockland (Hospital), Me., 13 Feb. 1921 ae. 36-6-1; res. Camden, Me.; m. at Union, Vt., 27 Nov. 1908, Gertrude E. Sherman, b. at Appleton, Me., abt. 1884, dau. of Willard and Alice C. (Plummer) Sherman. Children, b. at Appleton:

(1) Alice W.[10], b. 15 Nov. 1909.*

(2) ———.†

(3) Daughter, b. 13 Apr. 1918.

References

Census of 1850.
Waldo County Marriages, 2-133.
Maine Vital Statistics.

710. Lewis R.[7] Waterman (*Henry J.*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Appleton, Me., 4 Jan. 1818, died at Benton, or Buxton, Me., 13 Feb. 1907, aged 89-1-10; married 14 Dec. 1841, Hannah E. Payson, born at Hope, Me., 18 Oct. 1819, died at Buxton, Me., 1 Feb. 1902, aged 81-3-13, daughter of Asa and Hannah (Hewitt) Payson.

He was a shoemaker.

* Alice Arline Waterman of Camden m. 10 June 1929, Arthur R. Daugherty, of Camden.
† Helen Sherman Waterman of Camden m. 18 Oct. 1930, Frank A. Thomas, of Camden.

Children of Lewis R. and Hannah E. (Payson) Waterman, born at Hope, Me., except the second and third, at Appleton, Me.:

i. Ozro[8], b. 16 Sept. 1842; d. at Hope, 7 Sept. 1867.
ii. Lewis A., b. 25 Aug. 1844; m. 3 July 1873, Lucy J. Perkins. He enlisted in Co. H, 8th Maine Vols., Aug. 1861; was Lieut. in 1864; at close of war, was ordered to Fortress Monroe, in guard over Jefferson Davis; and in Jan. 1866 came home in command of his company, C, and mustered out in Augusta, Me.
iii. Inez I., b. 11 July 1846; m. 1 May 1864, (Capt.) George McIntire of Rockport, Me. Children:
    I. Lewis W.[9], b. at Rockport, Me., 2 Nov. 1867; d. 4 Nov. 1868.
    II. Cora May, b. at Hope, Me., 2 Aug. 1869.
    III. Lena Bell, b. at Rockport, Me., 27 Mar. 1871.
iv. Cora F., b. 4 July 1852; m. 22 Feb. 1876, Emery Kimball, b. at Searsmont, Me.
v. Clarence Percival (twin), b. 18 Mar. 1857; d. at Hope, 13 June 1862.
vi. Chester P. (twin), b. 18 Mar. 1857; d. 15 May 1857.
vii. Harry M., b. 3 Apr. 1859; d. 18 Dec. 1860.
viii. Mary P., b. 5 Apr. 1862; m. ——— Preston, of Albion, Me.

References

John Wentworth: Wentworth Genealogy (1878), 1-686, 687.
Maine Vital Statistics.

713. Albert A.[7] Waterman (*Henry J.*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Appleton, Me., 21 Jan. 1826, died there 2 Dec. 1916, aged 90-10-11; married first, at Camden, Me., 12 June 1853. Frances A. Follett; married second, Emeline Boynton, born at Liberty, Me., 26 May 1839, died at Camden, Me., 30 Jan. 1925, aged 85-8-4, buried at Appleton, daughter of Alexander and Betsey (Bruce) Boynton.

He was of Appleton, Waldo Co., Me., at the time of his first marriage; and was a farmer there all his life.

Census of 1870, Appleton, Knox Co., Maine:

		age	born	
Albert Waterman		44	Maine	Farmer
Emeline	"	31	"	
Olive A.	"	9	"	
Laura E.	"	4	"	
James W.	"	2	"	
Lillian E.	"	(9 mos.)	"	

Children of Albert A. and Emeline (Boynton) Waterman, born at North Appleton, Me.:

i. Olive A.[8], b. abt. 1861; prob. the Olive A. of Camden, Me., who m. 20 Feb. 1894, Ellsworth E. Wright of Camden.
ii. Laura E., b. June 1866; d. at Appleton, 24 Apr. 1936 ae. 69 yrs. 10 mos., unm.; a registered nurse, res. Kenyon, R. I., and after 1928 Appleton, Me.
iii. James W., b. abt. 1868.
iv. Lillian E., b. abt. 1870.

v. Warren Albert, b. 7 Oct. 1871; d. at Worcester, Mass., 25 Nov. 1907 ae. 36-1-18; m. at Providence, R. I., 25 June 1891, Mary Emma Witham, b. at Rockport, Mass., 5 Mar. 1868, dau. of Eben and Sarah Emeline (Cunningham) Witham of Providence. He was a master mechanic; removed to Providence when 14 years old and lived there until 1900 or 1901, then moved to Worcester, Mass.; Baptist. The petition for administration, 25 Feb. 1908, named the heirs as the widow, Mary E. Waterman, and minor daughter, Helen M. Waterman [Probate Rec. Worcester County, Series B, 41838.] Children, b. at Providence, R. I.:

I. Chester Albert[9], b. 20 Sept. 1892; d. at Providence, 9 July 1900 ae. 7-9-19.

II. Helen May, b. 19 Aug. 1894; res. (1937) Worcester, Mass.; m. (1) at Worcester, Mass., 22 Apr. 1919, Frank Craig, b. at Greenup, Ky., abt. 1885, res. (1919) Grand Island, Neb., son of John W. and Mary R. (Reed) Craig; m. (2) at New York, N. Y., 10 Sept. 1925, Alfred Joseph La Plante.

References

Mrs. Helen May[9] (Waterman) La Plante, Worcester, Mass., 1937.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Waldo County Marriages (original), 2-15.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Providence Vital Records.

718. Alvan[7] Waterman (*Jonah*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Minot [Auburn], Maine, 26 June 1815, died at Auburn, Maine, 15 May 1897, aged 83-10-19; married Angeline Leavitt, born at Peekskill, N. Y., 19 Feb. 1821, died at Boston, Mass., 8 Mar. 1906, aged 85 yrs. 19 days, daughter of Martin and Julia Ann (Hotchkiss) Leavitt.

Martin, son of Jacob and Rhoda Leavitt, was born at Poland, Maine, 3 Oct. 1790 [New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 88-150]. He was raised to the third degree in Masonry, Mount Lebanon Lodge of Boston, Nov. 1813. A descendant states that the wife of Martin Leavitt was daughter of Eliphalet and Hannah (Smith) Hotchkiss. She was doubtless the "Juliana" Hotchkiss, born at Cheshire, Conn., 30 July 1799; her parents removed to Stamford, Delaware Co., N. Y., and her mother was daughter of Eli Smith of Woodbridge, Conn. [New Haven Gen. Mag., 4-845.] The children of Martin Leavitt, besides Angeline, were Leroy, Alonzo, Edwin, Mrs. Julia Harlow, Mrs. Myvira Dillingham, and Mrs. Amanda J. Rose, all of Auburn, Maine.

Children of Alvin and Angeline (Leavitt) Waterman, born at East Auburn, Me.:

i. Julia H.[8], b. abt. 1848; d. 4 June 1860 ae. 12 (gravestone).

1+ ii. Fred Alvan, b. 29 Oct. 1851; d. 8 Oct. 1888.

iii. Frank Herbert, b. 2 June 1859;* d. at Waltham (res. Topsham), Mass., 10 Nov. 1937 ae. 80-5-8; a machinist; m. at Cape Elizabeth, Me., 15 May 1886, Gertrude Mary Dyer, b. at Cape Elizabeth, Me.,

* 1857, by age at death.

30 Dec. 1865, d. at Waltham, Mass., 28 Feb. 1928 ae. 62-1-29, dau. of Joseph H. and Lydia A. (———) Dyer. Children, b. at South Boston, Mass.:

I. Edna Corrine[9], b. 13 Oct. 1889; d. at Boston, 15 Apr. 1894 ae. 4-6-2.

II. Elna Florence, b. 10 May 1895; res. (1937) Galveston, Texas; m. at Portland, Maine, 13 Oct. 1914, Capt. Harold Oliver Weatherbee. Children:

(1) Leodine Gertrude[10], b. at South Portland, Me., 12 Apr. 1915.

(2) Frank Loring Leavitt, b. at South Portland, 29 Sept. 1916.

(3) Harold Oliver, b. at Waltham, Mass., 5 Dec. 1918.

III. Leavitt Dyer, b. 14 May 1897; res. (1937) Waltham, Mass.; m. at Waltham, 17 Oct. 1926, Mildred Hussey, b. at South Acton, Me., abt. 1904, dau. of J. Frank and Estelle (Brackett) Hussey. No children (1937).

References

Carey Carter[9] Waterman, South Freeport, Maine, 1937.
Mrs. Elna F.[9] (Waterman) Weatherbee, family records, 1937.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Cape Elizabeth Records.

718-1. Fred Alvan[8] Waterman (*Alvan*[7], *Jonah*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Maine, 29 Oct. 1851, died at Augusta, Maine, 8 Oct. 1888; married at Auburn, 17 June 1868, Sarah Augusta Hall, born at Auburn, 28 Mar. 1850, died at West Peabody, Mass., 2 Feb. 1939, daughter of Enoch Lincoln and Sarah P. (Barry) Hall. She married second, at Brockton, Mass., 2 Dec. 1898, John M. West, born at Abington, Mass., about 1833, son of James and Hannah (McIntire) West; and third, ——— Alger.

Children of Fred Alvan and Sarah Augusta (Hall) Waterman, born at Auburn, Maine:

i. Son[9] (twin), b. 19 Sept. 1876; d. 21 Sept. 1876.

ii. Son (twin), b. 19 Sept. 1876; d. 21 Sept. 1876.

1+ iii. Carey Carter, b. 3 Oct. 1882.

References

Carey Carter[9] Waterman, South Freeport, Maine, 1937.

718-1-1. Carey Carter[9] Waterman (*Fred Alvan*[8], *Alvan*[7], *Jonah*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Maine, 3 Oct. 1882, living (1937) South Freeport, Maine; married at Whitman, Mass., 3 Sept. 1902, Eva Mae Hatch, born at Forest City, Maine, 16 June 1882, daughter of Samuel Wales and Agnes Louise (Armstrong) Hatch.

He is a consulting engineer, specializing in plant operation, of South Freeport, Maine (1933).

Children of Carey Carter and Eva Mae (Hatch) Waterman, i, ii, and iv born at Whitman, Mass., iii and v at Tewksbury, Mass.:

i. Alvan Lincoln[10], b. 20 Aug. 1903; res. (1933) Hanover, N. H.; an engineer; m. at Augusta, Ga., 23 Dec. 1928, Hazel Methyl Haley, b. at Greene, Me., 9 Nov. 1906, dau. of Alonzo Gilman and Mary Bertha (Swan) Haley. Children, first b. at Lewiston, Me., second at Hanover, N. H.:
   I. Alvan Lincoln[11], b. 3 Oct. 1929.
   II. Bruce Carey, b. 18 Nov. 1933.

ii. Edwin Hatch, b. 20 Aug. 1905; res. (1933) South Poland, Me.; chief engineer, Poland Spring House; grad. Hartland (Me.) Academy, 1922; m. at Yarmouth, Me., 4 Nov. 1933, Elizabeth Jane Owens, b. at Lewiston, Me., abt. 1900, dau. of Stephen A. and Mary Jane (Lee) Owens.

iii. Agness Louise,* b. 10 Dec. 1907.

iv. Vernon Whitman, b. 14 July 1911; res. (1933) Auburn, Me.; a chauffeur; m. (1) at Lebanon, N. H., 25 Mar. 1933, Irma Mae Wright, b. at Durham, Me., 2 May 1909, dau. of Josiah Riley and Lucy Medora (Libby) Wright; divorced Nov. 1935; m. (2) at Yarmouth, Me., 25 Dec. 1936, Jennie Roberta Beers, b. at Yarmouth, Me., 22 Aug. 1916, dau. of Robert Wilson and Jennie (Dunn) Beers.† Child by first wife, b. at Lewiston, Me.:
   I. Lloyd Whitman[8], b. 15 Oct. 1933.
   Children by second wife, first b. at Yarmouth, Me., second at Portland, Me.:
   II. Robert Carey, b. 22 Nov. 1937.
   III. Paul Lincoln, b. 15 Dec. 1938.

v. Eva Carey, b. 5 Aug. 1917; m. at Freeport, Me., 1 Feb. 1936, William‡ Bryan, of Freeport, b. at Hereford, P. Q., Canada, 16 May 1900, son of Isaac and Susie (Boulton) Bryan, now of Colebrook, N. H.

References

Carey Carter[9] Waterman, 1933, 1937, 1939.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.
N. H. Vital Statistics.

720. Ira Thompson[7] Waterman (*Lodowick*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Minot [Auburn], Maine, 16 Feb. 1826, died at Auburn, 20 Nov. 1913, aged 87-9-4; married in 1853 or 1854, Mary Augusta Drake, born at Minot [Auburn], 8 Dec. 1832, died at Auburn, 12 June 1896, aged 63-6-4, daughter of Nathaniel and Jannette (Briggs) Drake.

He was a farmer, and lived all his life at Elm Farm, Auburn, serving that town as Selectman; Baptist.

Mrs. Waterman was descended from Gov. William[1] Bradford, through Maj. William[2] Bradford, Ephraim[3] Bradford (m. Elizabeth[4] Brewster,

* Entered at birth as Agnes Augusta.

† Robert Wilson Beers, b. at Emerson, N. B., 15 Oct. 1877, d. at Yarmouth, Me., 31 Aug. 1936; m. at Yarmouth in 1901 Jennie Dunn, b. at Fords Mills, N. B., 23 Aug. 1877, d. at Yarmouth, 14 Feb. 19—.

‡ *Willard*, according to marriage index, Augusta, Maine.

Wrestling[3], *Love*[2], *Elder William*[1]), Ezekiel[4] Bradford, Elizabeth[5] Bradford (m. Daniel Briggs, Jr., and settled in Minot, Me.), Jannette[6] Briggs (m. Nathaniel Drake), Mary Augusta[7] (Drake) Waterman.

Census of 1870, Auburn, Androscoggin Co., Maine:

		age	born	
Ira Waterman		44	Maine	Farmer
Mary	"	37	"	
Charles	"	13	"	
Herbert	"	11	"	
Elbert	"	9	"	
Willard	"	5	"	
George	"	3	"	
Polly	"	74	"	

Children of Ira Thompson and Mary Augusta (Drake) Waterman, born at Auburn:

i. Albert Nathaniel[8], b. 26 Jan. 1855; d. 9 Aug. 1857.
1+ ii. Charles Ellis, b. 27 Jan. 1857; d. 17 Apr. 1936.
2+ iii. Herbert Briggs, b. 13 Nov. 1858; d. 14 Feb. 1885.
3+ iv. Elbert Dennis, b. 20 Dec. 1860; d. 5 May 1920.
4+ v. Willard Henry, b. 1 Oct. 1864.
5+ vi. George Walter, b. 3 Dec. 1866; d. 16 Feb. 1935.

References

Mrs. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman, Auburn, Me., 1933.
L. S. Drake: The Drake Family (1896), p. 135.
Maine Vital Statistics.

720-1. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman (*Ira Thompson*[7], *Lodowick*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Elm Farm, Auburn, Maine, 27 Jan. 1857, died at Walpole, Mass., 17 Apr. 1936, aged 79, buried in Auburn; married at East Auburn, Maine, 15 Dec. 1879, Nettie Ercelia Rose, born at Auburn, 24 Dec. 1860, died there 9 Apr. 1934, aged 73-3-15, daughter of Asa and Amanda Justina (Leavitt) Rose.

He was a farmer and building contractor of Auburn, Maine, where he lived on the ancestral farm; Baptist.

Children of Charles Ellis and Nettie Ercelia (Rose) Waterman, born at Auburn:

i. Stella Augusta[9], b. 15 May 1881; m. at Auburn, 20 Mar. 1901, Carrol Perkins, of Lewiston, Me.
ii. Florence Amanda, b. 30 June 1883; res. (1933) Auburn, Me.; m. at Auburn, 30 June 1904, Manley Brewer Whitmore, b. at East Boothbay, Me., 22 Nov. 1882, son of Charles Henry and Sarah Cooney (Wagnor) Whitmore. He is a fish dealer, of Auburn. Child:
I. Albert Waterman[10], b. at Auburn, 10 Oct. 1905; res. (1933) Norwood, Mass.; m. at Auburn, 27 Jan. 1926, Cinda Rilla Farley.
iii. Nellie Blanche, b. 12 May 1885; m. at Auburn, 7 May 1906, David Guy Field, b. 23 June 1883, son of David Pettengill and Dorcas (Dill) Field. His father was a soldier in the Civil War, and an active member of Burnside Post, G. A. R. He is a farmer and

worker in a creamery; lived in New Gloucester six months in 1910, then at Gardiner, Me., for five years, since then in Auburn. Children, b. at Auburn:

I. Mildred Irene[10], b. 12 Oct. 1906; res. (1933) South Poland, Me.; m. 31 July 1929, Leland Weeks.

II. David Pettengill, b. 7 May 1909; res. (1933) Auburn, Me.; m. 3 June 1933, Erna Barrowclough.

iv. Ira Herbert, b. 15 July 1887; res. (1933) Elm Farm, Auburn; m. at Lancaster, N. H., 23 Feb. 1918, Georgia Dewey Rich, b. at Guildhall, Vt., 24 Dec. 1896, dau. of Charles Marshall and Eva Gertrude (Allin) Rich of Lancaster, N. H. He was graduated from Edward Little High School in 1907. He spent three years in Alberta, Canada, returning home 20 Apr. 1915; lived in Lancaster, 23 Feb. 1918 to Apr. 1919, since then in Auburn. Children, first b. at Lancaster, others at Auburn:

I. Florence Fay[10], b. 2 Oct. 1918.

II. Marion Rich, b. 11 June 1921.

III. Charles Ellis, b. 31 May 1925.

v. Wilfred Allen, b. 4 Jan. 1890; res. (1933) Hillcrest Farm, Walpole, Mass., postoffice address Westwood, Mass., R. F. D.; m. at Montreal, Canada, 24 Dec. 1913, Linda Ellen Williams, b. at North Monmouth, Me., 28 Apr. 1896, dau. of Ruel and Ada Sarah (Allen) Williams. He was graduated from the University of Maine, 1912. He removed from Auburn to Plymouth, Me., Oct. 1920; to Ashby, Mass., June 1922; and to Walpole, 4 Oct. 1924; farmer and mill mechanic; Protestant. Children, first three b. at Auburn, fourth at Walpole, Mass., fifth at Norwood (Hospital), Mass.:

I. June Elizabeth[10], b. 18 Apr. 1915; m. at Salisbury, Mass., 26 Mar. 1935, Howard Carl Nelson, a millwright, b. at Norwood, Mass., abt. 1914, son of Carl John and Impi (Wahilia) Nelson.

II. Marjorie, b. 3 Sept. 1917; m. at Walpole, Mass., 12 Oct. 1935, Francis J. Carlson, b. at Brockton, Mass., abt. 1913, son of Carl A. and Emma F. (Johnson) Carlson.

III. Ronald Williams, b. 26 May 1921.

IV. Ada Annette, b. 23 Mar. 1925.

V. Child, stillborn 11 Apr. 1934.

vi. Asa Harold, b. 12 Apr. 1897; res. (1933) Westwood, Mass.; m. at Lewiston, Me., 12 Apr. 1916, Grace Beatrice Lara, b. at Lewiston, abt. 1896, dau. of Ernest H. and Annie E. (Moore) Lara. Children, second b. at Hodgdon, Me.:

I. ———.

II. Grace Beatrice, b. 7 Sept. 1919.

vii. Elsie Rose, b. 24 Nov. 1898; m. at Dover, N. H., 10 Jan. 1918, Rufus Prince, b. at Turner, Me., 13 Jan. 1895, son of Job and Annie (Jones) Prince. He attended the University of Maine until 8 Feb. 1918, when he enlisted in the World War; trained as Aviator, discharged Oct. 1918. He is a mail carrier, R. F. D., res. (1933) Turner, Me.

Children, first b. at Auburn, others at Turner:

I. Rufus[10], b. 9 Oct. 1918.

II. Allan Waterman, b. 12 June 1920.

III. Charles Everett, b. 20 Nov. 1921.

IV. Roger Owen, b. 23 Nov. 1923.

V. Annette Josephine, b. 12 July 1925.
VI. Edward Carl, b. 17 Feb. 1927.

viii. CORA VIRGINIA, b. 5 June 1901; m. at Auburn, 5 May 1923, KENNETH LAFOREST PARKER, b. at Turner, 7 Oct. 1899, son of Herman Lester and Nellie Florence (Cole) Parker. He is a bus driver and chauffeur, res. (1933) Lewiston, Me., whither he removed in 1927 from Turner. Children, b. at Lewiston:
I. Alden Wilbur[10], b. 25 May 1926.
II. Ruby Mae, b. 29 Aug. 1927.

References

Mrs. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman, Auburn, Me., 1933.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Wilfred Allen[9] Waterman, Walpole, Mass., 1934.
Florence Amanda[9] (Waterman) Whitmore, Auburn, Me., 1933.
Cora Virginia[9] (Waterman) Parker, Lewiston, Me., 1933.
Elsie Rose[9] (Waterman) Prince, Turner, Me., 1933.

720-2. HERBERT BRIGGS[8] WATERMAN (*Ira Thompson*[7], *Lodowick*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Maine, 13 Nov. 1858, died there 14 Feb. 1885; married at Auburn, 13 Nov. 1880, ALMA FLORENCE ROSE, born at Greene, Maine, 8 Mar. 1863, daughter of Asa and Amanda Justina (Leavitt) Rose of Auburn. She married second, at Auburn, 11 Dec. 1890, George Walter[8] Waterman [No. 720-5].

He was a farmer; Baptist.

Child of Herbert Briggs and Alma Florence (Rose) Waterman, born at Auburn:

i. IDELLA ROSE[9] b. 1 Oct. 1881; d. at New Gloucester, Me., 14 Oct. 1930; m. at New Gloucester, 14 Nov. 1906, CALEB C. EMERSON; left no children.

References

Mrs. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman, Auburn, Me., 1933.

720-3. ELBERT DENNIS[8] WATERMAN (*Ira Thompson*[7], *Lodowick*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Maine, 20 Dec. 1860, died in hospital at Boston, Mass., 5 May 1920;* married at Auburn, Dec. 1883-4, LILLIAN KNOWLTON, born at Turner, Maine, in 1863, died at Lewiston, Maine, 8 Aug. 1937, aged 74, buried at Auburn, daughter of Charles and Laura (Bradbury) Knowlton of Auburn.

He was a last maker; Baptist; lived in Auburn a number of years, then removed to Stoughton; his wife did not accompany him there, and after a few years (in 1904) he obtained a divorce.

* The family record received states that he was born 20 Dec. 1860, died 6 May 1923. The death record both at Stoughton and Boston states that he was born 31 Jan. 1862, died 5 May 1920, but gives his age as 57-4-4, which would make him born 1 Jan. 1863.

Child of Elbert Dennis and Lillian (Knowlton) Waterman, born at Auburn:

i. Gladys Iola[9], b. Aug. 1891; m. at Malden, Mass., 12 Sept. 1917, Ernest L. Leavitt, b. at Chelsea, Mass., abt. 1891, son of Henry F. and Susan (Hayden) Leavitt; divorced; had children. He was a Private, Engineers Corps, at the time of their marriage.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Mrs. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman, Auburn, Me., 1933.

720-4. Willard Henry[8] Waterman (*Ira Thompson*[7], *Lodowick*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Maine, 1 Oct. 1864, living (1934) East Auburn, Maine; married first, at Lewiston, Maine, 6 Nov. 1886, Nancy Godding Hathaway, born at Canton, Maine, 5 Apr. 1866, died at Auburn, 14 Dec. 1892, aged 25-8-9, daughter of William Stevens and Arvilla Grover (Reynolds) Hathaway of Auburn; married second, at Lewiston, 1 Jan. 1895, Sarah Austin Hathaway, born at East Auburn, about 1870, sister of his first wife.

He was a rural carrier, retired 30 Apr. 1931 after thirty years of service. Universalist.

Adopted daughter:

i. Audrey Geraldine, b. at Boston, Mass., 22 Feb. 1910; m. at Auburn, 14 Aug. 1931, Lester Davis Hayes, of Auburn.

References

Willard Henry[8] Waterman, East Auburn, Me., 1934.
Mrs. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman, Auburn, Me., 1933.
Maine Vital Statistics.

720-5. George Walter[8] Waterman (*Ira Thompson*[7], *Lodowick*[6], *Noah*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Maine, 3 Dec. 1866, died at New Gloucester, Maine, 16 Feb. 1935, aged 68-2-13, buried at Auburn; married at Auburn, 11 Dec. 1890, Alma Florence Rose, born at Greene, Maine, 8 Mar. 1863, daughter of Asa and Amanda Justina (Leavitt) Rose of Auburn, widow of his brother Herbert Briggs[8] Waterman [No. 720-2].

He was a farmer; Universalist; removed 11 May 1898 from Auburn to New Gloucester, Maine, where he was Selectman, 1906-13, and a member of the School Committee, 1908-11.

Children of George Walter and Alma Florence (Rose) Waterman, born at New Gloucester:

i. Child[9].

ii. Herbert Martin, b. 9 June 1898; m. at New Gloucester, 14 Dec. 1920, Thirza Rowe McConkey, b. at Gray, Me., 16 June 1899, dau. of John Rodney and Bertha (Tripp) McConkey. He is a farmer, and has always lived on Hillsdale Farm, where he was born. He was

graduated from the New Gloucester High School; was on the School Committee, 1920-22; served in the Maine Legislature, 1925-26; and was Road Commissioner, 1929. Children, b. at New Gloucester (except second and third, at Lewiston Hospital):

I. George Walter[10], b. 16 Apr. 1921.
II. Donald Herbert, b. 15 Jan. 1925.
III. Robert Martin, b. 10 Apr. 1926.
IV. Willard Henry, b. 1 Oct. 1928.
V. Elbert Neal, b. 29 Mar. 1930.
VI. Stella Alma, b. 5 Aug. 1932.
VII. Cathryn Mary, b. 28 July 1934.

References

Maine Vital Statistics.
Mrs. Charles Ellis[8] Waterman, Auburn, Me., 1933.

722. Eliza Bryant[7] Waterman (*Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 15 Nov. 1807, died ; married James W. Chaplin, born in New Brunswick, about 1816, died .

Children of James W. and Eliza Bryant (Waterman) Chaplin:

i. Samuel Freeman[8], b. abt. 1842.
ii. Ada Byron, b. ; d. young.
iii. James W., b. abt. 1847.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Census Records.

723. Marcia[7] Waterman (*Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 12 Jan. 1809, died ; married 7 Feb. 1831, Almon Bailey, of New Gloucester.

Children of Almon and Marcia (Waterman) Bailey, born at New Gloucester:

i. Jane Eliza[8], b. 23 Dec. 1831; m. in 1854, John Randall, of Auburn, Me. Children:
   I. Charles[9].
   II. Herbert.
   III. Mary.
   IV. Almond.
   V. Elmer.
ii. Sophia Hanson, b. 1 Sept. 1834; m. in 1858, Cephas Soper, of Durham, Me. Child:
   I. Frank[9].
iii. Frances Ellen, b. 6 Oct. 1836; m. Arze Weber, of Lewiston, Me.; had two children.
iv. Angerona, b. 5 May 1842; m. George Rich, of Durham, Me.; had three children.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Ms. Copy of New Gloucester Records, Maine Historical Society, p. 11.

724. Samuel Freeman[7] Waterman (*Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 21 June 1812, died at Mechanic Falls, Maine, 18 Nov. 1876; married at Minot, Maine (reported in *Portland Transcript* of 10 Feb. 1838), Mercy Angerona Dwinal, born at Minot, Maine, 13 Aug. 1815, died at Westbrook, Maine, 13 Feb. 1899, aged 83-5-0, buried at Mechanic Falls, daughter of (Capt.) Isaac and Mercy (Bridgeham) Dwinal.

Born on a farm, one of several children, with his own way to make in the world, he hired out in a lumber mill, preferring the night shift so that he could study days. He read law in David Dunn's office, and was later admitted to the Bar.

He was also a contractor and builder, erecting seven houses and a church at Mechanic Falls, also the county buildings and Universalist Church at Auburn, Maine.

He was the first Postmaster at Mechanic Falls, 1841-45, and 1861-66; Selectman of Minot; Justice of the Peace for twenty-five years, receiving his first commission 27 May 1847; and County Commissioner of Androscoggin County, 1856-59. He was a Universalist.

Samuel F. Waterman of Minot, trader, bought land in Minot, 24 Apr. 1837, which he sold that Autumn to Tillson Waterman of Poland, Esquire. With Isaac Dwinal, he bought a mill in Poland, 22 Dec. 1843. He bought land in Minot in 1846, in Poland in 1848, and in Mechanic Falls in 1848. He had numerous land transactions subsequently, and was usually called Samuel F. Waterman, "Esquire," or "Gentleman." His residence changed from Minot to Poland between 1849 and 1851. In 1851 his wife signed with him as Angerona Waterman. [Deeds, Cumberland County.]

Children of Samuel Freeman and Mercy Angerona (Dwinal), Waterman, born at Poland:

i. Angerona M.[8], b. 1838; m. Edwin P. Grant, b. at Westbrook, Me., 19 Jan. 1832, son of John M. and Rebecca P. (Wentworth) Grant. Children:
   I. Nellie[9], b. 1863.
   II. Daughter, b. 1870.

1+ ii. Tillson, b. 5 Aug. 1840; d. 27 Aug. 1914.

iii. Lynda Elizabeth, b. 1843; d. 16 July 1874; m. at Waltham, Mass., 12 Oct. 1869, Andrew W. Josslyn, of Lynn, Mass., b. at Roxbury, Mass., 24 Jan. 1849, son of J. H. and Mary E. (———) Josslyn.

iv. Hattie Freeman, b. 18 July 1846; d. at Lewiston, Me., 18 Apr. 1929 ae. 82-9-0,* bur. at Mechanic Falls.

v. Samuel Freeman, b. 17 July 1849; d. at Westbrook, Me., 22 May 1931 ae. 82-10-5, unm.; bur. at Mechanic Falls; R. R. crossing tender. See below.

vi. Julius, b. 11 Aug. 1852; d. 11 Apr. 1853.

* The death entry is under her maiden name and describes her as single. Charles E. Waterman, in "The Maine Watermans," states no marriage for her. The collection of C. C. P. Waterman states that she m. Stillman Cole. If such a marriage occurred, it was evidently of short duration; it may be an error.

vii. JULIA ADA, b. in 1854; m. ARTHUR NOYES.
viii. LILLIAN AUGUSTA, b. in 1859; m. WILLIAM J. MCGAFFEY.
2+ ix. CHARLES FREEMONT, b. 7 Dec. 1861.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.
Census Records.
John Wentworth: Wentworth Genealogy (1878), 2-305.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Samuel Freeman[9] Waterman, Westbrook, Me., 1933.

Note

Samuel Freeman[8] Waterman was known by his middle name. The will of Freeman Waterman of Westbrook, Maine, dated 11 July 1928, named his nieces and nephew, Alice W. Bamburg, Glena W. Gassett, Lester E. McGaffey, Annette P. Grant, and Hazel B. Waterman; sister Harriet F. Waterman; sisters and brother, Julia A. Noyes, Lillian A. McGaffey, and Charles F. Waterman; nephew, Samuel F. Waterman, executor. The petition represents that he died 21 May 1931, leaving heirs-at-law and legatees:

Charles F. Waterman	Westbrook,	Maine	brother
Glena W. Gassett	Portland,	"	niece
Alice W. Bamburg	"	"	"
Lester E. McGaffey	Intervale,	"	nephew
Hazel B. Waterman	Portland,	"	niece
Lillian A. McGaffey	Intervale,	"	sister
Julia A. Noyes	Portland,	"	"

[Probate Rec. Cumberland County, 319-357; 320-69.]

724-1. TILLSON[8] WATERMAN (*Samuel Freeman*[7], *Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 5 Aug. 1840, died at Mechanic Falls, Maine, 27 Aug. 1914, aged 74 yrs. 22 days; married MARTHA E. VERRILL, born at Biddeford, Maine, 19 June 1850, died at Lewiston, Maine, 2 Sept. 1928, buried at Mechanic Falls, aged 78-2-14, daughter of Moses Verrill.

He served in the Civil War in Co. C. (Capt. Augustus Goldermann), 17th Maine Infantry. He was one of the guards over the remains of Abraham Lincoln when the President's body lay in state in the rotunda of the Capitol at Washington in 1865. After the war, he went West, where he spent about four years in the gold fields. On his return, he was employed at Page's Mills, and later was proprietor of a livery stable in Mechanic Falls. About 1904 he retired, and served a term as Deputy Sheriff of Androscoggin County. In 1905 he was elected a Selectman of Mechanic Falls. The flag on the common at Mechanic Falls was placed at half mast in respect to him at his death.

Mrs. Waterman was a woman much beloved and an active worker in the town she loved.

Child of Tillson and Martha E. (Verrill) Waterman, born at Poland [Mechanic Falls], Maine:

i. FORREST L.[9], b. 13 Aug. 1878; d. at Augusta, Me., 13 Aug. 1929 ae. 51, bur. at Mechanic Falls; m. at Portland, Me., 21 Oct. 1902, LEONA

St. Clair Perkins, b. at Poland, Me., abt. 1879, dau. of Albert H. and Lillian (Knight) Perkins. He was educated in the schools of Mechanic Falls, and Hebron Academy (1897). He served the town as member of school board, Selectman, secretary of cemetery association and Chamber of Commerce; and was Postmaster of Mechanic Falls under Presidents Theodore Roosevelt and William Howard Taft. His love of his State was expressed in the following lines written during his illness:

"Maine, Maine, dear old Maine,
We are going back to your hills again
Where the robins sing their songs so sweet,
And our dear and loving friends we meet.
The trees and the fields give us welcome there,
We are in Maine, and free from care."

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.
Mrs. Leona (Perkins) Waterman, Somerville, Mass., 1937.
Maine Vital Statistics.

724-2. Charles Freemont[8] Waterman (*Samuel Freeman*[7], *Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Mechanic Falls, Maine, 7 Dec. 1861; married at Stoneham, Maine, 10 Feb. 1882, Nellie Maud Harriman, born at Lowell, Mass., 20 Sept. 1866, died at Westbrook, Maine, 15 Dec. 1902, aged 36-3-8, daughter of Amos and Mary (Gilman) Harriman.

He was connected with the S. D. Warren Paper Company; removed to Westbrook, Maine, in 1884.

Children of Charles Freemont and Nellie Maud (Harriman) Waterman, first born at Albany, Maine, the others at Westbrook:

i. Alice Lillian[9], b. 20 July 1884; m. at Westbrook, 23 Sept. 1903, Frank Noyes Bamberg.

ii. Glenna Gertrude,* b. 20 July 1889; m. at Cambridge, Mass., 29 June 1912, Ernest E. Gassett, of Portland, Me., b. at Lewiston, Me., abt. 1889, son of Charles A. and Mary E. (Taylor) Gassett.

iii. Samuel Freeman, b. 17 Jan. 1893; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., 20 Jan. 1914, Hazel Mae Brackett, b. at Gorham, Maine, 3 Sept. 1896, dau. of Edwin and Mary Jennie (Dwyer) Brackett. He is a wholesale department salesman; lived in Portland, Me., bought his present (1933) home in Westbrook, Me., in 1924; Universalist. Children, b. at Westbrook:

I. Glenna Mary[10], b. 28 Mar. 1915.
II. Freeman Edmund, b. 26 Jan. 1917.
III. Charles Wilton, b. 7 Jan. 1918.

References

Samuel Freeman[9] Waterman, Westbrook, Me., 1933.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.
Maine Vital Statistics.

* Helena G., according to marriage record.

725. JACOB[7] WATERMAN (*Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 4 Aug. 1814, died at Bangor, Wis., 5 Oct. 1869; married first, LYDIA CARY, perhaps born at Turner, Maine, in 1822; if so, daughter of Ezra and Lois (Staples) Cary; married second, "out west," LINA [?] L. HOWARD.

He was a Corporal in Capt. Hiram A. Pollard's Co. of Infantry in the Madawaska War, and served in Augusta, 6 to 29 Mar. 1839.

Children of Jacob and Lydia (Cary) Waterman:

i. FREEMAN[8], b. ; drowned in Penobscot, young.
ii. CHARLES, b. ; d. at Mechanic Falls, young.

Child of Jacob and Lina [?] L. (Howard) Waterman:

iii. Child, d. in infancy.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.
S. C. Cary: John Cary the Plymouth Pilgrim (1911), p. 164.

726. JOHN QUINCY ADAMS[7] WATERMAN (*Tillson*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 18 Oct. 1824, died at Harrison, Maine, 12 Feb. 1900, aged 75-3-24; married in 1854, CAROLINE BOWMAN, born in Maine, 29 Nov. 1829, died at Palmyra, Maine, 5 Oct. 1916, aged 87-8-6 (!), buried at Mechanic Falls, daughter of Benjamin and Saly (Taylor) Bowman.

He was a surveyor and farmer, and settled in Harrison, Maine, about 1880.

Child of John Q. A. and Caroline (Bowman) Waterman, born at Poland, Maine:

i. ALICE FELL[8], b. 1 Oct. 1855; d. 26 May 1876; m. 21 Jan. 1876, DANA S. ARCHIBALD, b. at Poland, Me., 30 Dec. 1852, son of Nathaniel Walker and Keziah Small (Tenney) Archibald. No children; he m. thrice thereafter.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.
M. J. Tenney: The Tenney Family (1904), p. 311.
Maine Vital Statistics.

727. LUCY ELIZABETH[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windham, Maine, 5 May 1823, died 11 July 1861, aged 38 (gravestone, Gorham, Maine); married 13 Nov. 1849, (REV.) EDWARD STRONG DWIGHT, D.D., born at New Haven, Conn., 30 Apr. 1820, died at Hadley, Mass., 12 Nov. 1890, son of Timothy and Clarissa (Strong) Dwight, and grandson of (Rev.) Timothy Dwight, President of Yale College, and of (Hon.) Caleb Strong, Governor of Massachusetts. He married second, 27 July 1864, Elizabeth McGregor Adams.

Mr. Dwight was graduated from Yale College (B.A., 1838), and from New Haven Theological Seminary, 1843. He was ordained and installed at Saco, Maine, 25 Dec. 1844, and dismissed at his own request, 17 Aug. 1852. He was installed at Amherst, Mass., 19 July 1854, and dismissed 28 Aug. 1860. He was settled in Hadley, Mass., 27 Sept. 1864, and continued in charge of the Russell (Congregational) Church there until his death.

In 1855 he was elected a member of the Board of Trustees of Amherst College, and Secretary of the Board, 1864-1890. He received the degree of D.D. from Yale in 1874.

Children of Rev. Edward Strong and Lucy Elizabeth (Waterman) Dwight:

i. Annie Waterman[8], b. at Saco, Me., 14 Apr. 1851.
ii. Edward Huntington, b. at Amherst, Mass., 13 July 1856.

References

B. W. Dwight: Descendants of John Dwight (1874), 1-174.
B. W. Dwight: Strong Genealogy (1871), 2-1191.
Obituary Record of Graduates of Yale University, 1890-1900, p. 24.

728. John Anderson[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windham, Maine, 24 June 1827, died at Gorham, Maine, 6 Mar. 1893, aged 65-8-10; married first, at Gorham, 23 June 1853, Evelina Lewis Pierce, born at Gorham, 3 June 1830, died there 17 Aug. 1881, daughter of Josiah and Evelina (Lewis) Pierce; married second, at Gorham, 23 Sept. 1885, Mary Ellen Smith, born at Cherryfield, Maine, 26 Oct. 1849, died at Gorham, 3 Apr. 1936, aged 86-5-5, daughter of Henry Phineas Adams and Caroline (Fox) Smith.

He was graduated from Bowdoin College (A.B., 1846, A.M., 1849). Immediately after graduation, he took a position as teacher in Dennysville, Maine, then in Alfred, Maine. Meanwhile he studied law, and in 1849 opened his law office in Gorham, Maine, remaining in practice until his death. He was County Treasurer in 1857-59, and Judge of Probate, Cumberland County, 1863 to 1876. He was an Overseer of Bowdoin College from 1880 to 1892. He was treasurer of Gorham Savings Bank, Gorham, Maine, 1868-1893.

"He was a man of rare good judgment, great prudence and discretion, and of singular affability and kindness of heart. He was noted for his unfailing courtesy and strict probity." He was drafted and furnished a substitute for the Navy, at the time of the Civil War.

Children of John Anderson and Evelina Lewis (Pierce) Waterman, born at Gorham:

i. Eva Lewis[8], b. 24 Jan. 1857; d. at Gorham, 7 Jan. 1878.
ii. Fanny Anderson, b. 18 Mar. 1859; d. at Gorham, 28 Nov. 1862.
iii. Margaret Payson, b. 24 Mar. 1861; d. at Portland, Me., 12 July 1926 ae. 65-3-18; a missionary. She left a will; her heirs-at-law were her brother and two surviving sisters [Probate Rec. Cumberland County, 217-255; 220-6].

iv. JOHN ANDERSON, b. 14 Mar. 1863; d. in 1938; m. at Portland, Me., 2 Aug. 1893, EMMA CHASE SHIRLEY, b. at Portland, 3 July 1865, d. there 17 Sept. 1930 ae. 65-2-14, bur. at Gorham, dau. of Josiah Chase and Charlotte Knight (Thomas) Shirley; no children. He prepared for college at Phillips Academy in Andover, and was graduated from Bowdoin College (A.B., 1884, A.M., 1887). He attended Harvard Law School from 1886 to 1888, and the following year opened a law office in Brunswick, Me. In 1893 he removed to Gorham, where he continued in law practice, and became the treasurer of the Gorham Savings Bank, from which he resigned in 1921, due to the pressure of law business. He retained his connection with the bank, however, and was elected president of it in 1935. He was town treasurer from 1898 to 1902.

v. LUCY DWIGHT, b. 14 Jan. 1866; d. at Gorham, 8 July 1931 ae. 65-5-25. She became a librarian, receiving a diploma from library school, 1897; after holding several positions, she was librarian of New York Law School, 1898-1901. Her heirs-at-law were her brother, John A., and sister, Caroline F. Waterman [Probate Rec. Cumberland County, 319-321; 334-125].

Child of John Anderson and Mary Ellen (Smith) Waterman:

vi. CAROLINE FOX, b. 29 Oct. 1888; res. (1933) Gorham, Me.

References

M. V. Tilson: The Tilson Genealogy (1911), p. 64.
Bowdoin College, records of Secretary's Office.
H. D. McLellan: History of Gorham, Me. (1903), pp. 287, 351, 376, 377, 806.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Gravestones, Gorham, Maine.
John Anderson[8] Waterman, Gorham, Maine, 1936.

730. OLIVER C.[7] WATERMAN (*Otis*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at New Gloucester, Maine, 4 July 1826, died at Danville Junction, Maine, 17 Mar. 1877, aged 50; married first, at Portland, Maine, 20 Nov. 1854, SARAH J. PATTERSON, born at Windsor, Nova Scotia, 26 Aug. 1834, died at Danville, Maine, 26 May 1861, aged 26 yrs. 9 mos.; married second, at Danville, 13 Oct. 1861, MARGARETTE E. NUTTING, born at Casco, Maine, 8 May 1841, died at Portland, Maine, 19 Apr. 1916, aged 75, daughter of Frederick and Elizabeth (Garden) Nutting.

He was a prominent citizen of Danville, Maine, and clerk of that town before it was annexed to the city of Auburn. He and his father, his brother John O., and son William O., are buried in Evergreen Cemetery, Deering, Maine.

Census of 1870, Auburn, Wards 4 and 5, Androscoggin Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Oliver C. Waterman	43	Maine	Grocer
Margaret E. "	30	"	
George H. "	14	"	
Edwin W. "	11	"	
William O. "	9	"	
Sarah E. "	5	"	
Otis C. "	72	"	Retired grocer
Frederick Nutting	60	"	In saw mill

Children of Oliver C. and Sarah J. (Patterson) Waterman, born at Danville, Maine:

i. George H.[8],* b. 1856; a merchant; m. Agnes Rowe, b. at West Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 1856, d. at Boston, Mass., 10 Apr. 1893 ae. 36 yrs. 6 mos., dau. of Joseph H. and Jane (Halliday) Rowe. Child, b. at Auburn, Me.:

I. Harry Oliver[9], b. 28 Sept. 1878; m. at Boston, Mass., 23 Sept. 1903, Mary C. G. Leonard, b. at Boston, abt. 1876, dau. of Richard and Mary (Kilroy) Leonard.

ii. Edwin W., b. 1859.

iii. William Otis, b. 11 Feb. 1861; d. in a R. R. accident at Evanston, N. Y., 14 Dec. 1884 ae. 24.

Child of Oliver C. and Margarette E. (Nutting) Waterman, born at Danville, Maine:

iv. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 19 Sept. 1864; m. ——— Denison.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans.
Maine Vital Statistics.

732. John Thomas[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Clinton, Ga., 4 May 1847, died at Atlanta, Ga., 16 Apr. 1895; married at Talbotton, Ga., 7 Dec. 1871, Anna Elizabeth Brown, born 17 Mar. 1849, died , daughter of Thomas Armstead and Frances Burwell (Swart) Brown.

He taught school in Clinton, Ga., a few years, then went into the newspaper business. He started the Talbotton *New Era*, the Houston *Home Journal*, and later on edited the Athens *Banner*, the La Grange *Reporter*, the Griffin *Sun*, the Monroe *Advertiser*, and the Hawkinsville *Dispatch*. While editor of the La Grange *Reporter*, he received in 1873 a Gold Medal for the best weekly newspaper in the State of Georgia for fifty-two consecutive weeks. The award was based on general makeup and editorials. While editor of the Griffin *Sun*, he began the publication of a daily paper as well as weekly. His editorials were widely quoted over the South.

In Dec. 1891, he was appointed private secretary to Hon. Charles F. Crisp, Speaker of the House of Representatives, and at that time was also Washington correspondent for the outstanding dailies of Georgia. He was prominent in the Methodist Church, and a strong Prohibitionist. He worked continually through his newspapers against the liquor traffic.

Children of John Thomas and Anna Elizabeth (Brown) Waterman:

1+ i. Caroline[8], b. 21 Jan. 1873.

2+ ii. Francis Brown, b. at LaGrange, Ga., 12 June 1878.

iii. Anna Blalock, b. 15 Nov. 1889.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: correspondence, 1898.

* He appears in some records as George W. and George O.

732-1. CAROLINE[8] WATERMAN (*John Thomas*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 21 Jan. 1873; married at Hawkinsville, Ga., 8 Oct. 1895, WILLIAM NARAMORE PARSONS, born at New Marlboro, Mass., 11 Oct. 1869, son of Benjamin F. and Leonora Frances (Bartlett) Parsons.

He removed with his father's family to Hawkinsville, Ga., in his tenth year. He was president of the First National Bank, vice-president of the Planter's Bank, and director of the Hawkinsville Bank and Trust Co., and had extensive farming interests.

Children of William Naramore and Caroline (Waterman) Parsons, born at Hawkinsville:

i. JOHN ALDEN[9], b. 12 Oct. 1897.
ii. WILLIAM NARAMORE, b. 13 Sept. 1900.
iii. FRANKLIN WATERMAN, b. 19 Dec. 1901.
iv. CAROLINE LEONORA, b. 17 Mar. 1910.

References

Henry Parsons: Parsons Family (1912), pp. 240, 333.

732-2. FRANCIS BROWN[8] WATERMAN (*John Thomas*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at LaGrange, Ga., 12 June 1878; married at Hawkinsville, Ga., 11 Oct. 1898, MAY PORTER HIGHTOWER, born at Griffin, Ga., 25 Feb. 1878, daughter of John Wesley and Lora (Cherry) Hightower of Hawkinsville.

He is a traveling salesman; lived at Hawkinsville, Ga., 1888 to 1922, at Birmingham, Ala., 1922 to 1927, thereafter at Macon, Ga. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church South, and a steward in church service since about twenty-one years old; superintendent of Sunday School, and (1933) steward and superintendent of Adult Department.

Children of Francis Brown and May Porter (Hightower) Waterman, born at Hawkinsville, Ga.:

i. LORA HIGHTOWER[9], b. 13 Oct. 1900; m. at Birmingham, Ala., 27 Oct. 1923, EDWARD WALTER BROOKE, of Macon, Ga.
ii. JOHN THOMAS, b. 11 Aug. 1902; res. (1933) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. at Birmingham, Ala., June 1925, ELEANOR FREEMAN.

References

Francis Brown[8] Waterman, Macon, Ga., 1933.

735. WILLIAM R.[7] WATERMAN (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Belfast, Maine, about 1823, died at Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island, 15 June 1896, aged 73; married SUSAN ———, born in Maine, about 1823.

Census of 1870, Robbinston, Washington Co., Maine:

		age	born	
William R. Waterman		47	Maine	Farmer
Susan	"	47	"	
Rachel	"	14	"	
Hiram H.	"	11	"	

Children of William R. and Susan (———) Waterman:

i. Rachel[8], b. abt. 1856.
ii. Hiram H., b. abt. 1859.

738. Robert[7] Waterman (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Belfast, Maine, 30 July 1837, died there 8 Apr. 1908, aged 71-8-8; married first, at Searsport, Maine, 8 July 1865, Elorah J. King, born at Searsmont, Maine, about Dec. 1848, died at Belfast, 8 Aug. 1872, aged 23 yrs. 8 mos.; married second, at Belfast, 3 Sept. 1879, Marion E. West, born at Franklin, Maine, 17 Sept. 1852, died at Belfast, 22 June 1924, aged 71-9-13, daughter of Lyman and Esther (Springer) West.

He was listed in "The Belfast Register," 1907, as retired and a veteran. He ran the "Ocean House" in Belfast, 1887-90.

Children of Robert and Elorah J. (King) Waterman, born at Searsmont, Maine:

i. Charles H.[8], b. abt. 1866; farmer and poultryman, res. (1907) Belfast, Me.; m. at Swanville, Me., 20 Dec. 1908, Blanch M. Wallace, b. at Swanville, Me., abt. 1879, dau. of James and Effie M. (Peavey) Wallace. Children, b. at Belfast:
   I. Robert Wallace[9], b. 24 Feb. 1914.
   II. Son, b. 6 Nov. 1916.
   III. Charles H., b. 5 Mar. 1918.
   IV. Lora Alice, b. 26 Feb. 1924.
   V. James Andrew, b. 10 Jan. 1925.
ii. James Brock, b. 17 Mar. 1869; d. at Pittsfield, Me., 29 Mar. 1923 ae. 54-0-12, bur. at Brooks, Me.; shoemaker, res. (1907) Belfast; removed about 1914 to Pittsfield; m. (1) at Belfast, 20 July 1889, Georgia E. Forbes, of Brooks, b. abt. 1870, d. at Brooks, Me., 29 Oct. 1895 ae. 25, dau. of Francis M. and Abbie (Cunningham) Forbes; m. (2) at Laconia, N. H., 6 Mar. 1901, Flora Belle (McMahan) ———, a widow, b. at Belfast, 4 July 1868, d. there 8 May 1915 ae. 46-10-4, dau. of Daniel and Roxania (Cook) McMahan. Children:
   I. Mildred[9], b. 20 Feb. 1892; m. at Belfast, 22 Oct. 1911, Avery W. Bryant, of Pittsfield, Me.
   II. Eleanor M., b. at Belfast, 2 Jan. 1895; d. at Belfast, 29 Dec. 1909 ae. 14-11-27.
iii. John R., b. ; a farmer, res. (1907) North Beverly, Mass.; m. at Belfast, 27 Nov. 1888, Augusta Hicks Banks, b. at Belfast, 31 Oct. 1865, d. there 18 Mar. 1929 ae. 63-5-17, dau. of Franklin J. and Rhoda (Hicks) Banks. Children:
   I. John Franklin[9], b. at Taunton, Mass., 11 May 1897; a banker, of Belfast, Me.; m. at Bath, Me., 9 July 1926, Louise M. Ellis, b. at Belfast, Me., abt. 1902, dau. of Fred E. and Vesta (Stearns) Ellis. Her father was City Marshal of Belfast.
   II. Marion Roberta, b. at Taunton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1899.
iv. Elora M., b. ; res. (1907) Camden, Me.; m. (as Lora M. of Camden) 7 Dec. 1893, Ralph E. Richards.

Child of Robert and Marion E. (West) Waterman:

v. LIZZIE M., b. abt. 1880; res. (1907) Montville, Me.; m. at Searsmont, Me., 6 Aug. 1898, CHARLES B. THOMPSON.

References

Belfast Vital Records.
The Belfast Register, 1907.
Joseph Williamson: History of Belfast (1919), 2-194, 476, 553, 554.
Marriages, Waldo County, 2-378.
Maine Vital Statistics.

747. REBECCA ABIGAIL[7] WATERMAN (*Jabez*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 28 Aug. 1829, died ; married 7 Aug. 1850, CHARLES ADAMS FOSTER, born 6 Dec. 1820, son of Alfred and Hannah Greeley (Merrill) Foster.

He was a railroad contractor; in 1879 the family lived in Poland, Maine.

Children of Charles Adams and Rebecca Abigail (Waterman) Foster:

i. ADA[8], b. at Falmouth, 22 Aug. 1851; m. 23 Jan. 1872, GEORGE LANCASTER REED, b. at Machias, Me., 12 Oct. 1849, an accountant, res. (1879) Mechanic Falls, Me., son of Alvin and Sarah A. (Spencer) Reed. Child:

I. Ethel Foster[9], b. at Mechanic Falls, 15 May 1878.

ii. ELLA, b. 1 Nov. 1854; d. 8 Aug. 1855.

iii. CARRIE, b. at Poland, Me., 19 Nov. 1866.

References

Alfred Moore: A Memoir and Genealogy of John Poore (1881), p. 179.

754. MARIA A.[7] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 10 Jan. 1834, died ; married at Boston, Mass., 31 Dec. 1852, NELSON A. HATCH, born at Damariscotta, Maine, about 1825, son of James Hatch.

He was a ship joiner.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

755. SARAH E.[7] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Joseph*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Poland, Maine, 4 Dec. 1837, died ; married at Boston, Mass., 25 Nov. 1871, WILLIAM FELTON SAWYER, born at Minot, Maine, 17 Apr. 1838, died , son of Matthias Plant and Martha (Allen) Sawyer.

Mr. Sawyer served over three years in the 13th Maine Regt. in the Civil War. He became a shoemaker, of Holbrook, Mass.

References

G. T. Little: The Descendants of George Little (1882), p. 134.

757. SALOME[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1795, died about 1822-3; married at Bath, Maine, 20 Nov. 1821, (CAPT.) SCOTT J. TALLMAN, of Bath.

Child of Scott J. and Salome (Waterman) Tallman:

i. JOHN[8].

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Maine Historical Recorder, 6-479.

758. MARY[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1797-8, died ; married at Bath, Maine, 13 April 1824, (CAPT.) SCOTT J. TALLMAN, of Bath.

Children of Scott J. and Mary (Waterman) Tallman:

i. ELLA[8], b. ; d. ae. 16.
ii. JULIA MARIA.
iii. AVIS.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Maine Historical Recorder, 6-480.

759. STEPHEN[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1803-4, died ; married CORNELIA MACKAY.

He lived in Williamsburg, N. Y.

Children of Stephen and Cornelia (Mackay) Waterman:

i. CHARLES[8], b. ; m. twice (sisters); res. Philadelphia, Pa.
ii. STEPHEN.
iii. CORNELIA.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

760. ADELINE[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1806-7, died Jan. 1876; married at Bath, Maine (reported in *Eastern Argus* of 4 July 1831), GEORGE WASHINGTON DUNCAN, of Bath, Me.

He was a blacksmith.

Children of George Washington and Adeline (Waterman) Duncan, born at Bath, Maine.*

i. GEORGE HENRY[9], b. abt. 1833; m. (1) ELIZABETH MOULTON; m. (2) JOSEPHINE BUTLER; m. (3) MARY FAXON. Children [by second wife?]:
   I. Horatio Butler[9].
   II. Gertrude.
ii. WILLIAM C., b. abt. 1835; m. (1) ELLEN TRACY; m. (2) LAURA ———. Children by first wife:
   I. Sadie[9].
   II. Allen.
iii. AVIS ADELINE, b. abt. 1837; m. ZINA H. TRUFANT [?].
iv. FRANK EATON, b. abt. 1841; m. LOUISA HAWKES. Child:
   I. Ralph Waterman[9].

* Dates of birth from ages in 1850 Census.

v. HORATIO ALLEN, b. abt. 1842; m. GEORGIANNA MAYHEW, who d. Jan. 1877. Children:

I. Silas[9].
II. Arthur.
III. Grace.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

761. CALVIN[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died at Cincinnati, Ohio, before 1846; married MARGARET LARABEE.

On 25 Nov. 1828, John Stockbridge of Bath, Lincoln Co., Maine, sold to Calvin Waterman of Brunswick, Cumberland Co., Maine, 32 acres in Brunswick. He also bought in 1831 from Isaac Snow of Windsor, Kennebeck Co., Maine, land in Brunswick and Bath, and he bought the same year from Hiram W. Hook. He sold to Henry Waterman of Brunswick, 29 Nov. 1831; also, 13 Sept. 1831, with wife Margaret, to Darius Hill. Margaret joined him in two sales in 1833. His last property in Brunswick was sold, 20 Mar. 1846, by "Zina Hyde of Bath in the County of Lincoln, Merchant and Assignee of the late Calvin Waterman for the benefit of his creditors." [Deeds, Cumberland County, 118-44; 127-508; 130-450; 132-78, 79; 134-244; 135-141; 193-332; 201-239; 203-59.]

Child of Calvin and Margaret (Larabee) Waterman:

i. WILLIAM HENRY[8], b. ; d. at San Francisco, Calif., unm.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

762. HENRY[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 4 May 1811, died at Southold, L. I., 3 Sept. 1904; married at Bath, Maine, 5 Sept. 1832,* MARY ANN MEREEN, born at Phillipsburg, Maine, 10 Nov. 1811, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 June 1880, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Chandler) Mereen.

Henry Waterman of Brunswick, Maine, bought land in Harpswell, Maine, from Thomas Forsaith, 4 Aug. 1831, and land in Brunswick from Calvin Waterman, 29 Nov. 1831. Henry Waterman of Bath, Maine, bought land in Harpswell, 31 Oct. 1832. [Deeds, Cumberland County 127-508; 131-60; 132-126.]

He was a shipsmith by trade, and a first-class mechanic and inventor. In 1845 he removed to Williamsburg, L. I., where his brother Stephen had settled, and formed the partnership of Burr & Waterman, engaged in the manufacture of blocks he had invented. He built a small shop on South Ninth Street in 1851. In 1859 he erected two large factories in Dunham Place. He resided in South Sixth Street, and died from general debility at the age of 93 at his summer home, Southold, L. I. He left a large fortune.

His wife, who was highly esteemed, was a descendant from Capt. Myles

* Apparently *Maine Historical Recorder* errs in the date, 27 Jan. 1833.

Standish and from Rev. Peter Thatcher. She was survived by four children and four grandchildren.

Children of Henry and Mary A. (Mereen) Waterman:

i. Ellen[8], b. 10 June 1833; d. 2 July 1900; m. 26 July 1854, Thomas Burrough Roach. Children:
   I. Llewellyn Scott[9], b. 26 Feb. 1860; d. 8 Dec. 1867.
   II. William Samuel, b. 27 Oct. 1861; d. 19 Nov. 1867.
   III. Ada May, b. 14 Apr. 1869.

1+ ii. Julia, b. 6 Oct. 1834; d. 13 Mar. 1911.

iii. Henry Mereen, b. 21 July 1837; d. 2 Jan. 1911; m. 14 Nov. 1861, Amelia Elizabeth Needham. Child:
   I. William[9], b. 15 May 1863.

iv. Calvin, b. 17 Aug. 1847; d. young.

v. Ada Alice, b. 18 Nov. 1850; d. in 1923, unm.

vi. Alvin, b. Dec. 1852; d. ae. a few hours.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

Roach-Waterman and Allied Families, compiled by James LeBaron Willard, MS., 1913; Long Island Historical Society, Brooklyn, N. Y.

762-1. Julia[8] Waterman (*Henry*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 6 Oct. 1834, died 13 Mar. 1911; married 28 Apr. 1853, Ralph Watson Kenyon, born 27 Aug. 1831, son of John and Elizabeth (Leonard) Kenyon.

Mr. Kenyon was a lumber dealer in Brooklyn, N. Y., and a Captain in the Civil War.

Children of Ralph Watson and Julia (Waterman) Kenyon, born at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

i. John Henry[9], b. in 1854; d. Nov. 1855.

ii. Ralph Wood, b. 13 Feb. 1856; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 July 1933; m. 10 Nov. 1891, Elise Chesebrough Rathbone, b. 17 Nov. 1869, dau. of Aaron Henderson and Margaret (Loper) Rathbone. He attended the famous Public School 16, on Wilson Street, and Brooklyn Polytechnic Institute. In 1878 he was graduated from Columbia College, where he founded the Pythologian Society, forerunner of the Columbia Glee Club. He prepared for the ministry at the Episcopal Theological Seminary (Cambridge, Mass.), graduating in 1881 with the degree of B.S.T. The same year, he received the degree of M.A. from Columbia, in 1899 that of LL.B. from New York University, and that of D.D. from St. John's College, Annapolis. He held pastorates in Brewster and Albany, N. Y., and was rector of the Church of the Holy Sepulchre and the Church of the Archangel in Manhattan. His last Brooklyn charge was St. Matthew's Church, with which he was connected in 1926. Under his guidance was founded the order of the Daughters of the King, of which for many years he was Grand Chaplain. He was Professor of Apologetics and Christian Ethics at the Amity Theological School of New York, 1899-1904, and several times delegate to the Federate Council of the Episcopal Church. He was a member, among other organizations, of the Society of Colonial

Wars, the New England Historical and Genealogical Society, and the Society of Mayflower Descendants. Child:

I. Theda[10], b. 19 Sept. 1894; an author.

iii. HERBERT MARSH, b. 12 Nov. 1864; d. 17 Dec. 1867.

iv. EDWIN DUNCAN, b. 12 Dec. 1874.

References

H. N. Kenyon: American Kenyons (1935), pp. 151, 190.
Obituary of Rev. Ralph Wood[9] Kenyon.
A. C. Wildey: The Cheseborough Family (1903), p. 300.

763. CHARLES COTESWORTH PINKNEY[7] WATERMAN (*Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wareham, Mass., 18 Jan. 1801, died at Sandwich, Mass., 22 Nov. 1884, aged 80; married at Newton, Mass., 4 Sept. 1822, CHARLOTTE CHAPOUIL, born at Cambridge, Mass., [Apr. 1805], died at Sandwich, 4 Sept. 1887, aged 82 yrs. 5 mos., daughter of Anthony and Susannah (Neil) Chapouil.

Mr. Waterman as a boy lived in his father's family in several places,—Hudson, N. Y., Salisbury, Conn., and Oakham, Mass., and enjoyed only a common school education. But he was an apt scholar. His stay in Salisbury was short, not long enough for his father to acquire a residence, and he attended the district school there as a privilege and not as a right. He took all the premiums offered to his class, for superiority in reading, spelling and the like, until the parents of the other children complained and it was agreed, if he might attend the school, that he should remain uniformly at the foot of the class.

He was superintendent of the Boston and Sandwich Glass Company for many years, serving with the company from 1825 to 1858. In 1858 he became associated with Mr. Deming Jarvis in the Cape Cod glass works at Sandwich, and retired in 1876. He was a deacon in the Congregational Church. He was a resident member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, was much interested in genealogy, and collected Waterman data. In 1849 he was on the committee for School District No. 5 in Sandwich.

Mr. Waterman was a large land-owner, and figures often in the Land Records of Barnstable County.

Antoine Chapouil was born in the Corporation of Mayssac, and baptized 12 Apr. 1767, son of Peter Chapouile and Anna Bruine; his godparents were Antoine Chapouile and Joeinette Lafon. He remembered the ringing of bells in his native place at the news of the taking of the Bastille. Being placed in a monastery to become a priest, he ran away to Spain, and from there came with Capt. Atkins of Provincetown and finally located in Boston. There he established the first confectionery in the stand on Hanover Street opposite Marshall's Lane.

The will of Charles C. P. Waterman of Sandwich, dated 2 Feb. 1885, proved 10 Mar. 1885; to daughters Sarah S., wife of Howard S. Williams, and Mary T., wife of Jonathan Leonard, and sons Charles H., George T., and Allan T. Waterman, and granddaughter Marion B. Graves, daughter of my deceased daughter, Louisa M. Graves, each $1.00; residue to wife Charlotte

for life, and at her decease to son Allan T. Waterman. The petitition for administration states that he died 22 Nov. 1884, leaving a widow Charlotte and the following children and grandchild:

Sarah S. Williams	res. Sandwich	born 9 Aug. 1827
Charles H. Waterman	New York City	19 Oct. 1830
George T. Waterman	Boerne, Texas	5 Apr. 1833
Louisa M. Graves, wife of Albert, mother of Marion B.		10 May 1835
Mary T. Leonard, widow of Jonathan of Sandwich		8 Mar. 1837
Allan T. Waterman	res. Sandwich	17 Oct. 1838

[Probate Rec. Barnstable County, Case No. 8776; vol. 127, p. 329; vol. 125, p. 370.]

The will of Charlotte Waterman of Sandwich, dated 6 Aug. 1878, proved 13 Dec. 1887, named her husband and the same children and grandchild. The petition recites that she died 4 Sept. 1887, names the same children, and calls the grandchild Marion Day wife of Clinton S. Day of Cleveland, Ohio, daughter of Louisa M. Graves. [*ib.*, Case No. 9535; vol. 137, p. 112, vol. 125, p. 470.]

The will of Allan T. Waterman of Sandwich, dated 29 Aug. 1916, proved 8 May 1917, gave to wife, Emily S., all household furniture; to son Theodore A. Waterman, $2,000.00 and collection of stamps and coins; to brother, Charles H. Waterman, $500.00; to son Theodore A., and to Warren Provost of Brooklyn, N. Y. (brother-in-law of said wife), as Trustees for his wife, the residue of estate. He died 28 Feb. 1917; heirs named as Emily A. S. Waterman, of Sandwich, widow, and Theodore A. Waterman, of New York City, son. [*ib.*, Case No. 18115; vol. 188, p. 48; vol. 179. p 456.]

Children of Charles C. P. and Charlotte (Chapouil) Waterman, born at Sandwich, except first at Hanover, Mass. and second at Hudson, N. Y.:

i. Charles Anthony[8], b. 5 May 1823; d. at Boston, 6 Jan. 1825.
ii. Augustus, b. 17 June 1824; d. at Boston, 19 Dec. 1824.
iii. William Henry, b. 24 Sept. 1825; d. at Sandwich, 24 Oct. 1826.
1+ iv. Sarah Stetson, b. 9 Aug. 1827; d. Jan. 1907.
2+ v. Charles Henry, b. 19 Oct. 1830; d. 19 July 1917.
3+ vi. George Thatcher, b. 5 Apr. 1833; d. 31 Jan. 1916.
4+ vii. Louisa Maria, b. 10 May 1835; d. 12 July 1874.
5+ viii. Mary Thayer, b. 8 Mar. 1837; d. Oct. 1900.
ix. Allan Thatcher, b. 17 Oct. 1838; d. at Sandwich, 28 Feb. 1917 ae. 78-4-11; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 14 July 1878, Emily A. Simon, b. at New York, N. Y., abt. 1849, d. at Taunton Hospital (res. Sandwich), 31 Dec. 1918 ae. 69, dau. of John R. Simon. Children:
I. Annie Simon[9], b. at Sandwich, 4 Dec. 1879; d. 1 Aug. 1880 ae. 9 mos.
II. Annie, b. Dec. 1880; d. 28 Sept. 1881 ae. 9 mos.
III. Theodore Allan, b. 27 Sept. 1882.

References

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 39-90.
N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 47-280.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Sandwich Vital Records (original), Vol. 1803-1842, p. 302.
Mary Louise[9] (Waterman) Rabold, Providence, R. I., 1933.

763-1. SARAH STETSON[8] WATERMAN (*Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sandwich, Mass., 9 Aug. 1827, died at Riverside, R. I., Jan. 1907; married at Sandwich, 27 June 1849, (marriage intention, Roxbury, Mass., 2 June 1849), HOWARD SPICER WILLIAMS, of Brookline, Mass., born about 1825, died , son of Joshua and Margaret (———) Williams.

Children of Howard Spicer and Sarah Stetson (Waterman) Williams:

i. LOUISE[9], b. 27 Sept. 1850; d. 23 Sept. 1867.
ii. HENRY HOWARD, b. 13 Aug. 1856.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Roxbury Vital Records.

763-2. CHARLES HENRY[8] WATERMAN (*Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sandwich, Mass., 19 Oct. 1830, died at Pompton Plains, N. J., 19 July 1917; married first, at West Barnstable, Mass., 25 Nov. 1852, ELLEN GRAY, born at West Barnstable, 13 Aug. 1832, died there 19 Jan. 1883, aged 51-5-6, daughter of Charles and Rebecca Perkins (Johnson) Gray; married second, at New York, N. Y., in 1885, HARRIET JARVIS, born in , died at Pompton Plains, Dec. 1926.

He was a salesman and bookkeeper; Congregationalist.

Children of Charles Henry and Ellen (Gray) Waterman, four born at Sandwich, fifth at Boston, sixth at Jersey City, seventh at Maplewood:

i. THATCHER GRAY[9], b. at Sandwich, Mass., 20 Aug. 1853; d. at New York, N. Y., 16 July 1915.
ii. GEORGE CLIFTON, b. at West Barnstable, Mass., 24 Apr. 1855; m. 18 Sept. 1881, ELLA OTTER, dau. of Maurice and Mary (Vandervoort) Otter. Child:
    I. Charles Clifton[10], b. 15 Sept. 1882; d. 18 Dec. 1883.
iii. ELLEN [Nellie] GRAY, b. at Sandwich, Mass., 20 June 1858; d. at Hollister, Mass., 16 Aug. 1929; m. at New York, N. Y., 11 May 1881, GILBERT MILLIGAN GROVES, b. at Elizabeth, N. J., 27 May 1857, d. at New York, N. Y., 10 Nov. 1887, son of Henry Edward Eugene and Elizabeth McKie (Milligan) Groves. Child:
    I. John Milligan[10], b. 22 Feb. 1887.
iv. EVA ESTELLE, b. at Sandwich, Mass., 31 Aug. 1860; res. (1933) Baltimore, Md.; m. at Milburn, N. J., 16 Dec. 1893, CHARLES ACHILLES SCOTT, son of John and Catherine (Smith) Scott. Children:
    I. Robert Gray[10], b. 18 Oct. 1894.
    II. Thatcher Allan, b. 22 Feb. 1896.
v. SARAH [Saidee], b. at Boston, Mass., 9 Mar. 1863; res. (1933) Holliston, Mass.; m. at Chatham, Mass., 27 Sept. 1884, FRED CLAY TENNEY, b. at East Jaffrey, N. H., 9 July 1859, d. at Fall River, Mass., 15 June 1919, son of Henry Clay and Julia Caroline (Stebbins) Tenney. He was graduated from Brown College; School Superintendent; Education Dept., Macmillan Co., New York. Children:

I. Allan Gray[10], b. 25 June 1886; d. at Newton Center, Mass., 16 Oct. 1923; m. at Brookline, Mass., June 1917, Katharine Claire O'Brien.

II. Pauline, b. 5 Aug. 1891; d. at North Brookfield, 15 Dec. 1915.

vi. Mary Louise, b. at Jersey City, N. J., 28 Sept. 1865; res. (1936) Providence, R. I.; m. at Sandwich, Mass., 8 Dec. 1887, Richard Edward Raybold, b. at Marlboro, Mass., 11 Feb. 1866, d. at Providence, R. I., 20 Feb. 1923, son of William Thomas and Harriet E. (Wood) Raybold. He was in the tobacco business; Baptist. Children, first b. at Brockton, Mass., others at Providence:

I. Hazel Louise[10], b. 23 May 1889; res. (1933) Short Beach, Conn.; m. at Providence, 28 June 1911, Robert Langdale.

II. Saidee Waterman, b. 7 June 1893; res. (1933) Edgewood, R. I.; m. at Providence, 7 June 1919, Arthur Edward Leach.

III. Miriam Elise, b. 11 Dec. 1894; d. 13 Dec. 1894.

IV. Eleanor Gray, b. 7 Dec. 1896; res. (1933) Providence, R. I.; m. at Providence, 31 Mar. 1922, Hartley Forest Roberts.

V. Marion Wood, b. 14 Nov. 1898; res. (1933) Auburn, R. I.; m. at Providence, 25 June 1923, Harvey Abbot Whipple.

VI. Richard Edward, b. 31 Dec. 1900; d. 29 Jan. 1902.

VII. Arthur William, b. 6 Mar. 1903; res. (1933) Providence, R. I.; m. at Providence, 3 July 1925, Dorothy Virginia Crawshaw.

vii. Charlotte Chapouil, b. at Maplewood, N. J., 20 July 1870; m. at Sandwich, 10 July 1889, Charles Tristram Chase Whitcomb, b. at Thomaston, Me., 1 July 1861, d. at Arlington, Mass., 30 Sept. 1931, son of John Gray and Mary Jane (Fountain) Whitcomb. He was graduated from Amherst College, 1883, and was a High School Headmaster and engaged in educational publishing. He was director of the Mass. Educational Exhibit, which won the Grand Prize, at the Panama-Pacific International Exhibition, 1915 (San Francisco). During the World War, he served the government in War Savings work, 1917-18. Children:

I. Rachel Gray[10], b. at Wakefield, Mass., 3 June 1891; m. at Arlington, Mass., 12 Sept. 1922, George Marshall Shipman, Jr.

II. John Leonard, b. at Wakefield, Mass., 4 Sept. 1894.

III. Charles Waterman, b. at Somerville, Mass., 25 June 1906; d. at Brockton, Mass., 23 Aug. 1907.

IV. Robert Tristram, b. 18 Apr. 1909.

References

Mary Louise[9] Waterman Raybold, Providence, R. I., 1933.
Saidee[9] (Waterman) Tenney, Holliston, Mass., 1933.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
J. E. Thacher: Joshua Gray of Yarmouth, Mass. and His Descendants (1914), pp. 67, 70 to 72.
E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: The Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 2-1816.

763-3. George Thatcher[8] Waterman (*Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sandwich, Mass., 5 Apr. 1833, died at Boerne, Texas, 31 Jan. 1916; married at Bethlehem, N. H., 30 Dec. 1860, Celeste Clifton Swett, born at Gilmanton, N. H., 13 Apr. 1838, died at Boerne, 12 Apr. 1911, daughter of Benjamin French and Abigail Washington (Moore) Swett.

He ran a factory in Indianolia, Texas, retured to Boston, lived in Chelsea and Stoughton, then in 1870 removed to Boerne, Texas. He was in mercantile business in Boston, and a farmer in Boerne. He belonged to Park Street Church, Boston; to the Methodist Church in Texas.

Children of George Thatcher and Celeste Clifton (Swett) Waterman, first born at Boston, others at Roxbury, Mass.:

1+ i. GEORGE SWETT[9], b. 22 Aug. 1862; d. 7 Feb. 1916.

2+ ii. JOHN ORRIN, b. 5 Jan. 1866.

iii. BERTHA CELESTE, b. 11 Aug. 1867; res. (1933) Boerne, Texas; m. at Boerne, 25 Dec. 1890, CHARLES PERRIN, b. in Fayette County, Iowa, son of Daniel and Emily Maria (Handel) Perrin. He had three years at Sam Houston Normal; stock farmer; Methodist, and trustee of church. Children:

I. Allen Thatcher[10], b. 13 Jan. 1893; d. 17 Apr. 1894.

II. Arthur Charles, b. 20 Aug. 1894; res. (1933) San Antonio, Tex.; m. 7 Jan. 1919, Stella Mary Lacewell.

III. Stanley Ezra, b. 4 Feb. 1896; res. (1933) Boerne, Tex.; m. 4 Feb. 1927, Ruby Nell Hancock.

References

H. P. Moor: The Descendants of Ensign John Moor (1918), pp. 178, 189.
Bertha Celeste[9] (Waterman) Perrin, Boerne, Texas, 1933.

763-3-1. GEORGE SWETT[9] WATERMAN (*George Thatcher*[8], *Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, Mass., 22 Aug. 1862, died at Boerne, Texas, 7 Feb. 1916; married Dec. 1898, ADA ADELLA ANDERSON, born at Quero, Texas.

Children of George Swett and Ada Adella (Anderson) Waterman, born at Boerne:

i. SARAH LOUISE[10], b. 14 Dec. 1899; d. 22 Oct. 1905.

ii. CHARLES MONROE, b. 19 Sept. 1902; res. (1933) San Antonio, Texas; m. at San Antonio, 10 May 1921, PEARL SIMON, b. 5 Aug. 1905, dau. of John and Roxie Simon; divorced 1930. He is a salesman. He served in the World War in Co. C, 304th Battalion, and M. C. "Co. E, 23d Inf." Child:

I. Charles Clifton[11], b. abt. 1925-6.

iii. GEORGE CLIFTON, b. 24 May 1909; res. (1933) Boerne; a mechanic; lived at Carrizo Springs, Texas, 1916-17, and at Katemcy, Texas, 1925-26.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
George Clifton[10] Waterman, Boerne, Texas, 1933.
Charles Monroe[10] Waterman, San Antonio, Texas, 1933.

763-3-2. JOHN ORRIN[9] WATERMAN (*George Thatcher*[8], *Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, Mass., 5 Jan. 1866, living (1933) Masca, Colo.; married at San Antonio, Texas, 1 Sept. 1901, ENORA COSTELLA MATHEWS, born at Greenwood, Ark., 8 Aug. 1877, daughter of George Thomas and Alice Frances (Carter) Mathews of Boerne, Texas.

He was graduated from the High School at Boerne, Texas, where he resided until 1917, when he removed to Masca, Colo. He is a farmer and stock raiser; Methodist.

Children of John Orrin and Enora Costella (Mathews) Waterman, born at Boerne:

i. HARRY THATCHER[10], b. 21 June 1902; in U. S. Army, in 1933 stationed at Fort Sill, Okla.

ii. ALICE CELESTE, b. 1 Mar. 1907; m. at Alamasa, Colo., 8 Mar. 1926, DONALD OSCAR ARVARD OLSON, a machinist, b. at Pueblo, Colo., 28 Apr. 1902, son of Olof and Margurett (Michelson) Olson. Child, b. at Pueblo:

I. Merle Arline[11], b. 18 Nov. 1929.

iii. NETTIE ESTELLA, b. 10 May 1910; m. 26 Feb. 1929, RALPH BROOKS, of Wilmington, Calif.

References

John Orrin[9] Waterman, Masca, Colo., 1933.
Alice Cleste[10] (Waterman) Olson, Pueblo, Colo., 1933.

763-4. LOUISA MARIA[8] WATERMAN (*Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sandwich, Mass., 10 May 1835, died there 12 July 1874; married at Sandwich 4 June 1862, ALBERT GRAVES, of Kinderhook, N. Y., born in N. Y., about 1832, son of Rhodolphus and Catharine (———) Graves.

Children of Albert and Louisa Maria (Waterman) Graves:

i. MARION B.[9], b. at Plainfield, N. Y., 26 July 1863; m. CLINTON S. DAY, of Cleveland, Ohio.

ii. EDWIN, b. at Springfield, N. J., 25 May 1869; d. there 11 May 1876, bur. at Sandwich.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

763-5. MARY THAYER[8] WATERMAN (*Charles C. P.*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sandwich, Mass., 8 Mar. 1837, died there Oct. 1900; married first, at Sandwich, 5 Sept. 1855, JOHN W. JARVES, born at Boston, Mass., about 1835, son of Deming Jarves, of Boston, Mass.; married second, at Sandwich, 31 Mar. 1868, JONATHAN LEONARD, M.D., born at Sandwich, 7 Jan. 1805, died there 29 Jan. 1882, son of Dr. Jonathan and Temperance (Hall) Leonard.

Deming Jarves of Boston, with Anna S. Jarves his wife, quitclaimed to Charles C. P. Waterman, property in Sandwich, 30 Sept. 1861. On 14 Dec. 1861, John W. Jarves of Lebanon, Grafton Co., N. H., sold to Charles C. P. Waterman of Sandwich, and the latter with Charlotte his wife conveyed it, 18 Dec. 1861, to Mary T. Jarves, wife of John W. Jarves of Lebanon. [Land Rec. Barnstable County, 75-178, 187; 79-32.]

Mr. Jarves was a chemist, of Sandwich.

On 4 Sept. 1869, Charles C. P. Waterman of Sandwich, and Anna S. Jarves, widow of Deming Jarves of Boston, Mass., and James J. Jarves, Anna M. Brewster, Isabella G. Howard, Deming Jarves, and Henry F. Higginson, heirs at law of the said late Deming Jarves, quitclaimed to Mary T. Leonard of Sandwich, realty which Deming Jarves had conveyed to Charles C. P. Waterman in 1863. [Land Rec. Barnstable County, 99-500.]

Dr. Leonard was graduated from Sandwich Academy, 1825; studied medicine at Harvard (M.D. 1827), and succeeded his father in practice at Sandwich, with exception of a few years in Boston. For many years he was a member of the Board of Trustees of Sandwich Academy and president at the time of his death; and a member of the First Parish Society, where he filled various offices.

Children of John W. and Mary Thayer (Waterman) Jarves:

i. ARTHUR DEMING[9], d. at Sandwich.
ii. BERTHA, d. at Sandwich.

Child of Dr. Jonathan and Mary Thayer (Waterman) (Jarves) Leonard, born at Sandwich:

iii. JONATHAN, b. 17 May 1875.

References

Manning Leonard: Memorial of Solomon Leonard, pp. 359, 360.
Mass Vital Statistics.

764. GEORGE[7] WATERMAN (*Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1805, died at Rochester, Mass., 30 Aug. or 1 Sept. 1883, aged 78-6-16; married first, at Kingston, Mass., 17 Dec. 1838, LUCY DELANO, born at Kingston, Mass., 20 Oct. 1817, died at Middleboro, Mass., 9 Dec. 1862, aged 45-1-10, daughter of Benjamin and Susan (Holmes) Delano; married second, at Middleboro, 5 Apr. 1866, SUSAN MONROE (SHAW) BURRELL, born at Middleboro, 17 Jan. 1825, died there 21 Apr. 1879, aged 54-3-6, daughter of George and Deborah (———) Shaw, and widow of Malachi Burrell (to whom she was married 7 July 1847); married third, at Middleboro, 30 Oct. 1881, ABBIE FEARING (SEARS) (HOWLAND) PALMER, born at Rochester, Mass., 4 Mar. 1838, died , daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail F. (Thatcher) Sears, and widow of Charles A. Howland and George W. Palmer. She married fourth, at Acushnet, Mass., 12 Nov. 1885, Charles S. Freeman, of Rochester, a carpenter, born at Harwich, Mass., about 1842, son of Sanford and Mehitabel F. (———) Freeman.

George Waterman of Middleboro was appointed guardian, 27 Apr. 1868, to Alice Waterman; and on 23 Feb. 1869, was granted permission to sell "all the real estate that Benjamin Delano, late of Kingston, deceased, owned at the time of his decease," including the homestead; he rendered his account as guardian. [Probate, Plymouth County, 112-452; 116-538; 132-1.]

He was a merchant.

Children of George and Lucy (Delano) Waterman:

i. George H.[8], b. Jan. 1840; d. 14 July 1846 ae. 6 yrs. 6 mos.
ii. Frederick, b. Apr. 1842, d. 13 Sept. 1843 ae. 1 yr. 5 mos.
iii. Charles Frederick, b. 25 Apr. 1845; d. 8 July 1845.
iv. Alice, b. 12 May 1852; d. at Middleboro, 18 Jan. 1872 ae. 19-8-6.

References

N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 47-361.
Middleboro Vital Records (original).
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Samuel P. May: Sears Genealogy (1890), p. 354.

765. Joshua Tobey[7] Waterman (*Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., Sept. 1807, died there 16 Jan. 1891; married first, at Hudson, 17 Dec. 1829, Delia Hyatt Pennoyer, born in 1809, died at Hudson, in 1837, daughter of Reuben R. Pennoyer; married second, at Hudson, 26 Nov. 1839, Jeannette Ten Eyck, born at Hudson, 26 June 1819, died there 16 Apr. 1890, daughter of Abram Barent and Christiana (Hallenbeck) Ten Eyck.

He was three times Mayor of the City of Hudson, N. Y., and was Collector of Internal Revenue for one of the districts of New York State under President Lincoln.

Census of 1850, Hudson, First Ward, Columbia Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Joshua Waterman		43	N. Y.	Carpenter
Janett	"	31	" "	
Sarah E.	"	19	" "	
Charles	"	17	" "	Clerk
Mary	"	13	" "	
Charlott	"	9	" "	
Janet	"	7	" "	
Margaret	"	5	" "	
William	"	3	" "	
George	"	(9 mos.)	" "	

Census of 1860, Hudson, First Ward, Columbia Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Joshua F. Waterman		51	N. Y.	Supt.,H. & B. R. R.
Jeannette	"	40	" "	
Mary	"	23	" "	School-teacher
Jeannette	"	17	" "	
Margaret	"	15	" "	
William	"	13	" "	
George B.	"	11	" "	
Henry	"	8	" "	
Frederick	"	6	" "	
Edward M.	"	4	" "	
Joshua F.	"	1	" "	

Census of 1870, Hudson, First Ward, Columbia Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Joshua T. Waterman		62	N. Y.	R. R. Foreman
Jennet T.	"	50	" "	
William	"	23	" "	Bookkeeper
Edward	"	14	" "	
Stephen G. George		33	" "	Bookkeeper
Margaret	"	25	" "	
Henry W.	"	(9 mos.)	" "	

(From *The Hudson Republican*, Jan. 17th, 1891)

HIS LIFE CLOSED

Hon. Joshua T. Waterman Peacefully Passes Away from Earth

It becomes our sad duty this morning to chronicle the death of one of our oldest and most esteemed citizens, Hon. Joshua T. Waterman, who passed away from earth yesterday afternoon. The news of the death of this man will fall heavily on a wide circle of friends and acquaintances and cause universal sorrow as it becomes known.

Mr. Waterman had been in feeble health for several years past, his illness being a general breaking down and wearing out of old age, but not until a few days since was he obliged to go to bed and stay there. In claiming him death has taken from the earth one whose lifework was completed. It was as long a work as Mr. Waterman himself expected, and it was as long as those who knew the garnered wisdom and force of character that were in him perhaps expected. But however we may relieve the shock and sting of death, still when it comes to one beloved it never fails to lay upon our hearts a peculiar burden of disappointment and grief.

Mr. Waterman was born in this city in September, 1807, and was therefore in his 84th year. With the exception of about one and one-half years he always lived in Hudson. His advantages for education were such as the common schools of that day afforded, to which was added the inestimable blessing of intelligent and high-minded parents, whose influence in his intellectual development and the moral training of his childhood and youth cannot be too highly estimated. In early life he was a prominent builder, but later and for many years he conducted the various business affairs of the Hudson branch of the Boston and Albany Railroad at this place, always to the highest satisfaction of the superior officials.

In his younger days he was one of the most active volunteer firemen in the city, and was made Chief of the Fire Department of Hudson upon the resignation of Judge W. Edmonds in 1837, holding the position for about twenty years, during which time occurred the large fires of 1838 and 1844 which were two of the most destructive that ever visited Hudson, sweeping both times the ground which is now Franklin Square. In the newspapers of that time it was mentioned that the firemen, who had only hand engines to cope with the conflagrations, exerted themselves to the utmost to check the ravages of the fire and the gallant services performed by Chief WATERMAN and his fire brigade were spoken of in terms of highest commendation.

Deeply interested from early manhood in all questions affecting local, State and National politics, he was clear, decided and unwavering in his views. While the Whig party remained in existence he was one of the most ardent and energetic supporters, one of its most valued and trusted young leaders in the city, and a warm and active advocate of its policy and candidates. When the Republican party was organized he became one of its earliest and most efficient members and continued true to its principles till death.

Mr. Waterman had been honored with public trusts. For four terms he was elected Mayor and he served the city with unusual acceptance and approval as its chief magistrate, being first chosen in 1852, after serving five terms as Alderman and winning a splendid record. He was also Under Sheriff of the county in 1859, and the first Collector of Internal Revenue for this collection district. He was appointed by President Lincoln and collected and disbursed a very large amount of money during and after the war with the most scrupulous fidelity and painstaking care, at a time when, by reason of there being entirely new forms—or rather no forms—of procedure, and with no established precedents, the duties of the office were comparatively difficult.

During all these years, Mr. WATERMAN was a man whose integrity was never questioned. He could look back over an active career, in which nothing of respect or esteem had been sacrificed to any exigency however pressing. Advancing age and declining health led him five or six years since to relinquish his position with the Boston and Albany Railroad Company to younger and more active hands. For the past three years

he had been in infirm health, though until quite latterly that had somewhat improved, so that he was occasionally seen upon the streets. His family consisted of seven sons and five daughters, six of the former and four of the latter still living and were around his bedside when the final summons came. He had also twenty-eight grandchildren and six great grandchildren, who are living at the present time.

To many, especially our older citizens, the sad news of his death will bring a deep sense of personal affliction, like unto the loss of a beloved brother. Many knew him as a warm friend, always helpful and sympathetic, and to all he was ever cordial and friendly. He treated all equally well and was an every-day-alike kind of a man, to whom the heart warmed more and more as acquaintance ripened into friendship and high esteem. He leaves behind him an unsullied name and a large family of sons and daughters and their descendants who honor his memory as they strove to make his last days as peaceful and pleasant as his infirmities would permit.

Children of Joshua Tobey and Delia Hyatt (Pennoyer) Waterman, born at Hudson:

i. Sarah Elizabeth[8], b. 12 Oct. 1830; d. 16 July 1908; m. 18 Apr. 1855, William Hilton Rainey, a bank cashier, of Kinderhook, N. Y., b. 29 Jan. 1831, d. 1 Aug. 1906. Children, b. at Kinderhook:
   I. Charles Waterman[9], b. 3 Mar. 1856; d. 27 Sept. 1924; m. 21 Mar. 1888, Margaret See; had three children.
   II. Mary, b. 24 Mar. 1858; d. 16 May 1931; m. 20 Oct. 1886, William Wait; had five children.

1+ ii. Charles, b. 12 Feb. 1833; d. 11 Nov. 1916.

iii. Mary Louisa, b. 28 Dec. 1835; d. 11 Feb. 1906; m. 11 Nov. 1863, Edward Zephaniah Spurr, of Sandwich, Mass., b. 31 Dec. 1835, d. 1 Mar. 1916. Children:
   I. Edward Waterman[9], b. 30 June 1866; d. 20 Jan. 1923; m. 22 May 1894, Grace Cecelia O'Neill, who d. in 1930; had two children.
   II. Charlotte Waterman, b. 29 Sept. 1868; unm.
   III. Estelle, b. 11 May 1871; d. 15 Jan. 1939; m. 6 Oct. 1903, Everett Palmer, b. 8 Oct. 1871, d. in 1922; no issue.
   IV. Elizabeth, b. 12 Apr. 1878; d. 12 Apr. 1882.

Children of Joshua Tobey and Jeannette (Ten Eyck) Waterman:

iv. Charlotte Chapouil, b. 18 Sept. 1840; d. 20 June 1869; m. 31 Aug. 1859, Parley Averill Dailey, b. at North Granville, N. Y., 15 June 1833, d. 23 Nov. 1916, son of Samuel and Elizabeth Malissa (Averill) Dailey. He was a merchant of P. A. Dailey & Co., New York City. He m. (2) July 1871, Emily D. N. Greene. Children:
   I. Jeanette Waterman[9], b. 20 Jan. 1861; m. 8 Mar. 1921, (Dr.) Joseph DeKalb Farmer.
   II. Anna Louise, b. 6 Jan. 1863; d. 27 Dec. 1924; m. (1) 25 Jan. 1882, William H. Carlisle, of Newburgh, N. Y., m. (2) 10 Apr. 1897, George Hermon Stearns, of Boston, Mass.; had three children.
   III. Lottie, b. in 1865; d. in 1867.
   IV. Charlotte Waterman, b. 25 Feb. 1867; m. William Rowell Derrick, of New York.

v Jeanette, b. 15 Jan. 1843; d. 11 Apr. 1928; m. (1) 6 Sept. 1865, William Gray Rutherford, who d. 9 Feb. 1881; m. (2) 4 Sept.

1883, Joseph N. Allen, of Brooklyn, N. Y., who d. 16 Apr. 1890. Children by first husband:

I. William Waterman[9], b. 2 Sept. 1866; m. 28 Jan. 1891, Florence Meares; one child.
II. Jeanette, b. 20 July 1871; d. 2 Feb. 1876.
III. Margaret, b. 2 Oct. 1874; d. 8 Feb. 1876.
IV. Edith Gray, b. 2 Mar. 1880; m. 16 June 1902, Benjamin R. Dusenberre, of Brooklyn, N. Y.

vi. Margaret Ten Eyck, b. 25 Oct. 1844; d. 9 Feb. 1925; m. 15 Oct. 1868, Stephen Gunn George, of Hudson, b. 3 Sept. 1836, d. 30 May 1905. He enlisted in the 1st N. Y. Volunteers the day after President Lincoln first called for troops. Children:

I. Henry Waterman[9], b. 23 Aug. 1869; entered the insurance field at the age of fourteen, and became treasurer, and later second vice-president (investments) of the Metropolitan Life Insurance Co., New York City; retired 1935; m. 23 Sept. 1890, Helen Williams, b. at Claverack, N. Y., 23 Apr. 1868, a descendant of Thomas Williams of New York who married an Albany Gansevoort in 1692, and of Rev. John Gabriel Gebbard, minister for nearly fifty years of the Reformed Dutch Church of Claverack, N. Y. Children:

(1) Harold Cornelius[10], b. 17 Dec. 1891; m. 21 July 1920, Ruth Adelaide Shorter, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:

1. Elaine[11], b. 16 Apr. 1921.
2. Henry Waterman, b. 12 May 1924.

(2) Helen Margaret, b. 24 July 1894; m. 23 Sept. 1922, Charles Weston Moncrief, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Child:

1. Charles Weston[11], b. 27 June 1925.

II. Frederick Waterman, b. 2 Mar. 1874; m. 25 Oct. 1898, Bertha Amanda Holsapple, of Hudson, N. Y.; two children.
III. Charles Rutherford, b. 9 May 1879; m. 26 June 1910, Fannie Burgess, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; two children.

2+ vii. William, b. 3 Mar. 1847; d. 1 Mar. 1919.

viii. George Barnabas, b. 13 Oct. 1849; d. 21 Aug. 1923; m. (1) 20 Sept. 1879, Jennie S. Murray, who d. 1891; m. (2) at Brooklyn, N. Y., 28 Oct. 1896, Angelina Darling Van Derker, b. at Williamsburg, N. Y., 28 May 1871, d. 25 Jan. 1926, dau. of Leicester Phelps and Elizabeth (Murray) Van Derker. No children.

3+ ix. Henry, b. 30 Nov. 1851; d. 1 Jan. 1924.

4+ x. Frederick, b. 24 Feb. 1854; d. 22 Aug. 1912.

5+ xi. Edward Marshall, b. 8 Feb. 1856; d. 26 Sept. 1933.

xii. Joshua Thatcher, b. 8 Mar. 1859; d. at Hudson, 10 Dec. 1866.

References

N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 47-361, 362.
Henry Waterman[9] George, New York, N. Y., 1939.
Collection of Frank Dan Waterman; data from Arthur H.[9] Waterman, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1929.
T. T. Sherman: Sherman Genealogy (1920), p. 288.
C. A. Avery: The Averell-Averill-Avery Family, 1-514.

765-1. Charles[8] Waterman (*Joshua Tobey*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1833, died 11 Nov. 1916; married 18 May 1865, Emma Clintock, of Newark, N. J., born in 1843, died 18 Nov. 1912.

Children of Charles and Emma (Clintock) Waterman:

i. Elizabeth[9], b. Nov. 1866; m. (1) Charles Waterman Spurr; m. (2) 12 Mar. 1912, Sigel Frank Culver, who d. in 1934.

ii. Charles, b. 16 Oct. 1868; d. in 1874.

iii. Emma, b. ; d. in 1874.

iv. Arthur Howard, b. 16 Dec. 1878; res. (1929) Rye, N. Y., (1940) Greenwich, Conn.; m. Oct. 1902, Ethel Porter, of Brooklyn, N. Y. Children:

I. Winifred Alba[10], b. 16 Apr. 1906; m. 22 Oct. 1927, Stephen Lee Porter, son of John A. Porter of Ardmore.

II. Arthur Porter, b. 14 Dec. 1911; m. at Greenwich, Conn., 2 July 1941, Dora Petrot Oakley, dau. of Ralph Lawrence Oakley.

III. Rodney Hull b. Dec. 1913; m. at New York, N. Y., 11 Feb. 1942, Julie I. McCormack, dau. of William Jerome McCormack.

v. Clarence Pennoyer, b. Mar. 1880; d. 18 Sept. 1929; res. Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. 2 Mar. 1905, Edna May King. Children:

I. Dorothy[10], b. 31 Dec. 1905; m. Vincent Snyder. One child.

II. Madeleine, b. 22 Feb. 1907; m. Tracy Higgins. Three children.

III. Oran Howard, b. 19 Feb. 1913; m. at New York, N. Y., 9 Sept. 1939, Barbara Ely, dau. of Morris Upham and Ethel (Adams) Ely. Child, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

(1) John Adams[11], b. 2 Oct. 1940.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman; data from Arthur H.[9] Waterman, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1929. Henry Waterman[9] George, New York, N. Y., 1939.

765-2. William[8] Waterman (*Joshua Tobey*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 3 Mar. 1847, died at Grafton, N. H., 1 Mar. 1919, aged 71-11-26; married 9 Feb. 1871, Anna Electa Sharp, born at Hudson, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1850, died at Springfield, Mass., 5 Oct. 1926, aged 75-9-21, daughter of John B. and Emily (Badgeley) Sharp.

He settled in Brighton, Mass., and about 1908 in Grafton, N. H.

Children of William and Anna Electa (Sharp) Waterman, born at Hudson, N. Y.:

i. William[9], b. 18 Jan. 1872; res. Springfield, Mass.; m. (1) at Auburndale, Mass., 1 Jan. 1900, Alice Franklin Henry, b. at Framingham, Mass., 18 Nov. 1873, d. at West Springfield, Mass., 20 Oct. 1918 ae. 44-11-2, dau. of Charles F. and Josephine V. (Mansfield) Henry; no issue; m. (2) at Springfield, 9 Feb. 1935, Mary Ursula Begley, b. at West Brookfield, Mass., abt. 1904, dau. of Michael J. and Bessie A. (Ducy) Begley.

ii. Emily Sharp, b. 11 Mar. 1876; d. Jan. 1919; m. at Boston, Mass., 25 Dec. 1901, Thomas Roeder, a grocer, b. at Granby, Quebec, Canada, abt. 1857, d. Jan. 1919, son of George R. and Catharine (McShane) Roeder; had two children.*

iii. Louise Ten Eyck, b. 9 Feb. 1877; m. at Boston, Mass., 12 Mar. 1908, Karl D. G. Stuekenbrok, b. in Germany, abt. 1874, son of August and Metta (Branth) Stuekenbrok; no issue.

* Their daughter, Anna W. Roeder, m. at Grafton, N. H., 1931, Vernon R. Farnsworth.

iv. BARTLETT S., b. Jan. 1880; d. Nov. 1920; m. (1) at Boston, Mass., 25 Mar. 1899, HENRIETTA ROBERTS, b. at Chelsea, Mass., 15 Sept. 1873, d. at Boston, Mass., 12 Dec. 1905 ae. 32-2-27, dau. of Augustus H. and Carrie A. (Roome) Roberts; m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 24 Apr. 1916, ADELAIDE (GILBERT) BURCHMORE, b. at Medfield, Mass., 11 Feb. 1877, d. at Brookline, Mass., 21 July 1922 ae. 45-5-10, dau. of Alvah A. and Elizabeth (Brown) Gilbert; no issue.

v. MARY, b. Nov. 1881; m. Oct. 1902, WILLIAM S. IVES; had three children.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

765-3. HENRY[8] WATERMAN (*Joshua Tobey*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 30 Nov. 1851, died 1 Jan. 1924; married first, 24 Nov. 1872, ANNA VAIL CHAPEL, born in Hawaii, , died 15 Mar. 1899; married second, 30 Oct. 1900, SARAH EMMA TIFFANY.

Children of Henry and Anna Vail (Chapel) Waterman, born at Hudson:

i. GEORGE BARNABAS[9], b. 4 Apr. 1874; res. (1932) Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. at Kinderhook, N. Y., 20 June 1900, KATHERINE BOLLER HAWLEY, b. at Albany, N. Y., 5 Jan. 1878, living 1932, dau. of James Mallory and Anna Pancoast (Boller) Hawley. He became head of the Personnel Dept., De Laval Separator Co., Poughkeepsie; resident of Poughkeepsie since 1899; vestryman of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Poughkeepsie, 1903-1913. He served as Private in 23d Sep. Co., N. Y. Nat. Guard, from 11 Feb. 1897, and was dropped 11 July 1898 to enter the U. S. Service in the Spanish-American War, becoming Sergt., Co. I, 203d N. Y. Vol. Inf., honorably discharged 25 Mar. 1899. He was 2d Lieut., Co. K, 10th Inf., N. Y. Nat. Guard, 21 Feb. 1910 to 8 Mar. 1915; Capt., Depot Unit, N. Y. Nat. Guard, 10 July 1917, and Major, 1st Inf., 28 Feb. 1918; retired to Reserved List, N. Y. Nat. Guard, 10 July 1920. Children:

I. Ralph Ten Eyck[10], b. at Kinderhook, 10 Apr. 1901; res. (1932) Millbrook, Dutchess Co., N. Y.; m. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 25 Dec. 1922, Katharine Havland Otis. In 1932 he was with the U. S. M. C., Sumay, Guam, Marine Barracks.

II. Hawley Chapel, b. at Poughkeepsie, 8 May 1903; res. (1932) San Francisco, Calif.; m. at Annapolis, Md., 10 June 1925, Mary Johanna Duval. In 1932 he was 1st Lieut., and later Capt., U. S. Marine Corps.

ii. SARAH VAIL, b Apr. 1876; d 14 July 1927; m. 20 June 1907, ALBERT R. CHAMBERLAIN, of Meriden, Conn.; had two children.

References

George B.[9] Waterman, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 1932.
Collection of Frank Dan Waterman; data from Arthur H.[9] Waterman, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1929.

765-4. FREDERICK[8] WATERMAN (*Joshua Tobey*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 24 Feb. 1854, died at Pittsfield, Mass., 22 Aug. 1912, aged 57-5-29; married 14 Oct. 1879, MARY MONAHAN, born at New York, N. Y., 15 Aug.

1856, died at Northampton Hospital (res. Pittsfield), 25 Apr. 1934, aged 77-8-10, daughter of James and Margaret (———) Monahan.

He lived in Pittsfield, Mass.

Children of Frederick and Mary (Monahan) Waterman, born at Hudson, N. Y.:

i. Jeanette Elizabeth[9], b. at Hudson, N. Y., 25 July 1880; d. at Pittsfield, 20 June 1922 ae. 41-10-26, unm.; a librarian assistant.

ii. James Joshua,* b. 24 Feb. 1883; m. at Pittsfield, Mass., 24 Apr. 1916, Maude Cecilia Trudeau, b. at Pittsfield, abt. 1889, dau. of Clarence and Catherine (Carr) Trudeau. Children, b. at Springfield:

I. Catherine May[10], b. 20 Nov. 1916.
II. Jeannette Elizabeth, b. 19 Mar. 1918.
III. Thomas Francis, b. 31 May 1919.
IV. Eleanor Ruth, b. 8 Dec. 1920.

iii. Mary, b. 5 Nov. 1885; d. 21 Mar. 1886 or 1891.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

765-5. Edward Marshall[8] Waterman (*Joshua Tobey*[7], *Barnabas*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 8 Feb. 1856, died 26 Sept. 1933; married 26 Apr. 1875, Annie White Smith, born at Churchtown, N. Y., 26 Feb. 1856, died 19 June 1923.

Children of Edward Marshall and Annie W. (Smith) Waterman:

i. Edward Smith[9], b. at Hudson, N. Y., 28 Nov. 1876; a plumber, res. Stamford, Conn.; m. 5 Feb. 1921, Minnie (Schultheis) Miller, b. at San Francisco, Calif., abt. 1877, dau. of Thomas H. Schultheis, a widow. No children (1939).

ii. Charlotte, b. 21 Nov. 1880; unm. (1929).

iii. Allyn Thatcher, b. 12 May 1888; d. 29 Oct. 1918; m. 25 Dec. 1908, Ruth Macy, b. 7 Jan. 1889. She m. (2) Fred. J. Osttee and moved to Black Hawk, Colo. Children:

I. Clarence Edward[10], b. 30 Nov. 1909; res. Russell Gulch, Colo.; m. Helen Katherine Butcher, b. 13 Aug. 1914. Children, b. at Russell Gulch:

(1) Edward Allyn[11], b. 18 Oct. 1932.
(2) Charlotte Rae, b. 23 July 1934.
(3) Janice Lee, b. 17 Feb. 1936.

II. Frederic Kenneth, b. 6 Mar. 1913; res. Black Hawk, Colo.; m. Ada McCabe.

III. Dorothy Charlotte, b. 9 June 1915; res. Black Hawk, Colo.; m. Louis James Cannady, b. 3 Mar. 1914. Child, b. at Black Hawk, Colo.:

(1) Cleveland Thatcher[11], b. 14 June 1937.

IV. Alice Elizabeth, b. 24 July 1917.

References

Henry Waterman[9] George, New York, N. Y., 1940.
Conn. Vital Statistics.

* Known also as J. James.

766. BENJAMIN H.[7] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Oakham, Mass., 27 Dec. 1809, died at Springfield, Mass., 27 Nov. 1899, aged 89 yrs. 11 mos.; married at Claverack, N. Y., 13 Dec 1831, LOUISE RICHMOND, born at Hillsdale, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1814, died at Springfield, Mass., 12 Apr. 1897, aged 83, daughter of Peleg S. and Margaret (Soule) Richmond of Hillsdale, N. Y., Lee, Mass. (1833), and Appleton, Wis. (1854).

At the age of fourteen, Mr. Waterman left home and went to Hudson, N. Y., where he learned the carpenter's trade with his uncle. He settled in Springfield in 1840, and with the exception of a few years followed his trade there until 1884. He assisted in erecting the Union house, then known as Warriner's hotel, the Foot block, and many other buildings in the city. During the 1840's he spent two years at Otis, fishing and trapping. In 1849 he followed the lure of gold to California, where he worked mostly at his trade, and returned two years later.

Children of Benjamin H. and Louise (Richmond) Waterman, i born at New York, iii to v at Hudson, N. Y., vi at Stockbridge, Mass., vii at Lee, Mass., viii to xiv at Springfield, Mass.:

i. HARRIET[8], b. 21 Mar. 1833; d. at Springfield, 12 Sept. 1842.
ii. CHARLES H., b. 21 June 1834; d. at Hudson, 5 Feb. 1836.
iii. ALEXANDER S., b. 12 Feb. 1836; d. 6 May 1843.
iv. MARY S., b. 24 Feb. 1837; m. at Springfield, Mass., 5 June 1860, JOHN B. STEVENS, b. in N. Y. abt. 1835, son of Edmund and Irene (———) Stevens.
v. GEORGE N., b. 3 Oct. 1838; d. at Springfield, 18 Mar. 1873 ae. 35; m. at Springfield, 15 Sept. 1866, BRIDGET COFEY, b. in Ireland, abt. 1847. Children, b. at Springfield:
    I. William H.[9], b. Sept. 1867; d. 20 Oct. 1868 ae. 1 yr. 1 mo.
    II. Mary, b. 15 Apr. 1869.
    III. George, b. 10 Aug. 1871.
    IV. Frederick, b. 5 Sept. 1873; d. 4 July 1876 ae. 2-9-21.
vi. ADELIA L., b. 31 July 1840; m. (1) at Springfield, 11 Dec. 1862, FRANK H. CARROLL, an armorer, b. at Springfield, 1840, son of Nathan Carroll; probably divorced; m. (2) at Springfield, 3 June 1869, ALBERT A. CARROLL, b. at Sanford, Me., abt. 1843, son of Robert and Abbie ( ) Carroll. Children by second husband:
    I. Elizabeth[9], b. 2 Apr. 1872.
    II. ———.
    III. ———.
vii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 21 Nov. 1841; m. at Springfield, 16 Dec. 1863, NORMAN FISK WHEELER, an armorer, b. at Chesterfield, N. H., 18 Aug. 1841, son of John and Roxana (Hall) Wheeler. Three children:
    I. Frank[9], b. 17 Apr. 1866.
    II. Frederick, b. 15 Dec. 1868.
    III. ———.
viii. LUCY A., b. 3 Apr. 1843; d. 22 Aug. 1844 ae. 1-4-17.

ix. Susan L., b. 19 Sept. 1844; m. at Springfield, 25 June 1868, Samuel B. Chapman, a machinist, b. at Middletown, Conn., abt. 1841, son of William and Hannah (———) Chapman. One child.
x. Martha A., b. 26 May 1846; d. 15 Aug. 1847.
1+ xi. William H., b. 7 Feb. 1848; d. 28 Apr. 1931.
xii. Son, stillborn 11 Sept. 1849.
xiii. Benjamin H., b. 26 Sept. 1852; m. in 1874, Belle Sickles.
xiv. Edward P., b. 7 Jan. 1854; d. at Chicago, Ill., 17 Nov. 1873.

References

J. B. Richmond: The Richmond Family (1897), p. 469.
Springfield Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
A. G. Wheeler: History of the Wheeler Family in America (1914), p. 561.

766-1. William H.[8] Waterman (*Benjamin H.*[7], *Benjamin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Springfield, Mass., 7 Feb. 1848, died there 28 Apr. 1931, aged 83-2-21; married at Springfield, Mass., 15 June 1870, Abigail Luella Stevens, born at Portland, Conn., 29 May 1853, died at Springfield, 4 May 1911, aged 57-11-5, daughter of Gardner and Abigail (———) Stevens.

He was a trunk-maker. In 1862, at the age of 14, he enlisted in the Union Army. After the war, he was employed in the U. S. Armory at Springfield. At his death, he was commander of E. K. Wilcox Grand Army Post.

Children of William H. and Abigail Luella (Stevens) Waterman, born at Springfield, Mass.:

i. Gertie M.[9], b. 12 Jan. 1873; m. at Windsor, Conn., 12 Aug. 1888, Lewis M. Murphy, b. at Springfield, abt. 1862. Children:
I. Lewis[10], b. 2 May 1889.
II. Grace M., b. 27 Sept. 1892.
ii. Grace W., b. 17 Jan. 1875; m. at Springfield, 25 July 1893, George W. Waterhouse, a machinist, b. at Windsor, Conn., abt. 1871, son of Elijah F. and Flora E. (Stacy) Waterhouse. Child:
I. Miriam W.[10], b. 5 Feb. 1896.
iii. Frank Edward, b. 11 Dec. 1876; d. 16 July 1877 ae. 8 mos. 5 days.
iv. William Henry, b. 22 Aug. 1878; a plumber; m. at Springfield, Mass., 15 May 1899, Julia Rebecca French, b. at Harper's Ferry, W. Va., abt. 1877, dau. of William H. and Mary H. (Dugan) French. Children, b. at Springfield:
I. Avis Lurella Hildt[10], b. 8 Dec. 1899.
II. Irma, b. 31 July 1903.
III. Wilma, b. 14 Mar. 1910.

References

J. B. Richmond: The Richmond Family (1897), p. 469.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
N. Y. Times, 29 Apr. 1931.
Windsor Vital Records.

767. Henry Starbuck[7] Waterman (*Benjamin*[6], *Perez*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Oakham, Mass., 14 Oct. 1814, died in California about 1896; married Julia Frances Brigham, born at Brookfield, Mass., 24 Aug. 1817, daughter of Joel and Basmuth (Hamilton) Brigham, of Brookfield, Mass.

He engaged in mining and settled in California.

Children of Henry Starbuck and Julia F. (Brigham) Waterman:

i. CHARLES H.[8], b. at Brookfield, Mass., 11 May 1848.
ii. MARY A.
iii. HENRY B.

References

E. E. Brigham: Brigham Genealogy (1907), pp. 230-231.
Brookfield Vital Records.

769. DANIEL C.[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died in the Sandwich Islands, June 1871; married in Pernambuco, FRANCES ———.

Daniel C. Waterman of New Bedford, Mass., on 6 June 1846, bought from Rufus McLellan of New York City, merchant, and Catharine I. his wife, land in Scio, Allegany Co., N. Y., which he resold, 10 Feb. 1848, to McLellan. [Deeds, Allegany County, 21-474; 24-133.]

Child of Daniel C. and Frances (———) Waterman:

i. ANNA[8], b. in South America, 22 Feb. 1828; m. at New Bedford, Mass., 13 Aug. 1846, ALBERT C. CRANE, b. at East Bloomfield, N. Y., 22 June 1820, son of Charles and Huldah (Bronson) Crane. He was graduated from the Law Department of Harvard University, 1842; moved about 1848 to Detroit, Mich., where he was Judge of Probate; in 1866 removed to Chicago, where he practiced law and dealt in real estate. Children:

I. Daniel Waterman[9], b. 22 July 1847.
II. Alice Bronson, b. 13 Mar. 1849; d. 24 Feb. 1850.
III. Albert Hunter, b. 17 Dec. 1850; d. 10 Apr. 1852.
IV. Charles Albert, b. 27 Apr. 1853.
V. Arch McLean, b. at Pittsfield, Mass., 29 July 1855.
VI. George Wright (twin), b. 27 June 1857.
VII. Anna Waterman (twin), b. 27 June 1857.
VIII. Walter, b. 28 May 1865.
IX. Esther Waterman, b. 27 Feb. 1867.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
E. B. Crane: Genealogy of the Crane Family (1900), p. 206.
New Bedford Vital Records.

771. CHARLES C.[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married at Worcester, Mass., 18 Aug. 1835, MARY MONTGOMERY of Worcester, Mass., born at Andover, Mass., 11 Sept. 1810, died at Boston (recorded Bradford), Mass., 31 Dec. 1852, aged 42, daughter of Alexander and Sarah (Abbott) (Porter) Montgomery.

He was a sea captain, and is entered in the record as "master mariner" at the birth of a child in 1847.

Mary Montgomery was born 11 Sept. 1811, according to the Andover record, an error for 1810, as she was baptized 28 Sept. 1810, and that year

accords with her age at death. Lieut. Alexander Montgomery married 18 June 1807, widow Sarah Porter of Boston; they died at Andover, he, 27 Apr. 1840, aged 78, and she, 22 Mar. 1837, aged 62.

Children of Charles C. and Mary (Montgomery) Waterman, born at New Bedford, Mass.:

i. Daniel Montgomery[8], b. 2 Oct. 1836; bapt. 19 May 1839; m. at Springfield, Mass., 25 June 1867, Mary D. Patch, b. in England abt. 1849, adopted dau. of Eli H. and Lucy A. (———) Patch of Springfield. She m. (2) at Springfield, 5 Dec. 1877, William P. Janes of Philadelphia, Pa., b. at Easthampton, abt. 1846, son of Alfred E. and Catherine E. (———) Janes.

ii. Mary A., b. 28 Mar. 1844; m. at Fall River, Mass., 18 May 1864, Clinton V. S. Remington, a merchant, b. at Fall River, abt. 1840, son of Hale and Catherine G. ( ) Remington.

iii. Sarah A., b. 7 Feb. 1847; (probably identical with Abby, dau. of Charles, who d. at New Bedford, 18 Nov. 1850 ae. 3 yrs. 4[9?] mos.).

References

New Bedford Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Andover Vital Records.
L. A. Abbott: Descendants of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass. (1906), 2-921.

772. Emma[7] Waterman (*Thaddeus*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., in 1803, died ; married 6 Mar. 1823, David Sterling, born at Bridgeport, Conn., 9 July 1799, died in California, 31 Aug. 1849, son of David and Deborah (Strong) Sterling.

He was a printer, and later a manufacturer, in Bridgeport; went to California in 1848.

Children of David and Emma (Waterman) Sterling:

i. Eliza Coffin[8], b. 27 Aug. 1824; m. 8 May 1843, William C. Ellison, a printer, of Bridgeport and New York City. Three children.

ii. Robert Henry, b. 29 Feb. 1828; m. in 1854, Jane Wheaton, of Branford, Conn. He went to California in 1849, eventually settled at Napa, and became a lumber merchant there. One child.

References

A. M. Sterling: The Sterling Genealogy (1909), 1-537, 728.

774. Elizabeth[7] Waterman (*Thaddeus*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., about 1811, died ; married at Bridgeport, Conn., 15 June 1843, George S. Lewis.

Child of George S. and Elizabeth (Waterman) Lewis:

i. Emma[8], b. ; m. at Bridgeport, Conn., 22 June 1870, William Frank Kippen, b. at Bridgeport, 2 Feb. 1849, d. 25 May 1901.

References

Emma C. B. Jones: The Brewster Genealogy (1908), 2-721.

775. JEDEDIAH[7] WATERMAN (*Robert*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married FRANCES E. STANNARD.

Children of Jedediah and Frances E. (Stannard) Waterman, born at New Orleans, La.:

i. GEORGE S.[8]
ii. FRANCES, m. ——— CRANE.
iii. FREDERICK TILTON, b. ; d. at New Orleans, 3 June 1914; m. at St. Joseph's Church, New Orleans, 19 Mar. 1898, LORETTA MURPHY, b. 16 Sept. 1877, dau. of John Patrick and Mary Elizabeth (Ryan) Murphy. He was paymaster, Drainage Dept., New Orleans Sewerage and Water Board. Roman Catholic. He was at one time a member of the Taunton (Mass.) Rowing Club, and also played baseball. Children, b. at New Orleans:
    I. Frances Loretta[9], b. 9 Mar. 1899; d. at New Orleans, 18 Dec. 1928.
    II. Mary Elizabeth, b. 21 May 1900.
    III. Sarah Barnum, b. 16 Nov. 1902; d. at New Orleans, 6 Sept. 1921.
    IV. Esther Ferguson, b. 12 Mar. 1904.
    V. Russell Crane, b. 9 Mar. 1906.
    VI. Frederick Tilton, b. 27 Apr. 1908; d. 12 Sept. 1908.
iv. ———.
v. ———.
vi. ———.
vii. ———.
viii. ———.

"Frederick Tilton Waterman had six brothers and two sisters, all deceased. Two brothers had been married; no children. The other four brothers died unmarried. The family of his first cousin, John S. Waterman, deceased, lives at 1576 Henry Clay Ave., New Orleans. A book was written by his brother, George S. Waterman, a Confederate Veteran, deceased, called *Afield, Afloat, Afield.* The family of his deceased sister, Mrs. Frances Waterman Crane, had lived a number of years at 5000 Vernon Ave., Chicago, Ill."—*Mrs. Frederick Tilton*[8] *Waterman, 1934.*

776. AURELIA W.[7] WATERMAN (*Robert*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married at Reformed Dutch Church, New York City, 1 Aug. 1833, JOHN RICHARDSON.

References

N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 72-171.

780. JOHN R.[7] WATERMAN (*Robert*[6], *Thaddeus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married MATHILDE COLOMB.

Children of John R. and Mathilde (Colomb) Waterman:

i. CHARLOTTE MARY[8], b. 1 May 1862.
ii. JOHN SEALS, b. 4 Mar. 1867; m. Child:
    I. Charlotte[9], b. ; m. in 1913, Haywood Hansell Hillyer, b. at Atlanta, Ga., 1888, son of Llewellyn Philologus and Anne Eliza (Hansell) Hillyer. He was educated at the Georgia

Military School, Milledgeville, and the Georgia Institute of Technology, Atlanta; was 1st Lieut. in the 328th Machine Gun Battery, 82d Division, but was not called; res. (1924) Chicago, Ill., a broker in stocks and bonds. Children, b. at Macon, Ga.:

(1) Haywood Hansell[10], b. 1914.
(2) Charlotte Woodville Hansell, b. 1915; d. in infancy.

iii. Louis Alfred, b. 7 Nov. 1873.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
M. P. Hillhouse: The Descendants of Rev. James Hillhouse (1924), p. 249.

785. Dwight[7] Waterman (*Ambrose*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Mass., in 1810, died at Salamanca, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., early in 1866; married Julia M. Whitmore, born in 1812, died , daughter of Daniel and Chloe (Wilcox) Whitmore.

N. Y. Census of 1835, Napoli, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.: Dwight Waterman, 2 males (1 a voter, 1 military duty) and 1 female (under 45).

Census of 1850, Napoli, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.:

	age	born
Dwight Waterman	40	Mass.
Julia "	38	N. Y.
Freeman Walden	15	" "
Chauncey G. Waterman	7	" "
Huldah "	3	" "

N. Y. Census of 1855, Napoli, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y. (taken 8 June 1855):

	age	born		res. in town
Dwight Waterman	45	Mass.	Farmer	29
Julia "	42	Onondaga Co.	wife	23
George C. "	12	Cattaraugus Co.	child	12
Huldah M. "	8	"	child	8
Ambrose "	72	Mass.	Farmer	29
Sally "	59	"		32

Census of 1860, Napoli:

	age	born
Dwight Waterman	50	Mass.
Julia M. "	47	N. Y.
George C. "	17	" "
Huldah L. M. "	13	" "

Petition for administration on estate of Dwight Waterman who died at Salamanca, [date not given], made 14 Feb. 1866 by the widow, named the heirs as:

Julia M. Waterman	widow	Salamanca
George C. Waterman	son	Salamanca of full age
Huldah M. L. Waterman	daughter	Salamanca will be 19, 6 March next

Children of Dwight and Julia M. (Whitmore) Waterman:

i. George Chauncey[8], b. 1843; m. (1) 8 Apr. 1866, Alzora Betsey Stratton, b. 14 Aug. 1843, d. at Grand View, Tenn., 17 Dec. 1912,

dau. of Leander and Lucy (Foster) Stratton of Little Valley, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and Grand View, Rhea Co., Tenn.; m. (2) Blanche (Foster) Franklin, widow of John Franklin.

ii. Huldah L. M., b. 6 Mar. 1847; m. Henry V. Pemberton.

References

H. R. Stratton: A Book of Strattons (1918), 2-219.

788. Dwight Bartlett[7] Waterman (*West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lee, N. Y., 2 July 1807, died at Utica, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1890; married at Oswego Falls, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1833, Maria Fredericka Alvord, born at Salina, N. Y., 19 Jan. 1815, died at Whitesboro, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1876, daughter of Asahel and Eva Regina (Mong) Alvord.

He was a shoemaker and tanner by trade and started a shop at Oswego Falls, N. Y., in 1825, which was a business success. He married in 1833 the daughter of a hotelkeeper at Oswego Falls. Soon after the death of his first child in 1837, he removed to Taberg, Oneida County, N. Y., to engage with his brother Marcus in the woolen mill. This proved a financial failure, and Dwight then returned to the home farm in Lee, of which he took charge until his father's death. Here both he and his wife were converted under the preaching of Rev. Mr. Hodges. They were earnest Christians and joined the Presbyterian Church. After the death of his father, he gave up farming and went to assist in building the first tracks of the New York Central from Albany to Syracuse. When the road was finished, he was given charge of the four-mile section from Utica to Whitesboro, and in 1848 moved his family to the latter place. He kept the position of "section boss" for several years, but finding it rather a hard life he returned to his trade and established a shoe shop in Whitesboro which he conducted up to four weeks before his death. He and his wife joined in Whitesboro the Independent Congregational Church with the Rev. Beriah Green at its head. They were his near neighbors and staunch friends and, like him, strong Abolitionists and Prohibitionists. Always true to his own convictions, he had rather, like Henry Clay, "be right than be President." In Dec. 1889 he was stricken with paralysis, and was removed to St. Luke's Hospital in Utica where he died.

"Mrs. Waterman was an estimable woman, of great force of character and an ardent friend of the slave in the days that tried men's souls, when it cost something to be an Abolitionist. Her labors were arduous and indefatigable and will not soon be forgotten by her co-laborers in the Anti-slavery struggle. Her sickness was protracted and one of great suffering." [Rome *Citizen*, notice after her death, written by her physician.]

Census of 1850, Whitestown, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Dwight D. Waterman		43	N. Y.	Laborer
Maria	"	35	" "	
Mary	"	13	" "	
Rodella	"	8	" "	

Petition for administration, 13 Jan. 1890; he died at Utica, 4 Jan. 1890. Will dated 6 Aug. 1888. Left surviving him a daughter, Rodella M. Waterman, residing at Ilion, N. Y. [Surrogate's Rec. Oneida County, Case 24, Letters Bk. 12-6.]

Children of Dwight Bartlett and Maria Fredericka (Alvord) Waterman, first born at Oswego Falls, second at Lee, N. Y.:

i. Sophia Christina[8], b. 27 June 1834; d. in 1837.

ii. Rodella Maria, b. 9 July 1842; res. Ilion, N. Y.; m. 29 May 1895, Alfred Leander Nutting, b. at Providence, R. I., 9 Feb. 1843, son of Joseph and Priscilla (Hill) Nutting. She was educated at Whitestown Seminary, and became a musician and singer. Employed to sing in St. John's Episcopal Church in Whitesboro, she learned to love its services and was confirmed there by Bishop Huntington on 27 Apr. 1870. Mr. Nutting had charge of the forge department of the Remington Arms Co.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: data from Mrs. A. L. Nutting.
S. M. Alvord: Alvord Genealogy (1908), pp. 173, 336.

789. Marcus[7] Waterman (*West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lee, N. Y., 14 Mar. 1811, died at Hamburg, Fremont Co., Iowa, 22 Apr. 1885; married at Taberg, N. Y., Mary Halstead, born about 1818, died (probably before 1870).

Census of 1850, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

			age	born	
Marcus	Watterman		39	N. Y.	Mechanic
Mary	"		32	" "	
Madison	"		9	" "	
Lemura	"		6	" "	
Florin	"	[female]	4	" "	
Charles	[?]		6/12	Ireland	
Bridget	[?]		17	N. Y.	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Annsville, Oneida Co, N. Y.:

		age		born	res. in town
Marcus	Waterman	44		Oneida Co.	20
Mary	"	37	wife	" "	20
Madison I.	"	14	child	" "	14
Lamyra	"	11	"	" "	11
Flora	"	9	"	" "	9
Casius	"	5	"	" "	5
Benton	"	3	"	" "	3
Margaret	Collins	19	servant	Boston	11

He removed to Waupaca, Wis., before the Civil War, and in the 1870's followed his eldest son to Hamburg, Iowa, in the southwest corner of Fremont County, the southwest county of the State.

Children of Marcus and Mary (Halstead) Waterman, five born at Taberg, N. Y., youngest at Springfield, Wis.:

1+ i. James Madison[8], b. 19 Mar. 1841; d. 26 Apr. 1903.

ii. Nettie [named Lemira originally], b. 16 Jan. 1844; d. in Wis., abt. 1870, unm.

iii. Flora L., b. 8 July 1846; d. 30 Mar. 1928, unm., as a result of an automobile accident at Port Angeles, Wash.

2+ iv. CASSIUS M., b. 20 Mar. 1850; d. Sept. 1907.

v. BENTON H., b. 6 May 1852; d. at Waupaca, Wis., 4 Jan. 1871.

vi. MARY E., b. 15 Nov. 1862; d. 12 Sept. 1925; m. abt. 1914, W. S. CLARK of Port Angeles, Wash. She began teaching school in Hamburg, Iowa, about 1878 or 1879, teaching later at Newton, Iowa. She was for several years Principal of Garfield School in Boise City, Idaho. She lived with her sister Flora, the latter keeping house, until her marriage in middle life. Mr. and Mrs. Clark and her sister Flora were driving in the mountains, Mr. Clark at the wheel, when apparently he suffered a stroke and they all went over a precipice. Mr. and Mrs. Clark were killed instantly, Flora lingered for some time.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: Mrs. A. L. Nutting.
Arthur B.[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937, 1940.

789-1. JAMES MADISON[8] ["MATT"] WATERMAN (*Marcus*[7], *West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Taberg, Oneida Co., N. Y., 19 Mar. 1841, died at Geary, Okla., 26 Apr. 1903; married 1 Feb. 1865, EMMA LOUISE WEST, of Pewaukee, Waukesha Co., Wis., born in Wisconsin, 1846, died at Carnegie, Okla., 29 June 1924.

Prior to 1860 he moved, with the family, to Waupaca, Waupaca Co., Wis., where he enlisted in Co. I, 1st Wisconsin Cavalry. He served as Adjutant, and was later commissioned as First Lieutenant.

In 1870 he removed, with his family, to Hamburg, Fremont County, Iowa, where he edited the *Fremont Times*; and in Oct. 1885 removed to Kansas, settling first near Cawker City, Mitchell County, and in Feb. 1886 at Delphos, Ottawa County. In 1888 he engaged in the newspaper business at the latter place, and was well known in newspaper circles for some years as a ready and brilliant writer, of verse as well as prose.

Children of James Madison and Emma Louise (West) Waterman, first two born at Waupaca, Wis., last two at Hamburg, Iowa:

1+ i. GEORGE MADISON[9], b. 19 Dec. 1866; d. 4 Apr. 1926.

2+ ii. WILLIAM WEST, b. 21 Jan. 1869; d. 12 May 1935.

iii. NELLIE ANNA, b. 18 Nov. 1870; res. (1937) Colorado Springs, Colo.; m. (1) at Delphos, Kans., 18 May 1893, WILLIS CRUSE SHIPPEE; m. (2) abt. 1920, ALBERT E. MAUNDER of Colorado Springs. She removed to Kansas in 1885 with her parents, where she obtained her schooling and married. In 1905 she came with her son to Colorado Springs, where she was for many years, before her second marriage, a popular employee and department head at the Hibbard Department Store. Child by first husband:

I. Max Emerson[10], of Fort Worth, Texas.

3+ iv. ARTHUR BENTON, b. 22 Apr. 1873.

References

Arthur B.[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1937.
J. B. Thoburn: History of Oklahoma (1916), 4-1542.

789-1-1. GEORGE MADISON[9] WATERMAN (*James Madison*[8], *Marcus*[7], *West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waupaca, Wis., 19 Dec. 1866, died at Carnegie, Caddo Co., Okla., Easter Sunday, 4 Apr. 1926; married at Sidney, Iowa, 8 Sept. 1891, MAUDE ALICE WILSON, born at Sidney, Iowa, 27 July 1868, living (1939) at Wellington, Kansas, daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Phoebe (Bartlow) Wilson.

He removed with his parents to Hamburg, Iowa, where he early learned the printing trade. In 1882 he went to Sidney, the county seat of Fremont County, twelve miles north, where he was foreman of the *Fremont County Herald*. He served faithfully in this position for six or seven years, when he became the owner of the newspaper. He also served as Postmaster at Sidney for eight years during Woodrow Wilson's Administration.

In 1922 he sold the newspaper and removed to Carnegie, Caddo Co., Okla., where he joined his brother, William West Waterman, in the oil distributing business (Lake-Waterman Oil Co.) and remained until his death. His widow lives (1939) in Wellington, Kans.

He was a Methodist, and was a member of the Official Board of the Methodist Church in Sidney, Iowa, 1920-21. He was a member of the Masonic, Odd Fellows, and Knights of Pythias fraternities.

Children of George Madison and Maude Alice (Wilson) Waterman, born at Sidney, Iowa:

i. MARGUERITE VIVIAN[10], b. 23 Oct. 1892; res. (1939) Wellington, Kans.; m. at Colorado Springs, Colo., 26 July 1913, CHESTER HARVEY COLLETT.
ii. HELEN LOUISE, b. 5 Oct. 1894; res. (1939) Corydon, Iowa; m. at Sidney, Iowa, IRIS PAILMAN TROWBRIDGE, b. at Harvard, Iowa, 4 Feb. 1895, son of Erastus Linsey and Fannie Belle (Allen) Trowbridge.
iii. ARMINTA MAY, b. 12 May 1898; res. (1939) Odell, Ore.; m. in 1919, GLEN EDSEN THOMAS.
iv. JOE DWIGHT, b. 6 Mar. 1900; d. at Sidney, Iowa, 15 Feb. 1902.
v. NINA KATHRYN, b. 14 Nov. 1902; res. (1939) Wellington, Kans.
vi. STANLEY MADISON, b. 6 Apr. 1907; res. (1939) Wellington, Kans.

References

Nina K.[10] Waterman, Wellington, Kans., 1939.
F. B. Trowbridge: Trowbridge Genealogy (1908), p. 409.

789-1-2. WILLIAM WEST[9] WATERMAN (*James Madison*[8], *Marcus*[7], *West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waupaca, Wis., 21 Jan. 1869, died at Apache, Caddo Co., Okla., 12 May 1935; married in 1894, BERTHA E. RICHARDS, born , res. (1937) Apache, Okla., daughter of Benjamin F. and Margaret (Clendinen) Richards.

He removed with his parents in infancy to Hamburg, Iowa, where he obtained his early schooling. He went with the family to Kansas in 1885, where he spent a few years working on farms. In 1888, when his father purchased a newspaper at Delphos, he entered the office and learned the news-

paper business in all its phases. He succeeded his father upon the latter's retirement as editor and publisher of the *Delphos Republican.*

Late in the 1890's he sold the newspaper, and with his family removed to Geary, Blaine Co., Okla., where he established a newspaper in that then new and growing railroad division town. In 1902 he gratified a lifelong ambition by embarking in the banking business. A new bank had just been established in this little city, and he became assistant cashier. A year or so later he left to become cashier of a bank in the adjoining town of Bridgeport, just across the county line in Caddo County. He subsequently engaged in banking at Cyril and Apache, in the same county, where he resided until his death.

He was a Republican, and served the county for two terms as Treasurer, at Anadarko. Upon his retirement from office, he returned to Apache and established the Waterman Oil Company, engaged in the wholesale and retail distribution of petroleum products. Upon being joined by his brother, a branch of the oil business was opened at Carnegie. Throughout his long commercial, financial and official career, he was most ably and devotedly assisted by his wife as his deputy. Their two daughters were graduated in 1915 from Anadarko High School.

Children of William West and Bertha E. (Richards) Waterman.

i. WANDA W., m. VIRGIL TUCKER, of Apache, Okla.
ii. NELLIE L., res. (1939) Chickasha, Okla.

References

J. B. Thoburn: History of Oklahoma (1916), 4-1542.
Nina K.[10] Waterman, Wellington, Kans., 1939.

789-1-3. ARTHUR BENTON[9] WATERMAN (*James Madison*[8], *Marcus*[7], *West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hamburg, Iowa, 22 Apr. 1873, res. (1937) Los Angeles, Calif.; married at Beloit, Mitchell Co., Kans., 22 Apr. 1895, ORO ELMA COOPER, granddaughter of Col. James F. Cooper, pioneer settler and "opera house" owner of Beloit.

Mr. Waterman kindly furnished an account of his career:

"Must early have inclined to the family profession, for my memory runs not back to the time when I did not know the lay of the old type case. On my fifth birthday, in my father's shop, I set my first 'stick of type,' and then and there began a career from which I have never been able wholly to escape. In 1881 I began my pursual of the Three R's and kindred subjects in the old red brick school on the bluffs at Hamburg, which subsequently burned down on a cold winter day, I believe in 1884. When the family departed for the wilds of Kansas in 1885, it seemed expedient that I should accompany them. The first winter in the new home was largely spent, in collaboration with my father and brother Will, in cutting down a great many of the ubiquitous cot-

tonwoods which line the shores of the old Solomon River near Cawker City, in order that we and others might escape the rigors of the season. The following February we all moved about 35 miles down the Solomon to a little town called Delphos. There I pursued my elementary education and in 1889 graduated from the Delphos Grammar School. In the summer of 1887 I began working in the local newspaper office during my vacation days, and when school resumed I worked nights, mornings, and Saturdays.

"When, in 1888, my father bought the newspaper, I continued with even greater enthusiasm and determination to conquer. In 1890 I first broke away from the home ties and went out to subdue the earth. The trip taken at that time eclipsed any that has ever been taken since. To my immature and unsophisticated thought the distance was much greater than any ever compassed by Drake, Magellan, or Balboa. Away down to Kansas City! My first quest for work, on the old Kansas City *Journal*, netted me a stretch of about six weeks. From there I journeyed on up the Missouri to the little Iowa town where my eldest brother held the foremanship on a prosperous country weekly, and soon became a member of the 'force.' Again in the footsteps of my father, I had always been interested in things musical. I had previously made the acquaintance of a man in Topeka, who was the leading Kansas music dealer of his day, and had applied for a position with him. In 1892, while yet in the little Iowa town, I received a call from this gentleman to come and fill a position that had just been vacated. I remained with him until after the 1893 depression, which so crippled his business that it remained but a mere skeleton of its former importance and greatly depleted the number of employees. During my sojourn in Topeka I was a member of the then famous 'Modoc Club,' an organization of some 24 male voices with guitar and mandolin accompaniment, which dated its inception away back in the early days of that section of Kansas. Through the good offices of its president, Major Tom J. Anderson, vice-president of the Rock Island Railroad at that time, and Kansas member of the Columbian Exposition Commission which held the World's Fair in Chicago in 1892, the Modocs were taken up to the Windy City for a month's engagement. During that engagement, I had the great honor of meeting and conversing with the Hon. William McKinley, then Governor of Ohio.

"After leaving Topeka I returned to the parental roof in central Kansas, and for a while again 'at the case' on the family newspaper. Having once tasted the freedom of the broad world I was not content with the provincial things which had before so intrigued me, so in the summer of 1894 I joined one of the traditional Kickapoo Indian traveling shows of those days, alternating on the nightly programs with a cornet solo and a vocal number. Two- and three-week stands were made in some of the larger and more promising towns, which provided an opportunity for more or less social intercourse and acquaintance. On April 22, 1895, in Beloit, Mitchell County, I married Oro Elma Cooper, granddaughter of Col. James F. Cooper, pioneer settler and 'opera house' owner of that city. Having made a pleasant and lasting acquaintance with that veenrable director, Andy Manifold, I had before this

become a member of an organization famous throughout that section of the Middlewest, 'Manifold's Military Band,' and for several years held myself subject to call at any time and from any place to fill an engagement. In June, 1896, with a three-months-old daughter and her mother, I again trekked to the old newspaper stamping ground in Southwestern Iowa, where I remained with the Fremont County *Herald*, until in January of 1900.

"I felt that the opening of a new century demanded some incident that would definitely mark the passing of the old—a change so pronounced that it would always remain a mile-stone in my memory. Therefore, about January 10th we moved to Colorado Springs, Colorado, heeding the famous advice of old Horace Greeley. Incidentally, my salary in the old Iowa town, at its peak, had been $9 per week of 60 hours and up. My first job in my new home, in a commercial job plant, paid me $19 for a 48-hour week. I remained in that position for about six months when an opportunity was offered for me to go on to the *Telegraph*, the afternoon newspaper of the city, at a salary of $21 for the same hours. I held that job for just one month, when my services were sought in the composing room of the morning paper, the old Colorado Springs *Gazette*, at $24 per week. Then I began to wonder if it would not be the better part of wisdom for me to establish some sort of a financial foundation to insure the healthy turn-over of my rapidly increasing wealth. However, I soon discovered this would not be necessary. While yet on the *Gazette*, 1901, I was afforded the opportunity, and embraced it, to learn to operate the linotype. This incident brought back to my memory a scene that had been enacted many years before, in the middle '80's. Two of my youthful contemporaries who were typographically inclined back in those days had met with me in solemn conference over a matter fraught with great moment to our beloved profession. Over the grapevine route had sifted down to our ears the first faint rumors of the invention of a machine to 'set' type. Of course, our superior intelligence immediately assured us of the utter impossibility of any such contingency, but if through any providential dispensation such a disastrous affliction should be permitted, we then and there swore direst vengeance on the culpable offender whose devilish brains might be responsible for it.

"I left the *Gazette* to establish a weekly newspaper of my own early in 1902, an adventure which proved anything but successful, and ended before the year had begun to wane. After a few months of physical disability in the latter part of 1902 and early in 1903, I returned again to the *Gazette* and *Telegraph*. In the summer of 1905 I established my own printing and publishing business, known as *The Waterman Press*, in Colorado Springs. By dint of perseverance and hard work I succeeded in building up a plant second to few in that section, only to see it swept away in 1910 as a direct result of the depression of 1907. Following this loss I went down to Little Rock, Ark., as manager of a weekly newspaper and commercial printing plant, which did not last long, due to internal conflict among its owners. While retaining my residence in Colorado Springs, I was subsequently connected with several newspapers of the South, including the Shreveport *Times* and the *Journal*,

Shreveport, La.; the Fort Worth (Tex.) *Record* and *Star-Telegram*, and the Dallas *News*.

"In October, 1912, I went from Dallas, Tex., to Santa Barbara, Calif., in response to a call for a position on the Santa Barbara *Independent*, the remainder of the family already having gone there from Colorado Springs. In 1914 I homesteaded on 320 acres of land in what is now known as the Phelan District of the Mojave Desert, in San Bernardino County, California, the largest county in the world, containing 20,157 square miles. In 1915 I purchased an Intertype machine and went into the trade linotyping business in Los Angeles. In response to a call from Hilo, Hawaii, I sold my plant and took a position there as superintendent of the mechanical department of the Hilo Tribune Publishing Co., Ltd., in August, 1918. After a few months in this position, a change was made in the management and I was instated as manager, a position I held until 1921, when I returned to Los Angeles.

"I was subsequently connected with the Santa Monica *Outlook*, the Venice *Vanguard*, Long Beach *Press-Telegram*, and superintendent of the Long Beach *Morning Sun*. In 1926 I again entered the field of linotype trade composition with two linotypes, and later with an Intertype, in Santa Monica, continuing until early in 1930. From September, 1931, to January, 1936, I was connected with the *Southwest Wave*, the largest community newspaper west of Chicago, at Los Angeles.

"In 1909, while a resident of Colorado Springs, I joined El Paso Lodge, No. 13, Free and Accepted Masons, demitting to Santa Barbara Lodge, No. 192. While in Hawaii, I took the Scottish Rite Degrees in Honolulu Consistory, No. 1, Valley of Honolulu, Orient of Hawaii, where my membership still remains."

Children of Arthur Benton and Oro Elma (Cooper) Waterman:

i. IRENE[10], b. Mar. 1896; m. JACK STEWART. She has been for several years secretary to the President of the Santa Barbara State College at Santa Barbara, Calif.

ii. RICHARD ALAN, b. at Solvang, Calif., 10 July 1914. He attended Grammar School and graduated from High School in Santa Barbara; attended University of California at Los Angeles, and graduated from Santa Barbara State College, 1937.

789-2. CASSIUS M.[8] WATERMAN (*Marcus*[7], *West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Taberg, Oneida Co., N. Y., 20 Mar. 1850, died at Clarinda, Iowa, Sept. 1907; married at Hamburg, Iowa, 25 Dec. 1880, ELDORA SKINNER, born in Kosciusko County, Ind., 28 Jan. 1860, died at Clarinda, Iowa, 23 Oct. 1934.

He moved with the family to Waupaca, Wis., and later to Southwestern Iowa in the early 1870's. He was a carpenter and builder, and was for many years head carpenter at the State Institution at Clarinda.

Children of Cassius M. and Eldora (Skinner) Waterman, first born at Hamburg, others at Clarinda, Iowa:

i. MARY ALICE[9], b. 2 Sept. 1883; d. since 1937; a school teacher, connected for many years with the schools of Kansas City, Mo.

ii. MARK C., b. 15 Aug. 1885; m. 9 Apr. 1907, LEAH CHAPIN, of Erie, Pa., b. 6 June 1883, dau. of Samuel Farnum and Emily (Hill) Chapin. He early left school to seek employment, at first as a salesman in a shoe store in Clarinda. He afterward became buyer and manager of the shoe division of a department store in Fremont, Neb. From there he was called to manage a large shoe store in Erie, Pa., and after two years his firm sent him to Cincinnati, Ohio, as manager of a chain of stores. He was also, for a period, manager of a store in Jamestown, N. Y. Returning to Clarinda, Iowa, he became a traveling salesman, covering the states of Nebraska, Iowa, and Kansas, for an affiliate of the U. S. Rubber Co. This position he held until 1919, when he became associated with four other business men of Clarinda in organizing The State Automobile Insurance Association, which began operating 19 Apr. 1919, with the home office in Des Moines. One of the original five later sold his interest to the remaining four, who since have owned the entire stock, Mark being treasurer of the Association. He is a 32° Mason; past president of the Cosmopolitan Club of Des Moines; past president of the Des Moines Golf and Country Club; and for four years served on the executive board of the local Community Chest. Children:

I. Robert Chapin[10], b. at Erie, Pa., 24 May 1909. He attended high school in Des Moines, and the New Mexico Military Institute (Roswell, N. M.), graduating from the High School Division in 1926, and from Junior College in 1930, with the rank of Captain. He is now (1939) 2d Lieut., U. S. Reserve Cavalry Division. In 1932 he graduated (A.B.) from Drake University (Des Moines). After completing his law course at Drake (LL.B., 1934), he became associated with The State Automobile Insurance Association, of which he is (1939) head of the legal department.

II. Kenneth Franklin, b. 21 Aug. 1915; d. June 1916.

III. Betty, b. at Des Moines, 9 June 1920; graduated from Roosevelt High School, Des Moines, 1938, and is (1940) at Northwestern University, Evanston, Ill.

ii. DONALD DEE, b. 23 May 1887; m. (1) at Clarinda, Iowa, in 1910, GRACE O. HITCHCOCK; m. (2) 10 July 1939, C. MYRA ARCHER. For several years he has been agency supervisor throughout northwestern Iowa for The State Automobile Insurance Association of Des Moines, and now (1939) resides at Ruthven, Iowa. Children by first wife, b. at Clarinda:

I. Maurine[10], d. in infancy.

II. Wendell Wilson, b. 29 June 1913; m. in 1935, Ruth Coats, of Fort Dodge, Iowa. He was graduated from Iowa State College (B.S.), and became a Chemical Engineer. In 1937 he was graduated from Iowa University (M.S. and Ph.D.). Soon thereafter he entered the employ of the Standard Oil Co. of N. J. Development Co. Child, b. at Iowa City, Iowa:

(1) Donald Arthur[11], b. 30 Dec. 1936.

III. Franklin Max, b. 2 Oct. 1917; studying medicine (1939) at Iowa State College.

iv. RAYMOND (twin), b. 30 May 1893; d. in infancy.

v. Ralph (twin), b. 30 May 1893; m. at Clarinda, 26 Dec. 1915, Hazel Clair Shum. For several years he was accountant for Ernst & Ernst of St. Louis, Mo., but since 1926 has been secretary-treasurer of Smith-Davis Manufacturing Co. of that city. The family resides (1939) at Webster Groves, Mo. Children, first b. at Kansas City, Mo., others at St. Louis, Mo.:

I. Joseph William[10], b. 12 Nov. 1917; employed (1939) with the American Heating Co. of St. Louis.

II. Patricia Anne, b. 26 Dec. 1919; in Junior Class (1939) at Washington University (St. Louis).

III. Ralph Wallace, b. 26 June 1922; in Senior Class (1939) at Webster Groves High School.

vi. Gerald, b. ; connected (1939) with the sales promotion department of the Cudahy Packing Co. of Chicago.

vii. Nina, b. ; res. (1939) Kansas City, Mo.; m. Raymond Brown. Child:

I. Son[10].

References

Family data.
Arthur B.[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.
G. W. Chapin: The Chapin Book (1924), 2-1694.

790. (Rev.) James Harvey[7] Waterman (*West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lee, N. Y., 11 July 1813, died ; married 25 June 1844, Mary Nye Goss, born 23 Mar. 1820, died , daughter of Nathaniel and Permelia (Abbott) Goss.

He was a farmer, of Pewaukie, Wis., where he settled in his youth, and married a fine woman. He was a very religious man, and having picked up quite a liberal education, at middle age he became a preacher in the Congregational Church at Pewaukie, Wis. His wife died of consumption after the children had grown up. He went to California with his son.

Children of James Harvey and Mary Nye (Goss) Waterman:

i. Martha S.[8], b. 16 May 1845; m. Charles G. Law. Child:

I. Esther[9], b. June 1870.

ii. Charles West, b. 30 Sept. 1847; d. at Los Angeles, Calif., around 1927; m. ———. Child:

I. William C.[9], b. ; res. San Francisco and Ventura; Deputy Sheriff of Ventura County, Calif.

iii. Sarah Pamelia, b. 15 Jan. 1850; m. 23 Oct. 1870, Joseph Bishop; res. Neosha Falls, Kansas.

iv. Henry Nathaniel, b. 18 Feb. 1854; d. 6 Mar. 1854.

v. Frank Stickney, b. 6 May 1863.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: Mrs. A. L. Nutting.
Arthur B.[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

791. Henry Clapp[7] Waterman (*West*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lee, N. Y., 14 Aug. 1817, died ; married , 17 Dec. 1853, Mary K. Durgin.

He was quite young when his mother died, and was reared by his brother Dwight and sister Lemira. When a young man, he went to Rosendale, Wis., married and had several children. An epidemic of scarlet fever swept away his wife and all his children except the eldest. "A man of great general intelligence, but not a church member that I know of." He had been a farmer, but left alone with his child he formed a large colony and founded Russell, Kans. After it had grown to be a town, he went to California.

Children of Henry Clapp and Mary K. (Durgin) Waterman, born at Rosendale, Wis.:

i. ADA[8], b. 6 Sept. 1854.
ii. MARA K., b. ; d. 3 Jan. 1859.
iii. CHILD, d. in infancy.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: Mrs. A. L. Nutting.

792. HENRY STARBUCK[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 8 Jan. 1825, died at Camden, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1882; married at Annsville, N. Y., 25 Apr. 1849, ELEANOR BLOSS, born 1825, died , daughter of John and Rowena (Lillibridge) Bloss.

He was a lumberman, of Camden, N. Y.

Census of 1850, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age	born
Henry Watterman	25	N. Y.
Ellen Ann "	22	" "
Adelia [?] "	(4 mos.)	" "

Estate records state that he died 9 Dec. 1882; widow Eleanor B. Waterman; children Helen C. Paddock of Clinton, Iowa, and Genevieve R. Conant of Toledo, Ohio. [Surrogate's Rec. Oneida County.]

Children of Henry Starbuck and Eleanor (Bloss) Waterman:

i. HELEN CORDELIA[8], b. 23 Apr. 1850; m. 15 Dec. 1875, ALBERT H. PADDOCK, of Clinton, Iowa. Child:
I. William W.[9], b. 8 Apr. 1879.
ii. GENEVIEVE R., b. 23 Nov. 1851; m. 13 Oct. 1880, JOHN A. CONANT, of Toledo, Ohio.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: F. S. Alden and C. M. Waterman.
J. N. Eno: The Lillibridge Family (1915), p. 28.

793. BENJAMIN[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1829, died ; married at Taberg, N. Y., 25 Mar. 1856, MARY E. ALDEN.

He was a lumberman, of Syracuse, N. Y.

Children of Benjamin and Mary E. (Alden) Waterman:

i. Willis Eugene[8], b. at Taberg, N. Y., 25 July 1858; res. (1888) Thompson, Mich.; m. at Gardner, Mass., 25 Dec. 1888, Ida May Leman, b. at Rochester, N. Y., 1864, dau of James S. and Emily (———) Leman.
ii. Frederick S., b. 23 Sept. 1861.
iii. Mary M., b. 23 Oct. 1865; d. 7 June 1867.
iv. Mary Eva, b. 14 Mar. 1867; m. G. Bailey.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: F. S. Alden and C. M. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

794. Lydia Martin[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 3 Apr. 1836, died ; married at Annsville, N. Y., 31 Aug. 1864, (Rev.) Benjamin D. Alden.

Mr. Alden was a Methodist Episcopal minister at Mt. Vernon, Iowa.

Children of Benjamin D. and Lydia Martin (Waterman) Alden:

i. Fred Stanton[8], b. 27 Nov. 1864; res. Mt. Vernon, Iowa.
ii. Herbert Waterman, b. 15 May 1866.
iii. Walter S., b. 27 1868; d. 7 June 1868.
iv. William Clinton, b. 14 Oct. 1871.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: F. S.[8] Alden.

795. Theodore[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Taberg, N. Y., 13 Aug. 1839, died there 23 Nov. 1875; married at New York, N. Y., 1 June 1867, Emma M. McFarland.

He was a farmer and lumberman.

Children of Theodore and Emma M. (McFarland) Waterman, born at Taberg:

i. Arthur Romaine[8], b. 3 Feb. 1869.
ii. Lillie M., b. 20 Sept. 1871.
iii. Mary Theodora, b. 1876.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: F. S.[8] Alden and C. M. Waterman.

796. Chauncey Newell[7] Waterman (*Freeman*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1822, died at Winona, Minn., ; married at Clinton, N. Y., 19 May 1857, Margaret B. Burchard, born about 1830.

He was graduated from Hamilton College, 1847, and from Harvard Law School; admitted to the bar, 1848. He was Circuit Judge, Third District, Minnesota, and Representative for Winona County in the State Legislature.

Census of 1860, Winona City, Ward 3, Winona Co., Minn.:

	age	born	
C. M. Waterman	35	N. Y.	Attorney
Margaret B. "	31	" "	
Hattie B. "	2	Minn.	

Census of 1870, Winona City, Ward 3, Winona Co., Minn.:

	age	born
Chauncey N. Waterman	44	N. Y.
Margaret "	40	" "
Harriet "	12	Minn.
Henry "	9	"
Chauncey "	5	"
Harriet Burchard	38	N. Y.

Children of Chauncey Newell and Margaret B. (Burchard) Waterman:

i. HATTIE B.[8], b. 12 May 1858.
ii. HENRY E., b. 11 Sept. 1860.
iii. CHAUNCEY F., b. 22 Feb. 1865.*
iv. CHILD.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: F. S.[6] Alden and C. M. Waterman.

797. CALVIN MARTIN[7] WATERMAN (*Freeman*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 1 May 1824, died ; married first, , 10 May 1845, MARY STEDMAN, born about 1827, died at Annsville, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1885; married second, 1891 [?], ELLEN W. (———) JILLSON.

He was a cabinet-maker, of Taberg, N. Y.

Census of 1850, Annsville, N. Y.:

	age	born	
Calvin Waterman	25	N. Y.	Mechanic
Mary "	23	" "	
Everett H. "	2	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. in town
Calvin Waterman	30		Mass.	16
Mary "	28	wife	Oneida Co.	14
Ella "	(4 mos.)	child	" "	(4 mos.)
Lamyra "	52	boarder	" "	30

N. Y. Census of 1865, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Calvin Waterman	40	Oneida Co.	
Mary "	38	" "	mother of 2 children
Ella "	10	" "	

Petition in estate of Mary S. Waterman who died 5 Mar. 1885 at Annsville; heirs were her husband, Calvin M. Waterman, and her only child, Ella L. wife of George White of Annsville. [Surrogate's Rec. Oneida County.]

* One Chancey N. Waterman, a chemist, and wife Anna F., born in Minn., had a son Chauncey N. Waterman, b. at Boston, Mass., 17 Feb. 1896.

Children of Calvin Martin and Mary (Stedman) Waterman:

i. Everett Herbert[8], b. 17 Mar. 1848; d. 5 May 1852.
ii. Ella Lemoyne, b. 20 Feb. 1855; res. (1939) Taberg, N. Y.; m. 10 Apr. 1878, George W. White. Children:
I. Byron E.[9], b. 22 Apr. 1879.
II. George B., b. 6 June 1884.
III. Edna May, b. 11 Apr. 1887.
IV. Amy O., b. 22 Sept. 1888.
V. Ella Irene, b. 9 May 1890.
VI. Marjorie Alice, b. 21 Mar. 1892.
VII. Hazel Isabel, b. 25 Sept. 1895.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: C. M.[7] Waterman and F. S.[8] Alden.

798. Ann Elizabeth[7] Waterman (*Freeman*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 10 June 1828, died at Money Creek, Minn., 23 Dec. 1856; married in 1854, Thomas Ward.

He was a tailor, of Money Creek, Minn.

Child of Thomas and Ann Elizabeth (Waterman) Ward:

i. Elizabeth[8], b. in 1856; res. Rockford, Ill.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman: F. S.[8] Alden and C. M.[7] Waterman.

799. Ralph Darrow[7] Waterman (*Freeman*[6], *Theophilus*[5], *Perez*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rome, N. Y., 10 Dec. 1831, died at Litchfield, Minn., 1891; married Aug. 1860, Emma Taylor, born , died in 1930.

He was a mechanic, of Litchfield, Minn.

Children of Ralph Darrow and Emma (Taylor) Waterman:

i. Frank[8], b. 14 Aug. 1862; res. (1939) Northfield, Minn.
ii. Nellie, b. May 1868.
iii. Hattie.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Frank[8] Waterman, Northfield, Minn., 1939.

800. Anthony[7] Waterman (*James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cummington, Mass., 19 July 1791, died at Stafford, Genesee County, N. Y., 10 Jan. 1882, aged 90 (gravestone); married at Windsor, Mass., (then called "of Plainfield"), 3 Mar. 1814, Sophia Banister, born, probably at Windsor, Mass.,* 24 Mar. 1796, died 24 Aug. 1873, aged 77 (gravestone), daughter of Versal and Hannah (Packard) Banister.

* She was baptized there 25 Feb. 1801, with other children of "Verval" and Hannah Banister.

He lived most of his life on a farm near South Byron, N. Y., where he settled in 1816. He cleared the site on which the old brick homestead owned by Wilbur and Dorance Waterman stands (1933). "The wolves nearly got him one night when he stayed out of his little cabin longer than usual, cutting down trees." He managed well; later built a good house, and raised a family of eleven children.

He used the following table-blessing thrice daily, while his wife and daughter Hannah stood up to serve the meal: "Heavenly Parent, we would adore Thee as our great Creator. While Thou art feeding our weak and decaying natures, wilt Thou much more abundantly feed our souls with that spiritual food which shall abide with us forever. Amen."

In 1873 Anthony Waterman and his wife Sophia conveyed land in Stafford to Gordon Waterman, reserving one room on ground floor, and two on second floor, for life use of Minerva M. Waterman. [Deeds, Genesee Co., 137-370.]

Children of Anthony and Sophia (Banister) Waterman, first born at Plainfield, Mass., the rest at Stafford, N. Y.:

i. HANNAH[8], b. 6 Nov. 1814; d. 7 Oct. 1847; m. 24 Dec. 1846, STEPHEN D. OSGOOD; no children.

1+ ii THAXTER REED, b. 4 Jan. 1817; d. 9 Jan. 1881.

2+ iii. WILLIAM, b. 20 Jan. 1819; d. 19 Apr. 1898.

3+ iv. ROLLIN, b. 9 Dec. 1820; d. 16 Mar. 1877.

v. MALVINA MINERVA, b. 6 July 1823; d. 25 Mar. 1882 ae. 58 (gravestone), unm.

4+ vi. JAMES HARLOW, b. 9 June 1825; d. 10 Dec. 1898.

vii. OSCAR F., b. 13 July 1827; d. 28 Jan. 1890 ae. 62 (gravestone), unm.

5+ viii. HARTWELL, b. 14 Sept. 1830; d. 7 Sept. 1903.

ix. GORDON DORANCE, b. 3 Oct. 1832; d. 11 July 1885 ae. 52 (gravestone), unm.

6+ x. ELMA SOPHIA, b. 22 Jan. 1835; d. 9 July 1866.

xi. BENNETT, b. 21 Dec. 1837; d. at Stafford, N. Y., May 1914; m. 7 Jan. 1874, ISABEL CASH, who d. abt. 1932. Child:

I. Belle[9], b. ; m. Frederick Kellogg of LeRoy, N. Y., son of William and Susan (Davis) Kellogg.

References

Gazeteer and Biog. Record of Genesee County (1890), pp. 563, 657.
Windsor Vital Records.
Census of 1850.
Rena May[9] (Waterman) Goldsmith, Bay Shore, N. Y., 1933.
Elma Sophia[10] Selden, Pavilion, N. Y., 1933.
Gravestone records.
Timothy Hopkins: The Kelloggs in the Old World and the New (1903), 1-685.
Genesee County Probate Records.

800-1. THAXTER REED[8] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stafford, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1817, died there 9 Jan. 1881; married first, at Stafford, 28 Mar. 1844, ALMIRA WHITE, born at Stafford, 3 July 1822, died at Byron, N. Y., 14 Aug. 1845, aged 23 yrs. 1 mo. 11 days (gravestone), daughter of Phineas Bates and Phoebe (Boyce) White; married second, at Stafford, 14 Oct. 1846, MARY ANN

White, born at Stafford, 29 July 1826, died there 24 Dec. 1921, daughter of Phineas Bates and Phoebe (Boyce) White.

He was a farmer; removed in 1844 from Stafford to Byron, and back to Stafford, 1862.

In 1860 Salma White and wife Betsey, Phineas B. White and wife Elma S., Silas White and wife Catharine, Jane W. Watson and Allen her husband, Sarah E. March and Charles W. her husband, of Stafford, Genesee Co., N. Y., and Mary A. Waterman and Thaxter her husband, of Alexander, Genesee Co., Laura M. Pattison and James her husband, of Alabama, Genesee Co., and Louisa Banning and Frederick G. her husband, of Ogden, Monroe Co., sold to Phebe White of Stafford, land in Stafford. Thaxter Waterman, guardian for Almina C. Waterman, aged 14, released to Phebe White her right in lands of Phineas B. White. [Deeds, Genesee County, 104-351, 379.]

Census of 1860, Byron, Genesee Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Thaxter Waterman		43	N. Y.	Farmer
Mary	"	34	" "	
Elmira	"	15	" "	
Salma	"	13	" "	
Dorrence	"	8	" "	
Anthony	"	5	" "	
Wilber	"	2	" "	

Child of Thaxter Reed and Almira (White) Waterman, born at Byron:

i. Almira C.[9], b. 28 June 1845; d. at Byron, 1 Apr. 1862.

Children of Thaxter Reed and Mary Ann (White) Waterman, born at Byron, except youngest, at Stafford.

1+ ii. Salma White, b. 22 Oct. 1847; living 1933.

iii. Dorance Reed, b. 3 Nov. 1851; living unm. (1933) LeRoy, N. Y.

iv. Thaxter, b. 4 Dec. 1853; d. at Byron, 10 Feb. 1854.

v. Anthony John, b. 18 Apr. 1856; d. at St. Jerome's Hospital, Batavia, N. Y., 6 Mar. 1930; m. at Detroit, Mich., 10 Jan. 1885, Mary Ella Fisk, b. at Stafford, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1852, d. at Avoca, N. Y., 2 Apr. 1924, dau. of Alfred Winter and Abigail (Randall) Fisk of Stafford. He was a farmer until 1887, afterwards a contractor (1887-1892, 1903-1910), and retail hardware merchant (1892-1903, 1910-1922). He lived with his parents in Byron and Stafford until 1892, when he settled in South Byron; he removed to Batavia in 1903, and to Avoca in 1910, and was a resident of Avoca, N. Y., at the time of his death. Children, b. at Stafford:

I. Harriet May[10], b. 2 Jan. 1887; res. (1933) Detroit, Mich.; m. at Avoca, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1919, Wendell Wilder Walton, b. at Scriba, N. Y., 25 Mar. 1890, son of Charles Henry and Cora Belle (Wilder) Walton. He is a college instructor; A.B. (Syracuse University, 1910); A.M. (University of Michigan, 1928); B.Mus. (Detroit Institute of Musical Art, 1930). He is a member of The American Association of University Professors; The Modern Language Association of America; The Archaeological Institute of America;

and The American Astronomical Society. He served in the World War, enlisting as a Private, 1 July 1918 and being detailed to U. S. Army Training Detachment, Technical High School, Buffalo, N. Y. On 31 Aug. 1918, he was detailed to Field Artillery Central Officers' Training School, Camp Zachary Taylor, Ky. He was discharged 10 Dec. 1918, and commissioned 2d Lieut. of Field Artillery, Officers' Reserve Corps, 11 Dec. 1918. Methodist. No children (1933).

II. Laura Etta, b. 6 June 1891; res. (1933) Avoca, N. Y.; m. at Avoca, N. Y., 8 Aug. 1917, Guyon John Carter, b. at Canisteo, N. Y., 11 Dec. 1885, son of Charles Anthony and Anna Maude (Guyon) Carter. He received the degree of B.S. (Alfred University, 1910), and removed from Canisteo to Avoca, 1911, being District Superintendent of Schools, District 6, Steuben County, under the N. Y. State Dept. of Education, from 1911 to the present (1933); M.A. (Columbia University, 1924). Universalist (no church in Avoca); his wife is a Presbyterian, and Mr. Carter has been secretary of the Board of Trustees of that church in Avoca from 1918 to the present. He is a founder member (family of Cartier, U. S., Canada, France) of American College of Heraldry. No children (1933).

vi. Wilber Lee, b. 26 Sept. 1859; res. (1933) Stafford, N. Y.; m. at Stafford, 20 Oct. 1886, Isabelle Mae Stevens, b. at Stafford, 27 Feb. 1868, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Tapp) Stevens. He removed from Stafford to LeRoy, N. Y., in 1888, and back to Stafford in 1905; farmer; member of Christian Church; now owns the homestead where Anthony[7] Waterman settled in 1816, and lives in the brick house built in 1834. Child, b. at LeRoy:

I. Jennie May[10], b. 7 June 1891; res. (1933) LeRoy; m. at Stafford, 15 Nov. 1916, Lavergne Robert Spence, b. at New York City, 1 Sept. 1891, son of David Robert and Charlotte (Stead) Spence. He is an electrician; Presbyterian; removed from New York to LeRoy, 1905. Children, b. at LeRoy:

(1) Robert Dean[11], b. 12 Sept. 1917.

(2) June Leselle, b. 24 July 1920.

vii. Fannie, b. 9 Sept. 1861; d. at LeRoy, 15 Sept. 1903; m. at Stafford, 23 Jan. 1884, Wilber Stevens.

viii. Addie, b. 27 Oct. 1863; res. (1933) Batavia, N. Y.; m. at Stafford, 23 Nov. 1887, Ferdinand Miller.

References

Jennie May[10] (Waterman) Spence, LeRoy, N. Y., 1933.
Elma Sophia[10] Selden, Pavilion, N. Y., 1933.
Laura Etta[10] (Waterman) Carter, Avoca, N. Y., 1933.
Harriet May[10] (Waterman) Walton, Detroit, Mich., 1933.
Florence Estelle[10] (Waterman) MacVean, Pavilion, N. Y., 1933.

800-1-1. Salma White[9] Waterman (*Thaxter Reed*[8], *Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Byron, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1847, living (1933) at Stafford, N. Y.; married at South Byron, N. Y., 11 Nov. 1874, Camilla Alice Morris, born

near Toronto, Canada, 25 Oct. 1856, died at Stafford, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1914, daughter of William Nipe and Rachel (———) Morris.

He was a farmer, of South Byron, Alabama, and Stafford, N. Y.; Protestant.

Children of Salma White and Camilla Alice (Morris) Waterman, i, iv and v born at Stafford, ii and iii at Alabama, N. Y.:

i. Howard Archibald[10], b. 25 May 1876; d. 22 May 1879.

ii. Raymond Lagrande, b. 14 July 1879; res. (1933) Batavia, N. Y., and (1938) South Byron, N. Y. (address, R.F.D. 2, Elba); m. at LeRoy, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1902, Ruth Minerva Butler, b. at LeRoy, 1881, dau. of James Frank and Josephine (Rogers) Butler of LeRoy. He is a carpenter and steam engineer; Methodist. Children, b. at LeRoy:

I. Scott Butler[11], b. 9 Mar. 1905; address (1938) R.F.D. 2, Elba, N. Y.; m. at Holcomb, N. Y., 16 Jan. 1928, Anna Elizabeth Strobridge.

II. Kenneth Lagrande, b. 22 Jan. 1907.

III. Donald Morris, b. 26 June 1910.

IV. Louise Grace, b. 7 July 1916; m. at Batavia, N. Y., 1933, James Smith, of LeRoy.

V. Salma White, b. 9 July 1917; d. 7 Sept. 1918.

VI. Elenor May, b. 14 Sept. 1920.

iii. Florence Estelle, b. 27 Mar. 1881; res. (1933) Pavilion, N. Y.; m. at Stafford, 4 Dec. 1901, Archibald Nathaniel MacVean, b. at LeRoy, N. Y., 25 Mar. 1877, son of Archibald and Emogene (Farnham) MacVean. He is caretaker of LeRoy filter plant; Presbyterian. Child, b. at Stafford:

I. Hugh Waterman[11], b. 5 May 1914.

iv. Clara Belle, b. 27 Feb. 1887; res. (1933) South Byron, N. Y.; m. at Stafford, 17 Dec. 1908, William Walter Woeller, b. at Stafford, 1 Feb. 1887, d. at South Byron, 15 Mar. 1932, son of Charles and Fredericka (Zastrow) Woeller. They lived in Pavilion, N. Y., from 1918 to 1927. He was an Episcopalian, and Steward and Trustee of his church. Children, two b. at Byron, third at Pavilion:

I. Camilla Eloise[11], b. 6 Jan. 1911.

II. Charles Salma, b. 13 Nov. 1913.

III. Eugene Waterman, b. 3 Sept. 1918.

v. Morris Reed, b. 2 May 1897; res. (1933) Stafford, N. Y.; m. at Morganville, Stafford, 25 Dec. 1916, Bertha Belle Hillabush, b. at Marilla, N. Y., 10 June 1898, dau. of David Reuben and Emma Fern (Crogle) Hillabush. Farmer; Protestant. Children, b. at Stafford:

I. Florence Mae[11], b. 24 Sept. 1917.

II. Ethel Lorraine, b. 26 Feb. 1920.

III. London Raymond, b. 5 Nov. 1922.

References

Salma White[9] Waterman, Stafford, N. Y., 1933.
Florence Mae[11] Waterman, Stafford, N. Y., 1933.
Raymond Lagrande[10] Waterman, South Byron, N. Y., 1938.
Clara Belle[10] (Waterman) Woeller, South Byron, N. Y., 1933.
Florence Estelle[10] (Waterman) MacVean, Pavilion, N. Y., 1933.

800-2. WILLIAM[8] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stafford, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1819, died there 19 Apr. 1898, aged 79 (gravestone); married 15 Apr. 1846, NANCY M. HANNAH, born at East Mendon, N. Y., 28 Aug. 1816, died at LeRoy, N. Y., 4 May 1875, daughter of Thomas and Nancy M. (Pierson) Hannah.

He was a farmer, of LeRoy, N. Y.; Methodist.

On 25 Oct. 1847, Thomas Hanna of Dewittville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., and G. W. Hanna of Mendon, Monroe Co., N. Y., and Nancy M. Waterman of Byron, Genesee Co., N. Y., quitclaimed for $50 all rights to personal estate of Joseph Pierson deceased of Avon, Livingston Co., N. Y. William Waterman and Nancy his wife of Byron, Genesee Co., and Enos Bacheldor of LeRoy, quitclaimed their interest in a parcel of land owned by late Joseph Pierson. [Deeds, Livingston County, 33-544; 44-159.]

Census of 1860, LeRoy, Genesee Co., N. Y.:

		age	born
William Waterman		41	N. Y.
Nancy	"	42	" "
Edwin	"	10	" "
Eliza	"	8	" "
Charles	"	5	" "

Children of William and Nancy M. (Hannah) Waterman, born at LeRoy:

i. EDWIN PIERSON[9], b. 19 Dec. 1850; d. at Traverse City, Mich., 2 July 1919; m. at South Byron, N. Y., 20 Apr. 1881, ADELE BILLINGS. Child:
   I. Will E.[10], b. 9 Mar. 1882; res. (1933) South Byron, N. Y.

ii. MARY ELIZA, b. Aug. 1852; d. at Rochester, N. Y., 2 June 1907 ae. 55 (gravestone), unm.

iii. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. 22 Feb. 1856; d. at Toledo, Ohio, 10 Mar. 1925; m. at Bergen, N. Y., 22 Nov. 1882, SARA JANE CAMPBELL, b. 2 Aug. 1859. Children, b. at Stafford:
   I. Lewis Alexander[10], b. 21 Sept. 1883; m. at Toledo, Ohio, 14 Aug. 1912, Genevera Edna Mast, b. at Waterville, Ohio, 26 Apr. 1881. Children, b. at Toledo:
      (1) Viola Rose[11], b. 31 May 1913; m. 21 July 1932, Harold E. Polson. Child:
         1. Lois Helen[12], b. 1 Mar. 1933.
      (2) Charles Mast, b. 16 Mar. 1916.
   II. Jessie Edna, b. 15 Oct. 1889; m. at Toledo, Ohio, 5 Aug. 1913, John C. Miller, b. 15 Sept. 1882. Children, b. at Toledo:
      (1) Donna Irene[11], b. 23 Aug. 1915.
      (2) Betty Jean, b. 31 July 1922.

iv. ESTHER SOPHIA, b. 9 Mar. 1861; d. 6 Jan. 1876 ae. 16 (gravestone).

v. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 3 Nov. 1864; res. (1933) LeRoy, N. Y.; m. at Stafford, N. Y., 31 Oct. 1894, JENNIE AGNES REID.

References

Lewis Alexander[10] Waterman, Toledo, Ohio, 1933.
George Augustus[9] Waterman, LeRoy, N. Y., 1933.

800-3. Rollin[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stafford, N. Y., 9 Dec. 1820, died , 16 Mar. 1877; married , Sept. 1848, Hannah Beswick, born 1825, died . [There are estates in Genesee County Probate of Rollin Waterman, 1889, and of Hannah Waterman, 1893.]

He lived in Byron, Genesee Co., N. Y., in 1850.

A descendant is believed to be Roy Phillips, of West Bergen, N. Y. (1933). The only information at hand is from the Census of 1860, Byron, Genesee Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Roland Waterman	38	N. Y.	Farmer
Hannah "	37	" "	
Willard "	10	" "	
Mabel "	2	" "	

Children of Rollin and Hannah (Beswick) Waterman, born at Byron, N. Y.:

i. Willard[9], b. abt. 1850.
ii. Mabel, b. abt. 1858.

800-4. James Harlow[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stafford, N. Y., 9 June 1825, died at State Hospital, Willard, N. Y., 10 Dec. 1898; married about 1869, Selina Hoffman, born , died at LeRoy, N. Y., May 1896, daughter of Ransom and Sara Ann (———) Hoffman.

He was a farmer, of Stafford and LeRoy, N. Y.; usually known by his middle name.

Children of J. Harlow and Selina (Hoffman) Waterman:

i. James Harlow[9], b. 25 June 1871; m. at Machias, N. Y., 12 Feb. 1896, Mary Christina Bookman, b. at Machias, 25 July 1870, res. (1933) LeRoy, N. Y., dau. of Jacob and Elsbeth (Wittmen) Bookman, emigrants from Haldenstein, Switzerland. He was a carpenter; he and his wife separated at Bliss, N. Y., 1910. Children, first two b. at Machias, others at Bliss:
   I. George Bookman[10], b. 24 Aug. 1897; res. (1933) Batavia, N. Y.; m. at Batavia, 15 Sept. 1918, Mae Hillabush, b. at Mahanoy City, Pa., 10 Feb. 1901, dau. of David Reuben and Emma Fern (Crogle) Hillabush. He lived at Bliss, 1900-1911, LeRoy, 1911-1924, Stafford, 1924-1928, and Batavia, 1928 to the present. Children:
      (1) Doris Mae[11], b. 13 July 1922.
      (2) Clayton Eugene, b. 21 May 1925.
      (3) Helen Irene, b. 12 Nov. 1930.
   II. Mildred, b. 16 Feb. 1899; d. 6 Oct. 1899.
   III. William James, b. 15 Feb. 1901; res. (1933) LeRoy, N. Y.; m. at Warsaw, N. Y., 30 July 1927, Margaret Gardner.
   IV. Grace, b. 13 May 1902; res. (1933) LeRoy, N. Y.; m. at Worcester, N. Y., 9 Sept. 1924, Scott Herbert Ludlum.
   V. Marian Estelle, b. 1 Nov. 1907.

ii. Roy, b. 1872; m. Edith Holmes. She m. (2) George Audary of Batavia, N. Y.

iii. Gertrude, b. 1873; d. at LeRoy, N. Y.; m. Lawrence Arbuthnot.

References

Mary Christina (Bookman) Waterman, LeRoy, N. Y., 1933.
George Bookman[10] Waterman, Batavia, N. Y., 1933.

800-5. Hartwell[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stafford, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1830, died at East Jordan, Mich., 7 Sept. 1903; married at LeRoy, N. Y., 29 Apr. 1857, Ann Thomas, born in England, 21 July 1836, died at Breedsville, Mich., 22 Aug. 1894, daughter of John and Susan (Lane) Thomas of Stafford, N. Y.

He was a farmer and carpenter; and lived mostly in South Byron, N. Y., until 1881, when he removed to Breedsville, Mich. He settled in East Jordan, Mich., in 1896 or 1897. Methodist.

Census of 1860, LeRoy, Genesee Co., N. Y.:

		age	born
Hartwell	Waterman	30	Mass. (sic)
Ann	"	24	England
Martha	"	(3 mos.)	N. Y.

Children of Hartwell and Ann (Thomas) Waterman, born at South Byron, except youngest, at Stafford, N. Y.

i. Martha Venella[9], b. 23 Apr. 1860; d. at Albion, N. Y., 5 Oct. 1929; m. at Breedsville, Mich., 17 Mar. 1887, Emory Corydon Paine. Children:

I. Ruth Elizabeth[10], res. Albion, N. Y.; m. Howard Carr Parsons. Children:

(1) Arthur Howard[11].
(2) Lynn Waldorf.
(3) Donald Emory.
(4) Helen Martha.
(5) Hobart Francis, d. in infancy.
(6) Esther May.

II. Leslie Waterman, res. Springwater, N. Y.; m. Mary Doolittle. Children:

(1) Elizabeth Martha[11].
(2) Ellen Mary.
(3) Stephen Cuyler.
(4) Norman Emory.

III. Mildred Anne, res. Tokyo, Japan.

IV. Clara Louella, res. White Plains, N. Y.; m. Alvah Talbot Otis.

V. Cuyler Emory, res. Albion, N. Y.; m. Mabel Grey. Children:

(1) Gerald Russell[11].
(2) Son.

ii. Berton Eugene, b. 5 Sept. 1862; d. at East Jordan, Mich., 26 Nov. 1925; m. at Galesburg, Mich., 12 June 1889, Gertrude Augusta Russell, b. in southern Mich., 15 Mar. 1870, dau. of Adumia Ashman and Margaret (Martin) Russell of Galesburg. He lived at Breeds-

ville, Mich., until after marriage, and moved to East Jordan in 1890. He was a farmer until 1891; later, a carpenter, building contractor, and furniture manufacturer; Methodist. He was six feet and nearly three inches in his stocking feet, and weighed as much as 225 pounds without being plump. Children, b. at East Jordan:

I. Jennie Auburna[10], b. 7 Apr. 1893; res. (1933) Bates, Mich.; m. at East Jordan, Mich., 20 June 1917, Clayton Leroy Arnold, b. at Bates, 10 Apr. 1887, son of Jared and Amelia (Langworthy) Arnold. He was graduated from Needham Business College, 1907, became a salesman, and after marriage managed the factory of Berton E. Waterman, in which he had purchased stock. He then farmed his home farm for four years, but returned to salesmanship for ten years. He then opened an office and school supply business, in which his wife's talents proved helpful. She was a college graduate, and taught school three years before marriage. Their business is the only one of its kind north of Grand Rapids and serves a large region. Children:

(1) Amelia Jean[11], b. at East Jordan, Mich., 6 May 1918.
(2) Margaret Ann, b. at Bates, Mich., 26 Jan. 1920.
(3) Auburna Ruth, b. at Bates, 14 Sept. 1921.
(4) Harriet Eleanor, b. at Bates, 2 Oct. 1925.
(5) Clayton Waterman, b. at Traverse City, Mich., 7 Apr. 1929.

II. Eva Margaret, b. 4 Feb. 1896.

iii. John Chauncy, b. 28 July 1864; res. (1933) Holland, Mich.; m. at Holland, Mich., 4 Sept. 1889, Clara Louise Johnson. No children.

iv. Rena May, b. 25 Dec. 1877; res. (1933) Bay Shore, N. Y.; m. (1) at East Jordan, 2 Mar. 1898, Peter Hansen Knudsen, b. at Ironton, Mich., 15 Sept. 1875, d. at Milwaukee, Wis., 24 Mar. 1900, son of Peter and Annie Margaret (Hansen) Knudsen. He was a farmer; Methodist; his parents came from Denmark about 1870-71. She m. (2) at LeRoy, N. Y., 19 Aug. 1908, Isaac Goldsmith, b. at Langford, Eng., 5 Jan. 1873, son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Bass) Goldsmith. He was an electrical engineer; Methodist. Child by first husband, b. at Ironton:

I. Thelma Louise[10], b. 13 Feb. 1899; legally adopted by Isaac Goldsmith, 6 Sept. 1910; m. at Islip, N. Y., 27 Sept. 1921, Edward Anderson Cavanagh. Child:

(1) Robert Edward[11].

References

Jennie Auburna[10] (Waterman) Arnold, Bates, Mich., 1933.
Eva Margaret[10] Waterman, Detroit, Mich., 1933.
Rena May[9] (Waterman) Goldsmith, Bay Shore, N. Y., 1933.

800-6. Elma Sophia[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stafford, N. Y., 22 Jan. 1835, died there 9 July 1866; married at Stafford, 24 Apr. 1855, as his second wife, Phineas Bates White, born at Stafford, 20 July 1828, died at Akron, N. Y., 18 June 1891, son of Phineas Bates and Mary (Beswick) White.

Mr. White was educated at the District School, and became a farmer and grocer; "a good manager." His first wife was Harriet Graves of Adams Basin, his third was Laura (Lawrence) Horning of Alabama. He lived successively in Stafford, Adams Basin, Stafford, Alabama and Akron, N. Y. He and Elma and their son Merton are buried in the Waterman-Randall cemetery on the hill above the Waterman brick house.

Children of Phineas Bates and Elma Sophia (Waterman) White, born at Stafford, N. Y.:

i. MERTON[9], b. 1856; d. at Alabama Center, 1870.

ii. ARTHUR PRESTON, b. 22 June 1858; d. at Alabama Center, 22 Oct. 1900; m. (1) LOTTIE HOFFCUTT, who d. May 1890; m. (2) 1894, HATTIE MCPHERSON. Child by first wife:

I. Homer P.[10], b. May 1890; res. (1933) Indian Falls, N. Y.; m.

iii. HARRIET, b. 1861; d. at Stafford, 13 July 1862.

iv. ANNA SOPHIA, b. 22 May 1863; d. at LeRoy, N. Y., 2 Apr. 1909; m. at the Brick House, Stafford, 12 Mar. 1885, CLAUDIUS HUBERT SELDEN (known by his middle name), b. at LeRoy, 4 Mar. 1859, res. (1933) LeRoy, son of Richard Lord and Eunice Maretta (Wilcox) Selden. He m. (2) 21 May 1910, Irene Wright; no children. When a very young man, he suffered an attack of measles which impaired his eyesight and compelled him to give up school teaching and carpentry work and to devote the rest of his life to farming; Presbyterian. Children, first born at the "brick house," Stafford, the others at LeRoy:

I. Elma Sophia[10], b. 9 Aug. 1887; communicated much valuable data on the descendants of Anthony[7] Waterman; res. (1933) Pavilion, N. Y., P. O. address LeRoy.

II. Arthur Eliot, b. 14 June 1891; res. (1933) LeRoy; m. 20 June 1913, Martha Anna Sheppard; five children.

III. Richard Lord, b. 23 Aug. 1899; res. (1933) LeRoy; m. (1) at LeRoy, 10 Sept. 1929, Bernice Marion Bauer, who d. 11 June 1931; one daughter; m. (2) at Nunda, N. Y., 21 July 1932, Irene Mary George.

IV. Stewart Lee, b. 11 Jan. 1908.

References

Elma Sophia[10] Selden, Pavilion, N. Y., 1933.

801. JAMES CURTIS[7] WATERMAN (*James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windsor, Mass., 14 June 1800, died at Auburn, Geauga Co., Ohio, 2 Oct. 1880, aged 80 yrs. 3 mos. (gravestone); married first, 26 June 1819, BETSEY THAYER, born about 1797, died at Auburn, Ohio, 8 Feb. 1871, aged 73, daughter of William and Chloe (Preston) Thayer; married second, ANNA M. (———) GOFF, born in Penn., about 1828.

The Thayer Memorial states that Betsey Thayer's parents were of Braintree, Mass., that she was born 1796, and that she married Curtiss Waterman.

He and his wife Betsey, son William and daughter Melissa are all buried in Auburn Cemetery; in the copy of inscriptions supplied, his name appears twice as J. G. Waterman, but the middle initial is in error.

James C. Waterman of Auburn, Geauga Co., Ohio, bought land in Rives township, Mich., 8 Oct. 1838, but sold without having settled there. [Deeds, Jackson Co., Mich., 7-99; 10-435.]

Census of 1860, Troy, Geauga Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
James Waterman	60	Mass.	Farmer
Betsey "	63	N. Y.	

Census of 1870, Troy, Geauga Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
James C. Waterman	70	Mass.	Farmer
Betsey "	72	N. Y.	

Census of 1880, Troy, Geauga Co., Ohio:

	age		born	father born	mother born
James C. Waterman	79	Farmer	Mass.	Conn.	Conn.
Anna M. "	52	wife	Pa.	N. Y.	Pa.
Dell Cannon	26	gr. dau.	Ohio	Ohio	N. Y.
John A. Goff	16	step-son	Ohio	Conn.	Pa.
Leon G. Allen	2	step-grandson	Mich.	Ohio	Ohio

Children of James Curtis and Betsey (Thayer) Waterman:*

i. WILLIAM[8], b. 26 Jan. 1822; d. at Auburn, Ohio, 15 Aug. 1863 ae. 41 yrs. 7 mos. (gravestone); m. in Geauga Co., Ohio, 3 Nov. 1844, SUSAN A. CRAFTS, b. at Auburn, 31 Oct. 1828, dau. of Rev. Ashley and Clarissa (Scudder) Crafts. She m. (2) 3 Nov. 1864, John Moore of Parkman, Ohio, b. 18 June 1822. Child, b. at Auburn:

I. Martha E.[8], b. 16 Mar. 1846; m. 8 Dec. 1864, Henry Morton, b. 13 May 1846, son of Oran and Julia (Betwice) Morton; res. Farmington, Ohio. He was a farmer; served in the Civil War in Co. F, 105th Regt., Ohio Vols. Children:

(1) Frank W.[9], b. 4 Oct. 1871; d. 13 Dec. 1872.
(2) Emma M., b. 12 Jan. 1873; d. 7 Mar. 1886.
(3) Fred H., b. 27 Jan. 1881; d. 10 Apr. 1885.
(4) Susie C., b. 14 Apr. 1883.

ii. BETSEY, b. 22 May 1824; d. at Auburn, Ohio, 26 Mar. 1904; m. 26 Jan. 1845, ELISHA CRAFTS, b. at Auburn, Ohio, 9 Apr. 1819, d. at Auburn, 10 Apr. 1906, son of Eliot Winship and Cynthia (Rice) Crafts. Child:

I. William Henry[9], b. at Auburn, 9 Dec. 1849; m. 28 Dec. 1869, Augusta Ann Merriman, b. 20 Aug. 1849, dau. of Lucius and Anna (Charter) Merriman. He was educated at Hiram College, Hiram, Ohio, and Hillsdale College, Hillsdale, Mich.; became a wool and hide dealer, and senior member of the banking house of Crafts, Hine & Co., of Mantua Station; member of the Board of Education; warden and treasurer of Mantua Lodge, No. 533, F. & A. M.; a Methodist. Seven children.

iii. MELISSA, b. abt. 1838; d. at Auburn, Ohio, 3 Mar. 1867 ae. 29 (gravestone); m. L. H. DAYTON.

References

G. V. R. Wickham: Memorial to the Pioneer Women of Western Reserve (1896), p. 520.
Bezaleel Thayer: Memorial of the Thayer Name (1874), p. 121.
J. M. and W. F. Crafts: The Crafts Family (1893), pp. 483, 490, 611.
Inscriptions, Parkman Cemetery, Geauga County, Ohio.

* Probably others.

802. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windsor, Mass., 2 Sept. 1806, died at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 27 Dec. 1867; married 7 Apr. 1827, MELINDA RANDALL, born at Rutland, Vt., 15 Feb. 1810, died at Chagrin Falls, 25 Oct. 1893, daughter of Noah and Susannah (Farley) Randall.

They are buried in Evergreen Hill Cemetery, Chagrin Falls, their dates of birth and death recorded on their stones.

Census of 1870, Chagrin Falls, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio:

		age	born
Malinda	Waterman	60	Vermont
Maria	"	22	N. Y.
Emma	"	18	"

In 1863 Malinda Waterman and John her husband, of Chagrin Falls, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio, sold to Sanford L. Randall of Newstead, Erie Co., N. Y., an equal undivided tenth of land in Newstead, subject to right of dower of widow Sally Randall and right of minor heirs until of age. Witnesses: Charles Ball, Noah Randall. [Deeds, Erie County, 239-392.]

Children of John and Melinda (Randall) Waterman:

i. GEORGE[8], b. 12 July [*sic*] 1829; d. 23 June [*sic*] 1829.
ii. SALLY, b. 28 Aug. 1830; d. 10 Sept. 1831.
iii. ESTHER ALVYRA, b. 8 Mar. 1832; d. 18 Mar. 1832.
1+ iv. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. 7 Apr. 1833; d. 15 Mar. 1909.
2+ v. JOHN NOBLE, b. 7 Mar. 1835.
3+ vi. SUSAN, b. 23 Sept. 1839; d. 2 July 1925.
vii. MARY ESTHER, b. 31 May 1844; d. in 1901; m. 21 Feb. 1871, WILLIAM E. PARMELEE, JR., of Toledo, Ohio.
viii. JEROME, b. 26 May 1847; d. 5 June 1847.
4+ ix. MARIA MELINDA, b. at Dunkirk, N. Y., 15 June 1848; d. 25 Sept. 1910.
x. JEREMIAH G., b. 9 May 1850; d. 11 May 1850.
5+ xi. EMMA JANE, b. 14 July 1852; d. 22 June 1919.

Reference

James[6] Waterman Bible Record.

802-1. JAMES FRANKLIN[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Batavia, N. Y., 7 Apr. 1833, died at Lafayette, Ind., 15 Mar. 1909; married at Detroit, Mich., 21 July 1855, CAROLINE JANE SIMMONS, born at New York City, 3 June 1833, died at Lafayette, Ind., 27 Nov. 1897, daughter of John and ——— (Oliver) Simmons.

He lived in boyhood on a farm near Buffalo, N. Y., later in Chagrin Falls, Ohio. After marriage, he lived in Peru, Ind., and lastly in Lafayette, Ind. He was in the grain business; and in later life at Lafayette, was R. R. freight and passenger agent.

When a young man, he belonged to the "village choir" at Chagrin Falls. His family were all good singers and had dramatic ability. He was a Methodist.

He was one of the "Squirrel Hunters" of Ohio during the Morgan Raid, and his honorable discharge was signed Sept. 1862 and approved by "David Tod, Gov."

Census of 1870, Peru City, Miami Co., Ind.:

	age	born	
James F. Waterman	37	N. Y.	Lumber dealer
Caraline J. "	36	" "	
Caraline "	13	Ohio	
Beel E. "	11	"	
Frances M. "	9	"	
Charles A. "	6	"	
Frederick N. "	4	"	
Jennie M. "	(1 mo.)	Ind.	

Children of James Franklin and Caroline Jane (Simmons) Waterman, first born at Troy, Ohio, four at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, two at Peru, Ind.:

i. Carrie Augusta[9], b. Dec. 1856; d. at Lafayette, Ind., 8 Mar. 1936, unm.

ii. Belle Eugenia, b. Jan. 1859; d. at Peru, Ind., 16 Aug. 1934; m. at Lafayette, Ind., Nov. ——, (Dr.) Mills Hathaway, of Peru, Ind.

iii. Frances Maria, b. Feb. 1861; d. at Rochester, Ind., Dec. 1931; m. at Lafayette, Ind., Oct. ——, Byron Kratzer.

iv. Charles Alexander, b. Nov. 1863; m. Bessie (———) Dee.

v. Frederick Noble, b. 3 Oct. 1865; d. at Galveston, Tex., June 1931, unm. He was a teacher of voice and singer in Boston, Mass., over 30 years.

vi. Jennie Maude, b. May 1869; d. ae. 3.

vii. Nellie Pomeroy, b. Dec. 187–; clerk at Purdue University since 1911; res. (1936) Lafayette, Ind.

References

Miss Nellie Pomeroy[9] Waterman, Lafayette, Ind., 1936. (No family record; she supplied the months of birth of brothers and sisters from memory; year dates figured from the 1870 Census.)

802-2. John Noble[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 7 Mar. 1835, died in 76th yr.; married 18 June 1856, Jane Roberts, of Fredonia, N. Y.

He was chief traveling auditor for twenty-five years for the Michigan Central R. R.

Child of John Noble and Jane (Roberts) Waterman:

i. Charles F.[9], of Hart, Mich.

802-3. Susan[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dunkirk, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1839, died at Oakland, Calif., 2 July 1925; married at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 28 Apr. 1857, Alexander Batcheller Sessions, born at Warren, Mass., 15 Aug. 1834, died at Everett, Wash., 22 May 1910, son of William Harvey and Elmira (Batcheller) Sessions.

Mr. Sessions attended Harvard College for two years, and became a salesman for lumber firms. He enlisted in 1861 in Co. B, 2d Regt., Ohio Vol.

Cavalry, and served 100 days as 2d Lieutenant in the Civil War. He was a Congregationalist. Clara Barton, founder of the Red Cross, was a cousin of Mr. Sessions through his mother.

Children of Alexander Batcheller and Susan (Waterman) Sessions, first three born at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, two at Cedar Falls, Iowa, one at Nashua, Iowa, three at Minneapolis, Minn.:

i. ALEXANDER[9], b. in 1858; d. in 1860.
ii. MARY ELMIRA, b. 30 Mar. 1861; res. (1936) Pacific Palisades, Calif.; m. at Minneapolis, Minn., 4 Sept. 1878, CHARLES DENNIS BOYCE.
iii. FRANK ALEXANDER, b. June 1862; d. at Cedar Falls, Iowa, in 1868.
iv. FREDERICK JOHN, b. 24 May 1864; d. at Everett, Wash.; m. MINNIE JUEL.
v. NOBLE JAMES, b. 25 Oct. 1866; m. (1) NELLIE MILAN; m. (2) LIZZIE ———.
vi. FITZ WILLIAM, b. 11 Jan. 1872; d. at San Diego, Calif., 19 Jan. 1919; m. SUSIE LYNCH.
vii. DANIEL, b. May 1873; d. Mar. 1874.
viii. SUSIE, b. 4 July 1876; d. at Minneapolis, in 1886.
ix. EARL ALEXANDER, b. 13 Oct. 1881; d. at Santa Rosa, Calif., 9 Aug. 1932; m. at St. Paul, Minn., IVY WRIGHT.

802-4. MARIA MELINDA[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dunkirk, N. Y., 15 June 1848, died at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 25 Sept. 1910; married at Chagrin Falls, 29 Aug. 1873, AUSTIN CHURCH, born at Chagrin Falls, 19 Sept. 1838, died at Redlands, Calif., 16 Apr. 1916, son of Henry and Clarissa (Sanderson) Church.

Mr. Church was a blacksmith; a Protestant in religion; and served as Town Treasurer for about forty years, and on the Board of Education for about the same period. He served in Co. H, 150th Regt., Ohio Vol. Inf., from 5 May 1864 for 100 days. He and his family were strong abolitionists. His father came from Amherst, Mass., to Ohio in 1833, and was instrumental in aiding the escape of large numbers of slaves to Canada, over a period of twenty years before the Civil War, by means of the "Underground Railway." They were kept in the home for a few days, then carried by night to Cleveland and put on boats for Canada. Henry Church was born at Amherst, Mass., in 1805, died at Chagrin Falls, 11 Nov. 1878, son of Joseph; and married first, Jerusha Bigelow, by whom he had one daughter; and second, Clarissa Sanderson, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth (Whitney), who was the mother of Austin Church and six other children.

Children of Austin and Mary Melinda (Waterman) Church, born at Chagrin Falls:

i. KATHERINE MELINDA[9], b. 22 Dec. 1874; res. (1936) Hollywood, Calif.; m. at Cleveland, Ohio, 28 Aug. 1901, (DR.) CHARLES JABEZ WILLIAMS, an osteopath. Five children:
I. John Austin[10].
II. Charles David.

III. Robert Ernest.
IV. Katherine Maria.
V. Elizabeth Jane.

ii. JOHN ALMERIN, b. 18 July 1876; d. at Chagrin Falls, Feb. 1933; m. at Chagrin Falls, Feb. 1903, AMY ANNETTE BURNETT. Six children:
I. Ruth Maud[10].
II. Esther Jane.
III. Annette Melinda.
IV. Donald Waterman.
V. John Austin.
VI. Rachel Maria.

802-5. EMMA JANE[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 14 July 1852, died at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 22 June 1919; married 31 Jan. 1894, ERNEST P. WILMOT, born at Mantua, Ohio, 11 Mar. 1851, died at Chagrin Falls, 12 Sept. 1924, son of Amzi and Minerva (Dudley) Wilmot.

Mr. Wilmot attended Hiram College in 1869 and 1872, and later read law in Ravenna, Ohio, living in the family of Sheriff O. C. Risden and serving part of the time as Deputy Sheriff. He then settled in Chagrin Falls, Ohio, where he remained until his death. He was admitted to practice law, first in Geauga County, later in Cuyahoga County. He was Mayor of Chagrin Falls several years, and was secretary of the Masonic Lodge there for twenty-nine years. He was a book lover and collected a large private library.

Child of Ernest P. and Emma Jane (Waterman) Wilmot:

i. VIRGIL P.[9], b. 11 Oct. 1896; d. 26 May 1923; m. Sept. 1913[?1917], ETHEL ROWE. He was graduated from Chagrin Falls High School, studied a year in Athens College, then engaged in electrical work. Children:
I. David Lawrence[10], b. 29 Aug. 1918.
II. John Prentice, b. 17 Aug. 1923.

References

J. L. Wilmeth: Wilmot-Wilmoth-Wilmeth (1940), pp. 293-294.

803. JOSEPH WARREN[7] WATERMAN (*James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windsor, Mass., 21 Dec. 1811, died ; married 1 Oct. 1834, BETSEY YOUNG.

Children of Joseph Warren and Betsey (Young) Waterman:

i. DANIEL[8]. He was treasurer of the Michigan Central R. R., with headquarters in New York City, and home at Yonkers. Son:
I. Harry[9].

ii. PHEBE, b. ; m. ——— ROOT.

804. PHILENA[7] WATERMAN (*James*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windsor, Mass., 22 Dec. 1813, died at Dayton, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., in 1883; married 7 Nov. 1833, JOHN HOOKER, JR., born in 1806, died at Dayton, N. Y., in 1888.

Children of John and Philena (Waterman) Hooker (partial record).

i. Lois[8], b. in 1848; d. in 1895; m. ——— Smith.

ii. Warren Brewster, b. at Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 24 Nov. 1856; d. at Fredonia, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1920; m. 11 Sept. 1884, Etta Elizabeth Abbey, dau. of Chauncey and Elizabeth (Chase) Abbey. He was graduated from Forestville Academy in 1872; studied law, was admitted to the bar, and practiced in Chautauqua County until 1882, then after two years in the West, returned to Fredonia. He was Special Surrogate for Chautauqua County, 1878-1881; elected to Congress in 1890, and served from 4 Mar. 1891 until 10 Nov. 1898, when he resigned to accept an appointment as a Justice of the Supreme Court of New York; elected to that office, 1899, for a term ending 1913; member of the appellate division, 1902-1909. He resumed the practice of law in Fredonia in 1914; and in 1919 was appointed official referee of the State Supreme Court.

iii. J. Byron, b. in 1857; d. in 1918.

iv. Jennie S., b. in 1861; d. in 1921, unm.

References

Cleveland Abbe and J. G. Nichols: Abbe-Abbey Genealogy (1916), p. 253.
Biographical Directory of the American Congress (1928), p. 1111.
Gravestone Inscriptions, Dayton, N. Y.

806. Calvin[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cummington, Mass., 29 Oct. 1792, died after 1850; married first, ——— ———; married second, in Geauga County, Ohio, 10 July 1849, Clarissa Colson, born in Mass., about 1799.*

Around 1815-17, he came with his father's family to Perrinton, then in Ontario County, since 1823 in Wayne County, N. Y. The 1820 Census lists him there as Calvin Waterman, Jr., with a wife under 26, and a boy and a girl under 10.

In the 1850 Census, Calvin Waterman, a farmer, aged 56, born in Mass., was living in Troy, Geauga Co., Ohio, with wife C. Waterman, aged 51, born in Mass, and J. Waterman, aged 13, born (unknown). He is identified by birth in Massachusetts, and his age, which is reasonably close to the birth date.

Nothing positive has been learned about his family, but it is extremely probable that he was father of Austin B. and Calvin [J.] who married in Geauga County in 1843 and 1847 respectively. The census records state that both were born in New York, where the senior Calvin was living at that period. The younger Calvin was living at Grand Rapids, Mich., by 1850, and Austin, who was then at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, followed him there shortly.

Census of 1850, Grand Rapids, Kent Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
Calvin Waterman	28	N. Y.	Clothier
Betsey "	24	Ohio	

* This corrects the statement in Vol. 1, at top of p. 424.

Census of 1850, Chagrin Falls, Cuyahoga Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Austin Waterman	26	N. Y.	Attorney
Catharine "	23	N. Y.	
Marilla "	7	Ohio	
Diantha "	5	Ohio	
Luther "	3	Ohio	

Austin B. Waterman, of Bowne, Kent Co., Mich., sold to Abigail Pool of Bowne, land in Bowne, 10 May 1853; and Austin B. with Catherine his wife sold to the same, 25 May 1853, and to Stephen Norton, 29 Nov. 1852. [Deeds, Kent County, S-613, 614; R-612.]

Calvin J. Waterman conveyed to Austin B. Waterman, 29 Nov. 1852. Calvin J. and Betsey his wife conveyed, 21 Jan. 1853, to Clarissa Waterman. Calvin J. Waterman and Betsey M. his wife conveyed, 9 Aug. 1853, to Edward Tinkham, and on 20 Nov. 1852 to Austin B. Waterman and Catherine his wife. These transfers all pertained to land in Bowne township, Kent County, adjacent to Grand Rapids. [*ib.*, R-613; T-206; U-423; R-610, 611.]

Possible children:

i. Calvin J.[8], b. abt. 1822; m. in Geauga Co., Ohio, 29 June 1847, Betsey M. Smith.

ii. Austin B., b. abt. 1824; m. in Geauga Co., Ohio, 27 Feb. 1843, Catherine Pool. Children, b. in Ohio:

I. Marilla[9], b. abt. 1843.

II. Diantha, b. abt. 1845.

III. Luther, b. abt. 1847.

807. Orris[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cummington, Mass., 1 Mar. 1798, died ; married Julia Ann Rawson, born in N. Y., 1805, died , daughter of Abner and Lucretia (Jeffords) Rawson.

Census of 1840, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich.:

Orres Waterman	1 female	70 to 80
	1 male	40 to 50
	1 female	30 to 40
	1 male	10 to 15
	1 female	under 5

Census of 1850, Van Buren, Wayne Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
Oris Waterman	52	Mass.	Farmer
Julia "	45	N. Y.	
Maria "	19	" "	
Lucretia "	15	Mich.	

Children of Orris and Julia Ann (Rawson) Waterman:

i. Son[8], b. [say 1828]; probably d. young.

ii. Maria, b. in 1830.

iii. Lucretia, b. in 1835.

References

E. B. Crane: Rawson Family Memorial (1875), p. 130.

808. OLIVE[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cummington, Mass., 27 Nov. 1800; died 19 Mar. 1886; married at Perrinton, near Palmyra, Wayne Co., N. Y., in 1818, GEORGE WASHINGTON WESCOTT, born at Clarendon, Vt., 27 Feb. 1793, died at Union City, Pa., 14 Apr. 1869, son of George W. and Phebe (———) Wescott.

The Waterman and Wescott families had settled near each other in Perrinton, Wayne Co., N. Y. Olive was raised in the Presbyterian faith, and attended evening singing school with the other young people. After marriage, she lived about three years in Perrinton, then the family moved to Hamburg, Erie Co., N. Y., about two miles from Lake Erie, and three miles from the Indian reservation. They had a small farm, a tan-yard, and a shoe shop. The house was large, having been used for a tavern, and was made of logs hewn on both sides, and the extended beams in front formed a porch. One door was cut across the middle so that the lower half could be closed and the top half left open for a window. The family were sometimes the guests of the Indians and feasted on venison, bear, and puddings handsomely variegated with black beans.

They were quite prosperous until, in trying to help a friend, Mr. Wescott lost his property. Taking his brave, industrious wife and five little children, he settled in the woods in Harmony, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., upon 60 acres of land on the road from Steadmanville to Panama. There they struggled in the wilderness, clearing their farm, raising their provisions and making cloth for their clothes. In those days there were not men enough to raise the log houses, and the women often went to assist in pulling on the top logs. Many times Mrs. Waterman went a number of miles to these "raisings."

Here they lived about fourteen years. Wolves, bears and other animals prowled the woods. One night a cry was heard on a near-by hillside like that of a woman in distress, but it turned out to be a panther.

In 1836 Mr. Wescott's brother Jeremiah and family visited them, and proposed taking the daughter Diana back to Vermont with them. She was then nearly sixteen, and the plan was for her to stay three years. Her parents consented, but after the party left Mrs. Wescott felt so badly that her husband started out in the night, hoping to overtake them before the boat left Westfield, but before he reached there his brother and party had embarked. Diana had a sweet disposition, and letters which she wrote from Vermont have been preserved. She died at the home of Amos Wescott in Clarendon, Vt., in 1838 at the age of seventeen.

In the Spring of 1840 the family moved to a farm of 100 acres located on high ground. A beautiful creek flowed near the house. The buildings were made of logs. The house, with its gable to the road, had a fire-place in the north end with solid stone jambs, a long split stone for the mantel, and flagstone hearth. The crane hung on the jamb, and the andirons were large and heavy with a hole in the top of the front standard. The fire was built with a heavy two-foot back log, then a back stick one foot thick laid on the back

log, then the fore stick laid across the andirons and small wood laid between. On the east side of the fire-place was a pantry with a small window in the north end. On the west side of the fire-place was a stone oven, and for a number of years the cooking was all done with this oven and fire-place. The stair led up over the oven into the chamber where there were beds for five boys. In the main room below there were doors facing the east and west, and a bedroom and bedsink occupied the south end of the house. The bed in the bedsink had a square frame suspended horizontally above it upon which was stretched a sheet, and a short curtain with linen fringe was hung from it in front of the bed. A trundle bed was rolled under it in daytime, and out at night, and the babies were tucked up in it to sleep safe within reach of the mother's hand. After a time, an addition was put on the west side with a brick chimney in the north end. As Sybil had much to do about its building, it was called her room. The house was nicely finished inside with putty and paint made from pulverized pumice stone from the creek mixed with milk.

The nice green in front with its hard beaten walk to the road gate, where stood the beautiful butternut trees, was the playground of the Wescott children, dressed in linen suits that had been made by their mother from the raw material. Mrs. Wescott's life was a busy one, carding and spinning at night and in the day-time weaving shawls and both linen and woolen cloth for the household, also making thread to sew cloth and shoes. The elder children assisted. Mr. Wescott had a brick yard that he and his sons worked in connection with the farm. He was a tall man with light complexion and blue eyes. At fifty his hair, which grew about two crowns, was white, and he was partly bald. He had a high forehead, long thin nose and thin lips. Pleasant and kind in his family, he was firm in discipline. He used to amuse the children with Bible stories, and often held them and sang to them, although unable to carry a tune correctly.

He and his wife and three of the children were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and family worship was regularly engaged in. He was an independent thinker, with courage to support what his conscience dictated. An Abolitionist when that was a term of reproach, he remained a Republican and cast his last ballot for the re-election of Lincoln.

Mr. and Mrs. Wescott continued to live on the farm, with their youngest son and his family. This son's sudden death in 1865 was a great blow to them. Mr. Wescott died four years later at the home of his youngest daughter in Union City, Pa., but his remains were carried back to Harmony for burial in Ebenezer Cemetery. His widow survived seventeen years, spending the time in the homes of her children, and died in that of her son Abram. She also was buried in Ebenezer Cemetery.

Children of George Washington and Olive (Waterman) Wescott, first two born at Perrinton, N. Y., next three at Hamburg, N. Y., six at Harmony, N. Y.:

i. Laura Spring[8], b. 22 Jan. 1819; m. at Harmony, N. Y., 15 May 1840, W. S. Miner, who d. at Sumner, Iowa, 29 Jan. 1886. Children:

I. Emmet[9], has children: Alvy[10], Hattie, and Solon.
II. Solon, d. ae. 23.
III. Fitch, res. Grants Pass, Ore.; children: Alta[10], Madge.
An adopted child, Addie, d. at Sumner, Iowa, 26 Dec. 1880.

ii. DIANA BROWN, b. 12 Dec. 1820; d. at Clarendon, Vt., 24 Apr. 1838.

iii. SYBIL HELEN, b. 25 July 1822; d. at Sonora, Calif., Mar. 1856; m. 19 Apr. 1849, POMEROY CLARK WHITNEY, b. at Magnolia, 6 Feb. 1822, d. 4 Feb. 1873. He went to California to seek his fortune, and his family joined him in 1854. Children:
I. Mary Diana[9], b. at Harmony, N. Y., 19 Feb. 1851; became a graduate nurse at Bradford, Pa.
II. Helen Sybil, b. in Calif., 15 Oct. 1855; d. at Bradford, Pa., 16 July 1889; m. at Limestone, N. Y., 19 May 1881, Samuel V. Lurch.

iv. JEREMIAH, b. 4 Mar. 1824; d. 31 Mar. 1885; m. 15 June 1849, CHARLOTTE DEAN. They settled in 1850 on the 60-acre farm in Harmony which had first been occupied by his father, and remained there 13 years. He was a man of even disposition and calm moderation. Children:
I. Addie[9], b. 1851; m. 1873, Sereno Ayers. Child:
(1) Lottie B.[10], b. 8 Aug. 1878.
II. Almon D., b. 1858; res. Chautauqua, N. Y.; m. 1881, Mary Brooks.

v. ABRAM SALISBURY, b. 7 May 1826; m. 9 Mar. 1851, LUCY MINER. Children:
I. Helen M.[9], b. 16 Aug. 1856; m. 9 Nov. 1876, W. F. Spooner. Children:
(1) Alma L.[10], b. 14 Aug. 1883.
(2) Louie A., b. 22 Apr. 1888.
II. Frank R., b. 1 Apr. 1860; m. 29 Jan. 1887, Lillie M. Card. Children:
(1) Alvie F.[10], b. 14 Jan. 1883.
(2) Blinn E., b. 3 July 1886.

vi. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 9 Feb. 1828; d. at Sumner, Iowa, ae. 72; m. (1) MARIA BLY, who d. abt. June 1851; m. (2) 11 July 1854, MARY JANE CARROLL. He lived in Erie Co., Pa., in youth, and engaged in logging; in 1865 removed to Grant Co., Wis., and in 1871 to Brewer Co., Iowa, when he engaged in training and breeding. He was a large man, of perfect proportions, and an expert swimmer. He bought a half-section in Sumner with his brother Orris, of which he retained 160 acres and erected on it a brick house and substantial buildings. Child by first wife:
I. Maria Diana[9], b. 21 Mar. 1851; m. 27 Mar. 1870, James Nichols. Nine children.
Children by second wife, three b. in Erie Co., Pa., one in Grant Co., Wis.:
II. James Monroe, b. 11 Feb. 1856; d. at Sumner, Iowa, 26 Mar. 1926; m. Drusilla Roberts. Three children.
III. Cora Bell, b. in 1862; d. in 1863.
IV. Attie Lynn, b. 23 Jan. 1863; m. 26 Jan. 1885, Harmon Miller, b. in Trumbull Co., Ohio, 7 Feb. 1849. One son.
V. Olive M., b. 12 Feb. 1868; m. at Waverly, Iowa, 8 Apr. 1888, C. P. Beyer, a dentist. Four children.

vii. ORRIS WATERMAN, b. 21 Mar. 1830; d. 18 Apr. 1884; m. in 1856, MARY CARROLL, b. 22 Feb. 1839, d. in 1892. Children:

I. Eugene M.[9], b. 15 Feb. 1858; d. 31 Dec. 1913; m. 1 Jan. 1879, Ada May Wellmon, b. 27 Oct. 1858, res. (1936) Hampton, Iowa. Three children.

II. Frank, b. 18 Nov. 1860; d. 7 Aug. 1929; m. 22 Oct. 1884, Helene Lowe, b. 9 Mar. 1863, d. 2 Sept. 1932. Three children.

III. Harley, b. 15 Jan. 1865; d. at Sumner, Iowa, 15 Oct. 1937; m. 22 Aug. 1889, Mary Niendorf, b. 18 Dec. 1867, d. 1 Sept. 1936. Three children.

IV. Maude, b. 21 Oct. 1878; res. (1938) Minneapolis, Minn.; m. 22 Feb. 1899, Walter H. Franklin, b. at Tripoli, Pa., 3 Dec. 1870, d. 3 Mar. 1911; m. (2) Edward L. Kiefer, b. 30 Oct. 1870. Three children by first husband.

V. Orris Waterman, d. in 1938; m. Ann ———.

viii. Olive Adeline, b. 22 Dec. 1831; d. at Busti, N. Y., Sept. 1909; m. Chestil Ora Todd, b. at Stockton, N. Y., 12 July 1833, res. (1912) Pittsburgh, Pa. Children:

I. Eva[9], res. (1936) Ann Arbor, Mich.; m. Orren B. Swezey. Two children.

II. Damaris, d. at Ann Arbor, June 1910.

III. Lafayette O., an optician, res. (1912) Jamestown, N. Y., (1937) Ann Arbor, Mich.; m. Elpha Knapp.

IV. Inez, m. Byron W. King, Ph.D., of Pittsburgh, Pa. Three children.*

V. Ernest C., a funeral director, res. (1936) Ann Arbor, Mich.; m. twice. Three children.

ix. Rush Franklin, b. 17 Sept. 1833; d. 22 Dec. 1865; m. Phebe Agnes Oliver, b. at Mayville, N. Y., 1 Dec. 1843, d. at Geneseo, N. Y., 24 July 1925. She m. (2) Calvin Cross. Child:

I. Mary Olive[9], b. 11 Dec. 1864; d. at Geneseo, N. Y., 19 July 1936; m. at Perry, N. Y., 18 Sept. 1889, Ephraim Frederick Curtiss, Jr.

x. Fanny Agnes, b. 7 June 1837; d. at Oil City, Pa., 11 May 1902; m. 25 July 1855, Cyrus Carter Marsh, b. 28 Nov. 1830, d. at Oil City, 19 Sept. 1909. Children:

I. George Danforth[9], b. 24 Oct. 1857; res. (1936) Westfield, N. Y.; m. (1) 8 July 1879, Harriet Sill, b. 10 Apr. 1856, d. 5 Mar. 1905; m. (2) 8 Aug. 1906, Alice I. Scrafford, b. in 1856, d. 15 Feb. 1932. One child.

II. Rush Duane, b. 17 Mar. 1859; d. in 1925; m. Ethel Graham.

III. Fred C., b. 6 June 1868; d. 30 May 1935.

xi. Sarah Damaris, b. 20 May 1840; d. in 1895; m. Norman McLean, of Inglewood, Calif.

References

R. L. Whitman: The Stukely Westcott Family (1932-9), 2-145 to 150, in which more recent generations are included. We have followed in two or three items, data received from the family, differing from the Westcott book, but have no way of determining which is correct.

J. E. and G. I. Todd: The Descendants of Christopher Todd (1920), pp. 505, 640, 641.

* According to the Westcott book, she m ——— Graham (perhaps a second marriage) and res. (1937) Salt Lake City, Utah.

810. ERATIOUS[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cummington, Mass., 21 Oct. 1804, died at Plymouth, Wayne Co., Mich., 17 Aug. 1876; married first, DIANTHA ———, born in N. Y., about 1807, died about 1850, married second, at Livonia, Wayne Co., Mich., 15 Feb. 1851, SUSAN ———, born in N. Y., about 1826, died .

Census of 1840, Plymouth, Wayne Co., Mich.:

Eratious Waterman	1 male and 1 female	30 to 40
	1 male	15 to 20
	1 male	10 to 15
	2 males	5 to 10
	1 male	under 5

Census of 1850, Plymouth, Wayne Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
Eracious Waterman	44	Mass.	Farmer
Diantha "	43	N. Y.	
Eracious J. "	17	Mich.	
William A. "	14	"	
Henry "	10	"	
Mary Packand	20	"	

	age	born
Eliphalet Thomas	41	N. Y.
Adaline "	35	Mass.
Sarah "	10	Mich.
Mary A. "	6	"
Venila A. "	2	"
Esther Waterman	19	N. Y.

	age	born
Garnett Ramsdell	49	Mass.
Ann "	52	"
Zerial Waterman	21	N. Y.

Census of 1860, Plymouth, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Erastus Waterman	54	Mass.	Farmer
Susan "	34	N. Y.	
Henry C. "	19	Mich.	
Charles F. "	10	"	

Estate of Eracious Waterman who died at Plymouth, 17 Aug. 1876; married at Livonia, 15 Feb. 1851. Will named wife Susan and son Henry. [Probate, Wayne Co., Mich., File No. 8175.]

Children of Eratious and Diantha (———) Waterman, first two born in New York, others in Michigan:

i. ZERIAL[8], b. abt. 1829.
ii. ESTHER, b. abt. 1831.
iii. ERATIOUS J., b. abt. 1833.
iv. WILLIAM A., b. abt. 1836.
v. HENRY C., b. abt. 1840.
vi. CHARLES F., b. abt. 1850.

812. ZERIAL[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cummington, Mass., 27 July 1809, died ; married .

Census of 1840, Plymouth, Wayne Co., Mich.:

"Arial" Waterman	1 male	30 to 40
	2 males and 1 female	20 to 30
	1 female under	5

Smith's Descriptive and Biographical Record of Madison County, N. Y. (1899), Part 3, p. 141, states that Stephen C. Waterman (born 1842) was son of Rehal and Susan (Colvin) Waterman. Perhaps Rehal was a nickname for Zerial.

Census of 1850, Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y.:

	age	born
Susan Waterman	47	N. Y.
Susan " [Solon?]	14	" "
Stephen "	9	" "

Possible children:

1+? SOLON[8], b. abt. 1835.
2+? STEPHEN C., b. 16 May 1842.

812-1. SOLON[8] WATERMAN (?*Zerial*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , Michigan, 1835, died at Smithfield, Madison Co., N. Y., 22 Jan. 1877; married NANCY ELIZABETH SNYDER, born in Madison Co., N. Y., about 1836.

At one time Mr. Waterman and his wife operated an inn in Macedon, Wayne Co., N. Y.

N. Y. Census of 1875, Smithfield, Madison Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Solon Waterman	40	Michigan	Mail Carrier
Nancy E. "	39	Madison Co.	wife
Hiram H. "	15	Wayne Co.	son
M. Wilmuth "	12	" "	"
Chauncey R. "	10	" "	"

Census of 1880, Lebanon, 1st District, Madison Co., N. Y.:

	age
Nancy E. Waterman	40

Letters of administration on the estate of Solon Waterman of Smithfield were granted to Nancy E. Waterman, 14 Feb. 1877. The petition for administration on the estate of Solon Waterman, who died 22 Jan. 1877, named the heirs as Nancy E. Waterman, the widow, and Hiram H., Myron W., and Chauncey R., sons under 21, all of Smithfield. [Letters of Administration, Madison County, Liber B, p. 408; Files.]

Children of Solon and Nancy Elizabeth (Snyder) Waterman, born in Wayne County, N. Y.:

i. HIRAM H.[9], b. 1861; d. at Norwich, Chenango Co., N. Y., 1909; m. at Otselic, Chenango Co., N. Y., 1890, GERTRUDE ADELLE ROOT, b. , d. at Norwich, 25 Aug. 1936. He was a farmer, stage-coach driver, and mechanic; a 32° Mason, and an active church worker. Children, b. at Otselic:

I. Myron O.[10], b. 16 June 1892; m. at Norwich, N. Y., in 1922, Ruth Curnalia, dau. of Clarence and Abbie (———) Curnalia. He is (1937) a railroad mechanic and assistant Y. M. C. A. secretary; his wife is employed as secretary to the branch superintendent of the N. Y., O. & W. R. R. at Norwich, N. Y.

II. Frank E., b. 9 May 1894; m. at Norwich, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1923, Pauline Aven Westcott, b. 30 Sept. 1896, dau. of James Herbert and Flora Ellen (Westcott) Westcott. He is (1937) an expert toolmaker employed by The Norwich Pharmacal Co. at Norwich. He served as a machine gunner with the Keystone Division in the World War. His wife is a descendant of Stukely Wescott, and an active member of the Society of Stukely Wescott Descendants of America.

III. Ferne Elizabeth, b. 18 Sept. 1901; m. at Norwich, N. Y., Sept. 1935, Roland McNitt, son of George.

IV. Arnold Root, b. 10 Aug. 1903; res. (1937) Wollaston, Mass.; m. at Quincy, Mass., 16 Apr. 1932, Mary Dorothy Hennigar, b. at Quincy, 22 July 1902, dau. of Charles J. and Mary Jane (Smith) Hennigar, both from Nova Scotia. He was graduated from Colgate University, Hamilton, N. Y. (A.B., 1930), and came directly to Boston, Mass., where he is employed (1937) as field worker for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children. Child, b. at Quincy:

(1) Charles Jeffrey[11], b. 22 May 1935.

ii. MYRON WILMUTH, b. in 1863.

iii. CHAUNCEY R., b. in 1865.

References

Arnold Root[10] Waterman, Wollaston, Mass., 1937.
Mass Vital Statistics.
M. R. Whitman: George Wightman and Descendants (1939), p. 270.

812-2. STEPHEN C.[8] WATERMAN (*?Zerial*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lenox, Madison Co., N. Y., 16 May 1842, died ; married 1871, MAGGIE A. WALRATH, born about 1848.

Census of 1880, Lenox, 2d District, Madison Co., N. Y.:

		age
Stephen L.	Waterman	38
Maggie	"	32
Flora	"	2

"Stephen C. Waterman, son of Rehal and Susan (Colvin) Waterman, born in Lenox, this county, May 16, 1842. Educated at Monroe County Academy at East Henrietta. In 1862 he enlisted in Co. A, 111th N. Y. Vols., and

served in Wilderness campaign, engagements before Richmond and at Appomattox; discharged June 12, 1865. Came to Oneida township, and worked as clerk one year for A. Hill & Son, grocers; five years as clerk in D. C. Colvin's shoe store; later forming a boot and shoe store with J. F. Cody (1871), known as Cody & Waterman. After six years Cody retired and Waterman conducted the business alone for five years. In 1882 he bought the clothing business of C. I. Walrath & Sons, being associated with T. P. Klock under the firm name of Waterman & Klock. In 1889 Klock was succeeded by Fred Hodges. In 1895 Mr. Waterman was elected supervisor of Oneida, and was re-elected twice. In 1899 he was appointed superintendent of canals for Section 5, from Canastota to Herkimer." [Condensed from Smith's Descriptive and Biographical Record of Madison County, N. Y. (1899), part 3, p. 141.]

Children of Stephen C. and Maggie A. (Walrath) Waterman, born at Oneida, N. Y.:

i. Flora A.[9], b. abt. 1878.
ii. Charles I.

814. Adeline[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windsor, Mass., about 1815, died ; married Eliphalet Thomas, born in New York, about 1809, died .

Children of Eliphalet and Adeline (Waterman) Thomas, born in Michigan:

i. Sarah[8], b. in 1840.
ii. Mary A., b. in 1844.
iii. Venila A., b. in 1848; m. 22 Nov. 1868, William James McRobert, b. 30 Mar. 1844, son of Charles Smith and Allida (Slocum) McRobert.

References

Census of 1850.
Charles E. Slocum: A Short History of the Slocums (1882), p. 326.

815. Anthony[7] Waterman (*David*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 18 Oct. 1803, died at Portland, Maine, 17 Apr. 1860, aged 56 yrs. 6 mos.; married at Boston, Mass., 27 Jan. 1825, Clarissa Hayden, born about 1806, died at Portsmouth, N. H., 23 July 1870, aged 64, buried at Cape Elizabeth, Maine.

Children of Anthony and Clarissa (Hayden) Waterman, born at Boston, Mass.:*

i. Son[8], b. and d. 28 Mar. 1826.
ii. David C., b. Dec. 1827; d. 26 Feb. 1828 ae. 2 mos.
1+ iii. Charles William, b. 14 Feb. 1833; d. 2 Jan. 1895.
iv. Mary Elizabeth, b. 15 June 1835; probably the Mary E. Waterman of Portland who m. there 4 Jan. 1852 (reported in the *Eastern Argus* of 6 Jan. 1852), Allen T. White.

* The births of the four surviving children were entered at Portland, Maine, but the death of Frederick J. states Boston as his birth-place.

2+ v. FREDERICK JAMES, b. 14 Nov. 1840; d. 4 June 1925.

vi. LYDIA DUNBAR, b. 28 Oct. 1843; m. (1) at Portsmouth, N. H., 28 July 1864, WILLIAM H. SEYMOUR; m. (2) at Portsmouth, under her maiden name, 27 May 1874, CHARLES N. MERRILL.

References

M. V. Tilson: The Tilson Genealogy (1911), p. 485.
New England Hist. and Gen. Register, 14-373.
F. G. Pratt: Pratt Genealogy (1889), p. 148.
Boston Marriages and Deaths.
Maine Vital Statistics.
N. H. Vital Statistics.

815-1. CHARLES WILLIAM[8] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[7], *David*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, Mass., 14 Feb. 1833; died at Boston (Hospital), 2 Jan. 1895, aged 60, buried at Biddeford, Maine; married first, CECILIA GRANT, born at South Berwick, Maine, about 1839, died at Portsmouth, N. H., 5 Mar. 1863, aged 23, buried at Cape Elizabeth, Maine; married second, at Biddeford, 2 July 1865, HANNAH E. WOOD, born at Portland, Maine, 4 May 1842, died at Sanford, Maine, 29 Dec. 1916, daughter of David and Sarah (Littlejohn) Wood.

He was a railroad engineer, and died of railroad injuries.

Children of Charles W. and Cecilia (Grant) Waterman, born at Portsmouth, N. H.:

i. CHARLES FREDERICK[9], b. 12 May 1858; d. at Melrose, Mass., 25 Apr. 1933 ae. 74-11-13; a house painter; m. (1) at Portland, Me., 21 Sept. 1885, MARIA JOSEPHINE CONNELLY (or Conley), b. in Ireland, 23 Sept. 1864, d. at Deering, Me., 23 Oct. 1895 ae. 31-1-0, dau. of Jeremiah and Catherine (Curran) Connelly; m. (2) MARGARET MURRAY, b. at Providence, R. I. Children by first wife:

I. William Frederick[10], b. at Portland, Me., 1887; upholsterer, res. (1935) Boston, Mass.; m. at Stoneham (res. Melrose), Mass., 15 Dec. 1912, Cornelia Atherton Gerry, b. at Melrose, abt. Feb. 1891, d. at Boston, 4 Aug. 1935 ae. 44 yrs. 6 mos., dau. of Frank H. and Marion (Godbold) Gerry. Children, b. at Stoneham:

(1) Helen Althea[11], b. 17 Oct. 1912; m. at Nashua, N. H., 13 Dec. 1930, Earl Miller, a carpenter, of Medford, Mass., b. at Somerville, Mass., abt. 1908, son of Manning A. and Estelle (Milton) Miller.

(2) William Frederick, b. 10 July 1914.

II. Edward M., b. at Portland, Me., 10 Sept. 1889.

III. Cecilia C., b. at South Boston, Mass., 19 Nov. 1892; m. at Melrose, Mass., 6 Sept. 1911, Dennis Leo McKinnon, b. at Melrose, abt. 1887, son of John E. and Nora (Foley) McKinnon. They res. (1933) Salem, N. H.

IV. Daughter, stillborn 19 Oct. 1894.

Children by second wife, b. at Wakefield, Mass.:

V. Elizabeth Frances [Frances Elizabeth], b. 8 Nov. 1897; m. at Medford, Mass., 26 Dec. 1920, John Gregory Higgins, b. at Charlestown [Boston], Mass., abt. 1895, son of John and Theresa (Doherty) Higgins.

VI. Charles Raymond, b. 11 Nov. 1899.
VII. Patrick Henry, b. at Melrose, Mass., 31 Mar. 1904; m. Catherine Farrell, b. at East St. Louis, Ill., abt. 1904. Child, b. at Melrose:
(1) Catherine Marie[11], b. 17 June 1937.

ii. Clara L., probably identical with Lucretia, b. 21 Oct. 1861; m. at Rochester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1879, Charles R. Shorey, of East Rochester, N. H.

References
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
N. H. Vital Statistics.

815-2. Frederick James[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *David*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, Mass., 14 Nov. 1840, died at South Portland, Maine, 4 June 1925, aged 84-6-20; married at Portland, Maine, 12 Mar. 1862, Lizzie A. Follett, born at Lubec, Maine, 11 Nov. 1842, died at Portland, Maine, 6 Jan. 1929, aged 86-1-25, daughter of Thomas and Ann E. (McDuffie) Follett.

He was of Portland Maine, in 1866 when he bought land in Cape Elizabeth, Maine, and of Cape Elizabeth in 1869 when he sold; his wife signed as Lizzie F. Waterman. [Deeds, Cumberland County, 344-361; 345-99; 372-484.]

He was an engineer.

Children of Frederick James and Lizzie A. (Follett) Waterman, born at Portland:

i. Frederick William[9], b. 5 Oct. 1862; d. at Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1885 ae. 22 yrs. 4 mos.
ii. Hattie Genevia, b. 19 Mar. 1865; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., 11 Nov. 1906, Wilbur D. French.
iii. Harry A., b. 14 Oct. 1868; m. at Portland, Me., 29 May 1893, Amelia A. Oakes, b. at Portland, 28 Dec. 1874, d. at South Portland, 2 Oct. 1929 ae. 54-9-3, dau. of Thomas A. and Amelia (Hefler) Oakes, who were from Halifax, N. S. Children, b. at Portland:
I. Daughter, b. 11 Jan. 1894.
II. Fred William, b. 1 May 1895; m. at Portland, 17 June 1926, Bridget F. Greely, b. in Ireland, abt. 1897, dau. of Darby and Mary (Bodkin) Greely.
III. Daughter, b. 10 Aug. 1897.
IV. Daughter, b. 17 Aug. 1901.
iv. Philip (or Percy) Hayden, b. 15 Sept. 1876; m. at Providence, R. I., 17 June 1898, Estelle Mabel Long, b. at Boston, Mass., 25 Aug. 1869, d. at Franklin, N. H., 30 Jan. 1902 ae. 32-5-5, dau. of John F. and Mary A. (Crawford) Long.

References
Maine Vital Statistics.
Providence Vital Records.
N. H. Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

816. JONATHAN BENSON[7] WATERMAN (*Jonathan*[6], *Elisha*[5], *Anthony*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 18 Mar. 1821, died there 20 Dec. 1883, aged 62-9-2, married first, at Plympton, Mass., 30 Nov. 1845, SARAH ANN BRADFORD, born at Plympton, 19 Sept. 1823, died at Halifax, 21 Feb. 1864, aged 40-5-2, daughter of Luther and Mary (Standish) Bradford; married second, at Middleboro, Mass., 8 Mar. 1865, LUCY (SHAW) THOMAS, born at Carver, Mass., 4 Apr. 1831, daughter of Nathaniel and Betsey (Shurtleff) Shaw, and widow of Adoniram Thomas. She married third, at Pembroke, Mass., 31 Jan. 1885, Hiram Maglauthlin, an iron moulder, born at Kingston, Mass., 1 Jan. 1818, died at Middleboro, Mass., 22 Aug. 1896, son of Joseph and Deborah (Lucas) Maglauthlin.

He was a farmer.

Child of Jonathan Benson and Sarah Ann (Bradford) Waterman, born at Halifax:

i. BRADFORD BARTLETT[8],* b. 5 May 1848; d. at Halifax, Mass., 12 Mar. 1929 ae. 80-10-7; m. (1) at Halifax, Mass., 31 Aug. 1873, SABA THOMAS SHAW, b. at Carver, Mass., 15 Nov. 1845, d. at Halifax, 23 Nov. 1885 ae. 40 yrs. 8 days, dau. of Nathaniel and Betsey (Shurtleff) Shaw; m. (2) at South Hanson, Mass., 6 Mar. 1895, HELENA MARIA (WOOD) HOLMES, b. in Nova Scotia, abt. 1865, dau. of Robert S. and Sarah J. (McMorris) Wood. Children by first wife, b. at Halifax:

I. Fred Wilson[9], b. 20 June 1876; res. Pembroke, Mass.

II. Alton Benson, b. 30 July 1879; res. Pembroke, Mass.; m. at Plympton, Mass., 16 July 1904, Lillian Esther Wright, b. at Plympton, abt. 1884, dau. of Eben and Emily (Holmes) Wright. Children:

(1) Pearl Augusta[10], b. at Kingston, Mass., 15 June 1905.

(2) Bradford Benson, b. at Halifax, 24 Mar. 1908.

(3) Florence Esther, b. at Halifax, 15 Jan. 1912; m. at Hanson, Mass., 16 Dec. 1927, Charles Arnold Cohen, of Pembroke, Mass., b. at Cambridge, Mass., 1905, son of John J. and Florence L. (Edmondson) Cohen.

III. Frank Merton,† b. 9 Aug. 1881; d. at Hanson Hospital (res. Pembroke), Mass., 6 Oct. 1925 ae. 44-1-27, unm.

Children by second wife, b. at Halifax:

IV. Arthur Bartlett, b. 18 June 1895; res. Pembroke, Mass.; m. at Plympton, Mass., 15 Nov. 1917, Jennie F. Vickery, b. at Plympton, abt. May 1899, d. at Whitman, Mass., 17 Feb. 1927 ae. 27-9, bur. at Plympton, dau. of John G. and Alice S. (Holmes) Vickery. Children, b. at Whitman:

(1) Ray Bartlett[10], b. 1 May 1924.

(2) Alice Howes, b. 16 July 1926.

V. Chester Waldo, b. 16 July 1897; farmer; Congregationalist; m. at Hanson, Mass., 31 Oct. 1920, Amy Lillian Baker, b.

* His name appears in some records as Bartlett Bradford.

† Frank Martin, according to death record, which is incorrect.

at Plympton, 14 Dec. 1902, dau. of Granville Elmer and Emeline Keziah (Drew) Baker. Children, b. at Halifax:

(1) Elmer Willard[10], b. 27 Aug. 1921.
(2) Clifford Waldo, b. 23 Oct. 1922.
(3) Chester Richard, b. 11 Aug. 1927.
(4) Margaret Louise, b. 6 July 1929.
(5) Robert Leslie, b. 30 July 1931.
(6) Russell Allen, b. 24 Nov. 1932.
(7) Earl Leo, b. 2 May 1934.
(8) Lester Mervin, b. 15 July 1935.

VI. Bertha May, b. 15 Aug. 1900; m. at Bridgewater, Mass., 18 Oct. 1919, Roy Wedgewood Hodge, of Halifax, b. at Somerville, Mass., abt. 1895, son of Charles Warren and Charlotte R. (Mattice) Hodge.

VII. Howard Leslie, b. 1 Jan. 1909; poultryman; res. (1937) Halifax; m. at North Abington, Mass., 20 Aug. 1931, Rachel Isabelle Gurney, b. at North Abington, abt. 1908, dau. of Arthur L. and Bertha E. (Arnold) Gurney. Children, b. at Weymouth (Hospital), Mass.:

(1) Howard Leslie[10], b. 15 Dec. 1932.
(2) David Gurney, b. 23 June 1937.

References

M. V. Tilson: The Tilson Genealogy (1911), p. 485.
Halifax Vital Records, p. 150.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 1-618, 619.
Chester Waldo[9] Waterman, Halifax, Mass., family data, 1933.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

817. Nancy[7] Waterman (*Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 18 July 1796, died 5 May 1868; married at Halifax, 28 Apr. 1814, Samuel Fuller, born 21 July 1792, died 29 May 1882, aged 89-10-8, son of Samuel and Sarah (Cushman) Fuller.

Children of Samuel and Nancy (Waterman) Fuller, born at Halifax:

i. Luther[8], b. abt. 1815; d. at Halifax, 6 Oct. 1842 ae. 28.
ii. Everett, b. 30 Jan. 1817; d. at Taunton, Mass., 17 Feb. 1898; m. at Taunton, 4 Aug. 1846, Jane S. Williams, b. 5 Oct. 1823, d. at Taunton, 31 Oct. 1893.
iii. Harrison, b. 6 Mar. 1821; m. (1) (intention, Halifax, 18 Oct. 1847), Sophia Rider; m. (2) ——— Cushing.
iv. Polly, b. 22 Sept. 1822; m. (intention, Halifax, 14 Mar. 1840), Isaac Soule, "3d," of Middleboro.
v. Nathaniel, b. abt. 1824; res. Halifax; m. (1) at Halifax, 26 Nov. 1846, Leonice B. Perkins, b. abt. 1831, d. 5 Jan. 1853, dau. of Nathan and Clarissa (———) Perkins; m. (2) 1 Feb. 1857, Joanna C. (Crocker) Jackson.
vi. Marshall, b. 2 May 1828; m. at Middleboro, Mass., 28 Sept. 1852, Huldah C. Perkins.
vii. Eliza, b. 10 June 1833; m. (intention, Halifax, 22 Nov. 1850), Edwin Soule.
viii. Thomas, b. 6 July 1835; d. 14 Jan. 1906; m. Christiana Cobb.

ix. Eustis William, b. 3 May 1837; m. 11 Apr. 1863, Mary Ann Coffin.
x. Nancy, b. 31 Dec. 1840; m. 16 Aug. 1862, Orrin W. Bosworth.

References

W. H. Fuller: Fuller Genealogy (1910), 2-164, 166, 167.
Taunton Vital Records.
Halifax Vital Records.

818. (Col.) Cephas[7] Waterman (*Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 25 Aug. 1797, died in hospital at Taunton, Mass., 5 Mar. 1861, aged 63; married first, at Halifax, Mass., 26 Feb. 1818, Bathsheba Richmond, born at Abington, Mass., 1793, died at Halifax, 4 Aug. 1827, ae. 34 (gravestone), daughter of Andrew and Susannah (Porter) Richmond; married second, at Kingston, Mass., 11 Dec. 1828, Lucy D. Wright, born at Marshfield, Mass., June 1793, died at East Bridgewater, Mass., 24 Dec. 1872, age 79 yrs. 6 mos., daughter of Jabez and ?Elizabeth (Bourne) Wright of Marshfield, Mass.

They lived in Halifax, Kingston, and East Bridgewater, Mass.

Cephas Waterman of Kingston, yeoman, sold 29 June 1832. Cephas Waterman, yeoman, and Lucy D. Waterman his wife, in her right, of Kingston, and Eliza E. Wright and James S. Wright of Marshfield, made a mutual division of real estate in Marshfield "devised to us by our honoured father and grandfather, Jabez Wright deceased, one-third thereof to said Lucy D. Waterman and the other two-thirds to said Eliza E. Wright and James A. Wright," 12 Mar. 1841; witnesses, John Ford, John Waterman. Cephas and his wife sold their share of the Wright property the next day, Elizabeth Wright, widow of Jabez Wright, signing off her right. Cephas and Nathaniel Waterman, of Kingston, yeomen, for $200.00, sold 23 Apr. 1836 to John Wood of Halifax, yeoman, all interest in the real estate of their grandfather John Waterman, deceased. [Land Rec. Plymouth County, 174-65; 201-52; 203-219, 221; 214-14.]

Child of Cephas and Bathsheba (Richmond) Waterman, born at Halifax:

1+ i. John[8], b. [22 Feb. 1819]; d. 17 Feb. 1879.

References

J. B. Richmond: The Richmond Family, (1897), p. 216.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

818-1. John[8] Waterman (*Cephas*[7], *Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., [22 Feb. 1819], died at East Bridgewater, Mass., 17 Feb. 1879, aged 59-11-23; married first, at Halifax, 1 Sept. 1845, Judith B. Dunham, born at East Dover or Hebron, Me., 31 Mar. 1826, died at East Bridgewater, Mass., 19 Nov. 1866, aged 40-7-19, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (———) Dunham; married second, at East Bridgewater, Mass., 29 Dec. 1867, Emily Frances (Jordan) Packard, born at East Bridgewater, 12 May 1832, died at East Bridge-

water, Mass., 17 Nov. 1905, aged 73-6-5, daughter of Charles P. and Pamelia (Gardner) Jordan, and widow of Edmund T. Packard.

He was a shoemaker; but at the time of his death kept a stable in East Bridgewater.

Administration on the estate of John Waterman of East Bridgewater was granted, 24 Feb. 1879, to John E. Waterman of East Bridgewater. Parties in interest, Mar. 1880, were Emily F. Waterman, Herbert L. Waterman, and John E. Waterman as guardian for Arthur G. Waterman (appointed 4 Feb. 1879). [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 152-114; 130-454; 125-721.]

Children of John and Judith B. (Dunham) Waterman, first born at North Bridgewater, others at East Bridgewater:

i. JOHN E.[9], b. 14 Dec. 1846; d. at East Bridgewater, 22 Mar. 1884 ae. 37-3-8, unm.; a grocer.

ii. HERBERT L., b. 1 Sept. 1856; d. at Brockton, Mass., 23 Feb. 1919 ae. 62-5-21; m. EDITH I. DUNHAM, b. at Dover Foxcroft, Me., 25 July 1864, d. at Brockton, Mass., 30 Mar. 1932, dau. of Edwin and Susan (Blake) Dunham. Child, b. at East Bridgewater:

I. Daughter[10], b. and d. 28 Mar. 1889.

iii. ARTHUR GREENWOOD, b. 31 May 1861; res. (1937) Falmouth, Mass., summers, Lake Worth, Fla., winters; m. at East Bridgewater, 26 Sept. 1886, LURA JARVIS BURRELL, b. at East Bridgewater, abt. 1863, dau. of Jarvis and Sarah A. (———) Burrell. He was educated in the public schools of East Bridgewater, 1867-76; clerk in retail drug store, 1878; sailor in East Indies, 1879; salesman, wholesale drug business, 1880-85; proprietor of retail grocery and general store, 1885-95; connected with newspaper advertising department, 1896-1904; business manager, and since 1904, president, of Brockton Publishing Company, and Semit Chemical Company; proprietor of Waterman Hardware Company. Unitarian; Mason; member of Commercial Club, res. (1916) Brockton, Mass.

References

Halifax Vital Records, pp. 103, 116.
Who's Who in New England (1916), p. 1117.
Brockton Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

819. MARTIN[7] WATERMAN (*Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]). born at Halifax, Mass., 8 May 1800, died at North Bridgewater, Mass., 9 Jan. 1856, aged 55 yrs. 10 mos.; married at Plympton, Mass., 27 Jan. 1820, PRISCILLA RIPLEY, born at Plympton, Mass., 28 Aug. 1795, died at Braintree, Mass., 26 Feb. 1880, aged 84-6-14, daughter of Ezekiel and Priscilla (Fuller) Ripley.

On 5 Mar. 1823, Martin Waterman of Plympton and his wife Priscilla, in her right, conveyed to Ezekiel Ripley of Plympton, all right in land in Plympton, "it being that part of the land and buildings which was set off to our Hon[d] Mother Priscilla Ripley as her dower or thirds in the division of

the Estate of our Hon[d] father Ezekiel Ripley late of Plympton deceased." Witnesses, Silvanus Ripley and John P. Ellis. [Deeds, Plymouth County, 149-244.]

Children of Martin and Priscilla (Ripley) Waterman, first born at Halifax, others at Plympton, Mass.:

i. Ezekiel Ripley[8], b. 2 Nov. 1820; d. at Braintree, Mass., 28 Aug. 1893 ae. 73-10-26 [incorrect]; an expressman; m. (1) at Plympton, 1 Jan. 1850, Bathsheba Jackson, b. at Halifax, Mass., Jan. 1806, d. at Braintree, 11 Nov. 1883 ae. 77 yrs. 10 mos., dau. of George W. and Mary (Cushman) Jackson; m. (2) at Braintree, 19 May 1884, Amanda Grace (Jordan) Dailey, b. at Weymouth, Mass., 11 Aug. 1838, d. at Braintree, Mass., 27 Aug. 1903 ae. 65-0-16, dau. of Cornelius and Delilah (Sprague) Jordan, and widow of ——— Dailey. In the 1850 Census he was listed at Halifax, aged 30, laborer, with Basheba, aged 41, both born in Mass.

1+ ii. Fernando Putnam, b. 25 May 1823.

iii. Lydia Nelson, b. 9 Apr. 1826; m. at Plympton, 24 Nov. 1842, William Albin Bishop, b. 21 Dec. 1818, son of James P. and Charlotte (———) Bishop of Braintree.

2+ iv. Lewis Comer, b. 15 Sept. 1829; d. 3 Feb. 1877.

v. Lucia Ann, b. 12 July 1836; d. 1 Apr. 1876 ae. 39-8-18; m. at Braintree, Mass., 5 Aug. 1853, Thomas Warren Vinson Bates, b. at Weymouth, Mass., 6 May 1832, son of Jacob Porter and Susannah (Thayer) Bates. Children:

I. Robert* Felton[9], b. 27 Mar. 1861.

II. Minnie Etta, b. 23 Mar. 1863; d. 13 Sept. 1863.

References

Halifax Vital Records.
Plympton Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
S. A. Bates: Genealogy of the Descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth, Mass. (1899?), p. 66.
Weymouth Vital Records.
G. W. Chamberlain: History of Weymouth (1923), 3-43, 32.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

819-1. Fernando Putnam[8] Waterman (*Martin*[7], *Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Plympton, Mass., 25 May 1823, died at Braintree, Mass., by 1852; married at Halifax, Mass., 4 June 1848, Catherine F. Allen, born 1828, died , daughter of Seth and Lucy (Holmes) Allen. Mrs. Catherine F. Waterman had marriage certificate issued 31 Oct. 1853 to Cyrus Wood, Jr.; and married him at Hanson, Mass., 1 Nov. 1853; he was a shoemaker, born at Halifax, about 1822, son of Cyrus and Lucy (Fuller) Wood.

Census of 1850, Halifax, Plymouth Co., Mass.:

		age	born	
Fernando P. Waterman		26	Mass.	Laborer
Catherine F.	"	23	"	
Fernando A.	"	1	"	

* Or Herbert?

On 28 Sept. 1852, Catherine F. Waterman of Halifax, Administratrix of the Estate of Fernando P. Waterman late of Braintree, Norfolk County, deceased, conveyed to Edwin Inglee of Halifax an undivided fourth of an acre with dwelling on the road from Halifax to Plympton. [Land Rec. Plymouth County, 251-205.]

Child of Fernando Putnam and Catherine F. (Allen) Waterman, born at Halifax:

i. Fernando Allen[9], b. 21 Mar. 1849; living 1850, no further record found.

References

Halifax Vital Records, pp. 118, 150.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

819-2. Lewis Comer[8] Waterman (*Martin*[7], *Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Plympton, Mass., 15 Sept. 1829, died at Hanover, Mass., 3 Feb. 1877; married at Middleboro, Mass., 2 Dec. 1857, Josephine Shaw, born at Carver, Mass., 10 Oct. 1833, died at Woburn, Mass., 28 Feb. 1909, aged 75-4-18, daughter of Stillman and Eliza (Cole) Shaw.

Administration on the estate of Lewis C. Waterman of Hanover was granted, 12 Feb. 1877, to his widow, Josephine Waterman. Inventory: $1,353.90. [Probate, Plymouth County, 138-85; 146-198.]

Children of Lewis Comer and Josephine (Shaw) Waterman:

i. Fernando Lewis[9], b. at Plymouth, 25 Dec. 1859; d. at Tewksbury (res. Woburn), Mass., 6 Sept. 1921 ae. 60-8-12; a mason; m. at Woburn, Mass., 21 Apr. 1886, Emma Dorothea Brauer, b. at Woburn, 21 Apr. 1863, d. at Woburn, 9 July 1922 ae. 59-2-18, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Young) Brauer. Children, b. at Woburn:

I. John Lewis[10] [called Lewis J.], b. 21 July 1887; tile mason and contractor; m. at East Boston, Mass., 8 July 1908, Lois Irene Young, b. at Minneapolis, Minn., abt. 1887, dau. of James W. and Mattie (Fuller) Young. Children, b. at Woburn:

(1) Harold Kendrick[11], b. 9 May 1909; m. at Reading, Mass., 30 June 1934, Dorothy Hurd, b. at Reading abt. 1911, dau. of Ernest Ambrose and Hattie Elizabeth (Gleason) Hurd.

(2) Ruth June, b. 20 June 1912.

(3) Dorothea Irene, b. 25 June 1914; m. at Wilmington, Mass., 31 July 1935, Philemon Putnam Carleton, an automobile dealer, of Reading, Mass., b. at Brookline, Mass., abt. 1907, son of Philemon P. and Jean B. (McRae) Carleton.

II. Harold Cole, b. 2 Dec. 1891; d. at Woburn, 13 Jan. 1892 ae. 1 mo. 11 days.

III. Bradford, b. 27 June 1898; m. at Woburn, Mass., 29 July 1917, Elsie Haggett, b. at West Medford, Mass., abt. 1898, dau. of Charles H. and Grace I. (Mills) Haggett. Child, b. at Woburn, Mass.:

(1) Bradford Robert[11], b. 20 May 1918.

ii. EMMA, b. at East Bridgewater, Mass., 6 Apr. 1861; d. at Rockland, Mass., 7 July 1882 ae. 21-3-1, unm.; a music teacher.

iii. SARAH SHAW, b. at Weymouth, Mass., 28 Feb. 1865; d. at Norwood, Mass., 1 July 1922 ae. 57-4-3, unm.; a school-teacher.

iv. ELIZA COLE [Lilla C. according to death record], b. at East Braintree, 15 Oct. 1866; d. at Woburn, Mass., 31 Dec. 1896 ae. 30-2-16, unm.; a dressmaker.

v. ADA COMER, b. 3 Nov. 1874;* m. at Woburn, 18 Dec. 1906, FREDERICK PRATT BROOKS, a druggist, b. at Springfield, Mass., 26 Feb. 1866, son of Horace Stephen and Elizabeth (Rice) Brooks.

References

Woburn Records.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 1-505; 2-166.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

820. DIANTHA[7] WATERMAN (*Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 31 July 1801, died there 4 Mar. 1843, aged 42; married at Halifax, Mass., 29 Apr. 1819, JOHN WOOD, born at Halifax, 27 Aug. 1790, died there 16 July 1842, aged 53, son of Judah and Tabitha (Holmes) Wood.

Judah Wood died 15 Feb. 1848, aged 87; his wife Tabitha died 14 Jan. 1832, aged 67 yrs. 5 mos. They, as well as John and Diantha, are buried in the Thompson Street Cemetery, Halifax.

Children of John and Diantha (Waterman) Wood:

i. ELIZABETH[8].

ii. TABITHA.

iii. SALLY.

iv. GEORGE.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Halifax Vital Records.
The Mayflower Descendant, 14-11, 12.

821. NATHANIEL[7] WATERMAN (*Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 21 Feb. 1804, died at Kingston, Mass., 29 Sept. 1878, aged 74-7-8; married first, at Kingston, Mass., 8 Dec. 1829, JANE INGLEE ADAMS, born at Kingston, Mass., 22 Aug. 1811, died there 28 Oct. 1837, aged 28, daughter of Melzar, Jr., and Olive (Inglee) Adams; married second, at Kingston, 19 Aug. 1838, LYDIA SIMMONS, born at Kingston, 25 Jan. 1805, died there 16 Jan. 1893, aged 87-11-22, daughter of Hezekiah and Lydia (Weston) Simmons.

Nathaniel was called of Bridgewater at his first marriage.

The will of Nathaniel Waterman of Kingston, dated 6 Dec. 1877, proved 9 Dec. 1878, gave to his wife Lydia Waterman, and after her death to his two sons, Hiram Waterman and Melzar Waterman, and his wife's son,

* A *male* child, b. at Hanover, *20 Oct.* 1874, according to Mass. Vital Statistics.

Jairus S. Witherell; Executor, Samuel E. Cushman. Inventory, real estate, $920.00, personal estate, $150.00. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 142-593; 149-37; 145-186.]

Children of Nathaniel and Jane Inglee (Adams) Waterman, born at Kingston:

i. Hiram[8], b. 2 Nov. 1830; d. at Marshfield (res. Bridgewater), Mass., 8 June 1902 ae. 71; an anchor-smith, of Kingston; m. at Duxbury, Mass., 27 Jan. 1856, Rebecca S. Walker, b. at Pembroke, 30 Aug. 1835, d. at Bridgewater, Mass., 17 May 1895 ae. 59-8-16, dau. of Saunders and Mary Ann (Chandler) Walker. Children, b. at Kingston:

I. John F.[9], b. abt. 1857; a house painter; m. at Bridgewater, 1 Aug. 1889, Elizabeth E. Maxim, b. at Wareham, 29 Apr. 1869, d. at Brockton (res. East Bridgewater), 26 Nov. 1918 ae. 49-6-27, dau. of John M. and Cynthia L. (Westcott) Maxim. Children, first b. at Brockton, second at Bridgewater:

(1) Hiram Franklin[10], b. 6 Apr. 1890.

(2) Howard Adams, b. 29 Apr. 1894; m. at Whitman, Mass., 23 Apr. 1924, Mabel Evelyn Matson, b. at Brockton, Mass., abt. 1901, dau. of Charles and Annie C. (Carlson) Matson. Child:

1. Norma Elizabeth[11], b. at Brockton, 30 May 1926.

II. Francis Walker.

ii. Melzar, b. 19 May 1835; d. at Hanson, Mass., 27 Sept. 1906 ae. 71-4-8; a shoemaker; m. (1) at East Bridgewater, Mass., 23 May 1869, Lucy Jane Thrasher, b. at East Bridgewater, Mass., 13 July 1849, d. there 22 June 1874 ae. 24-11-9, dau. of Israel and Lucy (———) Thrasher; m. (2) at Brockton, Mass., 20 Nov. 1887, Lucy B. (Newcomb) Adams, b. at Quincy, Mass., 12 Nov. 1849, d. at Foxboro State Hospital, Mass., 21 Apr. 1932 ae. 82-5-9, dau. of Bryant B. and Caroline B. (Crane) Newcomb. Children by first wife, b. at East Bridgewater:

I. Charles William[9], b. 18 Mar. 1870; living 1937; m. at East Bridgewater, 30 June 1894, Martha A. Brodrick, b. 15 Oct. 1873, dau. of Israel and Joanna (Davidson) Brodrick. Children, b. at East Bridgewater:

(1) Aubrey D.[10], b. 10 Feb. 1897; d. 20 Mar. 1897 ae. 1 mo. 10 days.

(2) Harold Brodrick, b. 4 July 1900; res. (1937) Marblehead, Mass.; m. at Middleboro, Mass., 3 Sept. 1927, Helen Savery Holloway, b. at North Lakeville, Mass., 12 Oct. 1902, dau. of Wendell Elbridge and Emma Elizabeth (Chubbuck) Holloway. Child:

1. June Lillian[11], b. at Marblehead, 13 July 1930.

(3) Ronald Lee, b. 20 May 1906; m. 24 Dec. 1933, Virginia Ivers Bartlett.

II. Lucy Wright, b. 17 Feb. 1874; d. 12 May 1874 ae. 2 mos. 25 days.

Child of Nathaniel and Lydia (Simmons) Waterman, born at Kingston:

iii. GEORGE, b. 26 Nov. 1842; d. at Worcester, Mass., 7 Dec. 1874, aged 32 yrs. 11 days; a mason; m. at Kingston, 26 Apr. 1863, MARY A. STETSON, b. at Pembroke, Mass., about 1843, dau. of Pelham and Lucinda (Fish) Stetson.*

References

Kingston Vital Records.
B. R. Walker: The Walkers of the Old Plymouth Colony (1861), p. 394.
Mrs. Harold Brodrick[10] Waterman, Marblehead, Mass., 1937.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
East Bridgewater Vital Records.

822. (CAPT.) GEORGE[7] WATERMAN (*Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 7 Apr. 1807, died there 9 June 1857, aged 50; married at Halifax, 16 Nov. 1828, EXPERIENCE CURTIS THOMPSON, born at Halifax, 16 Feb. 1806, died at Middleboro, Mass., 16 Apr. 1885, aged 79 yrs. 2 mos., daughter of Nehemiah and Experience (Curtis) Thompson.

Census of 1850, Halifax, Mass.:

	age	born	
George Waterman	42	Mass.	sawyer
Experience "	43	"	
Leander "	17	"	farmer
Mary M. "	15	"	
Joshua C. "	7	"	

Leander Waterman was also entered as a shoemaker, ae. 18, b. Mass., in the family of Martin W. Holmes, ae. 37, and Jane Holmes, ae. 30.

The will of George Waterman of Halifax, dated 8 June 1857, proved Aug. 1857, gave to grandson George E. Waterman, son of George H. Waterman of Abington, and to his wife and children (unnamed); George Henry Waterman of Abington, Executor. The widow declined to serve, and administration was granted, 10 Aug. 1857, to Ephraim B. Thompson of Halifax. Inventory, real estate, $2,655.00, personal estate, $3,060.66. The widow, Experience C. Waterman, was mentioned 11 Jan. 1858. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 99-362, 435; 1F-87; 100-51.]

Children of George and Experience C. (Thompson) Waterman:

1+ i. GEORGE HENRY[8], b. 13 Mar. 1830; d. 18 Mar. 1859.
2+ ii. LEANDER, b. 22 Sept. 1832; d. 19 Nov. 1881.
iii. MARY MORTON, b. 27 Oct. 1834; m. at Pembroke, Mass., 17 Jan. 1857, JOHN FISH, b. at Pembroke, 17 Apr. 1821, son of John and Priscilla (Bourn) (White) Fish. Child:
I. Harriet Curtis[9], b. 5 May 1858.
iv. JOSHUA CURTIS, b. 26 Sept. 1842; d. at Halifax, 1 Dec. 1851.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Halifax Vital Records.
Pembroke Vital Records.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 1-540; 2-196.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
C. H. Thompson: A Genealogy of the Descendants of John Thompson of Plymouth (1890), pp. 82, 156, 157.

* Pelham Stetson m. at Pembroke, 13 July 1826, "Lucena" Fish.

822-1. George Henry[8] Waterman (*George*[7], *Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 13 Mar. 1830, died at Burlington, Iowa, 18 Mar. 1859; married at Middleboro, Mass., 3 June 1855, Mehitabel Ripley Bailey, born at Middleboro, Mass., 8 Sept. 1832, died at Middleboro, 7 Mar. 1907, daughter of George S. and Sarah (———) Bailey. She married second, (as his third wife), 22 Nov. 1870, Robert Marson Thomas, an engineer, born at Middleboro, about 1820, son of Eleazer and Eunice (Shurtleff) Thomas.

He was a carpenter.

Children of George Henry and Mehitabel R. (Bailey) Waterman:

i. George Elton[9], b. at Abington, Mass., 23 Dec. 1856; m. near Farmington, Calif., 5 Feb. 1879, Nellie Frances Grinnell, b. at Clear Lake, Lake Co., Calif., 9 June 1860. Children, b. near Farmington:
   I. Daisy Virginia[10], b. 7 Oct. 1880.
   II. George Elmer, b. 21 Aug. 1882.

ii. Emma Virginia, b. at Halifax, 29 Sept. 1858; m. at Middleboro, Mass., 5 Oct. 1879, Frederick Jason Shurtleff, a butcher, b. at Middleboro, 3 Feb. 1855, son of Isaac Shaw and Priscilla Cobb (Standish) Shurtleff. Children, b. at Middleboro:
   I. George Arthur[10], b. 3 Nov. 1880; m. at Boston, Mass., 24 Feb. 1903, Laura Catherine McLean, b. at Greek River, Prince Edward Island, 13 May 1881. Children:
      (1) Emma Mabel[11], b. at Boston, 3 Dec. 1903.
      (2) Clifford Arthur, b. at Middleboro, 26 June 1905.
   II. Frederick Gordon, b. 24 Nov. 1886.
   III. Howard Jason, b. 22 Nov. 1892.
   IV. Robert Thomas, b. 25 Mar. 1897.
   V. Clifford Russell, b. 22 July 1899.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 2-196, 471, 157, 466.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

822-2. Leander[8] Waterman (*George*[7], *Moses*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 22 Sept. 1832, died at Boston, Mass., 19 Nov. 1881, aged 49-1-28; married at Boston, 17 Dec. 1860, Maria Doten Sampson, born at Pembroke, Mass., 3 July 1837, died at Boston, Mass., 7 June 1930, aged 92-11-4, daughter of Thomas Hall and Eleanor (Josselyn) Sampson.

He was a teacher. He enlisted, 2d Lieut., 29 Aug. 1862, in Co. A, 21st Regt., Conn. Inf.; promoted 1st Lieut., 16 Jan. 1863; Captain, Co. E, 8 July 1863; wounded; mustered out, 26 Aug. 1863.

Children of Leander and Maria Doten (Sampson) Waterman:

i. Mary[9], b. at Farmington, Conn., 3 May 1862; d. at Boston Hospital, Mass., 24 Nov. 1916 ae. 54-6-21, unm.

ii. Charles, b. 3 Aug. 1864; res. (1935) Detroit, Mich.; see Appendix II.

iii. ELEANOR, b. at Newton, Mass., 5 Aug. 1867; d. at Petersham (res. Dorchester), Mass., 8 Aug. 1935 ae. 68 yrs. 3 days, unm.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 2-196, 471.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
J. A. Vinton: Genealogical Memoirs of Giles, Gould, Holmes, . . . Sampson Families (1864), p. 458.
Connecticut Men in the Rebellion, pp. 793, 798.

824. JOHN HENRY[7] WATERMAN (*Luther*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Derry, N. H., [6 Aug. 1829], died at Lawrence, Mass., 11 Dec. 1889, aged 60-4-5; married (reported from Concord, N. H.), 21 May 1857, ALMENA MARIA LEGRO, of Rochester, N. Y.

Children of John Henry and Almena Maria (Legro)) Waterman:

i. CARRIE J.[8], b. at Derry, N. H., [Nov. 1849?]; d. at Lawrence, Mass., 7 July 1874 ae. 24 yrs. 8 mos.

ii. ADDIE ELFLEDA, b. at Derry, N. H., 5 Sept. 1864; a nurse before marriage; m. at Boston, Mass., 2 Aug. 1893, THEODORE GREGSON HUNTINGTON, a dentist, b. at Medina, Wis., 1 July 1859, son of William Pitkin and Lucy (Edwards) Huntington. He was graduated (D.D.S.) from Tufts College, 1888. The family lived in New York City in 1912. Children, i, ii and iv b. at New York, iii at Yonkers, N. Y., v and vi at Mt. Vernon, N. Y.:

I. Katharine Elfleda[9], b. 30 May 1894.
II. Helen, b. 20 Apr. 1896.
III. Eleanor, b. 28 Aug. 1897.
IV. Ruth, b. 24 May 1900.
V. Theodora, b. 2 Mar. 1904.
VI. William Frederick, b. 11 Aug. 1907.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Huntington Genealogical Memoir (1915), p. 734.

825. WILLIAM WALLACE[7] WATERMAN (*Luther*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Derry, N. H., [10 May 1831], died at Haverhill, Mass., 19 Sept. 1889, aged 58-4-9; married at Salem, Mass., 4 Mar. 1851, EMILY J. SPEARING, born at Clinton, Me., 19 Nov. 1830, died at Haverhill, Mass., 16 Oct. 1915, aged 84-10-28, daughter of William and Ruth (Spearing) Spearing.

He was a carpenter.

Children of William Wallace and Emily J. (Spearing) Waterman:

i. HELEN M.[8], b. at Derry, N. H., 14 Oct. 1851; d. at Haverhill, Mass., 15 Oct. 1921 ae. 70 yrs. 1 day, unm.

ii. FRED W., b. at Derry, N. H., [8 Sept. 1855]; d. at Haverhill, Mass., 13 Aug. 1874 ae. 18-11-5; a carpenter.

iii. GEORGE L., b. at Derry, N. H., 25 Nov. 1857; d. at Haverhill, Mass., 6 July 1913 ae. 55-7-11; a paper-cutter; m. at Bradford, Mass., 28 June 1893, HARRIET J. H. SPOFFORD, b. at Bradford, abt. 1860, dau. of Isaac and Julia A. (Marble) Spofford.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
A. T. Spofford: Descendants of John Spofford and Elizabeth Scott (1888), p. 176.

827. ANDREW T.[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, Mass., 23 Oct. 1804, died ; married CAROLINE O. GREENE, born about 1810, died at Cambridge, Mass., 6 May 1847, aged 37, buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery.

Andrew T. Waterman of Boston, Mass., for $700.00, sold to Stafford Sturtevant and Cyrus Richmond, both of Halifax, all right and title "to any lands and real estate belonging to me as one of the heirs of the late Capt. John Waterman of Halifax" and also quitclaimed "all personal estate of whatsoever name or nature that my honored Grandfather Capt. John Waterman late of Halifax died seized of," 4 Mar. 1835; his wife Caroline O. Waterman, signed with him; Eunice Waterman was a witness. [Land. Rec. Plymouth County, 180-147.]

Children of Andrew T. and Caroline (Greene) Waterman, born at Boston, Mass.:

i. JOHN G.[8], b. Apr. 1831; d. at Boston, 13 Dec. 1835 ae. 4 yrs. 8 mos.
ii. JOHN E., b. Feb. 1838; d. at Westborough, Mass., 23 May 1855 ae. 17.*
iii. ADELAIDE, b. abt. 1845; m. at Boston, 12 Oct. 1863, CHARLES NOYES, b. at Chelsea, Vt., abt. 1842, son of Stephen and Eunice (———) Noyes. He was a horse-car conductor in 1863.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Boston Deaths.

828. WILLIAM[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 2 Aug. 1807, died there 16 Nov. 1855; married first, (published at Buxton, 8 June 1829), ELIZA ANN RICHARDSON, of Saco, born , died at Buxton, 11 Jan. 1836; married second, (published at Buxton, 11 Feb. 1838), HANNAH E. HARDIN, born at Baldwin, Maine, 1819, died . She married second, at Buxton, 19 Dec. 1859, Charles E. Kelton, of Standish, Maine.

William Waterman, Jr., of Buxton, was appointed guardian, 1 June, 1840, of Susan E., Frances, Lucy Jane, and William H. Waterman, minors under 14 years, children of Eliza Waterman of Buxton, deceased. [Probate, York County, 51-610.]

Estate of William Waterman, Jr., of Buxton; his widow Hannah Waterman represented that he died 16 Nov. 1855. [Probate, York County, 75-504.]

Census of 1850, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Wm Watermn	41	Maine	Farmer
Hannah Watermn	31	"	
Susan E. "	20	"	
Abagail F. "	18	"	
Lucy Jane "	16	"	
Wm H. "	14	"	

* Buried in Lot 3888, Cypress Avenue, Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, Mass.; by the record of interments, 26 May 1855 ae. 17 yrs. 3 mos.

	age	born
Jas. F. Waterman	11	Maine
Chas. A. "	9	"
Eliza A. "	7	"
John A. "	5	"
Mary C. "	3	"
Julia E. "	1	"

Census of 1860, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Charles Kelton	48	Mass.	Butcher
Hannah "	39	Maine	
James F. Waterman	21	"	Millman
Charles A. "	20	"	Butcher
Eliza A. "	18	"	Seamstress
John N. "	15	"	
Mary C. "	13	"	
Julia E. "	8	"	
Georgia A. "	6	"	

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
John A. Waterman	25	Maine	Butcher
Hannah "	49	"	

Census of 1870, Biddeford, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
William Waterman	28	Maine	Laborer
James "	21	"	"
Julia E. Waterman*	16	"	Operative

Children of William and Eliza Ann (Richardson) Waterman, born at Buxton:

i. SUSAN ELIZABETH[5], b. 24 Apr. 1830.
ii. ABIGAIL FRANCES, b. 13 or 18 Apr. 1831; m. at Buxton, 30 May 1852, ALANSON M. KIMBALL.
iii. LUCY JANE, b. 22 or 23 Feb. 1833; d. 25 Dec. 1833.
iv. LUCY JANE, b. 22 July 1834.
1+ v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. 5 Jan. 1836; d. 28 May 1916.

Children of William and Hannah E. (Hardin) Waterman, born at Buxton:

2+ vi. JAMES FRANKLIN, b. 28 Aug. 1838; d. 23 Mar. 1918.
3+ vii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. 13 or 18 June 1840; d. 22 Jan. 1924.
viii. ELIZA ANN, b. 19 Oct. 1842.
4+ ix. JOHN NOAH, b. 17 Feb. 1845; d. 29 Aug. 1909.
x. MARY C., b. 17 Mar. 1847; m. at Buxton, 24 Aug. 1869, BELA G. YORK.
xi. JULIA ELLA, b. 15 Apr. 1849; d. 4 Mar. 1851.
xii. JULIA ELLA, b. 13 or 18 Sept. 1852.
xiii. GEORGEANNA, b. 30 June 1853; d. 2 Mar. 1870; m. B. F. SMITH.

References

Buxton Vital Records.

828-1. WILLIAM HENRY[8] WATERMAN (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine 5 Jan. 1836, died at Standish, Maine, 28 May 1916, aged 80-5-23; married

* Living in a hoarding house, not with her brothers.

Emily F. Moore, born at Standish, Maine, 7 May 1844, died at Standish, Maine, 16 June 1922, aged 78-1-9, daughter of Amos R. and Elizabeth (Hamblen) Moore.

William Waterman of Standish, Cumberland Co., Maine, on 1 Sept. 1868, bought 100 acres in Standish from Charles Perry of Portland, Maine, guardian of Frederick E. Hanson, and Clara E. Hanson of Gorham, Maine, minor children and heirs of Ansel W. Hanson of Buxton, deceased. [Deeds, Cumberland County, 363-246; 366-3.]

The will of William H. Waterman of Standish, dated 29 Apr. 1905, named his wife Emily F., son William H. Waterman, and daughter Ida E. Dresser. The petition states that he died 28 May 1916, leaving heirs-at-law:

William H. Waterman	Standish, Maine	son
Mrs. Ida E. Dresser	" "	daughter

[Probate, Cumberland County, 57-466; 58-81.]

Clarence W. Dresser of Standish, Maine, represented that Emily F. Waterman of Standish died 16 May 1922, and that he is a grandson and heir. Heirs-at-law:

William H. Waterman	Standish, Maine	son
Clarence W. Dresser	" "	grandson
Elmer E. Dresser	" "	grandson
Mary E. Dole	" "	granddaughter

[*ib.*, 138-361; 146-171.]

Children of William Henry and Emily F. (Moore) Waterman, born at Standish:

i. William H.[9], b. 1874; a carpenter; m. at Standish, Me., 9 May 1897, Ada F. Pinkham, b. at Buxton, Me., abt. 1877, dau. of Frank and Elizabeth (Shaw) Pinkham. Children, first b. at Deering, others at Standish:
   - I. Byron C.[10], b. 30 Apr. 1898; m. at Westbrook, Me., 10 May 1922, Gladys L. Varney, b. at Standish, abt. 1900, dau. of Frank E. and Annie B. (Wentworth) Varney.
   - II. Son, b. 8 Feb. 1902; d. 22 Apr. 1902 ae. 2 mos. 2 days.
   - III. Dau., b. 24 Dec. 1903; perhaps Beulah E., of Standish, who m. 24 June 1931, Lucian S. Rankin, of Hiram, Me.

ii. Ida E., m. ——— Dresser. Children:
   - I. Clarence W.[10]
   - II. Elmer E.
   - III. Mary E., m. ——— Dole.

828-2. James Franklin[8] Waterman (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 28 Aug. 1838, died there 23 Mar. 1918, aged 79-7-3; married first, at Buxton, 10 Feb. 1867, Kate McCorrison, born , died ; married second, at Buxton, 5 Apr. 1880, Ruth M. Elwell, born at Buxton, 10 Mar. 1849, died there 1 Sept. 1927, aged 78-5-21, daughter of Nathaniel and Martha (Harmon) Elwell.

James F. Waterman of Buxton, Maine, applied 2 Oct. 1893 for a guardian of Florence E. Waterman of Buxton, aged 17, child of Catherine Waterman of Buxton deceased. Cyril P. Harmon of Hollis, Maine, was appointed. [Probate, York County, 185-246; 201-125.]

Children of James Franklin and Kate (McCorrison) Waterman, born at Buxton, Maine:

i FRANK E.[9], b. 16 May 1867; m. at Buxton, Me., 28 June 1894, ANNIE M. HUTCHINSON, b. at Buxton, abt. 1873, dau. of Jonathan and Mary A. (Martin) Hutchinson. Children, b. at Buxton:

I. Son[10], b. 20 Nov. 1895.

II. Dolan Hutchinson, b. 9 Oct. 1900; m. at Buxton, 1 Oct. 1927, Leonora Parker, b. at Buxton, abt. 1908, dau. of Ernest W. and Lizzie W. (Martin) Parker. Children, b. at Buxton:

(1) Elmer Ernest[11], b. 26 Jan. 1928.

(2) Lavergne May, b. 30 June 1930.

(3) Dorothy Marie, b. 7 Nov. 1937.

III. Carlton W., b. 25 June 1902; m. at Hollis, Me., 27 Oct. 1923, Doris C. Elwell, b. at Buxton, abt. 1903, dau. of William W. and Bertha G. (Clay) Elwell. Children, b. at Buxton:

(1) Merton Clyde[11], b. 24 Nov. 1924.

(2) Virginia May, b. 15 May 1928.

IV. Son, b. 8 Sept. 1907.

ii. CHARLES W., b. 17 Nov. 1869; d. at Portland, Me., 18 Aug. 1930, aged 60-9-1; a mason; removed shortly after marriage from Buxton to Portland; m. at Rochester, N. H., 17 June 1895, OCTAVIA MAE RUMERY, b. at Hollis, Me., in 1872, a school-teacher, dau. of Charles F. and Louisa (Sawyer) Rumery of Hollis. His probate named widow May O., administratrix, and the son and daughter below [Probate Rec. Cumberland County, 304-143]. Children, first b. at Hollis, second at Deering, Me.:

I. Marguerite Fern[10], b. 3 Apr. 1896; res. (1930) Portland, Me.; m. at Portland, Me., 7 Sept. 1921, William Bangs Cobb.

II. Burleigh Rumery, b. 20 Aug. 1898; res. (1939), Larchmont, N. Y.; m. at Kalamazoo, Mich., 16 May 1923, Mabel Ogilvie Thompson, b. at Eureka, Nova Scotia, 7 Mar. 1901, dau. of Albert Murray and Ida May (Ogilvie) Thompson of Houlton, Me. He was graduated from Deering High School, Deering, Me., 1916; voluntarily inducted into the Army, Sept. 1918, for service in the World War, was at Camp Lee, Va., and discharged Nov. 1918; B.S. in Civil Engineering, University of Maine, 1920; member of Beta Theta Pi, Junior Masque and Senior Skull Societies. He has been employed by the W. T. Grant Chain Stores since 1921, buyer since 1932; lived in Waco, Texas, 1923-24; Dallas, Texas, 1924-25; Fort Worth, Texas, 1925-26; Chattanooga, Tenn., 1926-29; Nashville, Tenn., 1929-32; and New Rochelle and Larchmont, N. Y., since 1932. Children:

(1) Ida May[11], b. at Waco, Texas, 6 June 1924.

(2) Lois Anne, b. at Millinocket, Maine, 12 Sept. 1925.

(3) Marguerite, b. at Chattanooga, Tenn., 6 Oct. 1927.

(4) Helen Thompson, b. at Nashville, Tenn., 11 Dec. 1931.

(5) Charles Albert, b. at New Rochelle, N. Y., 15 June 1935.

iii. Florence E., b. 1876; m. at Buxton, 5 June 1898, Sherburn L. Hanscomb, of Standish, Me.

Children of James Franklin and Ruth M. (Elwell) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

iv. Nathaniel H., b. 21 July 1882; d. at Buxton, 6 July 1907 ae. 27-11-6, unm.

v. James B., b. 16 Dec. 1888; m. at Buxton, 23 Dec. 1911, Susie Smith, b. at Buxton, abt. 1888, dau. of A. J. and Mary (Martin) Smith. Children, b. at Buxton:

I. Alice May[10], b. 24 Aug. 1913.
II. Lettie Irene, b. 2 Feb. 1916.
III. Evelyn Arvilla, b. 16 Jan. 1919.
IV. Harvey Bernard, b. 24 Jan. 1921.
V. Carl Arnold, b. 10 Mar. 1924.

vi. Verdell E., b. 2 Feb. 1890; m. at Sanford, Me., 1 Jan. 1923, Lunette G. Soule, b. at Buxton, abt. 1898, dau. of Arthur W. and Lillian (Smith) Soule.

References

Maine Vital Statistics.
Buxton Vital Records.
Burleigh R.[10] Waterman, Larchmont, N. Y., 1939.

828-3. Charles Augustus[8] Waterman (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 13 June 1840, died there 22 Jan. 1924, aged 83-7-9; married about 1862, Clarenda B. Cousins, born at Limington, Maine, 11 Feb. 1842, died at Buxton, 22 Jan. 1923, aged 80-11-11, daughter of David B. and Sylvia (Marr) Cousins.

He was a grocer, millman, and farmer.

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Charles Waterman	29	Maine	In saw mill
Clarinda "	28	"	
Chauncey "	3	"	

Children of Charles Augustus and Clarenda B. (Cousins) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

i. Charles W.[9], b. 12 or 18 Dec. 1862; d. 21 or 27 July 1869.

1+ ii. Chauncey Augustus, b. 14 Apr. 1867.

iii. George Albert [Albert G.], b. 17 June 1874; d. at Buxton, 4 Nov. 1903 ae. 29-4-18; a blacksmith; m. at Buxton, Me., 9 Jan. 1893, Nellie May Hartford, b. at Brownfield, abt. 1873, dau. of Stillman and Frances (Randall) Hartford; she m. (2) 4 Dec. 1921, Fred U. Thomas of Westbrook. Children, b. at Buxton:

I. Chester C.[10], b. 15 Aug. 1893; a carpenter; m. at Gorham, Me., 3 Oct. 1916, Edra Alice Marean,* b. at Standish, Me.,

* One Edna A. Waterman, of Sanford m. 18 Feb. 1923, Frank Hersom, of Sanford.

abt. 1900, dau. of Elbert and Mabel (Shaw) Marean. Child, b. at Standish:

(1) Beryl Marie[11], b. 23 Oct. 1916; d. at Buxton, 21 Jan. 1917 ae. 2 mos. 29 days.

II. Daughter, b. 6 Feb. 1895.

iv. Ralph Lester, b. 20 Sept. 1877; a carpenter; m. at Buxton, Me., 26 Jan. 1903, Cora B. Elwell, b. at Buxton, abt. 1884, dau. of Ansel and Emma F. (Bradeen) Elwell. Child, b. at Buxton:

I. Albert Ray[10], b. 22 Nov. 1903; m. at Hollis, Me., 13 Mar. 1924, Doris Marguerite Shaw, b. at Standish, Me., abt. 1907, dau. of George C. and Annie (Strout) Shaw. Children, b. at Buxton:

(1) Richard Neal[11], b. 21 Sept. 1924.

(2) Keith Arnold, b. 24 June 1929.

References

Buxton Vital Records.
Chauncey A.[9] Waterman, West Buxton, Maine, 1937.

828-3-1. Chauncey Augustus[9] Waterman (*Charles Augustus*[8], *William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 14 Apr. 1867, living (1937), a carpenter, West Buxton, Maine; married first, at Hollis, Maine, 9 Jan. 1892, Eva Came Martin, born at Buxton, about 1869, died at Portland, Maine, Mar. 1925[?], daughter of John and Elizabeth (Titcomb) Martin; married second, at Ocean Park, Maine, 3 Oct. 1925, Alice G. (Hutchinson) Martin, born at Buxton, Maine, about 1878, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Ann (Martin) Hutchinson.

Children of Chauncey Augustus and Eva Came (Martin) Waterman:

i. Clarence Stanley[10], b. at West Buxton, 27 Aug. 1893; res. (1933) West Buxton; m. at West Buxton, 3 Sept. 1921, Leona Albertine Redlon, b. at West Buxton, 25 May 1895, dau. of Henry Clay and Sara Elizabeth (Dunn) Redlon. He was graduated from the University of N. H., 1920; salesman; has lived at Deering, Westbrook, and White Rock, Me., Durham, N. H., and Buxton, Me. He enlisted, 14 May 1917, First Plattsburgh Officers' Training Camp, and served until Oct. 1919 as 2d Lieut. in the Supply Co. of the 301st Field Artillery. No children (1933); children:

I. Son, stillborn 20 Nov. 1923.

II. Daughter, stillborn 9 Oct. 1926.

ii. Lou Agnes, b. at Woodford's, Deering, Maine, 16 Feb. 1899; m. at Gorham, Me., 14 Mar. 1923, Philip R. Swasey, of Cornish, Me.

References

Clarence S.[10] Waterman, West Buxton, Me., 1933.
Chauncey A.[9] Waterman, West Buxton, Me., 1937.
Maine Vital Statistics.

828-4. John Noah[8] Waterman (*William*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 17 Feb. 1845, died there 29 Aug. 1909, aged 62-6-13; married at Conway, N. H.,

6 June 1880, Ida M. Sheehy, born at Halifax, N. S., 25 Sept. 1857, died at Conway, N. H., 17 Mar. 1911, aged 53-5-20, buried at Portland, Maine, daughter of John and Harriett (Henniger) Sheehy.

He was a carpenter.

Children of John Noah and Ida M. (Sheehy) Waterman:

i. Hattie[9], b. at Conway, N. H., or Buxton, Me., 2 Aug. 1881; d. at Portland, Me., 19 Dec. 1894 ae. 13-4-17.
ii. Child.
iii. Philip Stanley, b. at Buxton, 11 Apr. 1889; d. at Portland, Me., 2 Dec. 1894 ae. 5-7-21.
iv. John Sheehy, b. at Buxton, Me., 25 May 1899; m. at Conway, N. H., 30 Aug. 1933, Dorothy (Kennett) Saunders, b. at Madison, N. H., 1898, dau. of William C. and Carolyn (Harmon) Kennett.

References

Maine Vital Statistics.
N. H. Vital Statistics.

829. David[7] Waterman (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 15 June 1809, died there 17 Feb. 1879; married, (published at Buxton, 23 Dec. 1833), Rhoda Elwell, born at Buxton, 8 Oct. 1813, died at Buxton, 31 May 1897, aged 83-7-23, daughter of Joseph and Betsey (Adson) Elwell.

Census of 1850, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

		age	born	
David	Waterman	40	Maine	Farmer
Rhoda	"	35	"	
John	"	21	"	
William	"	66	Mass.	Farmer

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

		age	born	
David	Waterman	61	Maine	Farmer
Rhoda	"	55	"	
Betsey	Elwell	85	"	

The will of David Waterman of Buxton, made 18 Jan. 1862, named only his wife Rhoda. She represented that he died 17 Feb. 1879, and was appointed administratrix, June 1879, with George and John H. Waterman of Buxton sureties on her bond. [Probate, York County, 135-80, 296; 136-542; 138-201.]

Estate of Rhoda E. Waterman of Buxton; Ida F. Rowe of Richmond, Maine, wife of Charles O. Rowe, her niece and heir, represented that she died 31 May 1897. [*ib.*, 200-175.]

Child of David and Rhoda (Elwell) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

i. Mary Elizabeth[8], b. 9 Mar. 1835; d. 27 Jan. 1848.

References

Buxton Vital Records.

830. LUTHER[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 21 July 1811, died there 25 Mar. 1879; married, (published at Buxton 28 Jan. 1839), ELIZA OWEN, born at Buxton, 16 Sept. 1818, died there 31 Jan. 1902 aged 83-4-15, daughter of Elijah and Ruth (Smith) Owen.

On 13 June 1879, John H. Waterman, Luther Waterman, Melissa Waterman, Hannah Hanson, and Elizabeth Harmon of Buxton, Maine, and Charles Waterman and Abba Edgerly of Portland, and Frank Waterman of New Bedford, Mass., children and heirs at law of the late Luther Waterman of Buxton, deceased, conveyed their interest in the homestead and estate to Elijah O. Waterman. The heirs signed as Eliza Waterman wife of Luther deceased, John H. Waterman, Jennie Waterman, Luther A. Waterman, Malinda Waterman, Melissa R. Waterman, Lizzie A. Harmon, Art Harmon, Charles O. Waterman, Dexter F. Waterman, Lucy M. Waterman, Hannah Hanson, George Hanson, Abbie E. Edgerly, and Frank J. Edgerly. [Deeds, York County, 374-511.]

Census of 1850, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

		age	born	
Luther	Waterman	38	Maine	Farmer
Eliza	"	31	"	
Hannah	"	11	"	
John	"	9	"	
Abagail	"	7	"	
Eliger	"	6	"	
Elizabeth	"	4	"	
Franklin	"	1	"	
Rhoda	"	(1 mo.)	"	

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

		age	born	
Luther	Waterman	59	Maine	Farmer
Eliza	"	51	"	
Abba	"	27	"	
Elijah O.	"	26	"	
Melissa	"	20	"	
Luther	"	17	"	
Charles	"	15	"	

Eliza Waterman of Buxton sold to William Owen of Buxton, interest in "the late homestead farm of Elijah Owen, my father," 15 Sept. 1871. She relinquished her dower interest in Luther Waterman's estate, 13 June 1879, to Elijah O. Waterman of Buxton, who gave bond to support her for life. [Deeds, York County, 378-142; 380-92.]

Children of Luther and Eliza (Owen) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

i. HANNAH OWEN[8], b. 29 May 1839; m. at Buxton, 20 Oct. 1860, GEORGE HANSON.

1+ ii. JOHN HENRY, b. 28 Dec. 1840; d. 15 Nov. 1910.

iii. EMILY ABIGAIL [Abbie Emily], b. 28 Aug. 1842; d. 26 Mar. 1922; m. at Buxton, 29 Sept. 1870, FRANK J. EDGERLY, of Portland, Me., b. at Buxton, 20 July 1842, son of Orin and Lydia (Pennell) Edgerly. Child:

I. Cora Emily[9], b. 23 Nov. 1874; grad. Bates College, 1899; teacher at Maine Central Institute, Pittsfield, Me., High School, Norton, Mass., and Deering High School.

iv. Elijah Owen, b. 29 Apr. 1844; d. at Buxton, 28 Oct. 1913 ae. 69 yrs. 6 mos.; m. (1) at Buxton, 8 Dec. 1886, Addie M. Blake. Elijah O. Waterman of Buxton was appointed administrator, May 1891, on the estate of his deceased wife, Ada A. Waterman, who died 7 Jan. 1891. [Probate, York County, 175-189.] He m. (2) Lauretta Lane, b. at Biddeford, Me. Child by second wife:

I. Melvina Lane[9], b. at Buxton, 25 Jan. 1896; m. at Buxton, 12 Sept. 1916, Ernest T. Johnson, of Gorham.

v. Elizabeth A., b. 28 Apr. 1846; m. 12 June 1866, Artemas Harmon, b. at Buxton, 28 June 1844, son of Nathan and Joanna (Woodman) Harmon. Children, b. at Buxton:

I. Frank Hiram[9], b. 29 Aug. 1867; a R. R. conductor; m. 31 Dec. 1891, Jennie E. Harvey, of Orion, Mich. Child, b. at Port Huron, Mich.:

(1) Artemas Henry[10], b. 15 Sept. 1892.

II. Joanna E., b. 31 Oct. 1875; a school teacher.

vi. Dexter Franklin [Frank D.], b. 25 Aug. 1848; d. at Boston, Mass., 27 Apr. 1891 ae. 42-4-27; res. (1879) New Bedford, Mass.; m. at New Bedford, 30 Apr. 1873, Melinda F. Tower, b. at New Bedford, 10 May 1849, d. at Portland, Me., 4 Sept. 1909 ae. 59-3-20, dau. of Horace Studley and Melinda (Hammond) Tower. Child, b. at New Bedford:

I. Lucy Ellen[9], b. 6 Feb. 1874; m. at Portland, Me., 15 Sept. 1915, Archie J. Rankin, of Portland.

vii. Rhoda Melissa, b. 1 July 1850; m. (as Melissa R.) at Boston, Mass., 6 Dec. 1880, Sumner R. Woodman, b. at Hollis, Me., 1852, son of John G. and Susan (———) Woodman.

viii. Luther A., b. 29 Apr. 1852.

ix. Charles O., b. 16 Oct. 1854; res. (1906) Portland, Me., an engineer on the Boston & Maine R. R.; d. at Gorham, Me., 9 Sept. 1918 ae. 63-9-24; m. at Biddeford, Me., 17 Nov. 1878, Lucy M. Simpson, b. at North Saco, Me., 1 July 1859, d. at Gorham, Me., 18 Dec. 1935 ae. 76-5-17, bur. at Buxton, Me., dau. of Henry and Harriett R. (Pennell) Simpson. No heirs, according to probate on her estate. Child:

I. Harriet E.[9], b. at Deering, Me., 14 Aug. 1888.

x. Ella C., b. 23 Dec. 1859; d. 7 May 1867.

References

Buxton Vital Records.
Charlemagne Tower: Tower Genealogy (1891), p. 433.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
A. C. Harmon: The Harmon Genealogy (1920), p. 119.
Ex information, Edwin L. Edgerly, Sec'y and Genealogist of Edgerly Family Association, New York, N. Y., 1941.

830-1. John Henry[8] Waterman (*Luther*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 28 Dec. 1840, died there 15 Nov. 1910, aged 69; married , Jennie E. Annis, born at Bethel, Maine, 8 Jan. 1845, died at Portland, Maine, 7 Feb. 1921, aged 76, buried at Buxton, daughter of John and Mary (Edgely) Annis.

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	horn	
John H. Waterman	29	Maine	Farmer
Jennie "	24	"	

Adopted child:

i. LESTER[9], b. 15 Nov. 1868.

Child of John H. and Jennie E. (Annis) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

ii. SUMNER ANNIS, b. 13 Dec. 1880; m. at Buxton, 25 Jan. 1902, BLANCHE LOUISE BERRY, b. at Buxton, abt. 1880, dau. of Fred A. and Mary (Elwell) Berry. Children, b. at Buxton:

I. Marcia F.[10], b. 23 Oct. 1903.
II. Eliza Ellen, b. 24 Feb. 1905; m. at Buxton, 3 Dec. 1926, Chester Davis, of Buxton.
III. Jennie A., b. 17 Mar. 1907.
IV. Louise May, b. 11 May 1908; m. at Buxton, 30 June 1934, Clayton A. Wells, of East Templeton, Mass.
V. John Henry, b. 7 Nov. 1910.
VI. Daughter, b. 25 Nov. 1911.*
VII. Fred Berry, b. 30 Sept. 1917.

References

Buxton Vital Records.

832. PEREZ[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 24 Nov. 1816, died there 23 May 1878; married first, (published at Buxton, 3 Nov. 1839), OLIVE SMITH, born , died at Buxton, 8 Sept. 1849; married second, , SYLVINA ———, born , 1818, died , 1890.

Estate of Perez Waterman of Buxton; his widow Sylvina P. Waterman represented that he died 23 May 1878; application dated 6 Aug. 1878, signed also by Clara S. Waterman and Mayvill Waterman. Estate insolvent. [Probate, York County, 134-184.]

Census of 1850, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	horn	
Perez Waterman	33	Maine	Wheelwright
Sylvia P. "	32	"	
Edgar F. "	(7 months)	"	

Children of Perez and Sylvina (———) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

i. EDGAR FRANCIS[8], b. 21 Dec. 1849; d. 18 May 1851.
ii. OLIVE FRANCES, b. 3 Feb. 1851; d. 21 Feb. 1852.
iii. CLARA ELVA, b. 25 Nov. 1852; m. at Buxton, 7 Sept. 1878, JAMES F. STOREY, of Scarboro, Maine.
iv. SYLVINA, b. 1854. One Sylvina m. Frank Storey of Scarboro, Me.
v. NANCY MAVILLA, b. 1 May 1856; m. at Buxton, 5 Jan. 1882, CHARLES H. MITCHELL, of Scarboro, Maine.

References

Buxton Vital Records.

* Perhaps Edith B., m. at Buxton, 31 Aug. 1935, Ulric E. Smith.

833. Charles[7] Waterman (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 31 Oct. 1820, died there 8 Mar. 1901, aged 80-4-8; married first, Abigail Owen, born 1822, died at Buxton, 31 Jan. 1871; married second, Elvira O. Nason, born at Standish, Maine, Jan. 1835, died at Buxton, 5 July 1913, aged 78 yrs. 5 mos., daughter of Aaron S. and Mehitabel (Rackliff) Nason.

Census of 1850, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
Charles Waterman	29	Maine	Farmer
Abby "	28	"	
George "	25	"	
David Watts	61	"	Laborer

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

	age	born	
George [should be Charles] Waterman	49	Maine	Farmer
Abbie Waterman	48	"	
Fannie R. "	18	"	
Wilbur "	9	"	

Charles Waterman of Buxton, father of Wilber C. Waterman, aged 13, child of Abbie Waterman of Buxton, deceased, applied for guardianship, 7 Apr. 1874, and was appointed, with George and Luther Waterman sureties on his bond. [Probate, York County, 122-282, 569.]

Children of Charles and Abigail (Owen) Waterman, born at Buxton:

i. Ruth Francilla[8] [Fanny Ruth], b. 18 Nov. 1851; d. at Buxton, 8 Mar. 1925 ae. 73-3-18, unm.; a school-teacher.

ii. Son, b. Apr. 1857; d. Apr. 1857.

1+ iii. Wilbur Charles,* b. 31 Dec. 1861; d. 5 Jan. 1934.

References

Buxton Vital Records.

833-1. Wilbur Charles[8] Waterman (*Charles*[7], *William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 31 Dec. 1861, died at Buxton, 5 Jan. 1934, aged 73-0-4; married first, at Oakland, Maine, 23 Oct. 1889, Arzella Mary Thomas, born at Standish, Maine, 20 Oct. 1858, died at Buxton, 31 Mar. 1931, aged 72-5-11, daughter of Eliphalet Parker and Elvira Octavia (Nason) Thomas; married second, at Buxton, 25 Apr. 1932, Ella J. (Parker) Norton, born in California about 1862, daughter of Elias F. and Julia M. (Garner) Parker.

He was an accountant; lived in Buxton and Portland until 1895, in Somerville, Mass., 1895-1913, and thereafter in Buxton. Baptist; a thirty-second degree Mason. In 1892 he was ticket seller at Portland Union Station.

* Named Charles Wilbur.

Child of Wilbur Charles and Arzella Mary (Thomas) Waterman, born at Buxton:

i. MAX LEON[9], b. 1 Nov. 1890; res. (1936) Bridgeport, Conn.; m. at Somerville, Mass., 30 Aug. 1915, BERTHA NICKERSON, b. at Somerville, abt. 1893, dau. of Charles E. and Alice L. (Crane) Nickerson. Children, b. at Bridgeport:
   I. Donald? Wilbur[10], b. 2 Sept. 1917.
   II. Bertha, b. 7 Aug. 1920; d. 7 Aug. 1920 ae. 8 hrs.
   III. Son, stillborn 2 July 1923.
   IV. Ruth M., stillborn 2 Nov. 1926.

References

Conn. Vital Records.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Max Leon[9] Waterman, Bridgeport, Conn., 1933, 1936.

834. GEORGE[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 14 May 1825, died there 20 Mar. 1897, aged 71-10-6; a farmer; married at Buxton, 29 Mar. 1856, ADALINE ANNIS EDGELY, born at Buxton, about 1838, died at Portland, Maine, 18 Feb. 1906, aged 68, daughter of Isaiah and Mary (Annis) Edgely.

Census of 1870, Buxton, York Co., Maine:

		age	born	
George	Waterman	45	Maine	Farmer
Adeline	"	30	"	
Harriet	"	13	"	
Elizabeth	"	11	"	
Minnie	"	8	"	

Estate of George Waterman of Buxton; his widow Aderline Waterman represented that he died 20 Mar. 1897. Heirs-at-law: Lizzie J. Soule, wife of Edwin A. Soule of Gorham, Me., daughter; Minnie A. Waterman of Portland, Me., daughter; and Alice C. Waterman of Buxton, Me., daughter. Edwin A. Soule was appointed administrator. [Probate, York County, 199-201, 786.]

Children of George and Adaline Annis (Edgely) Waterman, born at Buxton, Me.:

i. HARRIET F.[8], b. 4 Nov. 1856; d. at Buxton, 27 Mar. 1897 ae. 40-4-21 unm.
ii. LIZZIE JANE (twin), b. 3 Oct. 1858; d. at Woodfords, Me., 11 Jan. 1925; m. at Rochester, N. H., 4 July 1879, Edwin A. Soule, of Gorham, Me., b. at Turner, Me., 10 June 1852, d. at Gorham, 5 Dec. 1920, son of Benjamin and Celia (Creech) Soule. Children:
   I. Ralph L.[9], b. 16 Sept. 1879; m. 25 Aug. 1900, Mildred Swett.
   II. Seth H., b. 6 July 1881; m. 21 Oct. 1903, Louise Kaiser.
   III. Chester C., b. 8 June 1890; m. 19 Aug. 1913, Mabel M. Butler.
iii. DAUGHTER (twin), b. and d. 3 Oct. 1858.
iv. MINNIE A., b. 13 Nov. 1861; m. (1) at Buxton, 10 Jan. 1888, SAMUEL W. SHERMAN, of Gorham; apparently divorced; m. (2) at Portland, 11 Jan. 1899, FRANK B. MILLIKEN, of Portland, Me.

v. Alice Cary, b. 12 Sept. 1871; m. at Portland, 21 Feb. 1900, Clinton B. Reynolds, of Portland, Me.

References

Buxton Vital Records.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
G. T. Ridlon: Soule, Sowle and Soulis History (1926), 1-321, 452.

835. John H.[7] Waterman (*William*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Buxton, Maine, 23 Dec. 1828, died at East Bridgewater, Mass., 16 June 1913, aged 86; married Mary Howland Nash, born at South Abington, Mass., 15 Sept. 1837, died at East Bridgewater, Mass., 26 Feb. 1907, aged 69-4-11, daughter of Richmond and Mary H. (Bates) Nash.

He was a machinist and settled in East Bridgewater.

Children of John and Mary Howland (Nash) Waterman, born at East Bridgewater:

i. Richmond N.[8], b. 3 May 1860; d. at Foxboro Hospital (res. Brockton), Mass., 13 Jan. 1928 ae. 68-8-10; an engineer; m. at South Abington, Mass., 4 Apr. 1883, Eliza M. (Josselyn) Hunt, b. at Whitman, Mass., 14 Aug. 1860, d. at Brockton, Mass., 26 Nov. 1934 ae. 74-3-12, dau. of Marquis F. and Lucy C. (Gurney) Josselyn. Children, b. at Brockton:

I. Eliza Evelyn[9] [Evelyn E.], b. 24 Mar. 1884; m. at Brockton, Mass., 7 June 1906, Percy W. Rinaldo, of Stoughton, Mass., b. at Plymouth, Mass., abt. 1884, son of Paul and Mary (Davis) Rinaldo.

II. Richmond E., b. 25 Aug. 1886; m. at Randolph, Mass., 22 July 1907, Belva W. Stetson, b. at Randolph, abt. 1889, dau. of Richmond and Cora L. (Howard) Stetson. Children:

(1) Howard Nash[10], b. at Randolph, 28 May 1910; m. at Everett, Mass., 22 Oct. 1933, Lucille Newton Prew, of Whitman, Mass., b. at Everett, abt. 1914, dau. of Henry J. and Hazel M. (Newton) Prew. Children, b. at Natick, Mass.:

1. Beverly Ann[11], b. 19 Mar. 1934.
2. Howard Albert, b. 16 Sept. 1935.
3. Deanna, b. 19 May 1937.

(2) Norman Edward, b. at Brockton, Mass., 28 Aug. 1913; m. at Natick, Mass., 28 Mar. 1937, Loretta May Prew, b. at Everett, abt. 1916, dau. of Henry J. and Hazel M. (Newton) Prew. Child, b. at Natick, Mass.:

1. Gloria May[11], b. 26 Dec. 1937.

(3) Charles Russell, b. at Brockton, 25 May 1919.
(4) Virginia, b. at Brockton, 7 Oct. 1920.

III. Mabel Howland, b. 17 July 1888; d. 27 Feb. 1889 ae. 7 mos. 10 days.

ii. John Edward, b. 19 Mar. 1862.

iii. Charles Dyer, b. 26 Apr. 1865; res. (1937) Cambridge, Mass.; m. at Boston, Mass., 25 Feb. 1907, Edwina* R. (Cartwright) Griffin,

* Edith in death record, Edwina R. in marriage record.

of Reading, Pa., b. at Belvidere, N. J., abt. 1877 [1881 by age at death], d. at Boston, Mass., 20 Aug. 1937 ae. 56, dau. of John P. and Susan W. (Shay) Cartwright.

iv. Bradford B., b. abt. 1869; a mechanic; m. Mary J. Atkinson, b. at West Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, 21 May 1886, d. at Taunton (Hospital), Mass. (res. East Bridgewater), 2 Dec. 1935 ae. 49-6-12, dau. of Henry M. and Mary J. (Whitman) Atkinson. Children, b. at Brockton (Hospital), Mass.:

I. Bradford[9], b. 11 Feb. 1918.

II. Mary Howland, b. 10 Nov. 1921.

v. Mary E., b. 9 Dec. 1874; d. at East Bridgewater, 18 Apr. 1879 ae. 4-4-9.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Abington Vital Records.

836. Isaac[7] Waterman (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Staten Island, N. Y., 30 May 1824, died at Halifax, Mass., 11 Feb. 1895, aged 70 yrs. 9 mos.; married at Plympton, Mass., 2 Sept. 1877, Emma Billings, born at Woodstock, Vt., 6 Apr. 1856, died at Kingston, Mass., 17 Jan. 1923, aged 66-9-11, daughter of Abel and Lydia (Worthing) Billings.

He was a shoemaker.

Children of Isaac and Emma (Billings) Waterman, born at Halifax:

i. Lydia Lucy[8], b. 23 Dec. 1877; m. at Halifax, Mass., 10 June 1900, Frank I. Bonney, a painter, of Plympton, Mass., b. at Pembroke, Mass., abt. 1875, son of Howland S. and Angelia T. (Ford) Bonney.

ii. Isaac Joseph, b. 14 June 1879; m. at Hanover, Mass., 29 Sept. 1903, Sarah Ann (Josselyn) La Fontaine, b. at Hanover, 7 Feb. 1866, d. there 24 Jan. 1911 ae. 44-11-17, dau. of Eli Coolidge and Sarah Ann (Stetson) Josselyn, and widow of George La Fontaine. Child:

I. Jessie Anna[9], b. at Hanover, 17 Aug. 1904.

iii. Sarah Abby, b. 14 Sept. 1881; d. at Waltham, Mass. (res. Halifax), 16 Jan. 1903 ae. 21-4-2.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 2-207.

837. Dependence Sturtevant[7] Waterman (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Staten Island, N. Y., 11 Apr. 1826, died at Boston, Mass., 30 May 1919, aged 93-1-19; married at Roxbury, Mass., 16 Oct.. 1851, Georgianna Howard, born at Roxbury, 22 May 1827, died at Boston, 26 Mar. 1909, aged 81-10-4, daughter of John and Clarissa H. (Carter) Howard.

He and his wife were among the Communion Table Members of the First Church, (Unitarian), Roxbury, Mass., May 1859; he was elected a member of the Standing Committee, 1889 and 1892.

John Howard and Clarissa H. Carter entered their intention of marriage at Roxbury, 30 Apr. 1820.

Children of Dependence and Georgianna (Howard) Waterman:

i. Howard[8], b. 14 Aug. 1855; d. 25 Mar. 1857 ae. 1-7-11.
ii. Walter Bowen, b. 29 Dec. 1864; d. 6 May 1927 ae. 62-4-8, unm.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
W. E. Thwing: History of the First Church in Roxbury (1908), pp. 215, 268, 324.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Family data.

838. Joseph Sampson[7] Waterman (*Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Staten Island, N. Y., 23 Jan. 1830, died at Roxbury, Mass., 2 Feb. 1893, aged 63 yrs. 8 days; married at Roxbury, 15 Sept. 1853, Sarah Patten Huse, born at Cambridge, Mass., 23 Dec. 1827, died at Boston, Mass., 15 Mar. 1910, aged 82-2-13, daughter of William and Mary B. (Short) Huse.

He founded the business in 1859 of Joseph S. Waterman & Sons, funeral directors and undertakers, of Roxbury, Mass., taking over by purchase the firm of John Seaver, established in 1832. Baptist; Republican.

Mrs. Waterman's father was a native of Sanbornton, N. H., a cabinetmaker by trade, and her mother was a native of Newburyport, Mass.

Children of Joseph Sampson and Sarah Patten (Huse) Waterman, born at Roxbury:

i. Child[8], stillborn 4 June 1854.
1+ ii. George Huse, b. 27 June 1855; d. 2 Feb. 1911.
2+ iii. Ella Jane, b. 24 June 1858; d. 18 Sept. 1930.
3+ iv. Frank Sturtevant, b. 18 Sept. 1862; d. 20 June 1924.
v. Arthur Joseph, b. 18 Jan. 1866; d. at Boston, 23 May 1869 ae. 3-4-5.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Joseph S.[9] Waterman, Boston, Mass., 1934.
H. P. Huse: The Descendants of Abel Huse of Newbury (1935), p. 328.
W. R. Cutter: New England Families (1913), p. 651.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

838-1. George Huse[8] Waterman (*Joseph Sampson*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Roxbury, Mass., 27 June 1855, died at Boston, Mass., 2 Feb. 1911, aged 55-7-5; married at Boston, Mass., 2 Apr. 1884, Pamelia Antoinette [Millie A.] Cutter, born at Boston, 5 Oct. 1854, , daughter of Charles Russell and Antoinette (Parker) Cutter of Dorchester.

He was an undertaker.

Children of George Huse and Pamelia Antoinette (Cutter) Waterman, born at Boston:

i. Joseph Sampson[9], b. 12 Feb. 1885; m. at Bay City, Mich., 12 June 1907, Wave Florence Floeter, b. at Bay City, 9 May 1884. He attended Bowdoin College a year, 1904, after preparing at Roxbury Latin School. He settled in the undertaking business in Boston, Mass.

ii. Charles Cutter, b. 17 Mar. 1887; m. at Newton, Mass., 26 June 1915, Amy Caroline (Anders) Brown, b. at New York City, 22 Nov. 1885, dau. of Richard A. and Caroline L. M. (Koetter) Anders, divorcée Brown. He was educated at Roxbury Latin School, Andover Academy and Yale University. In 1911 he began working for the brokerage house of Bright Sears & Co. and became a partner in 1935, residing in Boston. Member of the Boston Stock Exchange; of Yale and Exchange Clubs, Boston; of Wellesley (Mass.) Country Club; and of Yale Club, New York. Child, b. at Newton, Mass.:

I. Dorothy Amy[10], b. ; m. at Wellesley, Mass., 11 Oct. 1934, John Richard Bowen, b. at Natick, Mass., abt. 1906, son of Willard Lee and Ann Louise (Pray) Bowen.

iii. Alice Antoinette, b. 19 Apr. 1889; m. at Brookline, Mass., 28 Sept. 1918, Francis Thomas Ward, b. at Chicago, Ill., 11 Nov. 1893, son of Thomas W. and Anne J. (Minton) Ward. Children:

I. Francis Thomas[10], b. at Chicago, 10 Aug. 1919.
II. John Minton, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 11 Feb. 1922; d. Mar. 1922.
III. Peter Minton, b. at Brooklyn, 21 Dec. 1924.
IV. Lawrence Waterman, b. at Brooklyn, 21 Feb. 1926.

iv. George Huse, b. 20 Feb. 1891; Lieut., U. S. Marine Corps (1918); m. at Boston, 26 Dec. 1918, Marion Louise Chubbuck, b. at Boston, 17 May 1896, dau. of George T. and Maude H. (Frost) Chubbuck. Children:

I. Meredith Louise[10], b. at Arlington, Mass., 3 Sept. 1919.
II. Natalie June, b. at Arlington, 8 Jan. 1924.

References

Joseph S.[9] Waterman, Boston, Mass., 1934.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Who's Who in New England, 1938.

838-2. Ella Jane[8] Waterman (*Joseph Sampson*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Roxbury, Mass., 24 June 1858, died at Winchester, Mass., 18 Sept. 1930; married at Dedham, Mass., 3 Dec. 1885, Frank Emery Drayton, of Dedham, Mass., born at Dedham, 31 May 1854, died , 10 Apr. 1920, son of John Henry and Mary K. (———) Drayton.

Child of Frank Emery and Ella Jane (Waterman) Drayton, born at Roxbury:

i. Sarah Waterman[9], b. 21 Oct. 1888; m. 9 June 1915, Albert Stevens Snow, b. at Somerville, 19 Apr. 1886. Children, b. at Medford, Mass.:

I. Walter Drayton[10], b. 22 May 1917.
II. Miriam May, b. 22 Nov. 1920.

References

Joseph S.[9] Waterman, Boston, Mass., 1934.
Dedham Records, Births 1844-1890, p. 58.

838-3. Frank Sturtevant[8] Waterman (*Joseph Sampson*[7], *Isaac*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Roxbury, Mass., 18 Sept. 1862, died at Boston, Mass., 20 June 1924, aged 61-9-2, married

at Deer Isle, Me., 10 Sept. 1888, HATTIE SMITH TORREY, born at Deer Isle, Me., 1 May 1866, died at Winchester, Mass., 22 June 1927, daughter of Capt. William Smith* and Hannah (Eaton) Torrey.

He attended the public schools and was graduated from the Washington Grammar School and the Dudley Grammar School, also from Bryant & Stratton Commercial School, Boston. He succeeded to his father's business and was an undertaker. He was a member of the Dudley Street Baptist Church of Roxbury, and of the Boston Baptist Social Union; in politics, a Republican.

He served in the State Militia when a young man, in Co. D, 1st Regt., for five years, being Sergeant from 1887 to 1889. In 1896 he became a member of the famous Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, of Boston. He was also an associate member of Post No. 26, G. A. R., and of Roxbury Horse Guards.

He was a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce; of Washington Lodge, F. & A. M. (a trustee); of Mt. Vernon Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Roxbury Council, Royal and Select Masters; of Joseph Warren Commandery, Knights Templar; of Mass. Consistory, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite; of Aleppo Temple, Mystic Shrine; and of Mass. Lodge, Knights of Pythias; Warren Lodge, Odd Fellows; the Boston City Club; and a charter member of the Dudley Club.

Children of Frank Sturtevant and Hattie Smith (Torrey) Waterman, born at Boston:

i. FRANK STURTEVANT[9], b. 12 Sept. 1889; res. (1938) Brookline, Mass.; m. at Boston, 24 Apr. 1918, PEARLE BOWERS WILLIAMS, b. at Woburn, Mass., 21 Dec. 1888, dau. of Irving Everett and Mary Blanche (Gay) Williams of Concord, N. H. He was educated at Phillips Andover Academy, 1906-09, Boston University School of Business, 1909-10, and School of Sanitary Science and Anatomy of New England, 1910-11. He was successively apprentice, clerk and manager of J. S. Waterman & Sons, Inc. (organized 1832), and is treasurer and director of the company. Trustee and auditor of Eliot Savings Bank; trustee of Waterman Trust; director of Joseph Warren Co-operative Bank and National Rockland Bank. Served in 1st Corps Cadets, Boston, 1910-17; Lieut., Quarter-Master Corps, U. S. Army, 1918; sworn officer, Boston Police Strike. Member of board of overseers, Boys Club of Boston. Republican; Congregationalist; deacon of Harvard Church, Brookline; Mason (Past Master). Member of Society of Colonial Wars. Clubs: Algonquin, University, City, Rotary, Boston Skating, all of Boston; and Brae Burn Country Club of Newton. Children:

I. Frank Sturtevant[10], b. at Boston, 16 Dec. 1921.

II. Shirley Gay, b. at Chestnut Hill, Mass., 19 Sept. 1923.

ii. LUCY EULAH, b. 12 Aug. 1891; m. at Boston, 27 Mar. 1919, JOHN HENRY JOY, b. at Boston (Dorchester), 27 Nov. 1888, son of Col. Franklin Lawrence and Jennie Bickford (Means) Joy. Children, two b. at Boston, two at Winchester, Mass.:

* According to Mrs. Waterman's marriage and death records, his name was Francis H. Torrey.

I. Dorothy[10], b. 9 Jan. 1920.
II. Carolyn, b. 8 Aug. 1921.
III. Franklin Lawrence, b. 26 Jan. 1923.
IV. John Waterman, b. 5 Jan. 1927.

References

Joseph S.[9] Waterman, Boston, Mass., 1934.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Who's Who in New England, 1938.

839. THOMAS SCOTT[7] WATERMAN (*Melzar*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lynn, Mass., 17 June 1818, died ; married first, 1843, EMMA CATHERINE FRANCES LEACH, born 1829, died 1854, daughter of (Judge) Richard Leach of Lafayette (afterwards the Fourth District of New Orleans); married second, CAROLINE LOUISA BARNETT, born 1837, died at New Orleans, La., 17 Feb. 1880, aged 42, daughter of (Capt.) John and Lessie (———) Barnett.

He lived in Roxbury, Mass., until 1842, then removed to New Orleans, La., and entered into business with his uncle, Newland Holmes, manufacturer of carbonated beverages, to which he succeeded.

Child of Thomas Scott and Emma Catherine Frances (Leach) Waterman:

i. DAUGHTER[8], m. WALTER H. HOFFMAN, a civil engineer, of New Orleans, secretary of the State Board of Engineers.

Children of Thomas Scott and Caroline Louisa (Barnett) Waterman:

ii. MYLES STANDISH, b. 1862; d. 1928; m. CECELIA DECHAMPS. Children:
  I. Myles Standish[9], b. 1903; m. 1928, Ethel Homes, b. 1907.
  II. John Randolph, b. 1905; Lieut., U. S. N.; m. 1931, Garnett Ethel Ryden. Children:
    (1) ———[10].
    (2) Carole Standish, b. at New London, Conn., 15 Nov. 1934.
iii. ELLEN REDMAN, b. 1863; d. 1865.
iv. JOHN B., b. 1865; first was in the railroad business, and afterwards in the grain commission business in New Orleans.
v. GEORGE ABBOTT, b. 1868; d. 1929.
vi. THOMAS SCOTT, b. 1870.
vii. CHARLES CATE, b. 1873; educated at Tulane University.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman; ms. chart from Myles Standish[9] Waterman.
Biographical and Historical Memoirs of Louisiana (Goodspeed Pub. Co., 1892), 2-443.

840. MARY JANE[7] WATERMAN (*Melzar*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Halifax, Mass., 7 Dec. 1820, died at Boston, Mass., 22 Dec. 1893, aged 73 yrs. 15 days; married at Roxbury, Mass., 23 May 1839, HENRY BASFORD, born at Chester, N. H., 17 May 1808, died at Boston, 9 June 1882, aged 74 yrs. 23 days, son of Walter and Sarah (———) Basford.

Children of Henry and Mary Jane (Waterman) Basford, born at Roxbury, Mass.:

i. Henry[8], bapt. 24 Mar. 1844.
ii. Nathan Knowles, b. 19 July 1844; d. 30 Aug. 1847 ae. 3-1-11.
iii. George Walter, b. 30 Dec. 1848.
iv. Mary W., b. 13 May 1852; m. Frederick C. Russell.
v. Child, d. young.
vi. Melzar W., b. 18 Dec. 1863.

References

Roxbury Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

841. Melzar Claudius[7] Waterman (*Melzar*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Roxbury, Mass., 2 Sept. 1823, died at Boston, Mass., 30 Apr. 1895, aged 71 yrs. 8 mos.; married first, at Roxbury, 27 Oct. 1844, Sarah Augusta Glines, born at Roxbury, 13 Aug. 1823, died at Boston, Mass., 31 Jan. 1882, aged 58-5-18, daughter of Nathan H. and Sarah H. (Rowell) Glines; married second, at Boston, 27 Apr. 1886, Margaret P. (Turner) (———) Ruggles, born at Searsport, Me., 15 June 1828, died at Arlington, Mass., 23 Nov. 1918, aged 90-5-8, daughter of Levi and Lucenia (Ames) Turner.

Mrs. Sarah A. Waterman's parents, Nathan H. Glines and Sarah Rowell, were married 16 Apr. 1820 at Roxbury, Mass. Melzar and his second wife were divorced.

Children of Melzar Claudius and Sarah Augusta (Glines) Waterman. born at West Roxbury, Mass.:

i. Edward Melzar[8], b. 23 Aug. 1846; d. at Worcester, Mass., 24 Nov. 1902 ae. 56, unm.
ii. Maria A. , b. June 1849; d. at Roxbury, 13 May 1851 ae. 1 yr. 11 mos.
iii. Maria Augusta, b. 15 Aug. 1851.
iv. Elizabeth Holmes, b. 2 Oct. 1852 or 1853; m. at Boston, 26 Nov. 1874, Edward Thurston Chase, a watchmaker, b. at Newburyport, Mass., 29 Nov. 1849, son of Thurston S. and Sarah L. (Goodwin) Chase. They settled in Philadelphia, Pa., where Mr. Chase became a member of the J. E. Caldwell Co., jewellers. Children:
    I. Augusta Elizabeth[9], b. 24 July 1876.
    II. Thurston Waterman, b. in 1877; d. in 1890.
    III. Eleanor Haupt, b. 14 Feb. 1884; m. 11 June 1912, George Henry Woodroffe. Two children.
v. Joseph R., b. 23 Nov. 1855; d. at Boston, Mass., 28 Jan. 1923 ae. 67-2-4; m. Helen F. Decatur, b. at Boston, 17 Sept. 1862, d. there 25 July 1923 ae. 60-10-8, dau. of George W. and Mary E. (Shedd) Decatur.
vi. Mary Augusta, b. 29 Nov. 1857; m. at Boston, 20 Dec. 1880, Leuri B. White, b. at Brookline, Mass., abt. 1857, son of Henry K. and Harriet A. (———) White.

vii. SUSIE, b. 2 Dec. 1864.
viii. NATHAN WILLIS, b. 23 July 1868.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Roxbury Vital Records.
J. C. Chase and G. W. Chamberlain: Seven Generations of the Descendants of Aquila and Thomas Chase (1928), p. 268.

844. CAROLINE FRANCES[7] WATERMAN (*Melzar*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Roxbury, Mass., 18 June 1834, died at Lewiston, Maine, 1 June 1880; married 27 Dec. 1855, PHINEAS LIBBY, born at Gardiner, Maine, 26 Mar. 1824, died , son of (Col.) John and Mercy (Robinson) Libby.

He was a bookbinder; lived in various places in Mass. and Maine.

Children of Phineas and Caroline Frances (Waterman) Libby, two born at Roxbury, Mass., one at Boston, three at Augusta, Maine:

i. WILLIAM EVERETT[8], b. 20 Aug. 1857.
ii. LUCY ELLA, b. 3 Jan. 1861; d. at Roxbury, 13 Apr. 1865.
iii. SUSIE JANE, b. 29 Mar. 1866.
iv. CHARLES MELGAR, b. 3 Aug. 1867.
v. ANNA WATERMAN, b. 9 Nov. 1871; d. at Lewiston, Me., 9 Jan. 1880.
vi. HENRY PHINEAS, b. 20 July 1875; d. at Lewiston, Me., 3 Jan. 1880.

References

C. T. Libby: The Libby Family in America (1882), p. 346.

845. WILLIAM LEVERETT[7] WATERMAN (*Melzar*[6], *Isaac*[5], *John*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Roxbury, Mass., 1 Mar. 1836; died at New Orleans, La., 25 May 1872; married ELLEN MCCORMICK, born in Ireland, 1839.

Census of 1870, New Orleans, (Ward 3), La.:

	age	born	
W. L. Waterman	34	Mass.	Clerk
Ellen "	31	Ireland	
Wm. G. "	10	La.	

Child of William Leverett and Ellen (McCormick) Waterman:

i. WILLIAM G.[8], b. 1860.

851. ELEAZER EVERETT[7] WATERMAN (*Eleazer*[6], *Jabez*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rochester, Mass., 14 May 1810, died at Kingston, Mass., 28 Dec. 1891, aged 81-7-14; married at Kingston, Mass., 26 Jan. 1837, EVELINE HOLMES WATERMAN [No. 397, i], born at Kingston, May 1810, died there 17 Mar. 1871, aged 60 yrs. 10 mos., daughter of Levi and Zilpha (Bradford) Waterman.

He was a house carpenter.

Children of Eleazer Everett and Eveline Holmes (Waterman) Waterman, born at Kingston, Mass. (iii born at Wareham):

i. Harriet[8], b. 23 Apr. 1839; d. at Kingston, 29 Mar. 1918 ae. 78-11-5, unm.
ii. Thomas E., b. 5 Apr. 1841; d. at Kingston, 10 June 1900 ae. 59-2-5, unm.; a carpenter.
iii. Austin Bradford, b. 17 Feb. 1843; d. at Kingston, 8 Jan. 1888 ae. 44-11-21; a harness maker; m. at Boston, Mass., 1 Jan. 1874, Sarah Frances Clark, b. at Boston, Mass., Oct. 1854, d. at Duxbury, Mass., 21 Dec. 1931 ae. 77-1-23, dau. of Stephen and Francelia (Taylor) Clark. Children, b. at Kingston:
    I. Frances Eveline[9], b. 5 Mar. 1875; m. at Duxbury, 13 July 1905, Harry Alston Tammett, b. at Duxbury, abt. 1879, son of Robert and Mary E. (Hunt) Tammett.
    II. Sarah Francelia, b. 20 June 1877; d. 25 Nov. 1881 ae. 4-4-5.
    III. Arthur Howard, b. 12 June 1880; m. at Marshfield, Mass., 16 June 1910, Ethel Wilson Lewis, b. at Marshfield, abt. 1883, dau. of William Marshall and Martha (Delano) Lewis.
    IV. Daughter, b. 11 Dec. 1882.
    V. Mabel Louise, b. 27 May 1885; d. 12 Mar. 1886 ae. 9 mos. 15 days.
    VI. Edward E., b. 30 May 1887; d. at Taunton (res. Kingston), 17 Nov. 1909 ae. 22-5-18, unm.
iv. Homer, b. 26 Oct. 1844; d. 6 Apr. 1846 ae. 1-5-11.

References

Kingston Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

852. Abiel Dean[7] Waterman (*Eleazer*[6], *Jabez*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rochester, Mass., 24 Jan. 1813, died there 6 Feb. 1849, aged 36 yrs. 12 days; married at Rochester, 13 Feb. 1841, Sarah E. Cowing, born at Rochester, 5 Aug. 1818, died at Marion, Mass., 14 Mar. 1886, aged 67-7-9, daughter of Richard and Sally E. (Bradford) Cowing.

Children of Abiel Dean and Sarah E. (Cowing) Waterman, born at Rochester, Mass.:

i. Betsey F.[8], b. abt. 1842; m. at Marion, Mass., 16 Apr. 1865, (as his second wife), Paul Wing Briggs, a mechanic, b. at Rochester, Mass., abt. 1832, son of Paul and Mercy (———) Briggs.
ii. Child, b. 16 June 1843.
iii. Asael C., b. 12 Aug. 1844; d. 8 May 1845 ae. 8 mos. 26 days.
iv. Lucy Ellen, b. 30 Nov. 1845, d. 6 Sept. 1846 ae. 9 mos. 6 days.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

855. Lucius Henry[7] Waterman (*Eleazer*[6], *Jabez*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rochester, Mass., 22 Aug. 1819, died at Marion, Mass., 3 Mar. 1854, aged 43-7-9; married at Rochester, 25 Nov.

1846, Lydia C. Morse, born at Rochester, 29 July 1828, died at Marion, Mass., 13 Nov. 1857, aged 28 yrs. 3 mos., daughter of John Norris and Lydia (Look) Morse.

He was a carpenter, and lived in the part of Rochester, Mass., which in 1852 was incorporated as the town of Marion.

John N. Morse of Wareham was appointed guardian, 3 Nov. 1858, of William B., Blanch H., and Lydia M. Waterman, minor children of Lucius H. Waterman, late of Marion, Plymouth County, deceased. Inventory of the estate belonging to his wards (the eldest was here called William Bradford Waterman) was made at Marion, 2 Nov. 1858, real estate, $897.00; personal estate, $170.00. On 7 Nov. 1860, John N. Morse of Rochester, guardian of Blanch H. Waterman and Lydia M. Waterman, minor children of Lydia C. Waterman, late of Marion, deceased, represented that both of these children have removed to the County of Barnstable, and are now residing with a relative and intend to reside there during their minority, and the relative intends to take legal guardianship of them; and upon his petition, he was discharged from his guardianship. [Probate, Plymouth County, 11K-140; 100-421; 102-418.]

John N. Morse of Rochester was appointed Administrator of the estate of Lydia C. Waterman of Marion, deceased, 7 Dec. 1857. Inventory: $1,129.60. [Probate, Plymouth County, 13D-472; 100-20.]

Arza Fish of Falmouth was appointed guardian, 11 Dec. 1860, of Blanch H. Waterman and Lydia M. Waterman, children (under 14 years) of Lydia C. Waterman of Marion, Plymouth County, deceased, the former guardian, John N. Morse, having resigned. An appraisal of their property in 1861 calls them children of Lucius Waterman. [Probate Rec. Barnstable County, Case #4208.]

Children of Lucius Henry and Lydia C. (Morse) Waterman, born at Marion:

i. William Bradford[8], b. 13 Sept. 1847; d. at Augusta, Me., 23 Nov. 1925 ae. 76-2-12, unm. See below.

ii. Blanche H., b. 23 Dec. 1848; m. at Wareham, Mass., 12 July 1871, George O. Tobey, b. at Wareham, abt. 1841, son of Joshua B. and Susannah K. (———) Tobey. Child:

I. George O.[9], d. *s. p.*

iii. Morse Granville, b. 21 July 1851; d. at Marion, 20 Dec. 1852 ae. 1-4-29.

iv. Lydia Morse, b. 25 Dec. 1852; m. at Boston, Mass., 15 Jan. 1874, Edward E. Remick, of Cambridge, Mass., b. at Augusta, Me., abt. 1850, son of James W. and Caroline L. (———) Remick. She was living at Falmouth at the time of her marriage. Child:

I. Harry B.[9], m. Clare ———. She m. (2) abt. 1923, Robert Alexander Cox, of Newton, Mass. Child:

(1) Barbara Bradford[10], b. 21 July 1915; her mother, Clare Remick, was appointed her guardian, 16 Aug. 1922, and she was adopted by her step-father, 27 Dec. 1923, her name being changed to Barbara Remick Cox.

Note

William Bradford[8] Waterman lived in Augusta, Maine, about 35 years before his death. His will, dated 15 Aug. 1924, left $5,000 apiece to Thomas A. Cooper and Edward B. White, both of Augusta; provided for perpetual care of the Tobey lot in Forest Grove Cemetery, Augusta; gave $15,000 in trust for the benefit of the Abnaki Club at Augusta; residue in trust for the benefit of Susan D. Sewall of Hallowell, Maine, and at her death to provide an Endowment Fund for the George O. Tobey, Jr., Memorial Free Library, of Wareham, Mass. The only heir-at-law named in the petition for administration was a grandnieee, Barbara Bradbury Remick; but papers in the estate show the name to be an error for Barbara Bradford Remick, of Cambridge, Mass., who had been adopted by her step-father and mother under the name of Barbara Remick Cox. [Probate Rec. Kennebec County, File 18806.]

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Rochester Vital Records.
Maine Vital Statistics.

856. William Bradford[7] Waterman (*Eleazer*[6], *Jabez*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rochester, Mass., 22 Dec. 1821, died in the Okotsh Sea, 15 Aug. 1859, aged 37-10-17; married at Kingston, Mass., 6 July 1858, Amanda Fitzalan Bates, born at Kingston, 10 Sept. 1826, died at Kingston, 11 June 1912, aged 84-9-1, daughter of Thomas and Olive (Bartlett) Bates.

He died at sea, off Elbow Islands, according to the Kingston record.

The will of William B. Waterman, of Kingston, master mariner, dated at New Bedford, 30 Aug. 1858, proved Apr. 1860, gave his entire estate to his wife, Amanda F., and appointed her Executrix. Administration was granted, 9 Apr. 1860, to Joseph Stetson of Kingston. Inventory, 1 June 1860; $7.208.67. [Probate, Plymouth County, 102-143, 247; 1F-114.]

Thomas Bates and Olive Bartlett were married at Kingston, 1 Dec. 1804.

Rowland T. Jones of Falmouth, mariner, on 24 Aug. 1858, mortgaged a house and lot in Falmouth to William B. Waterman of Kingston, master mariner. Joseph Stetson, administrator of Waterman's estate, assigned the mortgage to Betsey T. wife of Arza Fish of Falmouth, 7 Aug. 1862, and she released it 25 Jan. 1865. [Land Rec. Barnstable County, 67-266; 83-555.]

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Kingston Vital Records.

859. Joan Otis[7] Waterman (*Martin*[6], *Eliphalet*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 5 Mar. 1820, died at Boston, Mass., 9 Nov. 1899, aged 79-8-4; married 8 Mar. 1843, (Capt.) Jonathan Snow Nickerson, born at Brewster, Mass., 18 Mar. 1807, died at Boston, Mass., 18 Jan. 1882, aged 74 yrs. 10 mos., son of David and Priscilla (———) Nickerson. He married first, at Brewster, 25 Feb. 1832, Henrietta Winslow.

They lived in South Boston, Mass. The Boston Directory of 1892 shows Joan O. Nickerson, widow of Jonathan S., living at 380 West Fourth Street.

Children of Jonathan Snow and Joan Otis (Waterman) Nickerson:

i. HENRIETTA[8], b. 22 Feb. 1845; d. 3 Dec. 1850.
ii. ISABELLA G., b. 4 Nov. 1847.
iii. ETTA M., b. 3 July 1851; d. 12 Jan. 1857.
iv. FLORENCE S., b. 9 Oct. 1854.
v. GRACIE E., b. 12 Feb. 1856.

Children of Jonathan Snow and Henrietta (Winslow) Nickerson [not in the Waterman line]:

1. Jonathan Edwin, b. 6 July 1835.
2. Winslow, b. 27 Nov. 1836.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Brewster Vital Records.

860. JOSEPH LANGDON[7] WATERMAN (*Martin*[6], *Eliphalet*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 17 Feb. 1825, died at Boston, Mass., 2 Jan. 1867, aged 41-10-15; married at Worcester, Mass., 28 Nov. 1853, SARAH LOUISE ADAMS, born at Newton, Mass., 3 Apr. 1834, died at Cambridge, 21 Mar. 1880, aged 45-11-18, daughter of Joel C. and Lucinda Otis (Fuller) Adams.

Mr. Waterman and his family are buried and have stones in Lot 4327, Weigelia Path, Mount Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, Mass. In the same lot are buried Joel C. Adams, d. 21 Apr. 1849 ae. 54 yrs., 4 mos., and his wife Lucinda Otis Adams, d. 6 Feb. 1892 ae. 92 yrs. 11 mos. These were the parents of Mrs. Waterman, and were married 26 Oct. 1823 at Newton, Mass.

In 1854 he was in the book and stationery business in Newton; the following year, he was described as a carpenter, of Quincy.

Children of Joseph Langdon and Sarah Louise (Adams) Waterman:

i. HERBERT LANGDON[8], b. at Newton, Mass., 27 Nov. 1854; d. at Framingham, Mass., 22 Jan. 1929 ae. 72-2-5, bur. at Cambridge, Mass.; m. ELINOR G. GEORGE, b. at Newton, 5 June 1881, d. at Framingham, Mass., 18 Nov. 1931 ae. 50-5-13, bur. at Cambridge, dau. of William W. and Oressa (Lowe) George. Children:
   I. Langdon[9], b. at East Orange, N. J., abt. 1912; m. at Portsmouth, N. H., 30 Apr. 1932, Constance E. Whitman, b. at Warren, R. I., abt. 1911, dau. of Chester W. and Myra B. (Hatch) Whitman. Child, b. at Providence, R. I.:
      (1) Nicholas Coomer[10], b. 2 Jan. 1936.
   II. Katharine, b. June 1913; bur. 15 Nov. 1916 ae. 3-4-18.
ii. FREDERICK CLIFFORD, b. at Quincy Point, Mass., 24 Nov. 1855; d. at Brighton, Mass., 9 Nov. 1861 ae. 5-11-14 (gravestone).

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Cambridge Vital Records.
Gravestones and interment records, Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, Mass.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Newton Vital Records.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

861. Lucius Austin[7] Waterman (*Martin*[6], *Eliphalet*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *John*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Duxbury, Mass., 13 June 1832, died at Malden, Mass., 28 Feb. 1895 ae. 62-8-15, bur. at Duxbury; married at Chelsea, Mass., 10 Aug. 1865, Harriett E. Case, born at Sidney, Me., 31 July 1843, died at Boston, Mass., 6 Dec. 1933, aged 91-4-6, buried at Duxbury, daughter of Alvin and Harriet P. (———) Case.

He was a nurseryman, of Malden, Mass., and later a mariner.

Children of Lucius Austin and Harriett E. (Case) Waterman, two born at Malden, two at Boston:

i. Frank Austin[8], b. 13 June 1866; d. 10 June 1868.
ii. Grace Louisa, b. 17 July 1871.
iii. Edith Florence, b. 30 Mar. 1879; d. at Boston, 25 Oct. 1880 ae. 1 yr. 7 mos.
iv. Helen Marguerite, b. 27 Mar. 1881.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

862. Thomas[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 14 Sept. 1791, died at Boston, Mass., 27 Feb. 1875, aged 83-5-13; married 12 Jan. 1832, Joanna Towle, born at North Hampton, N. H., 10 Apr. 1803, died at Boston, 22 Apr. 1864, aged 61, daughter of Jonathan D. and Elizabeth (———) Towle.*

He remained at the old homestead until he was 18 years of age, working on the farm and attending village school. He then worked in the store of Peter R. Field at West Lebanon until 1812, and the following year taught in one of the local schools. Soon after, he removed to Hartford, Vt., now White River Junction, where he was employed in the store of Justin and Elias Lyman. In Dec. 1817 he came to Boston, where he was a clerk in the store of Stearns & Danforth, on India Street. In Sept. 1819 he commenced business in Concord, N. H., with Sampson Bullard, under the firm of Bullard & Waterman. Five years later, he relinquished the business to the senior partner and returned to Boston, where he engaged in the West India goods trade until Jan. 1829. The following September, he took the position of discount clerk in the Bank of the United States in Boston, where he remained until the charter expired in 1836, when the affairs of that bank were closed. An agency of the Bank of Pennsylvania having been established in Boston, Samuel Frothingham, Esq., former cashier of the old Bank, was appointed Agent, and made Mr. Waterman his confidential clerk. The agency was discontinued in Apr. 1841, and for a short time he was Mr. Frothingham's clerk

* The mother of Joanna Towle, by her death record, was Elizabeth. But Jonathan D. Towle m. Sarah Lane, b. 17 July 1772, who m. (2) Asa Lane [Joseph Dow: History of Hampton, N. H. (1893), 2-802, 1004; New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 27-178].

in the Sub-Treasury at Boston. In Dec. 1841, the Sub-Treasury having been discontinued, Mr. Waterman was chosen bookkeeper in the Traders' Bank, where he remained until his retirement.

"Mr. Waterman was one of the most honest, conscientious and faithful of men. He had the entire confidence, love and respect of everyone who knew him. He was a gentleman of antiquarian tastes, and collected a valuable library."

He joined the New England Historic Genealogical Society in 1852, and contributed considerable Waterman data to the *Register* of that Society, of which he was a vice-president in 1858. He was for 53 years a member of the Mt. Lebanon Lodge of Free and Accepted Masons, and for 44 years its secretary. He was connected for 33 years with the St. Andrew's Royal Arch Chapter; associated 57 years with the Boston Royal Council of Select and Royal Masters; and 30 years a member of the Grand Royal Arch Chapter of Massachusetts. In 1859 Mr. Waterman published biographical sketches of distinguished members of St. Andrew's Royal Arch Chapter, Boston, a second and enlarged edition of which was published in 1866.

Children of Thomas and Joanna (Towle) Waterman:

i. HARRIET ELIZA[8], b. 21 Oct. 1832; d. at Boston, 27 July 1898 ae. 65-9-6, unm.; a music teacher.

ii. THOMAS, b. 12 Nov. 1835; d. 20 Nov. 1840 ae. 5.

iii. CHILD, b. 19 Mar. 1837; d. 20 Mar. 1837 ae. 1 day.

iv. EMILY, b. 3 Mar. 1839; d. 13 Sept. 1840 ae. 1 yr. 6 mos.

v. EMILY, b. 1 May 1841; d. 26 June 1841 ae. 1 mo. 26 days.

vi. THOMAS, b. 17 Dec. 1842; d. at Boston, 14 Dec. 1901 ae. 59-11-28; m. at Boston, 4 Dec. 1872, HARRIET H. HOWARD, b. at Boston, 21 June 1844, d. there 1 Nov. 1922 ae. 78-4-9, dau. of Edward and Harriet (McAllaster) Howard. He fitted for college in the Public Latin School, Boston, and was graduated from Harvard (A.B.) in 1864, A.M. and M.D. (1868), becoming a physician in Boston. He was Instructor in Anatomy and Physiology in Harvard, 1873-74. He was a Past Grand High Priest of the Grand Chapter of Massachusetts. Children, b. at Boston:

I. Lillian[9], b. 26 Feb. 1874; m. at Boston, 12 Nov. 1893, William B. Jackson, b. at Philadelphia, Pa., abt. 1864, son of Louis B. and Sarah M. (———) Jackson.

II. Marion, b. 26 Sept. 1875; m. at Boston, 29 Apr. 1902 (as his second wife), James H. Smith, a real estate dealer, b. at Waterloo, Canada, abt. 1864, son of Sewell T. and Margaret (Dickson) Smith.

References

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 23-204; 30-119.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Boston Deaths, 28-14, 2, 49; 27-17.

863. MARY[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 3 Dec. 1792, died at Montpelier, Vt., 11 Aug. 1875; married 1 Jan. 1815, JOHN WOOD, born at

Leominster, Mass., 20 July 1789, died at Montpelier, Vt., 14 Jan. 1871, son of John and Lydia (Hosmer) Wood.

He was a cabinet-maker; removed in 1809 to Lebanon, N. H., and later to Montpelier, Vt.

Children of John and Mary (Waterman) Wood:

i. Henry Hosmer[8], b. in 1816; d. in 1829.

ii. Harriet Storrs, b. at Montpelier, 13 Apr. 1819; d. at Lebanon, 26 Mar. 1876; a deaf mute from the age of two, resulting from scarlet fever.

iii. Thomas Waterman, b. at Montpelier, 12 Nov. 1823; m. 24 Sept. 1850, Minerva Robinson of Waterbury, Vt., b. at Grand Isle, Vt., 16 Sept. 1824, d. at New York, N. Y., 15 May 1889, dau. of Rev. George. He settled permanently in New York in 1866. He was a portrait and figure painter of note. He became an Academician, 1871; president of American Water Color Society, 1878-87; vice-president of National Academy of Design, 1879-91, and president, 1891-99. No children.

References

Almira L. White: Descendants of John White (1900), pp. 445-448.
C. W. Holmes: William Wood Genealogy (1901), pp. 307, 308.
Leominster Vital Records.

864. Harriet[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 20 May 1796, died at Lebanon, 15 June 1824; married at Lebanon, 5 Jan. 1818, (Rev.) George Storrs, born in 1796, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1879, aged 83, son of Constant and Lucinda (Howe) Storrs. He married second, her sister, Martha Waterman, *q. v.*

Child of Rev. George and Harriet (Waterman) Storrs, born at Lebanon, N. H.:

i. Laura Ann Harriet[8], b. 26 Nov. 1819; d. 2 Oct. 1821.

References

Charles Storrs: Storrs Family in America (1886), p. 321.

865. Silas[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 9 Apr. 1798, died there in 1889; married 2 Feb. 1832, Sarah Wood, born at Lebanon, 29 Apr. 1805, died , daughter of John and Persis (Hyde) Wood.

Census of 1840, Lebanon, N. H.: Silas Waterman, 1 male 40 to 50; 1 female 30 to 40; 1 male 15 to 20; 2 females 5 to 10; 2 females under 5.

Administration on the estate of Silas Waterman of Lebanon was granted, 16 Aug. 1889, to Edmund Emerson. The inventory showed real estate valued at $1900.00. Estate insolvent. [Probate Rec. Grafton County, 62-230; 61-570; 55-528.]

Children of Silas and Sarah (Wood) Waterman, born at Lebanon, N. H.:

i. Sarah Storrs[8], b. in 1832; m. at Lebanon, 27 Jan. 1861, Timothy Perkins,* of Norwich, Conn.

* Parker, by New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

ii. HARRIET ALLEN, b. in 1834; m. at Lebanon, 23 July 1860, JOSEPH W. SINCLAIR, a farmer, of Conneaut, Ohio, b. at Danville, Vt., May 1820, d. at Madison, Ohio, 8 Aug. 1876, son of Joseph and Sally (Dane) Sinclair. He m. (1) Lydia Dane, his cousin, by whom he had one child. After his death, Mrs. Harriet A. Sinclair returned to Lebanon, N. H., and on 8 Aug. 1878 was appointed guardian of her four children [Probate Rec. Grafton County]. Children:

I. Jennie A.[9], m. in 1891 Don H. Darling.
II. Lydia May, m. in 1887 Loren H. Buntin.
III. Joseph W.
IV. Thomas S.

iii. MARTHA STORRS, b. 28 Dec. 1836; m. 19 Nov. 1862, GEORGE W. SOULE, b. 17 Mar. 1836, son of George and Abbie (Goodwin) Soule; res. Meriden, N. H. Children:

I. Martha Maud[9], b. on shipboard at Hong Kong, China, 25 Aug. 1866; m. 27 Oct. 1889, Edmund B. Hunt.
II. George W., b. on shipboard at San Francisco, Calif., 15 Aug. 1868; d. 11 May 1875.

iv. MARY JANE, b. in 1839; m. (as "M. Jennie") at Lebanon, 10 May 1863, AARON HIBBARD GATES (as "Hibbard A." Gates), of Lebanon.

v. THOMAS PALMER, b. 10 Dec. 1842; d. at Lebanon, 30 Sept. 1928 ae. 85-9-20; m. at Lebanon, 11 Dec. 1884, ROSAMOND A. WOOD, b. at Lebanon, 20 Sept. 1851, d. there 11 Mar. 1927 ae. 75-5-22, dau. of Roger and Emily (Williams) Wood. He was in the lumber business, and was Selectman of Lebanon in 1875. Child:

I. Eleanor Emily[9], b. at Lebanon, 24 June 1886.

vi. KATE E., b. 1845; m. at Windsor, Vt., 30 Jan. 1877, FRANK A. FIFIELD.

References

New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 23-204.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
L. A. Morrison: History of the Sinclair Family (1896) p. 294.
G. T. Ridlon: Soule, Sowle and Soulis History (1926), 2-1061.
C. A. Downs: History of Lebanon, N. H. (1908), p. 305.

866. MARTHA[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 13 Apr. 1800; died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 15 Mar. 1882; married at Lebanon, 14 Mar. 1825, (REV.) GEORGE STORRS, born in 1796, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1879, aged 83, son of Constant and Lucinda (Howe) Storrs.

Mr. Storrs joined the Congregational Church at Lebanon, N. H., at the age of nineteen. He first married Martha's sister, Harriet Waterman, and after her death joined the Methodist Church and began his labors as a clergyman, traveling and preaching until 1836. He then spent most of his time for three years lecturing and preaching on the subject of slavery. In 1840 he withdrew from the Methodist Church and never afterwards united with any denomination. In 1841 he went to Albany, N. Y., and began publication of the *Bible Examinator*, a monthly magazine. In 1852 he removed to Brooklyn, N. Y., where he remained until his death. He and Martha were buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, New York City.

Children of Rev. George and Martha (Waterman) Storrs:

i. George F.[8], b. 7 Feb. 1826; d. at Albany, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1867; res. Albany; m. Eliza Hepinstall, dau. of Christopher of Albany. No children.

ii. Harriet W., b. 24 Nov. 1829; teacher of music, Brooklyn, N. Y. During her father's later years, she gave him much assistance in his editorial work.

References

Charles Storrs: Storrs Family in America (1886), p. 321 *et seq.*
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

867. Henry[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 15 Dec. 1802, died at Ill., Jan. 1857; married at Burlington, Vt., 9 Oct. 1828, Phebe Williams.

869. Louisa M.[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Silas*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, N. H., 3 Feb. 1808, died ; married at Concord, N. H., 24 Sept. 1834, (Capt.) Oscar F. Fowler.

Children of Oscar F. and Louisa M. (Waterman) Fowler, born at Bristol, N. H. (record incomplete):

i. Abigail S.[8], b. ; m. Dr. Rogers, of Plymouth, N. H.

ii. Harriet Waterman, b. ; m. (Rev.) Henry Lummis, a Methodist minister, graduate of Middletown.

iii. Susie W., b. ; m. at Bristol, N. H., 1864, John Mason.

iv. Charles Joseph, b. ; m. at Bristol, N. H., 1874.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

873. John[7] Waterman (*Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married Susan Hancock.

John Waterman "2d" was appointed Lieut. under Capt. Cyrus Steer, Otsego County, N. Y., 1809; Captain, 1811; and was replaced, 1816. [Council of Appointment, 2-1104, 1219, 1701.]

John Waterman "2d" bought from David Waterman, 30 acres of the Kip-Cary tract in 1809, and sold it back to him in 1812, being of Otsego in these deeds. On 12 Apr. 1813, Enoch Sill and John Waterman, 2d, carpenters, of Cooperstown, bought from Jesse H. Starr a lot in Cooperstown, but were called of Otsego when they sold it, 18 June 1815. On 15 July 1813, Rev. Isaac Lewis, Jr., of Greenwich, Fairfield Co., Conn., sold land in Cooperstown for $350 to John Waterman 2d and Abraham Hartwell of Otsego. Asahel Jarvis and Chester Jarvis of Otsego, for $1500, sold land in Otsego to John Watterman and Enoch Sill of Otsego, 7 Jan. 1815, and they resold it to Chester Jarvis for the same price, 27 June 1815. [Deeds, Otsego County, K-350; P-313; Q-58, 320; S-385; T-291, 318.]

In the Census of 1810, he was listed at Otsego, Otsego County, N. Y., as J. Waterman 2d, 1 male aged 16 to 26, 1 female 16 to 26, and 3 females under 10. He was not listed there in 1820.

He removed to Owasco, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1819.

On 1 Nov. 1832, John Waterman of Arcadia, Wayne Co., N. Y., and Susannah his wife, sold to Nelson Borst of the same, land in township no. 12, first range of townships in the town of Arcadia, being a subdivision of lot 46, bounded by Eleazer Mighell, Lambright farm, Henry Parks, and Silas Ostrander. [Deeds, Wayne County, 37-429.]

Children of John and Susan (Hancock) Waterman:

i. ?WELTHA, m. at the Presbyterian Church, Cooperstown, N. Y., 29 Mar. 1827, WILLIAM ENGLISH.

ii. ?SUSAN, m. at the Presbyterian Church, Cooperstown, N. Y., 17 Mar. 1829, WILLIAM B. BRETT.

iii. ?DANIEL, b. abt. 1811; d. 1890 or 1891.*

1+ iv. ?JONATHAN E., b. in Otsego County, abt. 1812.

2+ v. JOHN HANCOCK, b. 15 Feb. 1814; d. 16 Oct. 1898.

vi. ———.

vii. ———.

viii. ———.

ix. ———.

x. ———.

3+ xi. ?NORMAN, b. in Madison County, abt. 1827.

xii. GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. at Arcadia, Wayne Co., N. Y., 10 Oct. 1830; m. MARY JANE DICKERSON. He joined the Latter-Day Saints, bapt. 29 Mar. 1865, endowed and sealed to wife, 2 Mar. 1867.

References

Landmarks of Orleans County, N. Y. (1894), part 3, p. 137.

873-1. JONATHAN E.[8] WATERMAN (?*John*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Otsego County, N. Y., about 1812, died ; married MARIA ———, born in Vermont, about 1814.

Census of 1850, Manlius, Onondaga Co., N. Y.

	age	horn	
Jonathan E. Waterman	37	N. Y.	Mason
Marah "	34	" "	
Amos Chaffen [?]	15	" "	
Marcia Waterman	9	" "	
Sarah J. "	5	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Manlius, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		horn	yrs. res. in town
Jonathan Waterman	43		Otsego Co.	10
Moriah "	41	wife	Vermont	10
Marcia "	14	child	Jefferson Co.	10
Sarah "	10	"	Onondaga Co.	10
Mary Ann "	5	"	" "	5

The family was not found in Manlius or in neighboring towns in the 1860 Census.

* Daniel is very doubtful, and the only reason for placing him here is that he settled as a young man in Wayne County. His descendants will be found in an Appendix.

Children of Jonathan and Maria (———) Waterman:

i. Marcia[9], b. abt. 1841.
ii. Sarah, b. abt. 1845.
iii. Mary Ann, b. abt. 1850.

873-2. John Hancock[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Otsego, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1814, died at Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y., 16 Oct. 1898; married at Owasco, N. Y., 1839, Mary Bevier Nimmons, born in New York, 1822, died at Albion, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1913.

He removed in 1819 with his parents to Owasco, Cayuga County, and later to Wayne County, N. Y. He settled in Barre, Orleans County, N. Y., in 1845, where he occupied a fine farm of 200 acres.

John H. Waterman of Owasco, Cayuga Co., N. Y., bought 20 Apr. 1844 land in Barre, Orleans Co., from Samuel G. Oakes and Luana (or Lurana) his wife of Barre. John H. Waterman and Mary B. his wife of Barre sold land in Barre, 10 Feb. 1847. [Deeds, Orleans County, 27-209, 211.]

Census of 1850, Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
John H. Waterman		33	N. Y.	Farmer
Mary	"	28	" "	
Geraldine	"	9	" "	
James	"	7	" "	
George	"	5	" "	
Justus	"	3	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.:

		age		born	yrs. res. in town
John Waterman		41	Farmer	Otsego Co.	10
Mary	"	36	wife	Broome Co.	10
Juraldyne	"	14		Cayuga Co.	10
James	"	11		" "	10
George	"	9		Orleans Co.	9
Justice	"	7		" "	7
Kate	"	2		" "	2

Census of 1860, Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
John H. Waterman		45	N. Y.	Farmer
Mary	"	38	" "	
Geraldine	"	19	" "	
James	"	17	" "	
George	"	15	" "	
Justus	"	13	" "	
Kate	"	7	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1865, Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.:

		age		born	
John Waterman		53	Farmer	Otsego Co.	First marriage
Mary	"	43	wife	Chenango Co.	" "
					parent of 6 children
James	"	21		Cayuga Co.	
George	"	19		Orleans Co.	
Justus	"	17		" "	
Kate	"	12		" "	

The will of John H. Waterman, dated 3 Mar. 1884, witnessed at Albion, N. Y., left all to his wife. Petition of Mary B. Waterman, the widow, states that John H. Waterman, late of Albion, died on or about 16 Oct. 1898. Next of kin:

Justus Waterman	son	Albion, N. Y.
James N. Waterman	son	Barre, N. Y.
George M. Waterman	son	Albion, N. Y.
Kate Waterman	daughter	Albion, N. Y.
Geraldine W. Love	daughter	Buffalo, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. Orleans County, 27-169.]

Mary B. Waterman of Albion, in her will dated 22 June 1899, made a bequest to her daughter Kate M. (executrix), and gave the residue to all her children, share and share alike; Clara M. Waterman was a witness. The petition of Kate M. Waterman states that Mary B. Waterman died in Albion, 15 Sept. 1913. Next of kin:

Geraldine Love	daughter	Buffalo, N. Y.
James N. Waterman	son	Barre, Orleans Co., N. Y.
George M. Waterman	son	Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y.
Justus D. Waterman	son	Albion, N. Y.
Kate M. Waterman	daughter	Albion, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. Orleans County, 34-329.]

Kate M. Waterman of Albion, in her will, dated 16 Apr. 1917, gave bequests to sister Geraldine Love and brother Justus D., and residue to nephew and nieces (not named). The petition of George M. Waterman of Albion shows that Kate M. Waterman of Albion died 22 June 1924. Next of kin:

George M. Waterman	brother	Albion, N. Y.
James Waterman	brother	Albion, N. Y.
Geraldine Love	sister	Buffalo, N. Y.
Justus D. Waterman	brother	Albion, N. Y.

Legatees:

Maude Roberts	Albion, N. Y.
Florence Wright	Albion, N. Y.
Gertrude Edwards	Silver Creek, N. Y.
Walter Waterman	Albion, N. Y.
Mary Lewis	Buffalo, N. Y.
Frank W. Love	Buffalo, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. Orleans County.]

Justus Waterman of Albion in his will dated 7 Oct. 1926 gave all his property to his nephew Walter J. Waterman. The petition of Walter J. Waterman shows that Justus died 28 Feb. 1932, leaving next of kin:

George Waterman	brother	Albion, N. Y.
Frank W. Love	nephew	Buffalo, N. Y.
Berdie Lewis	niece	Buffalo, N. Y.

[citation signed "Mary Edna Lewis, sometimes known as Berdie"]

Maud Roberts	niece	Albion, N. Y.
Florence Wright	niece	Albion, N. Y.
Gertrude Edwards	niece	Franklinville, N. Y.
Walter J. Waterman	nephew	Albion, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. Orleans County, 43-21.]

George M. Waterman of Albion, in his will dated 26 June 1924, gave in trust for his brother Justus Waterman during life, and at death of Justus to Hope Waterman, daughter of Walter, and to Marian Edwards. He gave to William E. Baldwin of Albion, N. Y., in recognition of services to self and wife, and to Gladys Baldwin [afterwards Smith], daughter of William E. He gave to Christ Church, Albion, "in memory of my mother, Mary B. Waterman." He gave to the Arnold Gregory Memorial Hospital "in memory of my wife late deceased," to be known as the Clara M. Waterman fund. Bequests to Marian Lewis of Buffalo and Mrs. Geraldine Stacy of Buffalo [described in petition as daughters of Mrs. George W. Lewis], and to Mrs. Jennie Beals of Alabama, N. Y. A codicil dated 30 Apr. 1931 gave to Virginia Love, wife of Frank W. Love, M.D., of Buffalo, N. Y. The petition states that George M. died 2 Sept. 1932, and names the heirs at law:

Mary Edna Lewis	niece	Buffalo, N. Y.	[widow of George W.]
Frank M. Love, M.D.	nephew	Buffalo, N. Y.	
Florence Waterman (Wright)	niece	Albion, N. Y.	
Maud Roberts	niece	Albion, N. Y.	
Gertrude Edwards	niece	Franklinville, N. Y.	
Walter J. Waterman	nephew	Albion, N. Y.	

Hope Waterman is called Coloney in the list of legatees.

[Probate Rec. Orleans County, Wills, 44-81, File Box No. 40.]

Children of John Hancock and Mary Bevier (Nimmons) Waterman:

i. GERALDINE[9], b. 1841; m. FRANKLIN D. LOVE, of Buffalo, N. Y.
Children:
I. Mary Edna[10], m. George W. Lewis, of Buffalo. Children:
(1) Marian[11].
(2) Geraldine, m. ——— Stacey.
II. Frank W., M.D., of Buffalo.

1+ ii. JAMES N., b. 1843; res. Barre, N. Y.

iii. GEORGE M., b. at Owasco, N. Y., 1845; d. at Rochester, N. Y., 2 Sept. 1932; res. Albion, N. Y.; a member of the Glidden & Waterman Hardware firm for 65 years; a founder and director of Citizens National Bank of Albion; m. CLARA M. ———, who d. at Albion, 16 Nov. 1911.

iv. JUSTUS D., b. 1847; d. at Albion, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1932, unm.

v. MARY E., d. young.

vi. KATE M., b. 1853; d. at Albion, N. Y., 22 June 1924, unm.

References

Landmarks of Orleans County (1894), part 3, p. 137.

873-2-1. JAMES N.[9] WATERMAN (*John Hancock*[8], *John*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at [Owasco?], Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1843, died ; married AMANDA ———, born in Monroe Co., N. Y., 1846, died .

N. Y. Census of 1875, Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
James Waterman	31	Farmer	Cayuga Co.
Amand Waterman	29	wife	Monroe Co.
Maud Waterman		child	Orleans Co.
Judson Waterman	28	Farmer	Cayuga Co.

Children of James N. and Amanda (———) Waterman, born at Albion, N. Y.:

i. MAUDE[10], m. ——— ROBERTS, of Albion, N. Y.
ii. FLORENCE, m. ——— WRIGHT, of Albion, N. Y.
iii. GERTRUDE, m. ———EDWARDS, of Silver Creek, N. Y. Child:
I. Marian[11].
iv. WALTER J., of Albion, N. Y.; m. ———. Child:
I. Hope[11], m. ——— Coloney.

873-3. NORMAN[8] WATERMAN (?*John*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Madison County, N. Y., about 1827, died ; married CAROLINE ———, born in Onondaga County, N. Y., about 1831, died .

N. Y. Census of 1855, Manlius, Onondaga Co., N. Y.

	age		born	yrs. in town
Norman Waterman	28		Madison Co.	6
Caroline "	24	wife	Onondaga Co.	24
James Stewart "	9	son	" "	9
Julia Elizabeth "	3	dau.	" "	3

Children of Norman and Caroline (———) Waterman:

i. JAMES STEWART[9], b. abt. 1846.
ii. JULIA ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1852.

874. SIMEON[7] WATERMAN (*Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1 Sept. 1775, died at Cooperstown, N. Y., 19 Sept. 1864; married FANNY ———, born 15 Oct. 1775, died at Cooperstown, 29 Mar. 1860.

He is probably the S. Waterman listed at Otsego, N. Y., in the 1810 Census, his family consisting of 1 male and 1 female aged 26 to 45, 1 male 10 to 16, and 2 males under 10.

In the 1820 Census, his family consisted of 1 male and 1 female aged 26 to 45, 2 males 16 to 26, 1 male 10 to 16, and 2 males and 1 female under 10. In the New York State Census of 1825, his family consisted of 2 males (one, doubtless himself, a voter), and 2 females (one unmarried, under 45).

On 10 Sept. 1842, Simeon Waterman of Cooperstown, N. Y., with Fanny his wife, sold for $1200 to Renselaer Waterman of the same, land on south

side of Front Street, which Simeon had bought from Joshua Starr, 9 May 1826. Fanny signed with her mark. [Deeds, Otsego County, 71-131.]

The dates of birth and death of Simeon and his wife are found on the family monument in Lakewood Cemetery, Cooperstown, N. Y. *The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 23 Sept. 1864, notices his death on the 19th inst. aged 89 years, and calls him "the oldest resident, we believe, on the corporation. Mr. Waterman was a native of Connecticut, and came into this part of the country in the year 1800."

Census of 1850, Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Simeon Waterman	75	Conn.	
Fanny "	75	"	
[In same house, but separate apartment]			
Rensselaer Waterman	44	N. Y.	Farmer
Clarissa "	42	" "	
Frances "	19	" "	
Chauncey "	17	" "	
Emogene "	9	" "	
Harriet "	3	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Otsego (includes Cooperstown), N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Ransalr Waterman	49	Farmer	Otsego Co.	17
Clarissa "	47	wife	Saratoga Co.	17
Emegine "	13	child	Otsego Co.	13
Harriet "	7	"	" "	7
Simeon "	79	father	Connecticut	45
Fanny "	79	mother	"	45

Children of Simeon and Fanny (———) Waterman:

1+ i. ?JOHN G.[8]

2+ ii. ?SIMON or SIMEON, b. 1803.

3+ iii. RENSSELAER, b. 18 Jan. 1806 (gravestone); d. 11 Dec. 1880 (gravestone).

4+ iv. ALONZO, b. 28 June 1814; d. 1 Feb. 1900.

v. MARY ANN, m. (item, *The Freeman's Journal*, 7 Oct.) 1833, CHANDLER ROOT, b. at Cincinnatus, Cortland Co., N. Y., 1807, d. at Cooperstown, N. Y., about 1855, son of Silas and Sally (Wattles) Root of Otsego, Sherburne, Cincinnatus and Cooperstown, N. Y. He settled in Cooperstown in 1828, engaging in business for his uncle Elias Root, and a little later as a general produce dealer. Children:

I. Abbie P.[9], b. 1834; m. Albert Stowell of Cooperstown.

II. Erastus Chandler, b. 1836; studied medicine with Dr. Horace Lathrop of Cooperstown; entered the Army in the Civil War as a Private in the Heavy Artillery; promoted to 1st Lieut.; d. abt. 1864.

III. Mary Alice, b. 1840; m. Rev. George Bugbee, an Episcopal clergyman of Otsego, N. Y., and Chicago, Ill.

IV. Ella, b. 1842; m. Thomas Robinson a graduate of the Normal School of Dundee, Yates Co., N. Y., editor and proprietor of the *Penn Yan Express*.

V. Edelia, b. 1848; m. Frank ———.

References

J. P. Root: Gen. Records of the Root and Roots Families (1870), pp. 470, 471.

874-1. JOHN G.[8] WATERMAN (?*Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married JANE .

John G. Waterman of St. Johnsville, Montgomery Co., N. Y., on 22 Mar. 1839, for $200.00, bought from Daniel Leonard of St. Johnsville, and Mary his wife, land in that town, acreage not stated; and on 22 Aug. 1840, John G. Waterman of St. Johnsville, and Jane his wife, for $900.00 sold one acre with buildings to Philip Flander, of St. Johnsville, receiving back a mortgage for the same amount. John G. Waterman bought 1½ acres with a house, 11 Apr. 1842, from Henry I. Lloyd of St. Johnsville, mortgaging the same 21 Dec. 1842 to Rensselear Waterman, the mortgage being later foreclosed. [Deeds, Montgomery County, 46-288; 47-4; 48-184; Mortgages, 31-194, 475; 40-15.]

Children?

874-2. SIMON[8] WATERMAN (prob. *Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born N. Y., 1803, died ; married CLARA ———, born 1812.

Census of 1850, Palatine, Montgomery Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Simon	Waterman	47	N. Y.	Carpenter
Clarey	"	38	" "	
James O.	"	14	" "	
John C.	"	12	" "	
David	"	10	" "	
Alexander	"	6	" "	
Lafayette	"	4	" "	
Oliver	"	3	" "	

Children of Simon and Clara (———) Waterman:

i. JAMES O.[9], b. abt. 1836.
ii. JOHN C., b. abt. 1838; m. at Trinity Lutheran Church, Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 21 Sept. 1862, SARAH SIPPERLY.
iii. DAVID, b. abt. 1840.
iv. ALEXANDER, b. abt. 1844.
v. LAFAYETTE, b. abt. 1846.
vi. OLIVER, b. abt. 1847.

874-3. RENSSELAER[8] WATERMAN (*Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*,[2] *Robert*[1]), born at Otsego, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1806, died at Cooperstown, N. Y., 11 Dec. 1880; married CLARISSA ———, born in Saratoga County, N. Y., 22 Apr. 1807, died at Cooperstown, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1899.

The dates of himself and wife are from the family monument in Lakewood Cemetery, Cooperstown.

The earlier Census records of his family are given in the account of his father.

N. Y. Census of 1865, Otsego (including Cooperstown):

		age		born	
Renslear	Waterman	58		Otsego County	
Clarissa	"	57	wife	Saratoga "	mother of 4 children
Hattie	"	17	child	Otsego "	

N. Y. Census of 1875, Otsego (including Cooperstown):

	age		born
Rennsllaer Waterman	69		Otsego County
Clarassa "	60	wife	Saratoga "
Rennselaer Cory	10	grandson	Otsego "
Ella Ballard	18	servant	" "

The will of Clarissa Waterman, undated, recorded 5 June 1899, gave to daughter Frances, now the wife of James Marquisee, a house and lot on Lake Street, Cooperstown; to daughter Hattie, wife of Charles B. Harris, a house and lot on Chestnut Street; to grandson, Rannsalear H. Cory, $500; to son Chauncey B. Waterman, the silver tea set he gave me at my golden wedding, also my husband's gold spectacles and gold pen and holder; executors, Chauncey B. Waterman, James Marquisee, and Charles B. Harris. The petition of James Marquisee of Otsego states that Clarissa died 16 Feb. 1899 and left heirs:

Chauncey B. Waterman	son	res. Binghamton, N. Y.
Harriet Harris	dau.	Albany, N. Y.
Frances Marquisee	dau.	Cooperstown, N. Y.
Rensselaer H. Cory	nephew*	St. Paul, Minn.

[Probate Rec. Otsego County, 49-84.]

Children of Rensselaer and Clarissa (———) Waterman, born at Otsego:

i. FRANCES[9], b. abt. 1831; m. JAMES W. MARQUISEE.

ii. CHAUNCEY B., b. abt. 1833; d. at Binghamton, N. Y., 6 Apr. 1901; m. MARY M. COOKE, b. , d. at Binghamton, 26 Jan. 1905. No issue. See below.

iii. IMOGINE, b. abt. 1841; m. ELLERY CORY, and had an only child:
I. Rensselaer H.[10], res. St. Paul, Minn.

iv. HARRIET, b. abt. 1848; d. at Cooperstown, 24 Sept. 1914 ae. 65 (gravestone); m. CHARLES B. HARRIS, b. 12 Feb. 1843 (gravestone), d. 29 Dec. 1907 (gravestone).

Notes

Petition of Mary M. Waterman of Binghamton, 22 Apr. 1901, that Chauncey B. Waterman late of Binghamton died 6 Apr. 1901 leaving a will dated 30 Dec. 1898. Heirs and next of kin:

Mary M. Waterman	widow	res. Binghamton, N. Y.
Harriet Harris	sister	Albany, N. Y.
Francis Marquissee	"	Cooperstown, N. Y.
Rensselaer H. Cory	nephew	St. Paul, Minn.

She states that a Marie Waterman had resided with Chauncey B. and herself for some time. The will mentions Mary Cook, a daughter. [Probate Rec. Broome County, File No. 987.]

Presumably Mary Cook was an adopted relative of Mrs. Waterman.

The will of Mary M. Waterman, dated 18 Aug. 1903, proved 3 Mar. 1905, gave legacies to her daughter Marie Waterman; to her brother William T. Cooke and four of his daughters; and to Mrs. Hattie Hungerford, niece of her late husband. [Wills, Broome County, 36-91.]

* Error for grandson.

The petition in her estate shows that Hattie Hungerford was of Cooperstown, N. Y.; that the brother William T. Cooke lived in Owego, N. Y.; and that Marie Waterman had become Mrs. Leslie and lived in Rochester, N. Y. [Probate Rec. Broome County, File No. 361.]

874-4. ALONZO[8] WATERMAN (prob. *Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Cooperstown, N. Y., 28 June 1814, died at Minden, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 1 Feb. 1900; married at Nelliston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., ELIZABETH PEELER, born , 1 May 1811, died at Minden, 26 Mar. 1880.

The dates of Alonzo's birth and death are from his tombstone in Fort Plain Cemetery, Minden, N. Y. According to grandchildren, he was born at Cooperstown, Otsego Co., N. Y., and had a brother "Simon."

Census of 1850, Palatine, Montgomery Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Alonzo Waterman	28 [36]	N. Y.	Laborer
Elizabeth "	42 [39]	" "	
Caleb H. "	11	" "	
Charles "	7	" "	
Chandler "	5	" "	
Chancey "	3	" "	

Children of Alonzo and Elizabeth (Peeler) Waterman, born at Nelliston, N. Y.:

1+ i. CALEB PAUL[9], b. abt. 1839.

ii. CHARLES, b. abt. 1843; d. ; m. ANN TAUBMAN, of Ireland. He was a baggage-master. Child:

I. Lulu[10], b. ; d. at Fort Plain, N. Y., 15 May 1937; m. Frank Sponable of Fort Plain. Children:

(1) Frances[11], res. (1937) Fayetteville, N. Y.; m. Noah G. Halton.

(2) L. Madge, d. at her home, Syracuse, N. Y., 6 May 1937, and bur. at Fort Plain. She taught in the extension department of the Penn State College, also was a teacher for two years at the Thomas Indian School at Iroquois, Erie Co., N. Y.

2+ iii. CHANDLER, b. abt. 1845.

3+ iv. CHAUNCEY, b. 6 Feb. 1847; d. Sept. 1928.

References

Mrs. Walter C. (Edna[11] Waterman) Fredericks, Utica, N. Y., 1937.
Mrs. Charles Frederick[10] (Teresa) Waterman, Columbus, Ohio, 1937.
D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Records, Vol. 68, p. 9.

874-4-1. CALEB PAUL[9] WATERMAN (*Alonzo*[8], ?*Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1839, died at Ilion, N. Y., about 1902; married at Trinity Lutheran Church, Stone Arabia, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 21 Sept. 1862, MARY LASHER, of Palatine Bridge, born , died at Ilion, about 1912.

Children of Caleb Paul and Mary (Lasher) Waterman, born at Nelliston, N. Y.:

i. Eugene Ransler[10], b. 1863; d. at Johnstown, N. Y., 22 Mar. 1926; a painter and paper-hanger; m. Cora Etta Stevens, b. at Roseboom, Otsego Co., N. Y., 1866, living (1939) Johnstown, N. Y. Children:
   I. Berlyn[11], b. 1887; res. (1939) Johnstown, N. Y.; m. 1906, Carolyn Hagan. Child:
      (1) Ethel[12], b. ; m. LeVeer Lawrence, of Gloversville, N. Y.
   II. Rena Hazel, b. at Nelliston, N. Y., 2 Jan. 1890; m. at Johnstown, N. Y., 25 Nov. 1916, George Hartwell Cole, b. 18 Oct. 1889, son of Charles Edward and Lela Eunicia (George) Cole. He is a lawyer, a graduate of Cook Academy, Syracuse University, and Law School; member of Methodist Episcopal Church; removed from Manlius, N. Y., to Syracuse, N. Y., May 1924. Children, two b. at Manlius, third at Syracuse, N. Y.:
      (1) Georgene Ogden[12], b. 30 Sept. 1917; in 1939 studying at Syracuse University, School of Fine Arts.
      (2) Carlton Stevens, b. 4 May 1919; in 1939 at Clarkson Tech., Potsdam, N. Y.
      (3) Nedward Waterman, b. 9 July 1928.

ii. Ira, b. ; d. ; m. at Canajoharie, N. Y., ——— Wells. Child:
   I. Chester[11], b. ; res. (1939) Canajoharie, N. Y.; m. Eilleen Ambridge.

iii. George, b. ; d. ; m. ——— O'Dell, from St. Johnsville, N. Y. Child:
   I. Bertram[11], res. Oakland, Calif.

iv. Ethel, b. ; res. (1939) Amsterdam, N. Y.; m. Clarence Heslan, of Amsterdam, N. Y.

v. Bertha, b. ; d. ; m. Joseph Bierman. A daughter, Kathryn (Mrs. Lyman Gallegly), lives in Syracuse, N. Y.

vi. Fanny, b. ; res. (1939) Ilion, N. Y.; m. Edward Snell. Children:
   I. Alice[11], m. Glen Cheesborough, of Ilion, N. Y.
   II. Reuben, m. Kathryn Green, of Fort Plain. Child:
      (1) Winifred[12], m.

vii. Elizabeth, b. ; living at Utica, N. Y., 1939; m. Fred Cady, of St. Johnsville, N. Y.

viii. Olive, b. ; res. (1939) Syracuse, N. Y.; m. Robert Bauder, of Fort Plain, N. Y. Three or four children.

References

Mrs. Walter C. (Edna[11] Waterman) Fredericks, Utica, N. Y., 1937.
Mrs. George Hartwell (Rena Hazel[11] Waterman) Cole, Syracuse, N. Y., 1939.

874-4-2. Chandler[9] Waterman (*Alonzo*[8], ?*Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1845, died about 1914; married first Margaret Myers; married second, Ann Mosher.

He served in the Civil War.
He was a carpenter-contractor.

Children of Chandler and Margaret (Myers) Waterman:

i. Louis[10], b. ; d. at Fort Plain, Montgomery Co., N. Y., abt. 1930; m. Kitty Putnam. He worked in a furniture store and was an undertaker. Children:
I. Harry[11], b. ; res. (1937) Oneida, N. Y.; m. ——— Hiller.
II. Hazel, b. ; res. (1937) Nelliston, N. Y.; m. Howard Rivenburg.
III. Bertha, b. ; res. (1937) Utica, N. Y.; m. Ward Loeffler of Fort Plain, N. Y. He is a towerman on the Westshore Railroad. Child:
(1) Donald[12], b. abt. 1900.

ii. Charles Frederick, b. 7 July 1876; m. Teresa Brenner. He was a painter and paper-hanger. He served in the Navy in youth, and afterwards in the Spanish-American War. He and his wife separated about 1921; she res. (1937) Columbus, Ohio. Children:
I. Russell[11].
II. Edward.
III. Dorothy.
IV. Marian.

iii. Laura, m. Alfred Combes. Child:
I. James[11].

References

Mrs. Charles Frederick[10] (Teresa) Waterman, Columbus, Ohio, 1937.
Mrs. Walter C. (Edna[11] Waterman) Fredericks, Utica, N. Y., 1937.

874-4-3. Chauncey[9] Waterman (*Alonzo*[8], ?*Simeon*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Nelliston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 6 Feb. 1847, died at Fort Plain, Montgomery Co., N. Y., Sept. 1928; married at Stone Arabia, N. Y., 12 May 1880, Abbie Tolliver,, born at Buffalo, N. Y., 23 June 1862, daughter of John and Jane E. (Ciperly) Tolliver.

He was one of the best masons in the Mohawk Valley and aided in the building of the Reformed Church at Fort Plain, as well as a great many of the buildings up and down the Mohawk Valley.

Child of Chauncey and Abbie (Tolliver) Waterman, born at Nelliston, N. Y.:

i. Webster Wagner[10], b. 23 Mar. 1881; m. at Fort Plain, 25 June 1905, Berdella Aurelia Roof, b. at Keeslers Corners, N. Y., 30 Apr. 1887, dau. of Homer and Hattie (Smith) Roof, and descendant of Johannes Roof who fought in the Revolutionary War at the battle of Fort Stanwix. Children, first b. at Fort Plain, second at Nelliston:
I. Edna Berdella[11], b. 15 Aug. 1906; grad. Fort Plain High School, 1923; m. 20 Mar. 1930, Walter Carl Fredericks, of St. Johnsville and Utica, N. Y., b. at Canajoharie, N. Y., 27 Oct. 1899, son of Henry and Isabelle (Lettis) Fredericks. He is a credit manager. Child, b. at Utica:
(1) Walter Charles[12], b. 28 Sept. 1930.

II. Leo, b. 4 Aug. 1908; grad. Fort Plain High School, 1926; m. 4 Aug. 1929, Elizabeth Scott, b. at Gloversville, N. Y., 6 July 1907, dau. of William Scott of Fort Plain. He is a bookkeeper. Child, b. at Amsterdam Hospital, Amsterdam, N. Y.:

(1) Richard Leo[12], b. 17 July 1931.

References

Mrs. Walter C. (Edna[11] Waterman) Fredericks, Utica, N. Y., 1937.

875. David[7] Waterman (*Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1777, died at Cooperstown, N. Y., 29 Dec. 1842; married second, at Otsego, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1811, Martha Russell, born at Dartmouth, Mass., 8 or 28 Dec. 1776, died 10 Feb. 1856, daughter of Jethro and Rebecca (Howland) Russell.

Census of 1800, Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y.: David Waterman, 1 male and 1 female, aged 26 to 45; 2 males and 3 females under 10. In 1810 his family was 1 male 26 to 45, 1 male and 2 females 10 to 16, and 2 females under 10. In 1820 his family was 1 male over 45, 1 female 26 to 45, 1 male and 2 females 10 to 16, and 1 male under 10.

The New York Census of 1825 lists David Waterman at Otsego, 2 males (including himself, neither aged between 18 and 45), and 2 females (one unmarried and under 16).

Deaths reported in *Freeman's Journal*, issue of 2 Jan. 1843: In this Village on the 29th ult., Mr. David Waterman, aged 65 years.

Alexander Waterman with wife Vesta, and Martha Waterman, quitclaimed 15 Mar. 1844 a lot in Cooperstown to George A. Starkweather. [Deeds, Otsego County, 73-371.]

Marriages, Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y.: Jan. 20, 1811. David Waterman of Otsego and Patty Russell of Pittstown. [N. Y. Cemetery Records, D. A. R. Collection, Washington, D. C., 73-287.]

He evidently received part of the Kip-Cary tract from his father; for on 3 Jan. 1809 David Watterman of Otsego, N. Y., conveyed for $450 to John Watterman 2d of Otsego, 30 acres, being part of the tract conveyed by Helena Kip and Henry H. Kip to Richard Cary and wife Ann; and on 15 Dec. 1812, John Waterman 2d of Otsego conveyed it back to David Waterman of Otsego for $700. David of Otsego, with his wife Martha, sold the same land for $450 to Jonathan Pearce of Middlefield, Otsego County. [Deeds, Otsego County, K-350; P-313; 54-45.]

Census of 1850, Third Ward, Rochester, N. Y.:

		age	born	
Alexander	Waterman	37	New York	laborer
Vesta	"	35	" "	
Martha	"	16	" "	
Susan	"	14	" "	
George	"	12	" "	
David	"	9	" "	
Charles	"	6	" "	
Alice	"	3	" "	
Hiram	"	(1 mo.)	" "	
Martha	"	75	Mass.	

Children of David and ——— (———) Waterman:*

i. Sally[8],† m. at Cooperstown, N. Y., 9 July 1818, John Brimmer.

ii. Nancy, b. at Otsego, N. Y., 13 July 1801; d. at Linden, Orleans Co., N. Y., July 1855 ae. 54; m. at Greene, N. Y., 17 Feb. 1828, Henry Meloy, Jr., b. at New Haven, Conn., 9 Mar. 1801, res. (1873) Ellicottville, N. Y. Child:

I. Catharine[9], b. at Union, N. Y., 19 Mar. 1842; d. at Linden, N. Y., 27 Aug. 1856 ae. 14.

Child of David and Martha (Russell) Waterman:

1+ iii. Alexander Howland, b. 20 Aug. 1813; d. 13 Nov. 1896.

References

W. M. Emery: The Howland Heirs (1919), pp. 118, 120.
C. C. Dawson: Dawson Family Records (1874), p. 69.
Dartmouth Vital Records.

875-1. Alexander Howland[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 20 Aug. 1813, died at Rochester, N. Y., 13 Nov. 1896; married 10 Jan. 1833, Vesta W. Carpenter, born , died 1864.‡

Children of Alexander Howland and Vesta W. (Carpenter) Waterman:

i. Martha E.[9], b. 10 Jan. 1834; d. 7 Sept. 1913; res. Rochester, N. Y.; m. 3 Nov. 1860 [?], John F. Loomis, b. 17 Nov. 1830, d. 21 Apr. 1875, son of Daniel and Electa (Sherman) Loomis. Children, b. at Rochester:

I. Heman Alexander[10], b. 21 Nov. 1866; res. (1919) Rochester; m. 4 Sept. 1889, Nellie Jane Ganue, b. 22 Sept. 1866. One child.

II. Vesta A., b. 29 Aug. 1869; d. 8 Feb. 1872.

III. Ida M., b. 15 July 1872; d. 3 Oct. 1874.

ii. Susan M., b. 28 Apr. 1836; d. 23 June 1873, unm.

iii. George Washington, b. at Cooperstown, N. Y., 9 Sept. 1838; d. at Meadville, Pa., 18 Apr. 1907; m. 4 Sept. 1866, Lucy G. Cochrane, of Meadville, b. in 1848, d. 1 Mar. 1892. He was a locomotive engineer, first on the New York Central, then on the Atlantic and Great Western, later on the Erie Railway. Children, b. at Meadville:

I. William Alexander[10], b. 31 May 1871; unm. (1919); res. Meadville, Pa., manager of the wall paper department, and a stockholder, in John J. Shryock Co.

II. George Washington, b. 28 Oct. 1876; m. 28 July 1902, Louise Catherine Foley, who d. 27 Jan. 1907. He was a machinist, in the Erie Railway shops, Meadville. Child:

(1) Margaret Louise[11], b. 28 Feb. 1903; d. 4 Aug. 1908.

iv. David A., b. 8 Oct. 1840; d. 12 Dec. 1905; m. Louisa Palmer. Two children, who d. young. Mr. Waterman for many years was an engineer on the New York Central, and after retiring from more active duty, was watchman at the most dangerous grade crossing of that road in Rochester. He met his death in saving Margaret Weber,

* The census records indicate that he had several children by a first wife.

† Probably daughter of David.

‡ Perhaps b. 11 Mar. 1808, d. 9 May 1876 (gravestone, Rochester, but the name was read Eliza Waterman).

aged 67, from being run over by a fast approaching train as she stood on the track waiting for the cars on another track to pass. Mr. Waterman pushed her between the two tracks, unhurt, but was himself killed by the engine. The Carnegie Hero Fund Commission awarded a medal to his heirs.

v. Charles Batsford, b. 8 Apr. 1844; res. (1919) Syracuse; m. (1) Catherine Leary, who d. Dec. 1902; m. (2) 28 July 1904, Mary (———) Huck. He was an engineer on the New York Central. Children by first wife:

I. Margaret[10], b. 4 Sept. 1870; m. Frank Parker; res. Cleveland, Ohio. Children:

(1) Jane[11].

(2) Catherine.

II. Morris, res. Detroit, Mich.; m. . Children:

(1) Charles[11].

(2) Norma.

III. Porter.

vi. Alice J., b. 24 June 1847; d. at Rochester, N. Y., 4 Aug. 1917; m. 1870, William Barons, b. 1844, d. Feb. 1913; no issue. Mrs. Barons was of a kindly and charitable nature, and was much esteemed in Rochester. Her will made specific bequests of $5600 to relatives and friends, and $200 to the North Presbyterian Church in Rochester; residuary legatees, Friendly Home for Ladies, Humane Society, and Door of Hope Association, all of Rochester.

vii. Hiram, b. 16 Apr. 1850; d. 1855.

viii. Mary F., b. 10 June 1853; d. 1858.

References

W. M. Emery: The Howland Heirs (1919), pp. 118, 120, 127 to 129, 144.
Elias Loomis: The Descendants of Joseph Loomis (1875), pp. 195. 96.
E. S. Loomis: Loomis Genealogy (1909), p. 376.

876. Elizabeth[7] Waterman (*Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Conn., about 1778, died at Jefferson, Ohio, 15 Aug. 1848; married at Cooperstown, N. Y., Mar. 1796, Isaac Strong, born 12 Aug. 1772, died at Linesville, Crawford Co., Pa., 16 June 1840, son of Asher and Parnel (Goodrich) Strong.

Mr. Strong was a farmer at Owasco, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 1801-1830, and hotel-keeper; lived at Marietta, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 1830-1835, and at Linesville, 1835-1840.

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth (Waterman) Strong, two born at Cooperstown, third at Owasco:

i. Walter[8], b. 12 Jan. 1797; d. at Jefferson, Ohio, 6 Jan. 1861; m. 23 Dec. 1818, Sarah Devoe, b. 20 Mar. 1796, res. (1869) Chicago, Ill., dau. of Elijah and Elizabeth (Gonsales) Devoe. He was a farmer and hotel-keeper, of Owasco, until 1832; farmer and Justice of the Peace, of Linesville, Pa., 1832-44, and farmer and hotel-keeper, of Jefferson, Ohio, 1844-61. He was Captain of the 14th U. S. Cavalry. Eight children.

ii. Clarissa, b. 31 May 1800; d. at Auburn, N. Y., 28 Mar. 1850; m. 12 Aug. 1814, Eliakim Clark, Jr., b. at Easthampton, Mass., 10 Jan. 1792, d. at Auburn, N. Y., 3 Nov. 1848, son of (Capt.) Eliakim and

Lydia (Kingsley) Clark. They lived in Owasco and Auburn, N. Y. Eight children.

iii. NANCY, b. 19 June 1802; d. at Fabius, N. Y., 6 Aug. 1855; m. 5 Dec. 1819, THADDEUS THOMPSON, b. at Woodbridge, Conn., 19 Aug. 1788, son of Thaddeus and Hannah (Perkins) Thompson. He was a manufacturer of woolen cloths at Owasco, N. Y., 1817-1826, at Marcellus (Marietta P. O.), N. Y., 1826-1842, and lived after 1842 at Fabius, N. Y. He was Postmaster at Marietta, 1832-1842, and at Fabius, 1846-1854, and Justice of the Peace at Marietta, 1830-1839, and at Fabius, 1842-1853. Five children.

References

B. W. Dwight: Strong Genealogy (1871), 2-1483 to 1485, 1487.

878. TIMOTHY[7] WATERMAN (*Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born (probably at Lebanon), Conn., 18 Sept. 1785,* died at Otsego, N. Y., 21 Oct. 1853; married LUCY TANNER, born at New Lebanon, N. Y., 14 Jan. 1791, died at Otsego, 27 May 1855 in her 65th year (gravestone), daughter of Thomas and Anna (Baldwin) Tanner.

He received 40 acres of the farm adjacent to Otsego Lake, 22 Mar. 1810, by purchase from his father; and with his wife Lucy joined his father in sales of the old homestead, 9 Dec. 1818. On the same day, Timothy and Simeon Waterman purchased Lot #15 in Pierstown, Otsego township. Timothy was the residuary legatee in his father's will, 1819, under which he inherited the realty in 1822. [Deeds, Otsego County, L-457; Z-220, 309; BB-67; Wills, F-83.]

Timothy Waterman of Otsego purchased 7 acres from David Wattles of Otsego, 15 Feb. 1813. [Deeds, Otsego County, S-52.]

Lucy Waterman was admitted to the Baptist Church at Unadilla Forks, Otsego County, 1821, and excommunicated, 2 Oct. 1834 [D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Rec. 8-209, 214.]

Timothy Waterman of Otsego bought land in Gainesville, Genesee Co., N. Y., 1840, and with his wife Lucy sold to Hiram Waterman of Belvidere, Ill., the same year. Hiram of Boone County, Ill., sold in 1840. [Deeds, Genesee County, 56-297; 62-40; 61-350.]

On 1 Nov. 1847, Timothy Waterman sold for $1500 to Philander Waterman the undivided half of two lots in Otsego, George Croghan Patent, one being 94 acres off the east end of Lot #11 in Pierstown Settlement, the other 54 acres off the east end of #12. On 5 May 1849, Timothy Waterman of Otsego sold for $1600 to William Waterman of Otsego, the other undivided half of the same lots. Philander, with wife Judith C., of Otsego, sold his half, 21 Mar. 1851, to Timothy. [Deeds, Otsego County, 85-117; 90-197, 549.]

The will of Timothy Waterman of Otsego, dated 14 Oct. 1853, proved 25 Feb. 1854, gave to wife Lucy all household furniture for life, then to five daughters,—Lucy, Mary Ann, Emily, Harriet, and Clarissa; to son William,

* His stated age in Census records would make him born 1782.

two pieces of land, containing respectively 94 acres and 54 acres, which he had from executors of Thomas Fuller dec'd on 1 Nov. 1847, being the whole farm where Timothy now lives; he had already conveyed half to son William, so he will have all, subject however to the support of "my daughter Elvira" during her life; to daughter Lucy Chaffee, $50 within two years of my decease; to daughters Mary Ann and Emily Waterman, $450 each, they to be supported by William as long as they remain single; to daughters Harriet Drake and Clarissa Brainard, $50 each; William to be executor. Witnesses: Horace Lathrop of Cooperstown, Cornelius Van Horn of Otsego. [Wills, Otsego County, 10-15.]

He was doubtless the T. Waterman who was listed at Otsego, in the 1810 Census, as 1 male aged 26 to 45, with 1 female 16 to 26, 1 female 10 to 16, and 1 male under 10. In the 1820 Census, his family consisted of 1 male and 1 female aged over 45 [his parents], 1 male and 1 female 26 to 45 [himself and wife], 1 female 16 to 26, 1 male 10 to 16, and 2 males and 4 females under 10. The New York State Census of 1825 listed Timothy Waterman at Otsego, his family consisting of 4 males (one aged 18 to 45 and a voter, doubtless himself), and 6 females (five of them unmarried females under 45).

Census of 1850, Otsego, N. Y.:

		age	born	
Timothy	Waterman	68	Conn.	Farmer
Lucy	"	59	N. Y.	
Elvira	"	30	" "	
Lucy	"	24	" "	
Mary	"	21	" "	
Emily	"	20	" "	
William	"	23	" "	

In May 1820, Hiram, Harriet, Philander, Ann Eliza, Clarissa, George and Elvira, children of Mrs. Waterman, were baptized at the Presbyterian Church, Cooperstown.

The Freeman's Journal, issue of 21 Oct. 1853, states: "Died—In this town on the 19th inst. Mr. Timothy Waterman in the 69th year of his age. Mr. Waterman had been a resident of Pierstown for most of his life."

Timothy, his wife, and some other members of the family, are buried in Warren Cemetery, near Leather Stocking Falls, Otsego. His own stone when examined in 1938 was fallen and his name missing, but "died Oct. 19" and "ae. 68 yrs." are legible and the footstone is marked "T.W." His wife's stone is fallen but entirely legible.

The petition for administration, dated 15 Dec. 1853, states that Timothy died at Otsego, 21 Oct. 1853, and names the following heirs:

Lucy Waterman, widow	res. Otsego	County
William "	"	"
Elvira "	"	"
Mary Ann "	"	"
Emily "	"	"
Clarissa Brainard, wife of Lewis	"	"

Lucy Chaffee, wife of George		Illinois
George Waterman		"
Hiram "		"
Philander "		"
Oliver Drake Jr.	minor heirs of Harriet Drake dec'd	
George Drake		

The three elder sons of Timothy Waterman removed to Illinois before his death in 1853. The youngest son, William, remained with him on the homestead. The N. Y. Census of 1855 shows only the following remaining of this family in the Town of Otsego:

	age		yrs. res. in town
William Waterman	29	Farmer	29
Emily "	21	sister	21
Alice "	14	niece	14
George Drake	13	nephew	13

A relative of Oliver Drake who married William Waterman's sister states that William married Anna Warren, removed to the West, and had a daughter.

On 28 Jan. 1856, William Waterman, with wife Anna W., of Otsego, sold for $6,000 to George Waterman of Boone County, Ill., 154 acres, being the farm he lately occupied. William acknowledged 28 Jan. 1856 before a Justice in Boone County, Ill., and he and his wife afterwards acknowledged in Otsego County, 17 May 1856. On 22 July 1856, George Waterman and Phebe his wife of Belvidere, Boone Co., Ill., and William Waterman and Anna W. his wife of Otsego, sold for $7,700 to George McNamee of Otsego, land formerly possessed by Timothy Waterman, deceased, and now occupied by the grantee, together with 10 acres bought by William Waterman of Russell Warren and conveyed by William to George Waterman. [Land Rec. Otsego County, 107-57, 568.]

Tanner Family

Thomas Tanner, son of Thomas and Martha, was born at Cornwall, Conn., 30 June 1743, and married 30 Oct. 1765, Mrs. Anna Baldwin of Goshen. Some of the older children are recorded at Cornwall:

Ira, b. 12 June 1767.
Thomas, b. 7 Apr. 1769.
Isaac, b. 8 Sept. 1773.
Anna, b. 2 Jan. 1777.

Starr's History of Cornwall, p. 515, states that the wife Anna died 30 May 1782; if correct, he had a second wife Anna; but the Tanner Genealogy published in 1893 knows of but one wife, and is probably correct.

The will of Thomas Tanner of Otsego, dated 11 Feb. 1811, proved 24 Feb. 1818, gave to son Thomas his carpenter and joiner tools; to son Zera, $100.00; the remainder in five parts to my four sons Ira, Thomas, Zera and Isaac equally, the fifth part equally among my three daughters, Anna, Sally and Lucy; Ira and Thomas Jr. executors. Witnesses: Armereda Clark, Olive Andrews, Ambrose Clark. [Wills, Otsego County, F-20.]

Thomas Tanner became a member of the Presbyterian Church in Cooperstown, 16 June 1800, and was removed by death Jan. 1818; Anna Tanner became a member, 5 July 1802,

and was removed by death, date not stated. A William Tanner died 3 Oct. 1802, aged 20. Simeon Waterman joined the church by baptism, Mar. 1820; Lucy Waterman [his daughter-in-law] became a member at the same time. [Cooperstown Church records.]

The Freeman's Journal, issue of 29 Aug. 1825, notices the death on the 24th inst. of Widow Anna Tanner in her 82d year. The son Thomas Jr. appears to have removed to Genesee County, N. Y., for on 7 Mar. 1836 the same weekly notices the death at Attica, Genesee County, on the 17th ult., of Mrs. Anna Tanner, wife of Capt. Thomas Tanner, "formerly of this Town."*

The Impartial Observer, 1 Apr. 1809, notices the death on the 21st ult. of Mrs. Julia Tanner, wife of Mr. Ira Tanner, "leaving a family of 11 children to deplore her loss." *The Cooperstown Federalist*, 25 Nov. 1809, furnishes the marriage, on the 16th inst., of Mr. Ira Tanner to Miss Rhoda Hubbart. This Ira, with so large a family in 1809, was born in 1767, and was eldest brother of Lucy (born 1791). The widow Anna who died in 1825 would have been about 47 when Lucy was born.

The small Tanner book adds considerable detail to the above from family sources, but it seems of value to preserve the above items, obtained from the sources quoted, some of which are not in the Tanner book.

Children of Timothy and Lucy (Tanner) Waterman:

1+ i. HIRAM[8], b. 15 Sept. 1810; d. 10 Mar. 1883.

ii. HARRIET, b. 25 July 1811; d. at Otsego, N. Y., 26 Nov. 1853 ae. 42 (gravestone); m. 23 Dec. 1831, OLIVER N. DRAKE [marriage notice, *The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 26 Dec. 1831]. Children (three others d. in early childhood):

I. George W.[9], b. in 1844; d. at New Orleans, La., in 1868; served as 1st Lieut. in the Civil War.

II. Oliver J., b. in 1847; res. Rockford, Ill.; served in the Civil War, m. 10 Oct. 1878, Alice J. Cobb.

2+ iii. PHILANDER, b. 20 Mar. 1813; d. 14 Apr. 1883.

iv. ANN ELIZA, b. 23 Oct. 1814; d. at Colesville, Broome Co., N. Y., 11 Mar. 1836 ae. 21 [*The Freeman's Journal*, Cooperstown, issue of 21 Mar. 1836, which calls her daughter of Timothy Waterman]; m. at Otsego, 19 Sept. 1833, DARIUS W. PEARSALL [*ib.*, issue of 23 Sept. 1833]. Child:

I. Ann E.[9], b. 29 Oct. 1835; res. (1893) Ninevah, N. Y.; m. (1) 14 Nov. 1855, Oscar Dickenson; m. (2) 18 June 1867, E. E. Lawton.

3+ v. CLARISSA, b. 15 Feb. 1816; d. 1 Sept. 1879.

4+ vi. GEORGE, b. 26 Oct. 1817; d. Apr. 1871.

vii. ELVIRA, b. 5 May 1819; d. at Otsego, 11 Jan. 1855 ae. 35 yrs. 7 mos. (gravestone).

viii. LUCY, b. 12 Apr. 1823; d. at Belvidere, Ill., 16 Oct. 1856 ae. 33; m. 23 Mar. 1851, GEORGE CHAFFEE. Child:

I. Lillie R.[9], b. 7 Sept. 1855; res. Belvidere, Ill.; m. 7 Mar. 1883, E. J. Munn.

ix. WILLIAM, b. 2 Oct. 1826; rem. to Boone County, Ill., 1856; m. 20 Nov. 1855, ANNA WARREN, dau. of Erastus. Children:

I. Ella W.[9], b. 8 July 1858; m. 28 Nov. 1878, ——— ———. Children:

(1) William[10].

(2) Clifford.

II. May S., b. in 1860; d. in 1866.

* Thomas Tanner, Jr., m. Anna Warren, according to the Tanner Genealogy.

x. MARY ANN, b. 1 Mar. 1830; d. at Rockford, Ill., Oct. 1889;* m. abt. 1854-5, OLIVER N. DRAKE, widower of her sister.

xi. EMILY, b. 16 July 1832; d. at Topeka, Kans., Jan. 1879; m. OWEN HOWARD. Children:

I. Harriet[9], b. 2 Aug. 1860; res. Kans.; m. in 1882, George Armstrong. Children:

(1) Lee[10].

(2) Winnie.

(3) Floyd.

II. Henrietta, b. 28 Sept. 1870; res. Chicago, Ill.; m. 10 Sept. 1890, Charles W. Allen, an attorney.

References

E. F. Tanner: The Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Tanner, Sr., of Cornwall, Conn. (1893), pp. 81-86.

878-1. HIRAM[8] WATERMAN (*Timothy*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Otsego, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1810, died at Rockford, Ill., 10 Mar. 1883; married first, in 1831, LUCY M. RUSSELL, born about 1811, died at Otsego, N. Y., 25 Apr. 1832, aged 21 [*The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 30 Apr. 1832]; married second, by 1840,† MARY ANN RUSSELL, born , died at Rockford, Ill., 5 Feb. 1843 [*ib.*, issue of 6 Mar. 1843]; married third, in 1845, SARAH A. MILLER, born , N. Y., 1812, died .

He was living in Belvidere, Boone Co., Ill., in 1840, when he received land from Timothy and Lucy Waterman of Otsego, located in Gainesville, Genesee County, N. Y. With wife Mary Ann, he conveyed this land (101 acres) to Franklin Peets, 22 July 1840. [Deeds, Wyoming County, N. Y., 1-169; recorded 11 Sept. 1841, after Wyoming County had been set off from Genesee County.]

The obituary of his second wife reads: "Mary Ann, wife of Hiram Waterman, formerly of Otsego. In her is gone an amiable companion, a tender mother and a valuable member of Society."

In the Census of 1880, Hiram Waterman, aged 69, born in N. Y., father born in Conn., mother born in N. Y., was listed in Ward 2, Rockford, Winnebago Co., Ill., with wife Sarah, aged 68, born in N. Y., father and mother both born in N. Y.

The Tanner Genealogy (1893) states that he lived in western New York, returned to Cooperstown, N. Y., and after a sojourn in Michigan, settled in Rockford, Ill.

Child of Hiram and Lucy M. (Russell) Waterman:

i. MELANTHUS R.[9], b. 17 Oct. 1831;‡ res. (1893) Marathon, Iowa; m. at New Milford, Ill., in 1858, ELIZA LAMSON. Children:

* Second Cong. Church, Rockford, Ill., 1849-1899, pp. 203, 209, gives Mary Waterman, dau. of Timothy and Lucy T., joined 1883 by profession of faith, died 1889; aunt of Mrs. R. C. Rowland, who was Harriet L., dau. of George and Phoebe Ann Waterman.

† In 1842, by the Tanner Genealogy, but see deed below in our text.

‡ 1832, by the Tanner Genealogy, which states that the mother died in 1833.

I. Lizzie[10], b. in 1859; m. 18 Sept. 1881, W. F. Couch. Children:
(1) Berenice[11].
(2) Harry.
(3) Jay.
II. Hiram, b. Jan. 1861; m. 7 Dec. 1884, Mary E. Couch. Children:
(1) Wilber[11].
(2) Russell.
III. Harry, b. Dec. 1863; m. 22 Nov. 1891, Nora Coulson.
IV. Jennie, b. Dec. 1865; m. 27 Apr. 1884, N. D. Thompson. Children:
(1) Howell[11].
(2) Frank.
(3) Ethel.
V. Ernest, b. Nov. 1867.
VI. Clinton, b. Apr. 1869.
VII. Beulah, b. Aug. 1870; m. 21 Jan. 1891, F. E. Reymon. Child:
(1) Earl[11].
VIII. George, b. Jan. 1873.
IX. Alice, b. Feb. 1875; m. 30 Oct. 1892, Ai Shaffer.
X. Maude, b. Apr. 1878.
XI. Garfield, b. Sept. 1881.

Child of Hiram and Mary Ann (Russell) Waterman:

ii. Mary A., b. 1 Feb. 1843; res. (1893) Rockford, Ill.; m. in 1867, Charles M. Woolsey. Child:
I. Grace May[10].

References

E. F. Tanner: The Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Tanner, Sr., of Cornwall, Conn. (1893), pp. 81, 82.

878-2. Philander[8] Waterman (*Timothy*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Otsego, N. Y., 20 Mar. 1813, died in DeKalb County, Ill., 14 Apr. 1883, aged 70; married first, at Otsego, 26 Sept. 1839, Emily Jane Thompson [*The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 30 Sept. 1839], born about Sept. 1818, died at Otsego, 14 Jan. 1851, aged 32 years 4 months (gravestone); married second, in 1851, Judith C. ———.

Census of 1850, Otsego, Otsego Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Philander Waterman	37	N. Y.	Farmer
Emily J. "	31	N. Y.	
Alice C. "	4	N. Y.	

Child of Philander and Emily Jane (Thompson) Waterman:

i. Alice E.[9], b. 10 Aug. 1844; res. (1893) Rockford, Ill.; m. in 1862, Volney M. Southgate; no issue.

Children of Philander and Judith C. (———) Waterman:

ii. Belle.
iii. George.
iv. Emma.
v. Douglass.

878-3. CLARISSA[8] WATERMAN (*Timothy*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Otsego, N. Y., 15 Feb. 1816, died at Sterling, Ill., 1 Sept. 1879; married at Otsego, 4 Mar. 1841, LEWIS NASH BRAINERD, born at Berkshire, N. Y., 11 Jan. 1812, died at Sterling, Ill., 6 Jan. 1887, aged 74 yrs. 11 mos. 25 days, son of Ichabod and Orpha (Cook) Brainerd, of Canaan, Columbia Co., N. Y.

Mr. Brainerd was a carpenter, and the family lived in Cooperstown, N. Y., until 1854, when they moved to Sterling, Ill. His marriage to Clarissa, performed by Rev. Job Potter, was reported in *The Freeman's Journal*, issue of 8 Mar. 1841.

Children of Lewis Nash and Clarissa (Waterman) Brainerd, born at Cooperstown:

i. ANN ELIZA[9], b. 23 Aug. 1842; m. at Sterling, Ill., 5 June 1866, GORDON M. PIERCE, a millwright, b. at Rochester, N. Y., 31 July 1836, son of Perry Loton and Mary Jane (Montgomery) Pierce. He served in the Civil War. No children.

ii. HATTIE ELLEN, b. 4 June 1844; res. (1893) Denver, Colo.; m. at Sterling, Ill., 18 May 1865, WILLIAM CAVERT, b. at Burgettstown, Washington Co., Pa., 20 Dec. 1837, son of John and Ann (Fulton) Cavert.

References

Lucy A. Brainard: Brainerd-Brainard Family in America (1908), Vol. 1, Line of James, pp. 264, 392.

878-4. GEORGE[8] WATERMAN (*Timothy*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Otsego, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1817, died Apr. 1871, aged 53; married PHOEBE ANN MILLARD, born N. Y., 1818.

Census of 1850, Belvidere, Boone Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
George Waterman	32	N. Y.	Gentleman
Phebe A. "	32	" "	
Henry B. "	8	" "	

Children of George and Phoebe Ann (Millard) Waterman:

1+ i. HENRY BARZILLAI[9], b. 18 May 1842; d. 14 Jan. 1903.

ii. HARRIET L., b. 1851; res. (1893) Rockford, Ill.; m. ROBERT C. ROWLAND, of Rockford, Ill.; no issue.

878-4-1. (REV.) HENRY BARZILLAI[9] WATERMAN (*George*[8], *Timothy*[7], *Simeon*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Belvidere, Ill., 18 May 1842, died at Oak Park, Chicago, Ill., 14 Jan. 1903; married at Belvidere, Ill., 21 Aug. 1877, AURONETTE M. SHERMAN, daughter of Osman H. and Huldah (Ingersoll) Sherman.

He entered Yale College with the Class of 1862, but left towards the end of Junior year, and joined the Class of 1863, with which he graduated, in its Junior year. For six months after graduation, he served in the 134th

Illinois Regt., and spent the winter of 1863-4 in St. Louis as Aide-de-camp to Governor Yates.

In 1864 he commenced the study of law in the old University of Chicago, from which he received the degree of LL.B. the following year. In the Fall of 1865 he entered the Chicago (Congregational) Theological Seminary, but, after a tour in Egypt and the Holy Land, completed his course at Newton (Baptist) Theological Institution, graduating in 1869. In July of that year he was ordained to the ministry in the First Baptist Church, New Haven, after which he was pastor of Baptist churches in Illinois, serving at Moline and Mt. Carroll for a year each, at Wheaton three years, and at Normal from 1883 to 1886. During this period he also continued the study of law in Chicago, and went abroad again in 1872 and a third time in 1878. From 1886 to 1888 his home was in Griggsville, and the next three years in Carthage, Ill. He received the degree of D.D. from LaGrange (Mo.) College in 1890.

In 1890-91 he made a tour around the world, visiting missionary stations. For several summers he lectured at Chautauqua, N. Y., on Palestine, and in 1895 published "A Handbook of the Holy Land." During the last twelve years he resided in Chicago, and was pastor of the Maplewood Avenue Baptist Church from 1897 to the close of his life.

Children of Rev. Henry Barzillai and Auronette M. (Sherman) Waterman:

i. Edith[10], b. 12 Nov. 1878.
ii. Clara, b. 28 June 1882.

References

Obituary Record of Yale College, 1900-1910.
E. F. Tanner: The Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Tanner, Sr., of Cornwall, Conn. (1893), p. 85.

879. Walter[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 24 June 1783, died (probably at Rodman, N. Y.), after 1855; married at Cooperstown, N. Y., 30 Jan. 1812, Cynthia Simpson, born 1786, died after 1855.

He bought land in Lebanon, Conn., 3 May 1806, but was of Columbus, Chenango Co., N. Y., when he sold it, 21 Aug. 1809. [Land Rec. Lebanon, 19-424, 488; 20-378.]

In May 1809 he was admitted to the Baptist Church at Unadilla Forks, Otsego County [D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Rec. 8-219]. This is close to where he was living in Chenango County, and probably it was the nearest Baptist Church.

His marriage, performed by Rev. John Smith, was noticed in the *Cooperstown Federalist*, issue of 1 Feb. 1812.

Census of 1850, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Walter	Waterman	67	Conn.	Farmer
Cynthia	"	64	"	
James	"	30	"	Farmer
Sally	"	30	"	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	
Walter Waterman	73	Farmer	Conn.	first marriage of each
Cynthia "	71	wife	Mass.	res. in town 2 yrs.
	age		born	
James Waterman	41	Farmer	Madison Co.	first marriage of each
Sally "	48	wife	Scoharie Co.	res. in town 1 yr.

Child of Walter and Cynthia (Simpson) Waterman (probably):

i. JAMES[8], b. in Madison Co., N. Y., abt. 1814; m. SALLY ———, b. in Oneida Co., N. Y., abt. 1812. They were living with Walter Waterman at Pinckney in 1850, when their ages were both roundly stated as 30. In 1875 they were living with Thomas R. Waterman at Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.. when their ages were stated as 61 and 63 respectively; they had moved there about 1854. Probably no children.

880. JAMES[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 19 May 1784, died ; married at Bennington, Vt., 6 Feb. 1802, LUCY HARWOOD, born about 1779, died .

In 1810 he was listed as head of a household at Columbus, Chenango County, N. Y., his family consisting of 1 male and 1 female over 45 years, and 1 male and 1 female aged 26 to 45.

Census of 1850, Brookfield, Madison County, N. Y.:

	age	born
James Waterman	66	Conn.
Lucy "	71	Conn.

882. CHAUNCEY CHANDLER[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 31 Dec. 1789, died at Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y., 22 Jan. 1854, aged 63 (gravestone), or 14 Feb. 1854 (Bible record); married SUSANNAH DYE, born in Madison County, N. Y., 15 June 1798, died in Jackson County, Iowa, 13 May 1874.

Susannah Waterman of Pinckney bought land there in 1834, 1848 and 1857, and sold in 1857 and 1866. [Deeds, Lewis County, P-245; S-182; 7-288; 17-451; 21-100; 33-11.]

Chancy C. Waterman and Susanna his wife of Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y., sold land in Pinckney, 3 Apr. 1857, to John Adams, Jr., of Pinckney. [*ibid.*, V-54.]

Census of 1850, Pinckney, N. Y.:

	age	born	
Chauncey Watterman	63	Conn.	Farmer
Susan Watterman	53	N. Y.	
Richard Watterman	11	N. Y.	
Delos Waterman	18	N. Y.	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Pinckney, N. Y.:

	age	born	
Susannah Waterman	56	Mass.	Widow
Delos "	23	N. Y.	Carpenter
Richard "	19	" "	

	age	born	
Henry Waterman	39	Lewis Co.	
Ann "	22		Wife
Sylvester "	1		

	age	born	
Thomas "	27	Lewis Co.	
Mary "	22		Wife

Census of 1855, Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y. (taken 30 June):

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Henry Bush	47	Farmer	Mass.	40
Zeruah "	29	wife	Montgomery Co.	8
Edwin "	20	child	Jefferson Co.	20
Laura "	8	"	" "	8
Mary "	2	"	" "	2
Ida "	11/12	"	" "	11/12

N. Y. Census of 1865, Pinckney, N. Y. (taken 21 June 1865):

	age		born	
Susanna Waterman	67	mother	Madison Co.	Mother of 6 children
Richard "	29		Lewis Co.	
Louisa "	23	wife	Jefferson Co.	
Maria "	2 y. 5 m.	child		
Chauncey C. "	5 m.	child		

Children of Chauncey Chandler and Susannah (Dye) Waterman:

1+ i. Charles S.[8], b. 15 Mar. 1818; d. 1 Jan. 1898.
2+ ii. Henry Orlando, b. 21 June 1823; d. 26 Nov. 1900.
iii. Zeruah, b. 1826; m. at Pinckney, 14 Mar. 1852, L. Henry Bush, b. in Mass., abt. 1808; of Watertown, N. Y., later of Rodman, N. Y. Children:
I. Mary[9], b. abt. 1853.
II. Ida, b. July 1854.
3+ iv. Thomas R., b. 1828; d. 1 June 1910.
4+ v. Delos Alvin, b. 2 Aug. 1831; d. 8 June 1926.
5+ vi. Richard D., b. 9 Dec. 1836; d.

882-1. Charles S.[8] Waterman (*Chauncey Chandler*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Madison County, N. Y., 15 Mar. 1818, died in Jefferson County, N. Y., 1 Jan. 1898; married Julia ———, born in Jefferson County, N. Y., in 1822, died .

Census of 1850, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Charles Waterman	32	N. Y.	Farmer
Julia "	28	N. Y.	
Wright "	4	N. Y.	
Ursula "	1	N. Y.	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Charles Waterman	37	Farmer	Madison Co.	15
Julia "	35	wife	Jefferson Co.	8
Wright "	9	child	"	7
Urselia "	5	child	"	3

N. Y. Census of 1875, Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Charles S. Waterman	57	Farmer	Madison Co.
Julia "	55	wife	Jefferson Co.
[next family]			
Wright Waterman	29	Farmer	Jefferson Co.
Sedate "	23	wife	Lewis Co
Chas. D. "	3 3/12	son	Jefferson Co.

Charles S. Waterman was of Rodman when he bought land there in 1845, but of Pinckney when he sold it with his wife Julia in 1850. He was again of Rodman in 1861 and 1869 when he bought land there, and in 1874 and 1894 when he sold with Julia. [Deeds, Jefferson County, 89-486; 107-439; 145-553; 185-356; 199-572; 275-23.]

Children of Charles S. and Julia (———) Waterman, first born at Rodman, N. Y.:

i. WRIGHT H.[9], b. 22 Apr. 1846; m. at Barnes' Corners, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1869, SEDATE A. BOSTWICK, b. at Harrisburg, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1851, dau. of Henry D. and Catherine (Ramsey) Bostwick.* Sedate A. Waterman of Martinsburg, Lewis Co., N. Y., bought land in Grieg in 1884 and sold in 1886, being then of Grieg. [Deeds, Lewis County, 68-364, 365, 367; 69-326; 72-166.] Children:

I. Charles Duane[10], b. 14 Feb. 1871; d. at Barnes' Corners, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y., in 1926;† m. Etta M. Arthur, b. 1870.

II. Alice M., b. 19 Feb. 1876; d. 13 Mar. 1876 ae. 23 days (gravestone).

III. Julia Catherine, b. 19 Aug. 1877.

ii. URSULA, b. 1849.

References

H. A. Bostwick: Bostwick Family (1901), p. 832.

882-2. HENRY O.[8] WATERMAN (*Chauncey Chandler*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Madison County, N. Y., 21 June 1823, died at Barnes' Corners, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y., 26 Nov. 1900; married at Barnes' Corners, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1849, ANN GENNET SMITH, born at Orleans, N. Y., 4 Sept. 1832, died at Watertown, N. Y., 11 June 1929, daughter of Felton and Margaret (———) Smith. She married second, in 1908, Isaac McCarger.

* Mary L. Green, wife of W. H. Waterman, 1877-1907 (gravestone, Barnes' Corners).

† Gravestone states his dates of birth and death as 1872-1926.

Census of 1850, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Henry Waterman	26	Conn.	Farmer
Allice [?] "	17	N. Y.	
Raje Die [male]	33		
Malvina Die	32		
Gridley Die	7		
Mary Die	13		

N. Y. Census of 1865, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	
Henry O. Waterman	43	Farmer	Mass.	
Jenette "	32	wife	Jefferson Co.	mother of 2 children
Sylvester S "	11	child	Lewis Co.	

N. Y. Census of 1875, Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Henry Waterman	53	Farmer	Madison Co.
Ann "	43	wife	Jefferson Co.
Sylvester "	21	son	Lewis Co.
Maria "	18	dau.-in-law	" "
Walter "	4/12	grandson	" "

Henry Waterman of Pinckney bought land there, 10 Mar. 1848, and 26 Aug. 1852. Henry O. Waterman bought again there, 1 Mar. 1856. On 27 Apr. 1849, Henry O. Waterman and Ann J. his wife of Pinckney sold, and on 7 Dec. 1853, Henry Orlando Waterman and Ann Jennett his wife sold. He bought with his wife, 13 Oct. 1857, and sold in 1866 and 1867. He bought and sold in 1879, and on 7 Jan. 1880, Henry O. Waterman and Ann J. his wife sold their farm and other land to Sylvester S. Waterman, which he sold back to them the following year. They sold again in 1882, 1893 and 1899. [Deeds, Lewis County, 4-144; 12-32, 33; 16-303; 5-265; 21-109; 33-200, 208; 56-413, 414; 57-292; 62-187, 417; 87-566; 96-479.]

Felton Smith was widely known in the North Country as a hotel proprietor, conducting the old Checkered House in the town of Wilna, near Carthage, and later purchasing the old Barnes' Corners hotel. He had eleven children: Mrs. Maria Hale of Deferiet, N. Y.; Mrs. Delana Curtis of Rodman, N. Y.; Benjamin Smith of Minnesota; Mrs. Betsey Tucker of Lafargeville, N. Y.; Mrs. Helen Putney of Carthage, N. Y.; Richard Smith of New York City; Watson Smith of Oswego, N. Y.; George Smith of Rodman, N. Y.; Mrs. Ann G. Waterman; James Smith of Rodman, N. Y.; and Mrs. Hannah Bird of Michigan. Mrs. Waterman was an active member of the Asbury Methodist Episcopal Church. She spent the last 25 years of her long life of 97 years in her son's home. Although her sight and hearing grew poor, she had been able to attend to some of the household duties until a week before her death, which was the result of a fall.

Children of Henry O. and Ann G. (Smith) Waterman:

i. Sylvester S.[9], b. 18 July 1854; res. (1936) Watertown, N. Y.; m. at Pinckney, N. Y., 17 Mar. 1872, Maria Revery Bostwick, b. at Harrisburg, N. Y., 5 Sept. 1857, d. 5 July 1924, dau. of Henry D. and Catherine (Ramsey) Bostwick. He was a farmer early in life;

employed many years at the N. Y. Central Depot in Watertown; and later in life was caretaker of the I. O. O. F. temple. Children:

I. Hattie[10], b. 28 Dec. 1872; d. 17 Jan. 1874 ae. 1 yr. 20 days (gravestone).

II. Walter H., b. 18 Feb. 1875; m. Hazel Maud Hoover. Children:

(1) Raymond S.[11], b. ; m. Hazel O'Brian. Children:
1. Sally[12].
2. Bettia.
3. Carlin.

(2) Lloyd S., b. ; m. Emma O'Connor. Children:
1. Budia[12].
2. Mayrland.

(3) Lora A., b. ; m. Harold Coulthart. Children:
1. Donald[12].
2. Carlton.
3. Gerald.

III. Robert A., b. 8 Mar. 1877; d. 19 Jan. 1880 ae. 2-10-11 (gravestone).

IV. Chauncey B., 22 June 1879; m. Pearl Hubbard. Child:
(1) Lawrence T.[11]

V. Jessie A., b. 4 Apr. 1885; m. Dean S. Tucker.

ii. BENJAMIN, b. 2 Jan. 1863; d. 17 Jan. 1866 ae. 3 yrs. 15 days (gravestone, Barnes' Corners).

References

Sylvester S.[9] Waterman, Watertown, N. Y., family data, 1936.
H. A. Bostwick: Bostwick Family (1901), p. 832.
Will and Petition for Probate, estate of Mrs. Maria R. Waterman, 1924, Probate Rec. Jefferson County, 61-92; Box 1924.

882-3. THOMAS R.[8] WATERMAN (*Chauncey Chandler*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Canada, about 1828, died at Brownville, Jefferson Co., N. Y., 1 June 1910; married MARY ANN ———, born in Canada, about 1833.

Thomas R. Waterman of Pinckney bought land in Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y., 1853 from William Heusey and Lucina his wife, and 1855 from Simon Oakes and Rosetta his wife, also in 1859; and with his wife Mary A. sold 1854. On 20 Feb. 1868, Thomas R. Waterman and Mary A. his wife of Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y., sold land in Pinckney to Junius E. Wadsworth of Rutland, Jefferson Co. [Deeds, Lewis County, 13-606; 18-26; 21-109; 35-378.]

He was of Brownville, Jefferson Co., N. Y., 1 Mar. 1870, when he bought land there from William and Sabrina Dodge. On 4 Mar. 1873, he and his wife Mary Ann, of Rodman, sold land there to Mercy Gardner of Rodman; Mercy Gardner died 11 Dec. 1876, and between 1878 and 1880 Thomas R. Waterman bought the Rodman property back from the Gardner heirs. [Land Rec. Jefferson County, 182-487; 195-157; 210-612; 220-610; 222-171; 227-20, 21.]

N. Y. Census of 1875, Rodman, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
James Waterman	61		Madison Co.
Sally "	63	wife	Oneida Co.
Thomas "	47		Canada
Mary "	42	wife	Canada
Ida "		dau.	Lewis Co.
George "		son	Jefferson Co.

He died testate at Brownville, 1 June 1910, will dated 11 Mar. 1910. The petition states that he left widow Mary Ann and two children, Ida R. Waterman Rockwood, Brownville township, and George L. Waterman of Dexter, Route 1, Brownville. [Probate, Jefferson County, Box 45.]

Children of Thomas R. and Mary Ann (———) Waterman:

i. Ida R.[9], m. at Pillar Point, N. Y., 30 Nov. 1881, Clark Rockwood, both of Pillar Point [*Jefferson County News*].

ii. George L.

882-4. Delos Alvin[8] Waterman (*Chauncey Chandler*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y., 2 Aug. 1831, died at Lebanon, Neb., 8 June 1926; married at Monmouth, Iowa, 24 Dec. 1857, Mary Elnora Dye, born at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 3 Mar. 1837, died at Lebanon, Neb., 8 Nov. 1921, aged 84-8-5.

He settled in Monmouth, Iowa.

Census of 1860, Monmouth, Jackson Co., Iowa:

	age	born	
D. A. Waterman	26	New York	Broommaker
Mary "	23	" "	

Census of 1870, Monmouth, Jackson Co., Iowa:

	age	born	
Delos Waterman	39	New York	Farmer
Mary "	33	" "	
Charles "	9	Iowa	
Hattie "	3	"	

"Mrs. Waterman was converted and united with the Methodist Church at an early age, and her consecrated Christian life and devotion to every duty is attested by all who knew her. . . . . Besides the children, she leaves her aged companion of many years, twelve grandchildren, and one great-grandchild, together with hosts of friends." [Newspaper obituary.]

Children of Delos Alvin and Mary E. (Dye) Waterman:

1+ i. Charles Freeman[9], b. 26 Nov. 1861.

ii. Hattie, b. 1867; m. ——— Logan, of Belton, Mo.

Also an adopted son:

iii. Fred L., res. Lebanon, Neb.

References

Leonard T.[10] Waterman, Hastings, Neb., 1936.

882-4-1. CHARLES FREEMAN[9] WATERMAN (*Delos Alvin*[8], *Chauncey Chandler*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Monmouth, Iowa, 26 Nov. 1861, living (1936) Lebanon, Neb.; married in Red Willow County, Neb., 20 Oct. 1887, ANNE THOMAS, born in Kankeyee County, Ill., 17 Sept. 1868, daughter of Amos Thomas of Lebanon, Neb.

He was a farmer and merchant; Methodist.

Children of Charles Freeman and Anne (Thomas) Waterman, born at Lebanon, Neb.:

i. KATHARYN[10], b. 1891; res. (1936) Trinidad, Colo.; m. at Lebanon, EARL BODWELL.

ii. LEONARD THOMAS, b. 7 July 1893; res. (1936) Hastings, Neb.; m. at Ericson, Neb., 8 June 1924, FAY LUCILLE WARNER, b. at Ericson, 1 Sept. 1895, dau. of Jonas S. and Rosa Belle (Porter) Warner, of Hastings, Neb. He served in the World War, 3 Oct. 1917 to 12 June 1919, in the 314th Motor Supply Train, 89th Division; Personnel Sergeant, Headquarters Detachment. He was graduated from the College of Business Administration, University of Nebraska, 1922, and became an accountant. He has lived in Lincoln (1926), Omaha (1927), Columbus, Lincoln and Fremont (1928), Grand Island (1928-29), all in Nebraska. He is (1936) auditor of the Central Neb. Public Power and Irrigation District, Hastings, Neb. He was City Clerk of the City of Hastings, Apr. 1933 to Nov. 1935. Children, two b. at Lincoln, two at Hastings:

I. Rose Irene[11] (twin), b. 21 Mar. 1925.
II. Anne Eileen (twin), b. 21 Mar. 1925.
III. Jean Lucille, b. 2 Mar. 1930.
IV. Leonard Alan, b. 28 Nov. 1932.

iii. DELOS AMOS, b. 13 Mar. 1895; res. (1936) Lebanon, Neb.

iv. CARL CHARLES, b. in 1898; res. (1936) Lebanon, Neb.; m. in 1919, LEAH RAYMOND.

v. KENNETH, b. 9 Apr. 1909; res. (1936) Broken Bow, Neb.; m. at Eustis, Neb., in 1932, MILDRED METHENEY.

References

Leonard T.[10] Waterman, Hastings, Neb., 1936.

882-5. RICHARD D.[8] WATERMAN (*Chauncey Chandler*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born probably in Pinckney, Lewis Co., N. Y., 9 Dec. 1836, died at Auburn, Neb., ; married LOUISA ———, born in Jefferson County, N. Y., 1842, died .

Richard D. Waterman of Pinckney bought land there in 1859 and 1865; and in 1866 with wife Louisa sold two pieces, in one deed being of Pinckney, and in the other of Rodman, Jefferson County. [Deeds, Lewis County, 21-110; 34-315; 35-202.]

Census of 1870, Monmouth, Jackson Co., Iowa:

	age	born	
Richard Waterman	35	New York	Farmer
Louisa "	28	" "	
Minnie "	8	" "	
Chauncy "	5	" "	
Jennie "	2	" "	
Susanna "	72	" "	
Albert Conant	32	" "	Laborer

Children of Richard D. and Louisa (———) Waterman, born at Pinckney:

i. MARIA[9], b. abt. 1863.
ii. CHAUNCEY C., b. abt. 1865.
iii. JENNIE, b. abt. 1867.

883. DAN[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 24 Apr. 1793, died about 1828, married ANNA BURLINGHAM, of Schuyler, N. Y., born between 1790 and 1794. She married second, Orville Gardner of Fulton, N. Y.

He probably followed his older brothers to central New York State. His grandson states that he came from the Mohawk Valley and lived at Sackett's Harbor; that he died early, being killed when his son Chester was only two years old; and that his widow remarried.

Dan Waterman of Brownville, Jefferson Co., N. Y., bought land in Ellisburgh, 7 Dec. 1816; and Anna Waterman of Hounsfield, Jefferson Co., bought land there 25 Sept. 1821. [Deeds, Jefferson County, I-275; D[2]-204.]

Census of 1820, Hounsfield, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

Daniel Waterman	1 male aged 16 to 26 1 " under 10	1 female aged 26 to 45

Census of 1830, Hounsfield, Jefferson Co., N. Y.:

Anna Waterman		1 female aged 30 to 40
	2 males aged 5 to 10 1 male under 5	

The township of Hounsfield was taken from Watertown in 1806. It had been settled in 1801 by Augustus Sackett, and the town of Sackett's Harbor was incorporated in 1821.

After the death of Mr. Gardner, the widow lived in Ogdensburg, N. Y.

Children of Dan and Anna (Burlingham) Waterman:

1+ i. ERWIN C.[8], b. abt. 1819.
2+ ii. CHARLES E., b. ; d. 26 Jan. 1897.
iii. ALBERT M., res. Brooklyn, N. Y.; m.* Children:
I. Fred[9].
II. Jennie, m. John Whittaker. Children:
(1) Albert[10].
(2) John.
III. Mamie, d. young unm.
3+ iv. CHESTER, b. 17 Sept. 1826; d. 10 Nov. 1906.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman; letter of Rev. Joseph M.[9] Waterman, Parkersburg, W. Va. Rev. Joseph M.[9] Waterman, Parkersburg, W. Va., 1937.

* One Albert M. Waterman m. 13 June 1849, Mary J. Jennison [Buffalo newspapers].

883-1. ERWIN C.[8] WATERMAN (*Dan*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hounsfield, Jefferson Co., N. Y., about 1819, died ; married about 1839, SOPHRONIA L. BROWN, born about 1819, died at Hartford, Washington Co., Wis., 20 Feb. 1880, aged 61, daughter of Walter Brown.

He was listed at Sackett's Harbor, Jefferson Co., N. Y., aged 20 to 30, in the 1840 Census. He removed to Wisconsin in 1844.

Census of 1850, Ashippun, Dodge Co., Wis.:

	age	born
Irvin Watterman	31	N. Y.
Sophronia "	28	" "
Rowland "	9	" "
Alhert "	5	Wis.
Mary "	(11 mos.)	"

Children of Erwin C. and Sophronia L. (Brown) Waterman:

i. ROWLAND[9], b. abt. 1841.
ii. ALBERT, b. abt. 1845.
iii. MARY, b. abt. 1849.

References

D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Rec., 75-348.

883-2. CHARLES E.[8] WATERMAN (*Dan*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died at Ogdensburg, N. Y., 26 Jan. 1897; married , MARTHA M. ———.

He was of Oswegatchie in 1850 when he bought land in Ogdensburg from Peter Denny and Jane his wife (formerly Jane Ferguson) which came to her from the estate of her son, Peter Ferguson. He was of Ogdensburg when he bought again in 1853 and 1854, and in 1858 when he sold with his wife Martha M. In 1882 he made an assignment of real estate with his wife Martha M. [Deeds, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 43A-292 to 294; 44A-503; 45B-720; 49C-150; 57A-132; 107B-293; 115B-8, 530.]

Petition of Florence Wilcox of Syracuse, N. Y., for administration states his date of death, and names the heirs:

Florence Wilcox	dau.	res. Syracuse, N. Y.
Emma Waterman	dau.	Syracuse, N. Y.
William I. Waterman	son	Boston, Mass.
Charles Erskine Waterman	son	Disappeared 20 yrs. ago

[Probate Rec. St. Lawrence County, File No. 10707.]

Children of Charles E. and Martha M. (———) Waterman:

i. CHARLES ERSKINE[9].
ii. WILLIAM I., res. (1897) Boston, Mass.
iii. FLORENCE, m. ——— WILCOX, of Syracuse, N. Y.
iv. EMMA, res. unm. (1897) Syracuse, N. Y.

References

Rev. Joseph M.[9] Waterman, Parkersburg, W. Va., 1937.

883-3. CHESTER[8] WATERMAN (*Dan*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Sackett's Harbor, Jefferson Co., N. Y., 17 Sept. 1826, died at Ogdensburg, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 10 Nov. 1906; married first, in or before 1853, MARGARET MACNAUGHTON, born , died at Ogdensburg, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 30 Dec. 1886; married second, 12 Apr. 1893, CYNTHIA MATTINGLY, born at Lebanon, Ky., 22 May 1862, daughter of Martin and Sally Ellen (Thompson) Mattingly, of Lebanon, Ky.

He was a merchant; a Universalist in religion. In 1887, he was proprietor of C. Waterman & Son, Ogdensburg, N. Y. He was of Oswegatchie in 1853 when he bought land, but later in the year was of Ogdensburg when he sold with his wife Margaret; they also sold in 1857 and in 1882. [Deeds, St. Lawrence County, 46B-455; 47B-125; 54B-584; 116A-244.]

Petition by Robert E. Waterman of Ogdensburg, dated 11 Jan. 1887, for proof of will of Margaret Waterman who died at Ogdensburg, 30 Dec. 1886. Next of kin:

Robert E. Waterman	res. Ogdensburg	
Edgar deForest Waterman	Ogdensburg	
John F. Waterman	Oswegatchie	
Harry McN. Waterman	Ogdensburg	aged between 20 and 21

and Chester Waterman is her surviving husband. The will, dated 16 Dec. 1886, named the husband and four sons.

[Probate Rec. St. Lawrence County, File 7826.]

Chester Waterman's will, dated 18 May 1897, gave all to wife Cynthia. The petition states that his widow survived; next of kin: Robert E. Waterman, Edgar Waterman, John F. Waterman, Joseph McN. Waterman, Margaret McN. Waterman, and Ella B. Waterman. [Probate Rec. St. Lawrence County, File No. 3557.]

Robert E. Waterman of Ogdensburg, N. Y., applied 20 Apr. 1899 for the appointment of a guardian for his nieces, the sisters Margaret M. Waterman (born at Ogdensburg, 20 Dec. 1888) and Ella B. Waterman (born at Ogdensburg, 23 May 1890). [Probate Rec. Danbury, Conn., 53-252.]

Children of Chester and Margaret (MacNaughton) Waterman:

1+ i. ROBERT EMMETT[9], b. ; d. 7 Jan. 1934.

ii. EDGAR DEFORREST, b. ; res. (1937) Ogdensburg, N. Y.; in 1887 a member of the law firm of McNaughton & Waterman, Ogdensburg. Children:

I. Helen[10].

II. Walter.

iii. JOHN E., b. ; d. ; res. (1924) Prescott, Ontario; m. BESSIE BARNEY, who d. at Ogdensburg, N. Y., 12 July 1924; no issue. The petition for administration in her estate named her heirs as sisters, Martha Allen of Dallas, Texas, Marietta Nicoll of Hammond, N. Y., Mabel Nicoll of Tincap, Brockville, Canada, and brothers, Willard J. Barney of Osseo, Wis., and Austin Barney of Edwards, N. Y. [Probate Rec. St. Lawrence County, File No. 9727.]

iv. HARRY MCN., b. 1866; d. 1895; m. ELLA SLATE. Children:
I. Margaret McNaughton[10], b. 20 Dec. 1888; m. Clyde Zabriskie of New York.
II. Ella Benedict, b. 23 May 1890; m. Albert Newell of Ogdensburg, N. Y.

Child of Chester and Cynthia (Mattingly) Waterman:

v. JOSEPH MACNAUGHTON, b. at Tampa, Fla., 6 Oct. 1894; res. (1937) Parkersburg, W. Va.; m. at Richmond, Va., 6 July 1918, LOUISE KYLE BALDWIN, dau. of Robert Moore and Lula (Alexander) Baldwin. He resided in Ogdensburg, N. Y., until 1917; B.A. (Harvard College, 1916); resided in Massena, N. Y., to 1921, and in Alexandria, Va., to 1924; B.D. (Virginia Seminary, 1924); became a clergyman of the Protestant Episcopal Church, residing in Baltimore, Md., 1924-29, and in Parkersburg, W. Va., since 1929; S. T. M. (Kenyon College, 1930); S. T. D. (Kenyon College, 1931). He is a 32° Mason; a member of Psi Upsilon Fraternity; and was Regimental Chaplain of the 110th Field Artillery, Maryland, 1925-28. Children:
I. Joseph MacNaughton[10], b. at Richmond, Va., 8 May 1919.
II. Chester Baldwin, b. at Baltimore, Md., 10 Dec. 1924.
III. Alexander Baldwin, b. at Baltimore, Md., 28 Oct. 1926.
IV. Elizabeth Downs, b. at Parkersburg, W. Va., 12 Nov. 1932.

References

Rev. Joseph M.[9] Waterman, Parkersburg, W. Va., 1937.
Probate Rec. St. Lawrence County, N. Y., File 11115 (ages of the two daughters of Harry McN. Waterman stated in guardianship papers).

883-3-1. ROBERT EMMETT[9] WATERMAN (*Chester*[8], *Dan*[7], *Joseph*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died at Ogdensburg, N. Y., 7 Jan. 1934; married first, , SOPHIA LOIS BLODGETT; married second, , EUNICE DAVIES.

The petition for administration on his estate states date of death, and names the heirs:

Eunice Davies Waterman	widow	Ogdensburg, N. Y.
Mary W. Coats	daughter	St. Louis, Mo.
Chester Waterman, M.D.	son	Middletown, Conn.
Robert S. Waterman	son	Ogdensburg, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. St. Lawrence County, File No. 14330.]

Children of Robert Emmett and Sophia Lois (Blodgett) Waterman:

i. ROBERT SHERMAN[10].
ii. CHESTER, b. abt. 1881; M.D. (McGill University, 1905); served successively on the staffs of Sanford Hall Sanitarium, Flushing, L. I.; Central Islip State Hospital, Long Island; St. Lawrence State Hospital, Ogdensburg, N. Y.; Willard State Hospital, Willard, N. Y.; and Manhattan State Hospital. He was appointed assistant superintendent of the Conn. State Hospital at Middletown, Conn., 1923; and superintendent of the Norwich State Hospital, Jan. 1934.
iii. MARY, m. WILLIAM COATES; res. St. Louis, Mo.

References

Rev. Joseph M.[9] Waterman, Parkersburg, W. Va., 1937.

885. WESTERN[7] WATERMAN (?*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , Conn., about 1793, died ; married in Bledsoe County, Tenn., 4 Apr. 1825, BETHENA KNIGHT, born in North Carolina, 1809, died .

Pension Files, War of 1812, S. O. 2067, S. C. 2649. Application for pension, filed 18 Mar. 1871. Affidavit 11 Mar. 1871 of Western Waterman, aged 78, residence a few miles north of Lebanon, La Clede County, Mo. Married 4 Apr. 1825, Bledsoe County, Tenn., Bethena Knight. He enlisted at Cooperstown, Otsego County, N. Y., about 12 Dec. 1812, and was discharged at Utica, 13 Dec. 1813. Probably served under Gen. Pike. Was in battle at Sackett's Harbor, and under Gen. Wilkerson at Cornwall. Witnesses: James W. Waterman, George H. Stidham.

Service was in Capt. Chester Griswold's Co., N. Y. Militia. Third Auditor's Record: Enlisted 7 Jan. 1813, discharged 12 Dec. 1813.

Census of 1870, Hooker township, Pine Creek P. O., Laclede Co., Mo.:

	age	born	
Western Waterman	77	Conn.	Farmer
Bertha "	61	N. C.	
	age	born	
James Waterman	27	Tenn.	Farmer
Mary E. "	26	"	
Sarah E. "	8	Mo.	
Malissa B. "	5	"	
James M. "	1	"	
	age	born	
William E. Waterman	29	Tenn.	Farmer
Rachel E. "	31	"	
Witt M. "	1	Mo.	

Children of Western and Bethena (Knight) Waterman, born in Tennessee (record incomplete):

i. WILLIAM E.[8], b. abt. 1841; m. RACHEL E. ———, b. in Tenn., abt. 1839. Child:
I. Witt M.[9], b. abt. 1869.

1+ ii. JAMES W., b. abt. 1843.

885-1. JAMES W.[8] WATERMAN (*Western*[7], ?*John*[6], *John*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Tenn., 1840-3, died 13 Feb. 1911; married MARY E. ———, born about 1844, died .

He served as a Private in Co. I, 14th Missouri Cavalry. His pension papers give his age as 45 years in June 1886, and 47 on 2 Feb. 1887; he was then living in Lebanon, La Clede Co., Mo.

Children of James W. and Mary E. (———) Waterman:

i. SARAH E.[9], b. abt. 1862.
ii. MELISSA B., b. abt. 1865.
iii. JAMES M., b. abt. 1869.
iv. IRA, b. ; res. (1911) Eldridge, Mo.
v. CHARLES.

Because of the identity of name, and his birth in Otsego County in 1819, where the earlier Western Waterman enlisted in 1812, the record of the

second Western Waterman is given here. He could have been son of Western[7] by a former marriage, but his identity is not established.

885-A. WESTERN WATERMAN, born in Otsego County, N. Y., 10 July 1819, died (at Horicon?), N. Y., 9 Feb. 1882; married 20 Jan. 1845, CATHARINE GRANTS, born in Herkimer County, N. Y., 17 Sept. 1823, died 3 Apr. 1907, daughter of John and Lana (———) Grants.

The dates of Western Waterman, his wife and children, are from the family Bible, in possession of his daughter, Mrs. Ida Eva (Waterman) Atkins, of Richfield Springs, N. Y.

The family monument in the cemetery of the Reformed Dutch Church of Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y., bears the following inscriptions:

Western Waterman	1819-1882
Catharine his wife	1829-1907
Our Children	
Arthur F.	1849-1879
Emma H.	1855-1863
George M.	1856-1863

Others of the family have separate gravestones near-by.

Mrs. Waterman belonged to a Grants family, which now appears sometimes in the form Grant; it was an old Mohawk Dutch name, probably of German origin. Her mother, Mrs. Lana Grants, born about 1801, died 28 Aug. 1881.

Children of Western Waterman state that he had cousins at Frankfort, N. Y., named Rastus Frazier, Steve Frazier, and Mike Frazier, also cousins at Ilion, N. Y., named Walter and Herman Green, whose mother was a Frazier. Western's daughter Mrs. Edwards (born 1850) did not in 1938 recall the name of Western's father, but thought his mother was a Frazier, and that her name was Polly (Mary). She thought Western was born in Connecticut, and that he was an only son and had two sisters. His mother Polly married again and lived at Horicon, Warren Co., N. Y. Western, she states, died at Horicon while visiting (in company with his cousin Rastus Frazier) his mother or Frazier relatives there.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Richfield, Otsego County (taken 18 June 1855, all had resided two months in the town):

	age		born
Western Waterman	36	laborer	Otsego Co.
Catharine "	31	wife	Herkimer Co.
John W. "	9	son	Otsego Co.
Arthur F. "	6	son	Herkimer Co.
Ellen J. "	4	dau.	Otsego Co.
Elizabeth "	2	dau.	Herkimer Co.
Emma "	(7 mos.)	dau.	" "
Lana Grant	54	mother-in-law, widow	" "

Western served in the Civil War in the 76th Regt., N. Y. Vols., and was a pensioner.

The will of Catharine Waterman of Richfield, aged 66, dated 4 Nov. 1899, recorded 13 Nov. 1907, named sons John W. Waterman, Baker W. Waterman, Wallace G. Waterman, daughters Ellen J. Edwards, Elizabeth A. Adams, Ida E. Waterman, Izetta M. Chadden, and granddaughter Flora E. Flagg. [Wills, Otsego County, 60-79.]

The petition and other papers in 1907 name the heirs:

Baker Waterman	son	Richfield Springs, N. Y.
Wallace G. "	"	Stevens Point, Pa.
John W. "	"	Richfield Springs, N. Y.
Ida A. Adkins	daughter	Jordanville, N. Y.
Isetta E. Chaddon	"	Stevens Point, Pa.
Ellen J. Edwards	"	Herkimer, N. Y.
Elizabeth A. Adams	"	" " "
Charles Waterman	grandson	Frankfort, N. Y.
Davis "	"	Herkimer, N. Y.
Flora E. Flagg	granddaughter	" " "

N. Y. Census of 1875, Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

		age		born
Arthur	Waterman	25	laborer	Herkimer Co.
Nancy	"	24	wife	" "
Davis	"	3 4/12	son	" "
Charles	"	9/12	son	" "

Children of Western and Catharine (Grants) Waterman:

1-+ i. John Wesley, b. 23 Oct. 1845; d. 8 Mar. 1935.

ii. Markus, b. 11 June 1847; d. 1 Mar. 1848 ae. 8 mos. 18 days.

iii. Arthur F., b. 8 Apr. 1849; d. 2 Oct. 1876; m. at Richfield Springs, N. Y., 31 Jan. 1871, Nancy Browning or Brownrigg. Children:

I. Davis, b. abt. Feb. 1872; a Ford employee, Royal Oak, Mich.

II. Charles, b. abt. Sept. 1874.

III. Claude, d. young.

iv. Ellen Jane, b. 29 Nov. 1850; res. (1938) Herkimer, N. Y.; m. Spencer Edwards, of Winfield.

v. Elizabeth Alvord, b. 18 Aug. 1852; res. Herkimer, N. Y., d. before 1937; m. Jesse Adams. Children:

I. Claire, res. Herkimer.

II. Edith, m. Dr. ——— Smith, of Geneva, N. Y.

vi. Emma, b. 15 Nov. 1854; d. 8 Mar. 1863.

vii. George W., b. 11 Sept. 1856; d. 20 Jan. 1863.

viii. Ida Eva, b. 9 Dec. 1857; res. (1938) Richfield Springs, N. Y.; m. Kernan Atkins.

ix. Izetta M., b. 11 Mar. 1860; res. (1907) Stevens Point, Pa.; living 1938; m. Perry Chaddon.

x. Baker Western, b. 30 Oct. 1861; a carpenter, res. (1937) Richfield Springs, N. Y.; m. (then res. Warren, Herkimer Co.) 3 Dec. 1885, Mabel Shumway, b. at Toddsville, abt. 1865, dau. of Allen and Eunice (Wager) Shumway. Children:

I. Claude, res. (1938) Hartford, N. Y.

II. Allen, res. (1938) Richfield, N. Y.

III. Ethel G., b. abt. 1891; m. at Richfield Springs, 15 Sept. 1909, Floyd C. Smith, a carpenter, b. at Cooperstown, N. Y., abt. 1885, son of Philip C. and Mary A. (Hubbard) Smith.

xi. WALLACE GRANT, b. 6 June 1864; res. (1907) Stevens Point, Pa.; res. (1937) South Columbia, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. MAUDE M. AXTELL. No issue. An adopted dau., Arlene, m. Robert Carter of Herkimer, N. Y.

References

Interviews of W. Herbert Wood of Elbridge, N. Y., 1938, with Mrs. Ida E. (Waterman) Atkins, Richfield Springs, N. Y., Mrs. Ellen J. (Waterman) Edwards, Herkimer, N. Y., and Mrs. Lulu (Waterman) Hopkinson, Columbia, N. Y.

885-A-1. JOHN WESLEY WATERMAN (*Western*), born at Richfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., 23 Oct. 1845, died at Columbia Center, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 8 Mar. 1935; married first, FRANCES M. DAVIS; divorced; married second, GRACE SHUMWAY, born in 1864, died in 1891.

He served in the Civil War.

N. Y. Census of 1875, Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
James Pett	32	farm laborer	England
Adalin "	38	wife	Otsego Co.
Frances M. Waterman	23	dau.	Herkimer Co.
Orville "	3	son	Otsego Co.
Alonzo D. Bartlett	63	boarder	Mass.

Child of John Wesley and Frances M. (Davis) Waterman:*

i. FLORA E., b. 1864; m. JAMES M. FLAGG, of Columbia, N. Y., b. 1855; d. 1929. A child:†
I. Harry G., b. 1892; d. 1899.

Children of John Wesley and Grace (Shumway) Waterman:

ii. LULU, b. 10 Dec. 1885; res. (1938) Columbia Center, N. Y.; m. JAMES HOPKINSON. Child, b. at Columbia:
I. George Grant, b. 7 Feb. 1910; m. Florence Jordan.

iii. VAN NESS, b. in 1866; d. in 1927.

References

Interview of W. Herbert Wood of Elbridge, N. Y., 1938, with Mrs. Lulu (Waterman) Hopkinson.

---

887. JOHN DEAN[7] WATERMAN (*Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Kinderhook, N. Y., 16 Oct. 1785, died at Fairfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 10 May 1837; married 31 Dec. 1810, MARY GRAVES WALDO, born at Pittsfield, Mass., 31 Jan. 1787, died at Harlem, Winnebago Co., Ill., 12 Aug. 1843, daughter of Calvin and Judith (Graves) Waldo.

Census of 1820, Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y.: John D. Waterman, 1 male over 45; 1 male and 1 female, 26 to 45; 2 females, 16 to 26; 1 male, 10 to 16; 4 males and 2 females under 10.

---

* She had a child, Orville, who was called Pette, not Waterman.
† Perhaps others.

N. Y. Census of 1825, Fairfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.: John D. Waterman, 19 males (11 aged 18 to 45, subject to military duty, only 1 a voter); 7 females (1 married, under 45; 3 unmarried, 16 to 45; 3 unmarried, under 16).

Census of 1830, Fairfield: John D. Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 40 to 50; 1 male, 20 to 30; 1 male and 1 female, 15 to 20; 2 males and 1 female, 10 to 15; 2 males under 5.

N. Y. Census of 1835, Fairfield: John D. Waterman, 16 males (4 voters); 6 females (3 unmarried, aged 16 to 45; 2 unmarried, under 16).

Census of 1840, Fairfield; Mary G. Waterman, 1 female aged 50 to 60; 2 males and 1 female, 20 to 30; 1 male and 1 female, 15 to 20; 1 male, 10 to 15.

He was a merchant, of Fairfield, N. Y. His wife was "a woman of very decided character and Christian worth." She was mentioned in her father's will dated 1 May 1815, proved 3 Oct. 1815. [Probate Rec. Berkshire County, File No. 3362.]

On 7 June 1818, Henry Franklin, Charlotte Judith, Mary, Charles, and Hannah (an adopted girl), children of Mary G. Waterman, wife of John, were baptized at the Presbyterian Church, Salisbury, N. Y.; family dismissed to Fairfield, N. Y.

John D. Waterman was appointed Paymaster, Lieut.-Col. Cornelius Drake's Regt., Montgomery County, 1812. [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 2-1328.]

John D. and Henry Waterman for $2500 bought land in Salisbury [now in Herkimer County], from Gladding Waterman and Charlotte his wife, 7 Apr. 1814. On 16 Apr. 1814, Wanton Sweet, Olive Sweet, Waterman Sweet, and Amai [elsewhere Amy Sweet], for $1600, sold to John D. Waterman and Henry Waterman, No. 162 of first allotment of the royal grant. [Land Rec. Montgomery County, N. Y., 14-651, 653.]

Children of John Dean and Mary Graves (Waldo) Waterman:

1+ i. Henry Franklin[8], b. 11 Sept. 1811; d. 12 June 1864.

ii. Charlotte Judith, b. 20 Nov. 1812; res. Sycamore, Ill.; lived in 1850 with her sister, Mrs. Caroline W. Young, her age understated as 32; in the 1860 Census she was listed as aged 40, b. N. Y., Lady, living in the family of Daniel and Maria Keefe (both b. Ireland).

2+ iii. John Calvin, b. 9 Sept. 1814; d. 19 Oct. 1883.

3+ iv. Mary, b. 27 Apr. 1816; d. Sept. 1881.

4+ v. Charles, b. 4 Nov. 1818; d. 3 May 1897.

5+ vi. James Sears, b. 9 May 1820; d. 19 July 1883.

6+ vii. Caroline Waldo, b. 27 June 1824; d. 3 July 1852.

7+ viii. Robert Whitney, b. 15 Dec. 1826; d. 12 Apr. 1891.

ix. Theodore Francis, b. 17 Oct. 1828; d. at Oraville, Calif., 26 May 185-ae. 32.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

Waldo Lincoln: Waldo Family (1902), 1-360.

887-1. HENRY FRANKLIN[8] WATERMAN (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 11 Sept. 1811, died at Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y., 12 June 1864, aged 53 yrs. 6 mos.; married in Herkimer Co., N. Y., 7 Oct. 1840, SARAH ELIZA MEAD, born at New York, N. Y., 26 July 1821, died at Albany, N. Y., 7 June 1895.

Census of 1850, Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill. (listed next under John C. and James S. Waterman):

		age	born	
Henry F. Waterman		40	N. Y.	wagon maker
Sarah	"	28	" "	
Mary	"	6	" "	
Charles	"	4	" "	
Frances	"	3	" "	

Census of 1860, Rome (3d Ward), Oneida Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Henry S [?] Waterman		48	N. Y.	wagon maker
Sarah E.	"	38	" "	
Mary C.	"	18	" "	
Charles H.	"	16	" "	
Frances A.	"	14	" "	
Clara W.	"	7	" "	

Children of Henry Franklin and Sarah Eliza (Mead) Waterman:

i. MARY CATHERINE[9], b. at Mohawk Village, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1841; m. ——— ARNOLD. Children:
   I. Sarah C.[10], res. (1903) New London, Oneida Co., N. Y.
   II. Charles T., res. (1903) Oneida, N. Y.
   III. Eva, res. (1903) unknown; m. ——— Burley.

ii. CHARLES HENRY, b. at Frankfort, N. Y., 25 May 1844; res. (1903) Albany, N. Y.

iii. FRANCES AMELIA, b. at Frankfort, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1846; m. ——— ROWLEY. Child:
   I. Arthur[10], res. (1903) Bath on Hudson, N. Y.

iv. CLARA WALDO, b. at Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y., 2 July 1853; res. (1903) Rosedale, N. Y.; m. (1) ——— HAYDEN; m. (2) ——— MERENESS. Children, by first husband, b. at Rome, N. Y.:
   I. Franklin Waterman[10], b. 29 Nov. 1872; m. Anna ———. Child:
      (1) Clara Waldo[11], b. at Schenectady, N. Y., 16 Mar. 1899; d. there 18 Feb. 1901.
   II. James Veesil, b. 10 Apr. 1874; m. Nettie ———. Children:
      (1) Arthur Roy[11], b. at Aqueduct, Saratoga Co., N. Y.
      (2) Ethel Isabel, b. at Rexford Flats, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 7 May 1902.
      (3) Pearl Antoinett, b. at Rexford Flats, 4 Feb. 1904.
   III. Charles Edward, b. 14 Dec. 1876; m. Ida ———. Child:
      (1) Rolland Edward[11], b. at Charlotteville, Schoharie Co., N. Y., 29 July 1901.

v. HARRIET MEAD, b. at Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill., 12 Apr. 1857; d. at Sycamore, 15 Aug. 1857.

vi. Abbie Jane, b. at Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y., 15 Apr. 1861; res. (1903) Schenectady, N. Y.; m. ——— Schermerhorn.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman.

887-2. John Calvin[8] Waterman (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 9 Sept. 1814, died at Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill., 19 Oct. 1883; married first, at Newburg, Ill., 20 Sept. 1841, Caroline Elizabeth Hoyt, of Newburg, Winnebago Co., Ill., born at Morristown, N. J., 11 June 1824, died at Sycamore, Ill., 9 Feb. 1866, daughter of Benjamin and Anna (Smith) Hoyt; married second, 26 Oct. 1868, Caroline Matilda Rogers, born 20 Mar. 1834, died at Chicago, Ill., 19 Mar. 1902, daughter of Elam and Caroline (Prentice) Rogers.

He lived in Cleveland, Ohio, and in 1839 removed to Newburg, Ill., a town not now in existence. He was one of the first settlers of the little town of Sycamore, Ill., and was engaged in mercantile pursuits throughout his life.

Census of 1850, Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
John C. Waterman	37	N. Y.	Merchant
Caroline E. "	25	N. J.	
Catharine M. "	6	Ill.	
Sarah "	4	"	
Albert "	3 mos.	"	

Census of 1860, Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill.:

	age	born		
John C. Waterman	45	N. Y.	Farmer	($50,000 realty)
Caroline E. "	35	" "		
Cate D. "	16	Ill.		
Sarah J. "	13	"		
Albert H. "	10	"		
Caroline Y. "	8	"		
James D. "	1	"		
Mary Ellwood	16	N. Y.	Servant	
James Bryson	23	Mass.	Farmer	
Joseph Roe	17	N. Y.	Servant	

Children of John Calvin and Caroline Elizabeth (Hoyt) Waterman, born at Sycamore, Ill.:

i. Kate Douglas[9], b. 8 Sept. 1843; res. (1903) Berkeley, Calif.; m. at Sycamore, Ill., 28 May 1867, William Mitchell Moulton, b. at Java, N. Y., 11 Nov. 1836, son of Daniel Johnson and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Moulton. Children:

I. Lourett[10], b. at Warrensburg, Johnson Co., Mo., 12 Oct. 1868.
II. Carrie Bell, b. at Warrensburg, 20 May 1871.
III. Grant Cleveland, b. at Pavilion, N. Y., 12 Aug. 1873.
IV. Kate Douglas, b. at Sycamore, Ill., 31 May 1875.
V. Harriet Camilla, b. at Healdsburg, Calif., 3 May 1885.

ii. SARAH J., b. 12 July 1846; res. (1903) Chicago, Ill.; m. (1) at Sycamore, Ill., 19 Dec. 1865, GEORGE ADDISON MOULTON, b. at Java, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1840, son of Daniel Johnson and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Moulton; m. (2) DAVID SYME. Children by first husband:

I. William Cleveland[10], b. at Warrensburg, Mo., 15 Nov. 1869.
II. James Douglas, b. at Altona, Mo., 9 Feb. 1871.
III. Kate Caroline, b. at Wappa, Calif., 6 Sept. 1874.
IV. Harry Waterman, b. at San Francisco, Calif., 9 Apr. 1879.

iii. ALBERT HOYT, b. 1850; res. (1903) Sycamore, Ill.

iv. CAROLINE WALDO, b. 1852; res. (1903) Detroit, Mich.; m. JOHN SYME.

v. JAMES D., b. 1859; res. (1903) Berkeley, Calif.

Children of John Calvin and Caroline Matilda (Rogers) Waterman:

vi. MARY [Mazie], b. 26 Dec. 1869; d. 6 Feb. 1938; res. (1903) Chicago, Ill.; m. WILLIAM DENNISON MORRIS.

vii. EMILY A., b. ; res. (1938) unm., La Jolla, Calif.

viii. JOHN CLAYTON, b. at Sycamore, 7 Jan. 1874; res. (1938) La Jolla, Calif.; m. at Los Angeles, Calif., 15 Feb. 1911, MATE LEWIS, b. at Estherville, Emmett Co., Iowa, 9 Apr. 1877, living 1938, dau. of John Nevin and Sarah Ann (Bunker) Lewis. He lived in Rock Co., Colo., 1894-1900, and was commissioned in the U. S. Army from civil life, 7 Jan. 1902, retired (Lieut.-Col.) for disability, 30 June 1920. He served in the Fourth, Fifth and Seventh Regts. of Infantry. In addition to services incident to Army life, which took him to various stations in the United States, Philippine Islands, and China, from 1902 to 1923, he enjoyed details as Battalion Quartermaster, Battalion Adjutant, and Personal Aide on the staff of Maj.-Gen. Earl D. Thomas, and Inspector-Instructor, Vermont Militia; and during the World War was Officer in the Adjutant-General's Department, Washington, D. C.; P. M. I. and T., State College, New Mexico, 1919, where he remained until 1926; resident at La Jolla since 1927. Child, b. at Tiensin, China:

I. Betty[10], b. 2 Feb. 1914; res. (1938) Yuma, Ariz.; m. at La Jolla, Calif., 2 Aug. 1934, George Edward Tank.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 31-99; 27-272.
Lieut.-Col. John Clayton[9] Waterman, La Jolla, Calif., 1938 (owner of Bible of John Calvin[8] Waterman).
D. W. Hoyt: Hoyt, Haight, and Hight Families (1871), p. 469.
E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: The Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 2-1569.

887-3. MARY[8] WATERMAN (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 27 Apr. 1816, died at Centralia, Mo., Sept. 1881; married at Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill., 21 Apr. 1842, TIMOTHY WELLS.*

Children of Timothy and Mary (Waterman) Wells:

i. ELIZABETH[9], b. ; res. (1903) Lyndon, Vt.; m. ——— CHASE.

ii. JANE, b. ; res. (1903) East Orange, N. J.; m. ——— KINNEY.

iii. ELLEN [Nellie], b. ; res. (1903) Oakland, Calif.; m. ——— THOMAS.

* Timothy Wells who m. Mary Waterman is entered in the Boston *Evening Transcript*, 22 Mar. 1941, as son of Solomon Wells, b. 1 Sept. 1809, m. 12 Dec. 1830, Caroline Ross, b. 24 Mar. 1813; but the dates make this parentage impossible.

iv. J. Frank, b. ; res. (1903) Center View, Johnson Co., Mo.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

887-4. Charles[8] Waterman (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Salisbury, N. Y., 4 Nov. 1818,* died at Freeport, Ill., 3 May 1897; married at Harlem, Winnebago Co., Ill., 15 Dec. 1842, Eliza Barrett, born in Vermont, 14 May 1824,† died at Freeport, Ill., 13 or 16 Feb. 1899, aged 74, daughter of Reuben and Zilpha (Simons) Barrett.

He came to Illinois in his youth, and with his brother James S. of Sycamore, DeKalb County, laid out the town in 1838. He built the mill at Newburg, one of the earliest north of the Illinois River. He moved to Stephenson County, Ill., May 1840; in 1844 he built a store in Freeport; and later was in business in Loran township. He was a merchant, miller and distiller, P. O. Waterman's Mills, Stephenson Co., Ill. Later in life he retired and lived near Freeport, Ill.

Children of Charles and Eliza (Barrett) Waterman, born at Waterman's Mills:

i. Son[9], b. 5 Sept. 1851; d. 7 Sept. 1851 (gravestone).

ii. Waldo Dean, b. 22 Apr. 1856;‡ d. at Santa Ana, Calif., Oct. 1931; farmer and stock raiser; res. (1903) Mitchell, S. D.; m. at Freeport, Ill., 28 May 1879, Emma C. Lamb, of Freeport, Ill., b. at Loran, Stephenson Co., Ill., 5 May 1859. He was an ardent Democrat, and active in politics. Children, first, fourth and fifth b. at Mill Grove [Waterman's Mills], second and third at Loran, Ill.:

I. Robert Waldo[10], b. 27 July 1880; res. (1931) Santa Ana, Calif.

II. Harry Dean, b. 20 Nov. 1881; m. at Mitchell, S. D., 17 Mar. 1910, Marie Tremblay, b. at Salix, Iowa, 3 Feb. 1884, d. at Dubuque, Iowa, 13 Oct. 1936, dau. of Louis and Appoline (———) Tremblay. They lived some years in Calif., returned and settled in Pearl City, Ill. Child:

(1) Pauline[11].

III. Blanche, b. 3 Mar. 1883; d. 29 Dec. 1901 (gravestone).

IV. Marion, b. 23 Oct. 1884; d. 6 Apr. 1885.

V. May, b. 8 Jan. 1886; m. ——— Sumter, of Santa Ana, Calif.

VI. Arthur, b. ; res. (1940) Pearl City, Ill.

VII. Frances, b. ; res. (1931) Hollywood, Calif.

VIII. Helen, b. ; m. ——— Hammil, of Los Angeles, Calif.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

William Barrett: Genealogy of Descendants of Thomas Barrett, Sen., of Braintree, Mass. (1888), pp. 159, 161, 162.

History of Stephenson County, Ill. (Western Hist. Co., Chicago, 1880), p. 700.

Newspaper obituaries, gravestone inscriptions, and other records, courtesy of Mrs. N. C. Phillips, of Freeport, Ill.

---

* 4 Nov. 1817, by gravestone.

† 24 June 1824, by gravestone.

‡ 25 Apr. 1855, according to newspaper obituary.

887-5. JAMES SEARS[8] WATERMAN (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 9 May 1820, died 19 July 1883; married first, at St. Charles, Kane Co., Ill., 5 Jan. 1847, MARY FERSON; married second, 31 Jan. 1854, ABBIE L. CUSHMAN, of Sherburne, N. Y.

Census of 1850, Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill.:

	age	born		
James S. Waterman	29	N. Y.	Merchant	(realty, $8,400)
Mary F. "	25	Vt.		
G. D. " [male]	2	Ill.		
M. G. " [female]	70	Mass.		
Margaret Morton	4	Scotland		

Census of 1860, Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill.:

	age	born		
James S. Waterman	39	N. Y.	Banker	(realty, $250,000)
Abby S.	29	" "		
Marcia Babcock	17	" "		
Jennie R. Cushman	24	" "	Lady	
Harriet "	26	" "	"	
Richard E. Tucker	22	" "	Merchant	

The M. G. Waterman living with James S. Waterman in 1850 was his mother.

Child of James Sears and Mary (Ferson) Waterman:

i. GEORGE DOUGLAS[9], b. abt. 1848; d. abt. 1856 ae. 8 yrs.

887-6. CAROLINE WALDO[8] WATERMAN (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Fairfield, N. Y., 27 June 1824, died 3 July 1852; married at Syracuse. Ill., 9 Apr. 1846, E. P. YOUNG.

"Two children died."

Census of 1850, Sycamore, DeKalb Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
E. P. Young	31	Ohio	Merchant
Caroline W. Young	25	N. Y.	
Elizabeth Young	2	Ill.	
Charlotte Waterman	32	N. Y.	

References

Waldo Lincoln: Waldo Family (1902), 1-360.

887-7. (HON.) ROBERT WHITNEY[8] WATERMAN (*John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Fairfield, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1826, died at San Diego, Calif., 12 Apr. 1891; married at Belvidere, Ill., 29 Sept. 1847, JANE GARDNER, born at Stanstead, Lower Canada, 8 Nov. 1829, died at Barstow, Calif., 12 Apr. 1914, daughter of Cephas and Pamelia (Bodwell) Gardner.

His father died in 1837, and a year or two later he went West to join two older brothers who were located in mercantile business in Newburg, Ill. At

fifteen, he was employed as a clerk in a general merchandise store, with Alexander Neely, in Belvidere, Ill., and in 1846 commenced business on his own account in that town. He was Postmaster at Geneva, Ill., 1849-50. In the 1850 Census he was listed as a merchant in Belvidere Village, with wife and two children, but soon after he crossed the plains to California, and engaged in mining.

In 1852 he came back to Illinois and settled in Wilmington, where he published the *Independent* 1852-60. He was a member of the convention that met at Bloomington, Ill., when the Republican Party was organized.. He took part in the Fremont and Dayton campaign, 1856; and was an earnest and devoted supporter of Lincoln.

He moved to California in 1873, and in 1874 bought a ranch near San Bernardino. In 1880 he discovered and developed a silver mine on the Mohave Desert near Barstow, San Bernardino County. About 1886 he purchased and developed the Stonewall (gold) Mine in San Diego County. He acquired a large fortune; and was one of the builders and later president of the San Diego, Cuyamaca & Eastern Railway. He was elected Lieut.-Governor of California, 1886, on the Republican ticket, and upon the death of Gov. Washington Bartlett, 12 Sept. 1887, became acting Governor, his term to expire in 1891. He died in the last-named year.

Children of Robert Whitney and Jane (Gardner) Waterman, two born at Belvidere, five at Wilmington, Ill.:

i. Frank G.[9], b. 12 Sept. 1848; d. at Wilmington, 20 Aug. 1853.
1+ ii. Mary Pamela, b. 9 Apr. 1850; d. 3 Nov. 1925.
2+ iii. James Sears, b. 22 Aug. 1852; d. 19 Jan. 1930.
iv. Helen Jane, b. 18 Dec. 1856; M.D. (Women's Medical Coll. of Penn., 1897). She practiced medicine in San Francisco and Berkeley, Calif.
3+ v. Waldo Sprague, b. 1 Feb. 1860; d. 24 Feb. 1903.
4+ vi. Anna Charlotte, b. 2 Apr. 1866.
vii. Abbie Louisa, b. 21 Feb. 1869; B.A. (Univ. of Calif., 1904); res. (1933) the Waterman Ranch, Barstow, Calif.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
F. A. Gardner: Gardner Memorial (1933), pp. 177-179.
City and County of San Diego (pub. Leberthon and Taylor, San Diego, 1888), p. 199.

887-7-1. Mary Pamela[9] Waterman (*Robert Whitney*[8], *John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Belvidere, Ill., 9 Apr. 1850, died at Cambridge, Mass., 3 Nov. 1925; married at Wilmington, Ill., 15 Jan. 1872, Hyland W. Rice, born 19 Feb. 1847, died at San Bernardino, Calif., July 1884, son of Thomas B. and Martha (Pennington) Rice of Wilmington, Del.

Dr. Rice was educated at a military school at Claveric-on-the-Hudson, and was graduated (M.D.) from Hahnemann Medical College of Philadelphia. He practised medicine in Elgin and Aurora, Ill., and in San Bernardino, moving to California in 1876.

In 1894 Mrs. Rice and her sons moved to Boston, Mass. In 1901 she founded the Fathers and Mothers Club of Boston, and was its president

many years, directing its benevolent work for the welfare of children. Through the club the introduction of nurses into the public schools of Boston was secured, and also a farm home for delicate children at Reading, open throughout the year.

References

F. A. Gardner: Gardner Memorial (1933).

887-7-2. (Dr.) James Sears[9] Waterman (*Robert Whitney*[8], *John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wilmington, Ill., 22 Aug. 1852, died at Riverside, Calif., 19 Jan. 1930; married at Riverside, 15 Dec. 1902, Sara C. Brown, who died at Riverside, 26 Oct. 1921, daughter of E. G. and Sara (Van Winkle) Brown.

He was graduated (M.D.) from the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, 1889. He practised medicine a year or two in San Diego, Calif., and for many years in Brooklyn, N. Y., serving on the staff of St. Mary's Hospital. He was a member of the Laryngological, Rhinological and Otological Society, and the American College of Surgeons.

References

F. A. Gardner: Gardner Memorial (1933).
Obit, *N. Y. Times*, 28 Oct. 1921.

887-7-3. Waldo Sprague[9] Waterman (*Robert Whitney*[8], *John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wilmington, Ill., 1 Feb. 1860, died at San Diego, Calif., 24 Feb. 1903; married at "Erie Villa," Butte Co., Calif., 11 Apr. 1889, Hazel Emma Wood, born in Alabama, 5 May 1865, daughter of (Rev.) Jesse and Alice Catherine (Tison) Wood, of Butte County, Calif.

He was graduated (B.S.) from the University of California, 1886; he specialized in mining and engineering, living in San Bernardino and Barstow, Calif., the Stonewall Mine at Cuyamara, San Diego Co., Calif. He served in various capacities, as mining engineer, mine manager, general manager of railroad, and was the contractor for the jetty at San Diego.

He served in the Spanish-American War, as Captain of a Company of Minutemen.

Children of Waldo Sprague and Hazel Emma (Wood) Waterman:

i. Robert Wood[10], b. at "Stonewall Mine," Cuyamara, San Diego Co., Calif., 26 Dec. 1889; res. (1938) Oroville, Calif.; m. (1) Nov. 1915[?], Grace Hubert; divorced Oct. 1921; m. (2) in Los Angeles Co., Calif., Nov. 1921, Marie Elizabeth Denison. Children by first wife:

I. Robert Waldo[11], b. 12 Aug. 1917; d. Dec. 1937.
II. Abby Louise, b. 31 Aug. 1920.

Children by second wife:

III. Hazel Marie, b. 28 Jan. 1923.

IV. Carolyn, b. 26 July 1924.

V. William James, b. 4 Mar. 1927.

ii. Helen Gardner, b. at "Stonewall Mine," Cuyamara, 16 June 1894; res. (1938) Berkeley, Calif.; m. at Porte au Prince, Haiti, Aug. 1917, (Capt.) Gerard Magella Kincade, U. S. M. C. (now Col., retired). Children:

I. John Gardner[11], b. 16 May 1918.

II. Waldo Waterman, b. 14 Feb. 1922; d. 8 June 1937.

III. Richard Wood, b. 4 Aug. 1925.

iii. Waldo Dean, b. at San Diego, Calif., 16 June 1894; m. at Berkeley, Calif., July 1917, Carol Coulter. He resides (1938) in Santa Monica, Calif., is an aircraft inventor, and president of Waterman Arrowplane Corporation.

References

F. A. Gardner: Gardner Memorial (1933).
Mrs. Hazel Wood Waterman, San Diego, Calif., 1938.

887-7-4. Anna Charlotte[9] Waterman (*Robert Whitney*[8], *John Dean*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wilmington, Ill., 2 Apr. 1866; married at San Diego, Calif., 29 Sept. 1891, Irving M. Scott, born 15 Oct. 1862, son of George L. and Mary (Hopkins) Scott.

She was graduated from Smith College, 1890. Mr. Scott is a mechanical engineer. They reside in Berkeley, Calif.

References

F. A. Gardner: Gardner Memorial (1933).

888. Henry[7] Waterman (*Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Dalton?), Mass., 5 Sept. 1787, died at Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 13 July 1878; married first, 23 Sept. 1816, Sarah Chatfield, born 20 Aug. 1795, died at Newport, 3 Nov. 1832; married second, perhaps 1837, Charlotte A. Ward, born in Herkimer County, N. Y., in 1796 (or 1800), died 27 May 1862, daughter of Peter and Sarah (Halliard) Ward.

He bought land in Cape Vincent, Jefferson Co., N. Y., in 1840 and 1859, and sold in 1862, but was a resident of Newport in all deeds. [Deeds, Jefferson County, 84-197; 149-518; 150-554.]

Census of 1820, Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y.: Henry Waterman, 2 males aged 26 to 45; 1 male aged 18 to 26; 1 female, 16 to 26; 1 male, 16 to 18; 1 male, 10 to 16; 1 male and 1 female, under 10.

The N. Y. Census of 1825 lists Henry Waterman at Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y., with 6 males (1 aged 18 to 45, subject to military duty, and 2 voters) and 7 females (1 married, under 45; 2 unmarried, 16 to 45; 4 unmarried, under 16).

Census of 1830, Salisbury: 1 male, aged 40 to 60; 1 female, 30 to 40; 1 female, 20 to 30; 1 male, 15 to 20; 1 male and 1 female, 10 to 15; 1 male and 2 females, 5 to 10; and 3 females under 5.

N. Y. Census of 1835, Newport: 2 males (1 voter), 7 females (1 married, over 45; 1 unmarried, 16 to 45; 5 unmarried, under 16).

Census of 1840, Newport: 1 male aged 50 to 60; 1 female, 70 to 80; 1 female, 40 to 50; 2 males and 1 female, 20 to 30; 3 females, 15 to 20; 1 male and 3 females, 10 to 15.

N. Y. Census of 1845, Newport: 3 males (2 voters, 1 subject to military duty); 6 females (4 unmarried, aged 16 to 45; 1 unmarried, under 16); 1 child, aged 5 to 16, in school; of the total, 8 born in New York, 1 in Great Britain or possessions.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Henry Waterman	66	farmer	Mass.	22
Charlott A. Waterman	55	wife	Herkimer Co.	17
Ralph "	34	son, miller	" "	22
Cornelia "	27	dau.	" "	22
Frances "	25	dau.	" "	22
Nancy "	23	dau.	" "	22
Mary Currin	20	servant	Ireland	2
Cornelius Pullman	18	servant	Herkimer Co.	(3 mos.)

N. Y. Census of 1855, Fairfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Clinton Chatfield	37	dentist	Herkimer Co.	37
Margaret "	37	wife	Montgomery Co.	15
Elizabeth "	14	dau.	Herkimer Co.	14
Frederica "	6	dau.	" "	6

On 26 Nov. 1826, Eliza, Ralph, Sarah, Emeline, and Cornelia, children of Henry and Sarah Waterman, were baptized at the Presbyterian Church, Salisbury, N. Y.; and their children Nancy and Frances were baptized there by Mr. Goodrich, 13 Mar. 1831.

He settled in Newport, N. Y., where he and Ralph were lawyers, 1815-17. Henry was Supervisor of Newport, 1830, and a merchant there 1844.

In his lot in the cemetery at Newport are stones to himself and wife Sarah, with their dates of birth and death; also a stone to his sister Mary A. Holbrook, and the following:

Eliza, b. 4 Jan. 1818, d. 9 July 1844.
H. Ralph, b. 11 Oct. 1819, d. 1 Aug. 1869.
Sarah, b. 25 Oct. 1821, d. 30 May 1848.
Frances, b. 12 Dec. 1825, d. 10 Sept. 1903.
Anna Waterman Woodin, 1859-1916.

His will, dated 26 Oct. 1869, named his daughter Frances Waterman; to daughter Abby, wife of Watford L. Watson, of St. Paul, Minn., property

there on which she resides, and $800 yearly; to George and Frederick S. Kretsinger, grandsons, and Maria Adele Kretsinger, granddaughter, of deceased sister, Catharine Kretsinger; to niece Charlotte Ann McCumber, daughter of deceased sister, Nancy Livingston, $2000 "in consideration of her past kindness to and her continuing care in the rearing and education of the children of her sister Catherine now deceased"; to Mary, daughter of deceased brother William, by marriage Mary Sepple wife of Peter Sepple; to Elizabeth and Frederika Chatfield, daughters of Clinton Chatfield; to daughter Frances Waterman, $2000 for the rearing of Anna Crogan, should she continue to reside in the family and adopt the name of Anna Waterman; to Janette Waterman, Catherine Waterman, Ida Waterman, and Elva Waterman, children of nephew Harvey Waterman (as he is most commonly called); to brother George Waterman, $50 annually, subject to a condition; residue of estate to daughters Frances Waterman and Cornelia Burlingame, executrices. [Surrogate's Rec. Herkimer County, T-111.]

The petition of Frances Waterman and Cornelia Burlingame of Newport, only heirs at law, states that Henry died 13 July 1878. Report to Surrogate dated 4 Aug. 1879 of payment of legacies states that the daughter Abby died soon after her father. The following received legacies:

George Kretsinger, Cook Co., Ill.
Frederick Kretsinger, Lee Co., Iowa.
Maria Adele Kretsinger, Lee Co., Iowa.
Charlotte Ann Macomber, Herkimer Co.
Mary Sippell, Oneida Co., N. Y.
Elizabeth Chatfield, Herkimer Co.
Fredericka Chatfield, Herkimer Co.
Frances Waterman for Ann Crogan's benefit, now Anna Waterman.
Janette Waterman, now Nettie N. Willoughby, Napa Co., Calif.
Catherine Waterman, now Catherine Pearce, Herkimer Co.
Ida Waterman, now Ida Fenner, Herkimer Co.
Elva Waterman, now Elva Pomeroy, Herkimer Co.
George W. Waterman, Herkimer Co., in lieu of legacy, a bond of James H. Waterman for a certain amount yearly during his life-time.

The will of Frances Waterman, dated 19 Jan. 1903, gave to James Harvey Waterman a note for $500; to Gladding Waterman, his indebtedness to me; to Bessie and Marjorie Burnham, children of W. C. Burnham; to Ray Ferguson, $200; Ida W. Fenner, daughter of James Harvey Waterman; to Mary Waterman West; to Anna Waterman, for her life-long devotion, care and faithfulness, all property belonging to the "Henry Waterman Homestead," land known as the "Burlingame Homestead," also the "Kane Farm," to go after her death to heirs of William H. Kretsinger dec'd. Executors, Anna Waterman, Frederick S. Kretsinger, and John W. Fitzgerald. A codicil, 26 Aug. 1903, provided for employees. [Wills, Herkimer County, 27-698.]

The petition of John W. Fitzgerald of Little Falls states that Frances Waterman died at Newport, 10 Sept. 1903, leaving no husband, children,

brothers or sisters, aunts or uncles, and the following, her only heirs and next of kin:

Frederick S. Kretsinger		First cousin	Cleveland, Ohio
George Kretsinger		" "	Chicago, Ill.
Mrs. Adel K. Stewart		" "	Fort Madison, Iowa.
J. Harvey Waterman		First cousin	Newport, N. Y.
Gladding Waterman		" "	" " "
George D. Waterman	son of	" "	Little Falls, N. Y.
Mrs. Lizzie Waters	dau. of	" "	Buffalo, N. Y.
Mrs. Anna C. Scott jr.	dau. of	" "	San Francisco, Calif.
James Waterman	son "	" "	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Helen J. "	dau. "	" "	Berkeley, Calif.
Abbie L. "	" "	" "	" "
Mrs. Mary P. Rice	" "	" "	Boston, Mass.
Waldo Dean Waterman	grandson of	" "	San Diego, Calif.
Robert W. "	" "	" "	" " "
Helen "	granddau."	" "	" " "
Albert H. "	son "	" "	Sycamore, Ill.
James D. "	" "	" "	Berkeley, Calif.
Kate D. Moulton	dau. "	" "	" "
Sarah J. Syme	" "	" "	Chicago, Ill.
Caroline W. Syme	" "	" "	Detroit, Mich.
John Clayton Waterman	son "	" "	U. S. Army, Philippine Islands
Emma "	dau. "	" "	Chicago, Ill.
Mary Morris	" "	" "	" "
Abbie Jane Schermerhorn	" "	" "	Schenectady, N. Y.
Clara Waldo Mereness	" "	" "	Rosedale, N. Y.
Charles Henry Waterman	son "	" "	Albany, N. Y.
Arthur Rowley	grandson "	" "	Bath on Hudson, N. Y.
Sarah C. Arnold	granddau."	" "	New London, Oneida Co., N. Y.
Charles T. "	grandson "	" "	Oneida, N. Y.
Mrs. Eva Burley	granddau."	" "	address unknown
Waldo Waterman	son "	" "	Mitchell, S. D.
Mrs. Ellen Thomas	dau. "	" "	Oakland, Calif.
Mrs. Jane Kinney	" "	" "	East Orange, N. J.
J. Frank Wells	son "	" "	Center View, Johnson Co., Mo.
Mrs. Lizzie Chase	dau. "	" "	Lyndon, Vt.
Elizabeth Chatfield	" "	" "	Herkimer, N. Y.
Frederica Chatfield	dau. of	" "	Herkimer, N. Y.
Hon. Rollin H. Smith		" "	Little Falls, N. Y.
Robert Bruce "		" "	Chicago, Ill.
Allen D. "		" "	" "
Mrs. Francella Smith-Raymond	dau. of	" "	Penfield, Monroe Co., N. Y.
Miss Ollie Smith	" "	" "	Pittsford, N. Y.
Henry M. Stuart	son "	" "	E. Rochester, N. Y.
Henry Eden	" "	" "	Bloomfield, N. J.

[The heirs are on the Waterman side down to Elizabeth Chatfield, who begins the heirs on the maternal side. Mary Waterman West, named in the will, was not a relative, and appears to have been Mary Crogan, sister of Anna. Anna Crogan, now 45, lived in the Henry Waterman family from childhood, took the Waterman name under Henry's will, lived with his daughter Mrs. Burlingame, and then with Frances. Papers in the estate call Frances "Mrs. Frances Waterman" and indicate that she married a Dr. Perkins who told her she would keep him or the girl (meaning Anna), and she kept the girl

and got a divorce. Anna married a Woodin by 1914. A Walter H. Ward is mentioned as brother of Frances Waterman's step-mother, Harry's last wife.]

Children of Henry and Sarah (Chatfield) Waterman, born at Newport, N. Y.:

i. Eliza[8], b. 4 Jan. 1818; d. 9 July 1844.
ii. H. Ralph, b. 11 Oct. 1819; d. 1 Aug. 1869.
iii. Sarah, b. 25 Oct. 1821; d. 30 May 1848.
iv. Emeline, b. [say 1823]; d. young.
v. Cornelia, b. [say 1825]; m. ——— Burlingame. No issue.
vi. Frances, b. 12 Dec. 1825 [1829?]; d. 10 Sept. 1903, without issue.
vii. Nancy, b. [1831]; d. young.

Child of Henry and [probably his second wife, Charlotte A. (Ward)] Waterman:

viii. Abby, b. ; d. in 1878; m. Watford L. Watson, of St. Paul, Minn. No issue.

References

G. K. Ward: Andrew Ward Genealogy (1910), p. 139.

889. Catharine[7] Waterman (*Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in , Mass., 9 Sept. 1789; married 17 July 1813, George Kretsinger.

Child of George and Catharine (Waterman) Kretsinger:

i. William H.[8] Children:
I. George[9], res. (1879) Cook County, Ill., (1903) Chicago, Ill.
II. Frederick S., res. (1879) Lee County, Iowa, (1903) Cleveland, Ohio.
III. Maria Adele, res. (1879) Lee County, Iowa, (1903) Fort Madison, Iowa; m. after 1879, ——— Stewart.

891. Nancy[7] Waterman (*Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 14 May 1796; died ; married 29 Oct. 1816, Thomas Livingston.

Children of Thomas and Nancy (Waterman) Livingston:

i. Charlotte Ann[8], b. ; m. ——— Macumber.
ii. Catherine, m. and had children.

893. William Gladding[7] Waterman (*Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 2 June 1800, died at Sullivan, N. Y., between 8 May 1836 and 25 July 1837; married Feb. 1826, Phebe Tyler.

William G. Waterman of Sullivan, Madison Co., N. Y., bought for $500, land in Sullivan, from Horace French and Mabel his wife and Samuel French and Charlotte his wife, of Sullivan, 13 July 1832. He also bought, 1 Mar. 1835, from Jairus French and wife Mary. William G. Waterman of Sullivan, with his wife Phebe, sold the latter parcel 8 May 1836, to George Pack. He gave back a mortgage on his first purchase to Horatio and Samuel French, 13

July 1832. This mortgage was assigned, 15 Jan. 1833, to Henry Waterman of Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; William G. Waterman resided on this land during his lifetime, and is now deceased; Alanson Tyler bought the property at auction, 20 Jan. 1838. [Land Rec. Madison County, AH-445; AK-378; AN-407; AY-420; Mortgages, I-416.]

Child of William Gladding and Phebe (Tyler) Waterman:

i. MARY[8], m. PETER SIPPLE, of Oneida Co., N. Y.

894. GEORGE WASHINGTON[7] WATERMAN (*Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dalton, Mass., 30 Jan. 1802, died at Newport, N. Y., 16 May 1880; married 15 Oct. 1824, CATHARINE VAN SLYKE, born at Fairfield, N. Y., 6 Mar. 1807, died at Newport, N. Y., 5 Apr. 1885.

At the time of his marriage, he was principal of a school in Akron, Ohio; returned to Newport, N. Y., and engaged in legal work.

Census of 1830, Salisbury, Herkimer Co., N. Y.: George Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 20 to 30; 1 female, 10 to 15; 3 males under 5.

Census of 1840, Fairfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.: George W. Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 30 to 40; 1 male, 10 to 15.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Newport, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Glading Waterman	25	farmer	Herkimer Co.	4
George W. "	53	father	Mass.	4
Catharin "	48	mother	Herkimer Co.	4
Patrick Dunivan	19	laborer	Ireland	(2 mos.)
Theodocia Gillet	25	servant	Herkimer Co.	4
	age		born	yrs. res. in town
James H. Waterman	27		Herkimer Co.	1
Adaline "	25	wife	" "	1
Jeannett N. "	6	child	" "	1
Catharine "	2	child	" "	1

Children of George Washington and Catharine (Van Slyke) Waterman:

1+ i. ALEXANDER HAMILTON[8], b. Sunday, 6 Nov. 1825; d. 8 Oct. 1856.

ii. JAMES HARVEY, b. Wednesday, 6 June 1827; d. 1912; m. ADALINE NELSON, b. in 1829, d. in 1868. Children:

I. Jeanette N.[9], b. 1848; m. F. J. Willoughby; res. (1879) Napa County, Calif.

II. Catharine [Kate], b. 1852; m. M. N. Pearce.

III. Ida, b. 1854; d. at Newport, N. Y., 1917; m. ——— Fenner.

IV. Elva, b. 1862; m. ——— Pomeroy; res. Newport, N. Y.

iii. GLADDING, b. Wednesday, 11 Mar. 1829; d. 22 Mar. 1907; m. (1) abt. 1863, MARIA S. ———, b. abt. 1839, d. at Newport, N. Y., 5 July 1864 ae. 25 (gravestone); m. (2) at Newport, 20 Apr. 1879, CAROLINE LOUISA AINSWORTH, b. at Herkimer, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1840, dau. of Fletcher and Charlotte (Kniffin) Ainsworth. No children.

References

Family records, Jeannette I.[10] Waterman, 1936.
F. J. Parker: Genealogy of the Ainsworth Families (1894), p. 106.
Bible record of Gladding[6] Waterman.

894-1. Alexander Hamilton[8] Waterman (*George Washington*[7], *Gladding*[6], *William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Newport, N. Y., 6 Nov. 1825, died at Little Falls, N. Y., 8 Oct. 1856; married at Little Falls, 11 Sept. 1850, Jeannette Frisbee Ingham, born 24 Apr. 1828, died at Little Falls, 25 July 1903, daughter of William and Eliza (Schuyler) Ingham, of Little Falls.

He was a lawyer, and a U. S. Consul under President Tyler; Presbyterian.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Little Falls, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
William Ingham	60	farmer	Herkimer Co.	30
Eliza "	57	wife	" "	30
Jenette Waterman	29	dau.	" "	29
Alexander "	30	son, lawyer	" "	8
Eliza "	4	granddau.	" "	4
George "	(3 mos.)	grandson	" "	(3 mos.)
Maria Ingham	15	dau.	" "	15
Mary Fitzgerald	22	servant	Ireland	5
Margaret B——	13		Herkimer Co.	13

Children of Alexander Hamilton and Jeannette Frisbee (Ingham) Waterman, born at Little Falls:

i. Eliza Ingham[9], b. 17 Oct. 1851; d. at Buffalo, N. Y. ; m. at Little Falls, 4 Feb. 1875, Irving Emmet Waters.

ii. George Dean, b. 25 Mar. 1855; d. at Little Falls, 28 Sept. 1916; m. (1) at Emmanuel Church, Little Falls, 26 June 1890, Clara Estelle Petrie, b. Dec. 1868, d. at Little Falls, 16 May 1892 ae. 23 yrs. 6 mos.; m. (2) at Buffalo, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1894, Helen Mar Parkhurst, of North Bridgewater, N. Y., b. 2 Sept. 1871, d. at Little Falls, 20 Sept. 1894 ae. 23 yrs. 18 days; m. (3) at Chicago, Ill., 12 Jan. 1897, Cressida May Gott, b. at Hudson, N. Y., 1 May 1876, d. at Little Falls, 4 Apr. 1913, dau. of John R. and ——— (Cadman) Gott; m. (4) at Philadelphia, Pa., 11 Feb. 1915, Mary Gilchrist Lea, b. 9 Oct. 1883, dau. of Thomas and Eliza Jane (Gilchrist) Lea, of Philadelphia, Pa. From about 1895 until his death, he was president of Henry Cheney Hammer Co., manufacturers of hammers, axes, etc.; also president and part owner of Reservoir Ice Co. in Little Falls. He held office in the Presbyterian Church at Little Falls, and was a member of the Masonic Lodge there. Child by first wife:

I. Child[10], b. 21 Sept. 1891; d. 22 Sept. 1891.

Children by third wife, b. at Little Falls:

II. George Dean, b. 5 Aug. 1898; m. at New York, N. Y., 27 Apr. 1927, Marie Anna Sahulka. Res. New York City, no children (1936).

III. Alexander Hamilton, b. 30 July 1900; res. (1936) Brooklyn, N. Y.

IV. Edwin Payn, b. 14 Apr. 1902; res. (1936) New York City.

V. Jeannette Ingham, b. 11 Dec. 1903; res. (1936) Oneonta, N. Y.

References

Jeannette I.[10] Waterman, Oneonta, N. Y., 1936.
Hardin: History of Herkimer County (1893), part 1, p. 148.

897. MARIETTA[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *?William*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born ; married (DR.) OLIVER S. BARTLES.

Child of Dr. Oliver S. and Marietta (Waterman) Bartles:

i. MARY DWIGHT[8], bapt. at Raritan, N. J., 31 July 1835.
Others?

References
Somerset County Hist. Quarterly, 6-287.

900. ELIZA ANN[7] WATERMAN (*Jedediah*[6], *Jedediah*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married in 1826, (REV.) THOMAS DEWITT, born 13 Dec. 1791, died 18 May 1874.

Dr. DeWitt was the distinguished minister of the Collegiate Dutch Church in New York City, 1827-1874. He was a man of profound learning, and an able preacher in the English and Dutch languages. He held many important positions connected with the educational and charitable institutions of the city.

Children of Rev. Thomas and Eliza Ann (Waterman) DeWitt:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[8], b. ; d. in 1892; m. at New York, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1853, THEODORE CUYLER, a lawyer, b. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 14 Sept. 1819, d. at Philadelphia, Pa., 5 Apr. 1876, son of Cornelis and Eleanor (De Graaff) Cuyler. Children, b. at Philadelphia:
   I. Thomas DeWitt[9], b. 28 Sept. 1854; d. 2 Nov. 1922; m. at Philadelphia, 3 May 1881, Frances Lewis, b. at Philadelphia, 9 Mar. 1860, dau. of John Thompson and Maria Litchfield (Scott) Lewis. He was graduated from Yale Univ., 1874, and became a lawyer in Philadelphia; director of the Penn. R. R. Co.; trustee of the Equitable Life Insurance Co.; LL.D. (Lafayette, 1916; Yale, 1920). He was a member of the Society of the Cincinnati in right of Jedediah[6] Waterman. Four children.
   II. Eleanor DeGraff.
   III. Cornelis C., b. in 1859; d. at Biarritz, France, 31 July 1909; m. at New York, N. Y., 3 Mar. 1906, Mary Townsend (Nicoll) Lord, widow of James Brown Lord, and dau. of Solomon Townsend Nicoll. He was graduated from Princeton Univ., 1879, of which he was later a trustee. He was a member of the banking firm of Cuyler, Morgan & Co., and president of U. S. Mortgage and Trust Co.
   IV. Theodore DeWitt.

ii. MARIA VAN ANTWERP, b. ; d. ; m. 26 Apr. 1854, MORRIS KETCHUM JESUP, a banker, of New York City, b. at Westport, Conn., 21 June 1820. He was a founder of the Y. M. C. A., and its president in 1872. The DeWitt Memorial Church in Rivington Street was built for him in 1881 at a cost of $60,000, and presented to the City Mission & Tract Society, of which Dr. DeWitt had been president. He was a trustee of Union Theological Seminary. In 1881 he was elected president of the American Museum of Natural History, of which he had been a trustee from its organization; it was indebted to him for the

"Jesup Collection of the Woods of the U. S." He received the honorary degree of A.M. from Williams College, 1881. He purchased the homestead of his grandfather in Westport, and in 1886 gave it to the Congregational Church there for a parsonage. No children.

References

M. C. Nicoll: The Earliest Cuylers in Holland and America (1912), pp. 44, 49, 50.
H. G. Jesup: Edward Jesup and his Descendants (1887), pp. 200, 201.
Who's Who in America, 1922-3, 1924-5.

WILLIAM[7] WATERMAN (*possibly Ignatius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Pa., about 1797, died ; married at Marietta, Washington, Co., Ohio, 12 Feb. 1820, ABIGAIL SHARP, born in Mass., about 1803.

Census of 1850, Orange, Delaware Co., Ohio:

		age	born	
Benjamin	Waterman	53	Pa.	[error for William?]
Abigail	"	47	Mass.	
Walter	"	19	Ohio	
Sarah Ann	"	17	"	
Diantha	"	16	"	
William H.	"	13	"	

Children of William (or Benjamin) and Abigail (Sharp) Waterman, born in Ohio:

i. WALTER[8], b. abt. 1831.
ii. SARAH ANN, b. abt. 1833.
iii. DIANTHA, b. abt. 1834.
iv. WILLIAM H., b. abt. 1837.

ADIN[7] WATERMAN (possibly *Ignatius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , Ohio, 1802-3, died ; married in Washington County, Ohio, 20 Oct. 1825, FRANCES LOTT, born in N. Y., 1804-5.

Census of 1850, District No. 21, Champaign Co., Ill.:

			age	born	
Adin	Waterman		47	Ohio	Farmer
Frances	"		45	N. Y.	
Orilla	"		23	Ohio	
John	"		22	"	
Laura	"		20	"	deaf and dumb
Theodore	"		18	"	
Wealthy	"		17	"	
Polly	"		14	"	
Marion	"	[male]	13	"	
Rebecca	"		12	"	
Jason	"		9	"	
Henry	"		7	"	
George	"		7	"	
Adin	"		6	"	

Census of 1860, Champaign City P. O., Champaign Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
Adin Waterman	58	Ohio	Farmer
Frances "	56	N. Y.	
Lousa [?] "	30	Ohio	
Theodore "	28	"	Laborer
Whelthy "	26	"	
Marion "	23	"	Laborer
Rebecca "	21	"	
Jason "	19	"	
Harrey "	17	"	
Adin "	15	"	

Children of Adin and Frances (Lott) Waterman, born in Ohio:

i. ORILLA[8], b. abt. 1827.
ii. JOHN, b. abt. 1828.
iii. LAURA, b. abt. 1830.
iv. THEODORE, b. abt. 1832; possibly he was the Theodore Waterman who m. POLLY SEARS, b. abt. 1836, dau. of David Benton and Delia (Caldwell) Sears of Moline, Ill.
v. WEALTHY, b. abt. 1833.
vi. POLLY, b. abt. 1836.
vii. MARION, b. abt. 1837.
viii. REBECCA, b. abt. 1838.
ix. JASON, b. abt. 1841.
x. HENRY, b. abt. 1843.
xi. GEORGE, b. abt. 1843; probably d. before 1860.
xii. ADIN, b. abt. 1844.

---

909. IRA[7] WATERMAN (*Darius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born near Kinderhook, Columbia Co., N. Y., , died ; married FRANCES HOLMES, born near Stonington, Conn., .

According to the account furnished by his son Ira D. for publication in 1888 in the Lenawee County (Mich.) book, Ira was born near Kinderhook, N. Y., and began his wedded life in Chenango County, N. Y., removing to Romulus, Seneca County, where he and his wife spent their lives; the names of their eight children are stated.

Census of 1820, Pharsalia, Chenango Co., N. Y.:

Ira Waterman	1	male and	1	female	aged 26 to 45
			2	"	16 to 26
			1	"	10 to 16
	3	"			under 10

Census of 1830, Romulus, Seneca Co., N. Y.:

Ira Waterman	1	male and	1	female	aged 40 to 50
			1	"	20 to 30
	2	" "	1	"	15 to 20
	1	" "	1	"	10 to 15
			2	"	5 to 10

On 8 Dec. 1832, Ira Waterman of Romulus bought land in Lot 55 in Varick from Noah V. Mann and Lydia his wife; and 23 Mar. 1836, Ira

Waterman of Varick and Fanny his wife (her mark) sold it to Lewis Simpson of Varick. [Deeds, Seneca County, B²-404; E²-359.]

Children of Ira and Frances (Holmes) Waterman, first six born in Chenango Co., N. Y.:

i. Eliza A.[8], b. [say 1809].
ii. Mary A., b. [say 1810].
1+ iii. Ira D., b. 23 Nov. 1812.
2+ iv. Dennison R., b. abt. 1815.
v. L. Louisa, b. [say 1818].
3+ vi. Charles H., b. abt. 1820.
vii. Emily, b. [say 1825].
viii. Harriet, b. [say 1828].

References

Portrait and Biographical Album, Lenawee County, Mich. (1888), p. 802.

909-1. Ira D.[8] Waterman (*Ira*[7], *Darius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Chenango County, N. Y., 23 Nov. 1812, died ; married at Adrian, Mich., 15 Mar. 1845, Jane Low, born in Erie County, Ohio, 4 Sept. 1820, died , daughter of Stephen and Rebecca (Thorne) Low.

On 26 Aug. 1836, Ira Waterman Jun. of Varick bought 61 acres in Lot 62 from Stephen Allen and Deborah his wife of Varick; and on 1 Apr. 1838, Ira D. Waterman of Varick sold 61⅔ acres in Lot 62 to Isaac H. Atchley. On 20 Nov. 1839, he sold to Lewis Beach "all of undivided half of part of Lot 62 in Varick, containing 7 39/100 acres." [Deeds, Seneca County, N. Y., H²-167; V²-459; T²-321.]

Ira D. settled in 1840 in Lenawee County, Mich., but returned to Seneca County, N. Y., for two years, and then removed permanently to Dover township, Lenawee County, where he was living as a farmer shortly before 1888. He was at one time County Clerk of Lenawee County.

Census of 1850, Dover, Lenawee Co., Mich.:

	age	born
Ira D. Waterman	38	N. Y.
Jane "	29	Ohio
Margaret "	4	Mich.
Frances "	3	Micb.

Children of Ira D. and Jane (Low) Waterman, born at Dover, Mich.:

i. Margaret[9], b. 1846; m. John D. Ramsdell.
ii. Frances, b. 1847; m. William Judson of Ohio.
iii. Isaac, m. Jennie Ramsdell, who d. at Clayton, Mich., 21 Oct. 1887.

References

Portrait and Biographical Album, Lenawee County, Mich. (1888), p. 802.
Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections, 22-563.

909-2. Dennison R.[8] Waterman (*Ira*[7], *Darius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Chenango County, N. Y., about 1815, died ; married Sarah ———.

On 27 Sept. 1839, Denison R. Waterman of Varick sold to Lewis Beach, part of Lot 62 containing 7 39/100 acres. He bought, 7 Mar. 1840, 30 acres in Lot 62 in Varick (formerly Romulus). He sold 20 acres of it to Lewis Beach, 16 Sept. 1842, and the other 10 acres to Calvin G. Carpenter, 26 Nov. 1842. The same day, he bought 40 acres in Lot 61 from Benjamin Bartlett and Eliza his wife of Romulus. On 2 Apr. 1851, Denison R. Waterman of Varick bought 10½ acres more in Lot 61 from Benjamin and Eliza Bartlett; and on 24 Oct. 1851, Denison R. with Sarah his wife sold 50 92/100 acres in Lot 61 to Barbara Swarthout of Fayette, Seneca County. On 18 Feb. 1852, he bought from Jacob C. Garrison of Varick, subject to a mortgage, 50 97/100 acres in Lot 61. [Deeds, Seneca County, T^2-320, 322; Q^2-204, 205; P^2-263; Y^2-514, 515; 51-57.]

Census of 1850, Varick, Seneca Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Dennison Waterman	35	N. Y.	Farmer
Elisa [?] "	41	" "	
Mary "	5	" "	

909-3. CHARLES H.[8] WATERMAN (*Ira*[7], *Darius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Chenango County, N. Y., about 1820, died ; married LOUISA ———, born in , N. Y., about 1818, died .

Charles H. Waterman of Varick, on 1 Mar. 1850, bought from Reuben Abbott and Melinda his wife of Varick, 35 acres 40 perches in Lot 61, and sold 35 68/100 acres in Lot 61 to Samuel H. Doughty of Varick, 1 Apr. 1851. [Deeds, Seneca County, 54-418; 51-341.]

Census of 1850, Varick, Seneca Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Charles Waterman	29	N. Y.	Farmer
Louisa "	32	N. Y.	

910. MARY[7] WATERMAN (*Darius*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 2 Apr. 1792 (gravestone), died 19 July 1836; married TERCIUS EELS, born 4 Sept. 1790, died 14 Apr. 1868.

Child of Tercius and Mary (Waterman) Eels:*

i. CHARLES[8], b. in Mass., 23 May 1821; d. at West Alden, N. Y., 21 Sept. 1912; m. at West Alden, 19 June 1848, MARY LUCE, who d. at West Alden, 18 Dec. 1888. Children:

I. Mary[9], living 1913; m. ——— Cooper.

II. Nettie H., b. at Buffalo, N. Y., 27 June 1852; d. there 2 Nov. 1903; m. at West Alden, N. Y., 19 Oct. 1875, John A. Gary, b. at West Alden, 11 Sept. 1850, d. at Buffalo, 21 June 1916, son of Lester and Roxanna (Newton) Gary. He was a teacher and school principal; Episcopalian. Children, first b. at Alden, others at Buffalo:

(1) Minnie Eels[10], b. 20 Feb. 1877; res. Buffalo.

* Perhaps there were other children.

(2) Claire, d. ae. 9 mos.
(3) Mabel Blanche, b. 17 Oct. 1881; d. at Buffalo, 24 Dec. 1929; m. at Buffalo, 9 Sept. 1912, Gordon Kenneth Sanderson.
(4) Charles Lester, b. 17 Oct. 1889; m. at Sturgis, Ky., 22 Oct. 1918, Lillie Williams.

III. Minnie, b. ; d. at Alden, 17 Jan. 1897; m. at West Alden, 19 Apr. 1883, Clarence A. Tyler, b. at Sauquoit, N. Y., 27 June 1854, d. 15 Feb. 1924. Child, b. at Alden:
(1) Claribel[10], b. 6 Aug. 1887; m. at Alden, 1 Jan. 1907, Lorenz Pratt Chittenden, b. at Buffalo, 13 July 1886.

References

Minnie Eels[10] Gary, Buffalo, N. Y., 1933.
D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Graves of Revolutionary Soldiers, 9-193.

911. Darius Chester[7] Waterman (*Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 18 Feb. 1785, died ; married Mary [Polly] Mead, born in Vermont, 16 Sept. 1792, died at Buffalo, Erie Co., N. Y., 9 May 1867, aged 74 [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.], daughter of Israel and Lydia (Cutler) Mead.

His father lived in Middlesex, Ontario Co., N. Y., in 1820. The children of Darius Chester (except perhaps the last two) were born in Ontario County, and the family settled in Buffalo, Erie County, not long after 1830, as indicated by the N. Y. Census of 1855. Polly, widow of Darius C., first appeared in Buffalo City Directories in 1837, and her name continued through 1866.

Darius C. Waterman and Polly his wife, late of Naples, Ontario Co., N. Y., sold 7 Aug. 1813 to Thomas Beals of Canandaigua, Ontario Co., land in township no. 7, 4th range, willed to Polly by her late father, Israel Mead; Maria Waterman made affidavit that she knew the grantors. Darius C. and his wife Polly of Canandaigua, Ontario Co., N. Y., made several purchases and sales, 1813-15. [Deeds, Ontario County, 23-568, 572, 574; 24-1, 38, 39; 131-429.]

Mary Mead's parents were Israel Mead, a Revolutionary soldier, and Lydia daughter of David Cutler, Jr., who were married at Hubbardston, Mass., 7 Aug. 1770. Israel died at Naples, Ontario County, N. Y., in 1805. Lydia was born 25 May 1752, married second, in 1806 or 1807, Josiah Hall of Hall's Mills, Onondaga County, N. Y., and died 8 Sept. 1847. She was a pensioner, and one of her surviving children was Mary wife of Darius Chester Waterman.

The City Directory of Buffalo, Erie Co., N. Y., 1847-48, contains Mrs. P. Waterman, and Chester J. Waterman.

Census of 1855, Buffalo, 8th Ward, Erie Co., N. Y.:

	age	born		yrs. res. in town	
Mrs. P. Waterman	62	Vermont	widow	25	washerwoman

Darius M. [*sic*] Waterman of Buffalo, on 9 Feb. 1843, bought from Samuel Wilkeson, Jr., and Catherine his wife, the west quarter of lot 55 in blocks 2 and 12, beginning at a point in the north line of 5th Street 100 feet from

Georgia Street; and on 26 June 1843, Darius W. Waterman and Elizabeth his wife sold the same property to Polly Waterman, widow, Mary Ann Waterman, Mercy Waterman, Polly Waterman the younger, and Melissa B. Waterman, all of Buffalo, to be held by Polly Waterman the widow during life, and then to the others. On 1 Aug. 1848, John H. Abbott and Mercy his wife of Buffalo, the said Mercy before marriage being Mercy Waterman daughter of Polly widow of Darius C. Waterman, quitclaimed their interest to her sister Polly Waterman, Jr. On 12 Sept. 1851, Mary Ann Clark and Edward Clark her husband, Mercy Waterman Abbott and John H. Abbott her husband, Polly Waterman Hathaway and James W. Hathaway her husband, and Melissa B. Waterman Andrews and David B. Andrews her husband, all of Buffalo, sold the same property to C. John Waterman and Maria T. Waterman his wife; and on 23 July 1853, Melissa B. Andrews confirmed this deed which she signed when under 21. Chester J. Waterman and his wife, 23 July 1853, conveyed to Hiram C. Day, who the same day conveyed back to Maria T. Waterman wife of Chester J. Waterman. [Deeds, Erie County, 69-354; 70-122; 100-100; 147-335; 137-193, 194.]

On 24 Nov. 1851, David B. Andrews and Melissa B. his wife of Buffalo conveyed to Polly widow of Darius Waterman, the west half of subdivision lot 57 of blocks 2 and 12, on 5th Street; and on 7 Aug. 1852, the said Polly Waterman conveyed the same to Darius W. Waterman in trust, for the support of Melissa B. Andrews separate from the control of her husband, David B. Andrews, and at her death the title to vest in her lawful heirs. [*ib.*, 127-61; 130-329.]

Members of the family had a number of other land transactions, some in the village of Black Rock. The son Chester J. appears under that name and also as Charles J. and C. John.

Children of Darius Chester and Mary (Mead) Waterman:

i. LOUISA E.[8], b. 2 Oct. 1810.
1+ ii. WASHINGTON, b. 12 Apr. 1812.
2+ iii. DARIUS W., b. 22 Aug. 1814.
iv. ELMIRA, b. 27 Aug. 1816; "Almira" m. 4 Jan. 1836, EDWARD RALPH [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.].
v. EMILY, b. 19 July 1818.
3+ vi. MARY ANN, b. 25 Jan. 1820; d. 5 Nov. 1910.
vii. MERCY, b. 24 Dec. 1822; m. JOHN H. ABBOTT.
viii. CHESTER JONATHAN, b. 30 Aug. 1824; "C. J." m. 26 Apr. 1843, MARIA COONE [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.]. He was listed as a carpenter in Buffalo City Directories through 1855, and in 1856 Mrs. Maria Waterman was listed.
4+ ix. GLADDING, b. 4 Dec. 1825.
5+ x. MARY [Polly], b. 17 Jan. 1828.
6+ xi. MELISSA B. (twin), b. 7 Feb. 1829.
xii. ALONZO H. (twin), b. 7 Feb. 1829.

References

Mrs. Alice F. Tower Waggoner, Buffalo, N. Y., 1930.
Hubbardston (Mass.) Vital Records.
N. S. Cutler: A Cutler Memorial (1839), p. 68.

911-1. WASHINGTON[8] WATERMAN (*Darius Chester*[7], *Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 12 Apr. 1812, died ; married POLLY ———, born about 1815, died .

He was listed as a carpenter in the Buffalo City Directory, 1839, but not thereafter.

Washington Waterman of Monroe County, N. Y., purchased from Phineas P. Lee of Branch County, Mich., 15 Sept. 1838, forty acres in Athens Township. [Land Rec. Calhoun County, Mich.]

Census of 1850, Constantine, St. Joseph Co., Mich.:

		age	born	
Washington	Waterman	35	N. Y.	Carpenter
Polly	"	35	N. Y.	
Darius	"	13	N. Y.	
Charles	"	11	N. Y.	
Gladding	"	4	Mich.	

Children of Washington and Polly (———) Waterman, two born in N. Y., one in Mich.:

i. DARIUS[9], b. abt. 1837.
ii. CHARLES, b. abt. 1839.
iii. GLADDING, b. abt. 1846.

911-2. DARIUS W.[8] WATERMAN (*Darius Chester*[7], *Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Ontario County, N. Y., 22 Aug. 1814, died ; married ELIZABETH SWARTZ, born in Penn. about 1809, died , daughter of Henry Swartz.

Darius W. Waterman, a ship-joiner, was first listed in the Buffalo City Directories in 1838, and his name appears as late as 1875.

Henry Swartz, late of Buffalo deceased, died in Medina County, Ohio, 26 Mar. 1838, having gone there to visit some members of his family. He left no will; his wife died some years ago. Petition of his son John that he and his brother Abraham S. Swartz be appointed administrators, dated 26 Apr. 1838. Darius W. Waterman was appointed guardian of Susan Swartz. In the proceedings in the Surrogate's Court, 30 May 1846, it was stated that Henry Swartz had eight children; "Darius W. Waterman and his wife, she was one of the children of the aforesaid Henry Swartz," etc. [Probate Rec. Erie County.]

Darius W. Waterman of Buffalo, N. Y., bought from Joseph Swartz of Buffalo, 27 Dec. 1838. Darius W. Waterman and Elizabeth his wife sold to Joseph Swartz, the same property, 9 May 1840, and the same date Darius W. bought from him an undivided eighth interest in land on the west side of Franklin Street, and another eighth part from Jacob Swartz of Buffalo and Harriet N. his wife. On 20 June 1842, Elizabeth wife of Darius W. Waterman bought another eighth from Chandler L. Tucker of Buffalo and Susan his wife, and on 27 June 1842 she bought another eighth from George W.

Swartz of Buffalo and Anna Margaret his wife. On 14 July 1842, Darius W. Waterman bought from Chandler L. Tucker and Susan his wife, a daughter and heir of Henry Swarz, all her interest in her father's estate. George W. Swartz, son and one of the heirs of Henry Swarz, assigned all his interest in the estate, 27 June 1842, to Darius W. Waterman. [Deeds, Erie County, 53-196; 60-209, 210, 211; 66-445, 446; 68-17, 19.]

Darius W. and his wife were very active in realty dealings in Buffalo, and his name appears in the index of deeds at least until 1870.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Buffalo, 10th Ward, Erie Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Darius W. Watterman	40	builder & architect	Ontario Co.	25
Elizabeth "	46	wife	Penn.	29
Catharine E. "	22	child	Erie Co.	22
Susan E. "	15	child	Erie Co.	15

Children of Darius W. and Elizabeth (Swartz) Waterman, born at Buffalo:

i. CATHERINE E.[9], b. abt. 1833; m. 9 Oct. 1856, FREDERICK CHARLES WHITE, b. at Boston, Mass., 23 Feb. 1833, d. at New York, N. Y., 10 July 1894, son of Ferdinand Elliot and Dorothy Hancock (Gardner) White. He studied with his brother-in-law I. Thornton Williams and at Harvard Law School; a lawyer, of Buffalo; clerk of Erie County Court; removed to New York City. Children, b. at Buffalo:

I. Annie Elizabeth[10], b. 6 Dec. 1859; unm.

II. Frederick Gardner, b. 20 Sept. 1862; d. at New York, N. Y., 13 Dec. 1880.

ii. SUSAN E., b. abt. 1840.

References

M. C. C. Wilson: John Gibson of Cambridge, Mass. (1900), p. 191.
Marriage items, Buffalo newspapers.

911-3. MARY ANN[8] WATERMAN (*Darius Chester*[7], *Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 25 Jan. 1820, died at Buffalo, N. Y., 5 Nov. 1910; married first, ——— FORSYTH; married second, EDWARD CLARK, of Buffalo.

Children of ——— and Mary Ann (Waterman) Forsyth:

i. GEORGE ANDERSON[9], b. 29 June 1840[?]; m. BERTHA PAULINE BOMMELL, dau. of Franz and Elizabeth (———) Bommell.

ii. EDWIN RUTHVEN, b. 11 Jan. 1842.

Child of Edward and Mary Ann (Waterman) (Forsyth) Clark:

iii. EDWARD, b. in 1855; M.D., res. (1931) Buffalo, N. Y.

911-4. GLADDING[8] WATERMAN (*Darius Chester*[7], *Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Monroe County, N. Y., 4 Dec. 1825, died ; married 1 Jan. 1851 [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.], JANE COLTER,* born in Niagara County, N. Y., about 1830, died [probably at Buffalo, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1915, see probate entry below.]

* Probably Cotter.

Gladding Waterman, a carpenter, was listed in Buffalo City Directories as early as 1839, despite his youth at that date, and his name appears as late as 1866. Gladding Waterman and Jane his wife conveyed to Polly Waterman, widow, 26 July 1859, and Polly Waterman conveyed the same date to Jane Waterman. [Deeds, Erie County, 192-245, 247.]

N. Y. Census of 1855, Buffalo, 9th Ward, Erie Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Gladding Waterman	28	joiner	Monroe Co.	24
Jane "	25	wife	Niagara Co.	18
Albert B. "	2	child	Erie Co.	2

It is thought, from the following record, that he did not leave surviving issue. The heirs of Jane Waterman of Buffalo, who died 18 Jan. 1915, were named as her nephews George H. Cotter and Stephen Skelly, both of Buffalo, and her niece Sarah McGraw of Chicago, Ill., all of full age. [Probate Rec. Erie County, File 50353.]

Child of Gladding and Jane (Colter or Cotter) Waterman, born at Buffalo:

i. ALBERT B.[9], b. abt. 1853; if the above probate entry pertains to his mother, he d. *s. p.* He was listed as a carpenter in Buffalo City Directories in 1869 and 1870. In 1867 he received a deed in trust from Gladding Waterman. [Deeds, Erie County, 259-506.]

911-5. MARY[8] [Polly] WATERMAN (*Darius Chester*[7], *Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Ontario County, N. Y., 17 Jan. 1828, died ; married 8 Jan. 1849 [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.], JAMES W. HATHAWAY, born in Oswego County, N. Y., about 1817, died after 1875.

He appears in Buffalo City Directories at least as early as 1851; in 1865 he was a coal dealer and in 1869 a lake captain. In 1875 he was still listed, also James W. Hathaway, Jr., and Marion W. Hathaway, a milliner, at the same address.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Buffalo, 10th Ward, Erie Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
James W. Hathaway	38	sailor	Oswego Co.	8
Poly "	27	wife	Ontario Co.	22
Marian J. "	3	child	Erie Co.	3
James W. "	1	child	Erie Co.	1

Children of James W. and Mary (Waterman) Hathaway, born at Buffalo, N. Y.:

i. MARION W.[9], b. abt. 1852.
ii. JAMES W., b. abt. 1854.

911-6. MELISSA B.[8] WATERMAN (*Darius Chester*[7], *Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 7 Feb. 1829, died ; married 24 Nov. 1846 [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.], DAVID B. ANDREWS, born on Long Island, about 1820, died at Buffalo, N. Y., 18 Oct. 1860, aged 40 [Newspapers, Buffalo Hist. Soc.].

N. Y. Census of 1855, Buffalo, 8th Ward, Erie Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
David B. Andrews	35	sailor	Long Is.	16
Malesa B. "	25	wife	[blank]	
Elmira E. "	7	child	[blank]	
Clara [?] Elizabetb "	1	child	[blank]	

Children of David B. and Melissa B. (Waterman) Andrews:

i. ELMIRA E.[9], b. abt. 1848.
ii. CLARA[?] ELIZABETH, b. abt. 1854.

912. LOVINA[7] WATERMAN (*Chester*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 29 Sept. 1796, died at Italy, Yates Co., N. Y., 2 May 1863, aged 66-7-3; married EBENEZER STODDARD, born in N. Y., 29 Mar. 1789 (gravestone), died at Italy, 16 Mar. 1879.

Children of Ebenezer and Lovina (Waterman) Stoddard (incomplete):*

i. HORACE W.[8], b. in 1827 (gravestone); d. in 1900 (gravestone); m. (1) MARY J. ———, b. abt. June 1829, died at Italy, 23 Oct. 1854 ae. 25 yrs. 4 mos. (gravestone); m. (2) CALISTA L. ———, b. in 1835 (gravestone), d. in 1881 (gravestone). Child by first wife:
   I. Anny L.[9], b. 7 Dec. 1851; d. at Italy, 23 Nov. 1861 ae. 9-11-16 (gravestone).
   Children by second wife:
   II. Josephine A., b. in 1855 (gravestone); d. in 1898 (gravestone); m. William L. Van Vechten, b. in 1852 (gravestone), d. in 1886 (gravestone).
   III. Charles, b. in 1859.
   IV. Frank H., b. in 1861; d. in 1864.
ii. HARLOW, b. in 1831.
iii. LOUISA, b. in 1833.
iv. CLARISSA L., b. 9 Sept. 1835; d. at Italy, 1 Aug. 1856 ae. 20-10-22 (gravestone).

References

Census and cemetery records, courtesy of Miss Helen Stark, Penn Yan, N. Y.

914. POLLY BARKER[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Conn., 4 Feb. 1797, died ; married ELISHA COMSTOCK.

Children of Elisha and Polly Barker[7] (Waterman) Comstock:

i. CYRUS[8].
ii. DARIUS.
iii. MIRIAM, m. (1) IRA COLLAR, res. Mehoopany, Wyoming Co., Pa.; m. (2) LEVERT AVIS.
iv. CORDELIA, m. LEVERT AVIS.

* An older son was probably Chester Stoddard (named after his grandfatber Waterman), b. abt. 1818, m. Catberine ———, b. abt. 1820. According to census records, Cbester lived in Jerusalem, Yates County, and had children: Alice A., b. abt. 1843 (m. ——— Miller, who d. by 1865 leaving her with a dau. Alida); Ann, b. abt. 1845; and Eugene (an adopted son), b. abt. 1852. Another son of Ebenezer and Lovina may have been husband of Diana Cookingham, b. abt. 1825, living as a widow in Italy in 1855.

v. Alonzo, res. (1913) Waverly, Pa.
vi. Polly.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913, 1937.

915. Titus[7] Waterman (*William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Conn., 16 Sept. 1799, died 17 Jan. 1868; married first, about 1822, Lucretia Comstock, born about 1804, died at North Haven, Conn., 24 Feb. 1823, aged 18 [reported in *Connecticut Herald,* issue of 1 Mar. 1823], daughter of Ebenezer Comstock of Montville, Conn.; married second at North Haven, 15 June 1823, his cousin, Caroline Thorpe Blakeslee, born at North Haven, 25 Feb. 1806, died 20 Mar. 1877, daughter of Seth and Naomi (Thorpe) Blakeslee.

In 1823 Titus and Caroline moved to Pennsylvania, traveling by ox team the entire distance, which took about a month. They brought what household goods they could carry in one wagon, and rolled up a log house on their place near what is now Rushville.

Caroline was considered "the best read woman in the community," and was called "Aunt Caroline," by most of her friends in her old age. She was consulted by most of the prominent men of the community on various subjects, who seemed to enjoy conversing with her. She often referred to the Bible by chapter and verse, and then quoted the verse, to sustain her point.

Census of 1830, Pike, Bradford County, Pa.: Titus Waterman, 1 male 30 to 40, 1 male and 1 female 20 to 30, 1 male 5 to 10, 1 male under 5.

Children of Titus and Caroline Thorpe (Blakeslee) Waterman:

i. Francis[8], b. 22 Apr. 1825; d. 22 Apr. 1852; m.; no issue.
ii. Griswold W., b. 9 Nov. 1828; d. 11 May 1849, unm.
iii. Lenora Julia, b. 20 May 1831; d. 17 Jan. 1851; m. William Averst. Child:
    I. Friend[9], b. 1848; d. 1927; res. Rush, Pa.; m. Stella Beaumont.
iv. Frederick B., b. 12 July 1833; d. 7 Feb. 1836.
v. Friend V., b. 21 May 1838; d. 19 Apr. 1842.
1+ vi. Naomi Elizabeth, b. 23 Aug. 1842; d. 22 Dec. 1876.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913, 1937.
North Haven Vital Records, 2-20, 107.

915-1. Naomi Elizabeth[8] Waterman (*Titus*[7], *William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rushville, Pa., 23 Aug. 1842, died 22 Dec. 1876; married 24 Jan. 1858, John Freeman Ellsworth, born 18 Nov. 1835, died in 1914, son of Jonathan and Diantha (Ball) Ellsworth.

Mr. Ellsworth served in the Civil War in Co. A, 151st Regt., Pa. Vol. Infantry. He was a carpenter and mason by trade, and a member of LeRay

Lodge, A. F. and A. M. After his wife's death he removed to Decatur County, Kans., where he lived many years on a homestead. He went afterwards to northern Nebraska.

Children of John Freeman and Naomi Elizabeth (Waterman) Ellsworth, born at Rushville, Pa.:

i. LESTER STANLEY[9], b. 20 Jan. 1860; d. in Neb., 30 Sept. 1906; a druggist, of Holdrege, Neb.; m. LILLIAN MILLER.

ii. ETTIE FREEMAN, b. 17 Sept. 1862; d. 28 Dec. 1877.

iii. EDITH VIOLA, b. 16 Nov. 1867; m. at Holdrege, Neb., 27 Jan. 1887, CHARLES MILO JOHNSON, son of James Robinson and Mary Jayne (Robinson) Johnson. They removed in 1901 to North Yakima, Wash. Children:

I. Walter Raleigh[10], b. at Abbot, Colo., 17 Aug. 1888; B.Sc. (Loyola Univ. 1912); M.D. (Bennett Medical Coll.); Lt.-Com., Medical Corps, U. S. Navy.

II. Fane Ellsworth, b. 17 Apr. 1890; a mason.

iv. CHESTER HENRY, b. 24 Aug. 1872; d. 30 Nov. 1884.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913.

916. JULIA[7] WATERMAN (*William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Conn., 4 Mar. 1810; died at Le Raysville, Pa., in 1895; married in 1835, LUTHER CHAFFEE, born at Woodstock, Conn., 26 Oct. 1787, died at Orwell, Pa., Oct. 1856, son of Samuel and Azubah (Sanger) Chaffee. He married first, about 1807, Amy Browning, who died at Orwell, Pa., in 1833.

Mr. Chaffee had a dark complexion and eyes, black hair, and was 5 feet 10 inches in height. He was a carpenter, joiner and farmer; removed about 1812 to Orwell, Pa.; was School Director several terms; a Universalist.

Children of Luther and Julia (Waterman) Chaffee:

i. EDWARD BARZILLA[8], b. 31 May 1837; d. Aug. 1909; res. Union, Hardin Co., Iowa; m. in Pa., ANNETTE BEECHER. He enlisted 22 Aug. 1862 in Co. D, 141st Pa. Vols., for Civil War service, and was mustered out 28 May 1865. No children.

ii. ALICE EMILY, b. 2 July 1839; d. at Le Raysville, 20 May 1923; m. at Orwell, Pa., 31 Dec. 1861, GEORGE N. JOHNSON, b. at Orwell, 14 Sept. 1838, d. in 1907, son of Joel; res. Le Raysville, Pa.; had eight children. He was an undertaker and furniture manufacturer; enlisted 1862 in Co. D, 141st Pa. Vols., and discharged from the Philadelphia Hospital, Feb. 1863.

iii. ISABELLA LUCY, b. 17 Jan. 1842; m. at Le Raysville, Pa., 28 Aug. 1876, EDWIN HENRY JOHNSON, b. in Ill., 17 Jan. 1853; res. (1890) Sayre, Pa.; one child.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913.

W. H. Chaffee: Chaffee Genealogy (1909), pp. 119, 200, 201, 362, 363.

917. Bishop Hall[7] Waterman (*William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Branford, Conn., 2 June 1813, died at Herrickville, Bradford County, Pa., 28 May 1879; married Melinda Almeda Robinson, daughter of William and Olive (Parker) Robinson of Orwell, Pa.

Children of Bishop H. and Melinda Almeda (Robinson) Waterman:

1+ i. Wilbur Francis[8], b. 9 May 1848.
2+ ii. Wilson Robert, b. 8 Aug. 1855.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913, 1937.

917-1. Wilbur Francis[8] Waterman (*Bishop H.*[7], *William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 9 May 1848; married Alice True, daughter of Hiram and Sally (Canfield) True.

They lived (1918) in Binghamton, N. Y., where in his later years he was caretaker of the Court House.

Children of Wilbur F. and Alice (True) Waterman:

i. Lena[9], b. abt. 1881; res. (1913) Binghamton, N. Y.
ii. Clyde, d. ae. 24, unm.
iii. Angie, d. unm.
iv. Lenora, d. unm.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913.

917-2. Wilson Robert[8] Waterman (*Bishop H.*[7], *William*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 8 Aug. 1855; married first, 4 July 1878, Eliza Stanton, who died in 1895, daughter of Eben and Hannah (Clancy) Stanton; married second, Polly (White) Randall.

They lived (1918) in Herrickville, Pa.

Children of Wilson Robert and Eliza (Stanton) Waterman:

i. Frank Clarence[9], b. 13 Dec. 1880; res. (1908) Herrickville, Pa.; m. in 1901, Myrtle Payne. Children:
I. Georgia[10].
II. Aliph.
III. Ward.
IV. Carl.
V. Meda.
ii. Aliph Almeda, b. 16 Nov. 1885; m. Charles Reeve, a farmer. Children:
I. Susie[10], b. 16 Sept. 1903.
II. Leon, b. 4 Jan. 1911.
iii. Bessie Leona, b. 14 Mar. 1887; m. Harry Field. She is a trained nurse, and served at Ancon Hospital, Panama Canal Zone.
iv. Eugenie May, b. 27 Sept. 1891; m. Clyde Warner; res. Le Raysville, Pa., and had (1918) three children.

References

Edith V.[9] (Ellsworth) Johnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913.

918. GURDON[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], ?*Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 24 June 1795, died there 10 Feb. 1866, aged 70 (gravestone); married at Montville, Conn., 27 Feb. 1817, HANNAH LYNDE MANWARING, born 29 May 1793, died at Preston, Conn., 1 Apr. 1882, aged 88 (gravestone), daughter of John and Eleanor (Raymond) Manwaring.

He and his wife and the two children who died young have stones in the Hough-Harris Burial Ground in Bozrah; Albert[8] Waterman with his wife and infant daughter is buried in Throop Cemetery, Bozrah.

Census of 1850, Bozrah, Conn.:

		age	born	
Gurdon	Waterman	54	Conn.	Farmer
Hannah	"	57	"	
Albert	"	32	"	Farmer
Demis	"	29	"	
Mary	"	1	"	
Hannah	"	22	"	
Cyrus	"	19	"	Farmer
Sarah	Huntington	88	"	

Gurdon Waterman and his wife Hannah, of Bozrah, quitclaimed 20 Apr. 1848 one-sixth of land in Montville "left by John Manwaring . . . . . said Hannah Waterman being one of his children." [Land Rec. Montville, 11-129.]

Children of Gurdon and Hannah Lynde (Manwaring) Waterman, born at Bozrah:

i. MARTHA[8], b. 10 Dec. 1817; d. 28 Jan. 1818 ae. 7 weeks (gravestone).

ii. ALBERT, b. 13 Jan. 1819; d. at Bozrah, 20 May 1899 ae. 80-4-7; Representative for Bozrah in the Conn. Assembly, 1852; m. at Salem, Conn., 24 Nov. 1847, DIMIS MARY BARTHOLOMEW, b. at Brownington, Vt., 27 July 1821, d. at Bozrah, 13 Apr. 1900 ae. 78-8-17, dau. of George and Mary (Morey) Bartholomew. Children, b. at Bozrah:

I. Mary Dimis[9], b. 13 May 1849; d. 20 Mar. 1931 (gravestone, Bozrah); m. at Bozrah, 19 Jan. 1880, Gardner Avery, b. at Bozrah, 24 Mar. 1836, d. there 1 July 1910, son of Albert Gallatin and Hannah (Waterman) Avery. Children:

(1) Albert Gardner[10], b. 27 Feb. 1881.

(2) Rhoda Maria, b. 26 Jan. 1883.

II. Sarah Harris, b. 5 Feb. 1851; d. 30 Mar. 1853 ae. 2 (gravestone).

iii. FRANCIS, b. 4 Mar. 1821; d. 1 Oct. 1833 ae. 13 (gravestone).

iv. HANNAH, b. 20 Mar. 1828; d. at Norwich, Conn., 17 Oct. 1926; m. as third wife, 25 Sept. 1870, GEORGE RAYMOND, b. at Montville, Conn., 19 Jan. 1801, d. at Preston, Conn., 19 May 1881, son of George and Martha (Smith) Raymond. Child, b. at Preston:

I. Gilbert Smith[9], b. 15 Apr. 1873; res. (1931) Norwich, Conn.; m. at Norwich, Jessie May Vaughn, b. at Norwich, 2 June 1880, dau. of Charles W. and Mary Jessie (Noyes) Vaughn. Children:

(1) Constance[10], b. 27 Mar. 1907.

(2) Charles Vaughn, b. 25 June 1908.

v. Cyrus, b. 13 Aug. 1830; a carpenter, rem. to Arkansas; was drafted in the Confederate Army in the Civil War; rem. to Ohio, where he m.

References

Land Rec. Bozrah, 10-122.
G. W. Bartholomew: Record of the Bartholomew Family (1885), p. 339.
E. McK. Avery and C. H. T. Avery: The Groton Avery Clan (1912), 2-833.

920A. Henry[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Berlin, Conn., about 1810, died at Cromwell, Conn., 10 June 1879, aged 68 (gravestone); married at Berlin, Conn., 6 Nov. 1831, Eliza Ann Stevens, born at Guilford, Conn., about 1811, died at Cromwell, Conn., 22 Apr. 1885, aged 74 (gravestone).

He and his wife were both of Berlin at marriage. Henry was listed in the 1840 Census at Middletown, his family consisting of 1 male and 1 female aged 20 to 30; 2 males, 5 to 10; and 3 males under 5.

Census of 1850, Middletown, Middlesex Co., Conn.:

		age	born	
Henry	Waterman	40	Conn.	Laborer
Eliza	"	36	"	
Charles	"	18	"	Laborer
Arthur	"	16	"	
William	"	13	"	
John	"	12	"	
Frederick	"	11	"	
Martha	"	10	"	
Mary	"	9	"	
Joseph	"	8	"	
Ann	"	6	"	
Emily	"	4	"	

(Charles Waterman, ae. 18, b. in Conn., was also listed with a family of Thayers and Wrights in Middletown; and John Waterman, ae. 13, b. in Conn., was also listed in the family of Elias N. Newton in Middletown.)

Henry Waterman of Middletown, for $600.00, bought on 27 Dec. 1843 from Nathaniel Bacon land in Middletown North Society at the Nooks, with a dwelling house. He bought from Olive Ingram, 14 Feb. 1846, giving a mortgage back; and on 7 Apr. 1851 received a conveyance from Edmund Sage and gave a mortgage to Alfred Southmayd. [Land Rec. Middletown, 72-375; 75-300, 301; 80-240; 81-400.]

Cromwell, formerly the North Parish in Middletown, became a separate town in 1851. Henry Waterman and some members of his family had a number of land transactions recorded there. Several of these transactions were with Edmund Sage, who was of Cromwell in 1853 and 1858 and of Newark, N. J., in 1866. Henry Waterman of Cromwell mortgaged his homestead to George Waterman of Saybrook in 1867, and received a release the following year. Bulkeley Edwards of Cromwell, administrator of the estate of Henry Waterman of Cromwell, deceased, sold real estate to Elisha T. Sage, by order of the Probate Court dated 24 Dec. 1885. [Land Rec. Cromwell, 1-86, 543; 2-161, 208, 489; 5-27, 258, 260, 466, 467, 543, 546; 7-74, 161; 8-132; 12-274.]

George Waterman of Saybrook received a quitclaim deed from Samuel H. Colt of Chester, Conn., 9 Jan. 1861, and bought 30 June 1864 from Hiram

Willmot of Saybrook. George Waterman of Saybrook sold to Henry Waterman of Cromwell, Conn., 12 Feb. 1866, and received back a quitclaim from him, 27 Aug. 1866. On 5 Aug. 1869, George Waterman of Hadlyme, Conn., sold to George E. Bailey of Deep River, Conn. [Land Rec. Chester, 5-278, 546; 6-441, 526; 8-126.]

Census of 1860, Cromwell, Middlesex Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Henry Waterman	49	Conn.	Farmer
Eliza A. "	49	"	Seamstress
Frederick "	21	"	Farm lahorer
Anna "	13	"	
Emily S. "	11	"	

(Arthur Waterman, ae. 25, b. in Conn., was listed in Cromwell with others in the household and evidently in the employment, of Thaddeus Manning, in the business of Brittania Ware and silver plating.)

Census of 1870, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Wm. G. Waterman	34	Conn.	
Jane M. "	29	Mass.	
Lillian E. "	10	Conn.	
	age	born	
L. M. Waterman	27	Conn.	[Lydia Melissa]
Ed. A. Kelsey	25	"	Britt[ania] worker
Wilhur F. "	20	"	apprenticed to Dentist
Stephen O. "	16	"	
Benjamin F. "	13	"	
[*blank*] Waterman	3	"	[female]
	age	born	
Bridget Waterman	35	Ireland	
Jennie E. "	15	Conn.	father and mother
John H. "	11	"	checked as of
George E. "	8	"	foreign birth
	age	born	
John A. Waterman	32	Conn.	Melodeon Keys
Cornelia "	30	"	

Relating to the children of Henry Waterman: Charles H. Waterman of Cromwell bought land there 26 Apr. 1860, which was sold by Bridget Waterman, Administratrix on the estate of Charles H. Waterman late of Rocky Hill, deceased, 18 June 1865. [Land Rec. Cromwell, 5-305; 3-324.] Probate certificate signed by Elisha T. Sage, Administrator, states that Arthur E. Waterman of Cromwell died 21 Aug. 1911; and by Order of Probate Court of Middletown, dated 24 June 1912, an acre and a half in Cromwell was certified devised to John A. Waterman of Meriden and to Martha M. Sage of Cromwell, share and share alike. [*ib.*, 6-273, 281.]

Children of Henry and Eliza Ann (Stevens) Waterman, born at Middletown, Conn.

i. CHARLES H.[8], b. abt. 1832; res. Rocky Hill, Conn., d. 14 Sept. [?]1862; m. at Cromwell, Conn., 4 Dec. 1853, BRIDGET QUINN, b. in Ireland, abt. 1835, d. at Meriden, Conn., 26 Mar. 1903 ae. 64, dau. of John and Catherine Quinn. He enlisted 9 Aug. 1862 in Co. F, 16th Regt., Conn. Inf.; wounded at Antietam, 17 Sept., d. 1 Nov. 1862. Administration on his estate was granted, 18 May 1865, to Bridget Waterman. [Probate Rec. Hartford, 75-186.] Children:

I. Jennie E.[9], b. at Cromwell, Conn., 6 Aug. 1857; m. at Meriden, Conn., 18 May 1881, James M. Smith, b. at Hudson, N. Y., abt. 1849.

II. John Henry, b. 19 Mar. 1859; d. at Meriden, 1 Nov. 1882 ae. 23 yrs. 7 mos. (gravestone), or 23 yrs. 4 mos. (town record).

III. George E., b. abt. 1862, d. at Meriden, 12 Mar. 1896 ae. 34 (gravestone), or ae. 32 yrs. 5 mos., unm. (town record).

ii. Arthur Edward, b. 15 Feb. 1834; d. at Cromwell, Conn., 21 Aug. 1911 ae. 77-6-6; a ship hand; m. at Middletown, Conn., 19 Feb. 1871, Catharine Burke, b. in County Cork, Ireland, 10 Sept. 1836, d. at Meriden, Conn., 11 Oct. 1906 ae. 70-1-1, dau. of John Burke. He served in Co. A, 2d Regt., Conn. Inf., 20 Apr. to 7 Aug. 1861; and Sergt., Co. F, 24th Inf., Conn. Vols., 4 Sept. 1862 to 30 Sept. 1863; wounded. Petition for administration on the estate of Catherine Waterman of Meriden who died 11 Oct. 1906, signed by Arthur E. Waterman, named her heirs as her sisters Mary Whalen of Middletown and Nora Dalton of Hartford. [Probate Rec. Meriden, 40-317; 41-62.] Child, b. at Meriden:

I. Annie[9], b. 21 Apr. 1871; d. 17 July 1871 ae. 3 mos.

iii. William G., b. at Wethersfield, Conn., abt. 1836; d. at Meriden, Conn., 12 Aug. 1872 ae. 37 (gravestone); enlisted 29 July 1862 in Co. F, 16th Regt., Conn. Inf.; captured and paroled 28 Sept. 1862; m. at Hartford, Conn., 7 Sept. 1858, Jane M. Ackley, b. at Springfield, Mass., abt. 1841. She m. (2) at Hartford, Conn., 12 June 1875, Alfred L. Thrall, b. in Vt., abt. 1845. Children, first two b. at Hartford, third at Middletown, Conn., fourth and fifth at Meriden, Conn.:

I. Lillian E.[9], b. 24 Nov. 1859; m. at Meriden, Conn., 19 May 1881, Charles W. Perry, b. at Albany, N. Y., abt. 1859.

II. Carrie L., b. 12 Dec. 1862; d. at Hartford 16 Jan. 1863 ae. 1 mo. 9[?] days.

III. Florence E., b. 28 June 1867; d. at Meriden, Conn., 21 Sept. 1868 ae. 21 mos. (gravestone), or 1 yr. 2 mos. (town record).

IV. Willie H., b. 9 Apr. 1870; d. at Meriden, Conn., 28 Apr. 1870 ae. 3 wks. (gravestone), or 27 Apr. 1870 ae. 19 days (town record).

V. Bertie E., b. 8 Oct. 1871; d. at Meriden, Conn., 28 Apr. 1872 ae. 6 mos. (gravestone), or 29 Apr. 1872 ae. 6 mos. 21 days (town record).

iv. John A., b. 30 July 1837 (gravestone, Saybrook, which omits death date); m. 8 Sept. 1861, Cornelia Belden, b. abt. 1839, d. 30 Aug. 1885 ae. 46 (gravestone, Saybrook). He served in Co. E, 8th Regt., 23 Sept. to 2 Nov. 1861; and in Co. C, 14th Regt., 18 Aug. 1863 to 1 June 1865.

v. Frederick, b. abt. 1839.

vi. Martha M., b. abt. 1840; m. at Cromwell, Conn., 15 Aug. 1865, Elisha T. Sage, a farmer, of Cromwell, b. there abt. 1841.

vii. Mary J., b. abt. 1841; m. at Cromwell, Conn., 19 Apr. 1865, Aaron Pease, a farmer, of Middletown, Conn., b. at Chatham, Conn., abt. 1811.

viii. Joseph W., b. abt. 1842; an officer of the State Prison at Wethersfield in 1874; m. at Meriden, Conn., 11 Oct. 1866, Lydia Melissy Kelsey, b. at Clinton, Conn., abt. 1843. He served 22 May 1861 to 23 Nov. 1862 in Co. H, 1st Regt., C. V. Heavy Art.; and 24 Nov. 1862 to 24 Apr. 1864 in Co. B, 2d Regt., U. S. Cavalry. Children:

I. Daughter[9], b. at Meriden, Conn., 27 Apr. 1867; perhaps Etta M., b. abt. 1867; m. at Meriden, Conn., 28 Nov. 1895, Dr. James M. Bodwell, b. at Solon, Me., abt. 1868, res. Phenix, R. I.

II. Annie M., b. at Wethersfield, Conn., 31 May 1874; d. 2 Jan. 1875 ae. 7 mos. 2 days (gravestone, Cromwell, Conn.), or 1 Jan. 1875 (Wethersfield Rec.).

III. Daughter, stillborn at Meriden, Conn., 26 Dec. 1877.

ix. ANN, b. abt. 1844.

x. EMILY S., b. 18 Jan. 1849.

References

Middletown Vital Records.
Hartford Vital Records.
Chatham Vital Records.
Meriden Vital Records.
Wetbersfield Vital Records.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Connecticut Men in the Rebellion, pp. 631, 21, 783, 344, 563, 156.

920B. CHARLES[7] WATERMAN (?*John*[6], ?*Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 23 May 1816, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 3 Oct. 1870 (gravestone, Meriden, Conn.); married at Wallingford, Conn., 17 Aug. 1836, MARY D. RICE, born at Wallingford, Conn., 1819, died at Syracuse, N. Y., 13 June 1894 [20 June 1894, aged 76, inscription, Meriden, Conn.].

He was of Berlin, Conn., at marriage in 1836. He was listed at Meriden, Conn., in the 1840 Census, 1 male and 1 female aged 20 to 30, and 1 male and 1 female under 5.

Census of 1850, Meriden, New Haven Co., Conn.:

	age	born
Charles Waterman	34	Ireland
Mary "	31	Conn.
Henry G. "	12	"
Ellen E. "	10	"
Jane A. "	8	"
Charles E. "	2	"

It is believed that the 1850 Census errs in stating his birth-place as Ireland. The man whose name appears directly above his, belonging to a different household, was born in Ireland, and that is dittoed for Charles Waterman. But in the 1860 Census his birthplace was stated as Connecticut.

His daughter-in-law writes: "He lived and was in business in Meriden, a patentee and manufacturer of small novelties, later going to New York, was in the lamp and oil business. . . . . His wife Mary Rice was born in Wallingford, Ct. There were seven grown children."

He had numerous deeds in Meriden, but on 1 June 1861 was of Norwalk, Conn. [Land Rec. Meriden, 21-249.] Justus Rice of Meriden in 1857 conveyed to Mary D. wife of Charles Waterman. [*ib.*, 18-431.]

Census of 1860, Norwalk, Fairfield Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Chas. Waterman	44	Conn.	Lamp store
Mary "	42	"	
Henry S. "	22	"	
Ellen E. "	20	"	
Jane A. "	18	"	
Chas. E. "	12	"	
Lewis R. "	8	"	

The will of Mary D. Waterman of Syracuse, Onondaga Co., N. Y., dated 14 Feb. 1891, proved 10 July 1894, gave legacies to my daughter Georgia Waterman Dickinson of Syracuse, N. Y., my nephew Charles B. Merriam of Meridan, Conn., ($50, the income of which is to be used in the care of my burial lot in West Meridan Cemetery), my daughter Nellie Phelps of Minneapolis, Minn., my daughter Jennie Swords of Norwalk, Conn., my daughter Belle Eadie of Brooklyn, N. Y., my daughter-in-law Sabina Waterman of Chicago, Ill., and my daughter-in-law Mary Waterman; have previously given to my sons Charles E. and Lewis R. Waterman, and they are not to share in my estate; son-in-law Virgil P. Phelps of Minneapolis and daughter Georgia Waterman Dickinson, to be executor and executrix. Witnesses: Charles G. Baldwin and Charles T. Raynor, of Syracuse. Mr. Phelps declined to be executor. The petition of Georgia W. Dickinson states that Mary D. Waterman died 13 June 1894, leaving the following heirs:

Georgia W. Dickinson	Syracuse, N. Y.
Nellie Phelps	Minneapolis, Minn.
Jennie Swords	South Norwalk, Conn.
Belle Eadie	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Charles E. Waterman	Chicago, Ill.
Lewis R. Waterman	Topeka, Kans.

And the following legatees:

Charles B. Merriam	Meriden, Conn.
Sabina Waterman	Chicago, Ill.
Mary Waterman	Topeka, Kans.
Virgil P. Phelps	Minneapolis, Minn.

[Probate Rec. Onondaga County, Wills, 37-3,465; Files.]

Children of Charles and Mary D. (Rice) Waterman:

i. Henry G.[8], b. 1838; d. 27 Apr. 1880 ae. 43 (gravestone), unm.

ii. Ellen ["Nellie"] Elizabeth, b. 1840; m. Virgil P. Phelps, of Minneapolis, Minn.

iii. Jane ["Jennie"] Augusta, b. 1842; m. ——— Swords, of South Norwalk, Conn.

iv. Charles Edward, b. 26 Sept. 1847; d. 22 Nov. 1934; res. (1894) Chicago, Ill.; m. in 1868, Sabina T. Wadsworth, res. (1937) San Diego, Calif., dau. of Charles and Esther Wadsworth of England. Five children, of whom were surviving in 1937:*

I. Charles Edward[9], D.D.S., of Chicago, Ill.

II. [Daughter], m. R. M. Wheeler, of Chicago, Ill.

III. Oscar Wadsworth, photographer at Naval Training Station, San Diego, Calif.

v. Louis Rice, b. 1852; res. (1894) Topeka, Kans.; m. Mary ———.

vi. Georgianna Boardman, perhaps the daughter (unnamed) b. at Meriden, 12 Nov. 1854; m. G. B. Dickinson, of Syracuse, N. Y.

vii. Wilber F., b. at Meriden, 10 July 1856; d. there 10 Aug. 1858 ae. 2 yrs. 1 mo.

* Also living in 1937, six grandchildren and one great-grandchild.

viii. MABELLE ["Belle"] LOUISE, b. ; m. HENRY WILLIAM EADIE, of Brooklyn, N. Y., son of John and Mary Ann (Quackenboss) Eadie.

References

Mrs. Sabina T. Waterman, San Diego, Calif., 1937.
Wallingford Vital Records, 1-205.
Meriden Vital Records
E. J. and H. G. Cleaveland: The Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 2-1972.

920C. GEORGE[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *?Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Berlin, Conn., 25 Nov. 1821, died at Lyme, Conn., 28 July 1899, aged 79 (gravestone, Saybrook), aged 77-8-3 (death record); married first at Westbrook, Conn., 29 June 1842, CLORINDA E. SPENCER, born about 1827, died at Saybrook, 19 Mar. 1862, aged 37 (gravestone); married second, CATHARINE C. (BANNING?) LUTHER, born at Lyme, Conn., 22 Feb. 1821, died at Hartford, Conn., 27 Oct. 1900, aged 79-8-5, daughter of Benjamin Banning(?), and widow of Orin M. Luther.

Census of 1850, Saybrook, Middlesex Co., Conn.:

	age	born
George Waterman	29	
Clarinda "	23	Conn.
Laurena "	5	Va.
George W. "	8 [3?]	Conn.
Rhoda "	1	

Census of 1860, Saybrook, Middlesex Co., Conn.:

	age	born
George Waterman	39	Conn.
Clarinda "	35	"
Laurena "	15	"
Rhoda A. "	11	"
Emma I. "	8	"
Wilson "	13	"
Harriet "	5	"
Henrietta "	5	"
Charles H. "	1	"

George Waterman was of Westbrook, 1842; of Saybrook, 1850, 1861, 1864 and 1866; of Hadlyme, 1869. Catharine C. Waterman, of Saybrook, formerly wife of Orin M. Luther, certified 29 Nov. 1867 to the birth of Charles D. Bogue, son of Samuel M. and Eliza, on 1 Feb. 1858.

Census of 1870, Lyme, New London Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
George Waterman	50	Conn.	Farmer
Catherine "	46	"	
Harriet "	15	"	
Henrietta "	15	"	
Charles "	10	"	
Emma Church	18	"	
Mittie Luther	12	"	
Adelia "	17	"	
Ellen "	19	"	works in cotton mill
Alberto "	20	"	on steam boat
Monroe Church	22	"	steamboat hand

The record of his death states his birth-place as Berlin, Conn., his parents

as John and Sybil, and his occupation as retired Ship captain. He served in the Civil War, in Co. F, 12th Regt., Conn. Vols., 8 Oct. 1861 to 18 Aug. 1862.

Children of George and Clorinda E. (Spencer) Waterman:

i. Lorena P.[8], b. abt. 1845; m. 30 Nov. 1862, Richard P. Bull.
ii. George Wilson, b. abt. 1847; enlisted 3 Feb. 1864 in 2d Regt., C. V. Heavy Artillery, killed at Winchester, Va., 19 Sept. 1864.
iii. Rhoda E., b. in 1849; d. at Saybrook in 1933; m. William McCleve.
iv. Emma I., b. abt. 1852; probably m. Monroe Church.
v. Henrietta (twin), b. abt. 1855; m. at Hartford, Conn., 6 Jan. 1875, Jose M. Burnes, b. in England abt. 1849.
vi. Harriet (twin), b. abt. 1855.
vii. Alice, b. abt. 1857; d. 17 Oct. 1858 ae. 1 (gravestone).
viii. Ellen, b. abt. 1857; d. 7 Oct. 1858 ae. 1 (gravestone).
1+ ix. Charles H., b. abt. 1859.

References

Westbrook, Conn., Vital Records, (original), 1-5.
Lyme, Conn., Vital Records.
Hartford, Conn., Vital Records.
Connecticut Men in the Rebellion, pp. 201, 488.

920C-1. Charles H.[8] Waterman (*George*[7], *John*[6], ?*Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Deep River, Conn., about 1859, died ; married Elizabeth [Lizzie] M. Church, born at Lyme, Conn.

He was a mariner.

Children of Charles H. and Elizabeth M. (Church) Waterman:

i. William R.[9], b. at East Haddam, Conn., abt. 1881; a mechanic; m. at Saybrook, Conn., 15 June 1904, Florence Rowena Comstock, b. at Saybrook, 24 Jan. 1882, d. at Bristol, Conn., 14 Oct. 1938 ae. 56-8-20 (res. Deep River), daughter of Chauncey and Rowena (Tripp) Comstock. Children, b. at Chester, Conn.:
I. Beatrice Comstock[10], b. 20 Feb. 1907; m. at Windsor, Conn., Feb. 1937, Irving P. Clarke.
II. Russell, b. 15 July 1909; m. at Saybrook, Conn., 23 June 1931, L. May Green, b. at Deep River, abt. 1909, dau. of Henry J. and Carolyn (Churchill) Green.
III. Wesley Roger, b. 29 Mar. 1915; m. at Deep River, 6 Mar. 1937, Martha Ann Woolley, b. at Deep River, abt. 1919, dau. of William and Dora (Friedal) Woolley. Child, b. at Deep River:
(1) William Wesley[11], b. 28 Sept. 1937.
ii. ———.
iii. Bessie, b. at Deep River, 7 Oct. 1884; d. at Old Saybrook, 8 Feb. 1887 ae. 2-4-1; by gravestone b. 7 Aug. 1884, d. 9 Feb. 1887.
iv. Grace Edith, b. at Old Saybrook, 12 Oct. 1886.
v. Myrtle Agnes, b. at Old Saybrook, 26 Feb. 1888; d. at Westbrook, Conn., 11 Nov. 1897 ae. 9.

References

Old Saybrook Vital Records.

922. DARIUS COLE[7] WATERMAN (*Charles*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in 1824, died at Ceresco, Neb., 2 Jan. 1908; married first, at Ballston Spa, N. Y., 28 Dec. 1846, PHEBE YOUNG, born 24 June 1829, died in Illinois, 22 Jan. 1867; married second, JOSIE RICHARDS; married third, in 1879, ELLA (BANCROFT) POTTER, born at Bethel, Maine, 1 Jan. 1850, died at Ceresco, Neb., 2 June 1902.

Darius Waterman of Greenfield, Saratoga Co., N. Y., bought land there in 1847 from Joseph Daniels and Fanny his wife, made other purchases, and sold with his wife Phebe. [Deeds, Saratoga County, VV-113; 58-18; 61-413; 69-6.]

Census of 1860, Walnut township (near Buda), Bureau Co., Ill.:

	age	born
Darius Waterman	37	N. Y.
Phebe "	31	" "
Charles "	9	" "
Alva "	7	" "
Alonzo "	3	Ill.
John "	28	N. Y.
Gerena [?] "	21 [or 31]	Mass.

The family moved to Illinois between 1852 and 1856. In the Spring of 1880, they moved to Ceresco, Saunders Co., Neb.

Children of Darius and Phebe (Young) Waterman, two born in New York, two in Illinois:

i. CHARLES MOREHOUSE[8], b. 6 June 1850; d. at Omaha, Neb., 24 Nov. 1899; m. at Gretna, Neb., MARY MONIHAN; no issue.

1+ ii. ALVAH RUDOLPH, b. 24 Nov. 1852; d. 25 Oct. 1928.

iii. ALONZO M., b. 31 Dec. 1856; d. in Oklahoma, 21 June 1936; m. ———. One daughter.

iv. ELNORA E., b. 2 Apr. 1862; d. at Ottawa, Ill.; m. JEFF MILLER. Three sons and one daughter.

Children of Darius and Ella (Bancroft) (Potter) Waterman, born at Ceresco, Neb.:

v. LULU, b. in 1882; d. in 1889.

vi. NELLIE GENEVIEVE, b. 6 Dec. 1884; res. unm. (1939) Alliance, Neb.

vii. RAYMOND DARIUS, b. 17 Nov. 1889; m. (1) at Ceresco, Neb., 20 Dec. 1916, BESSIE MAE EVANS, who d. at Bayard, Neb., 4 Dec. 1935; m. (2) July 1937, LOIS PHIFER. Children by first wife:

I. Ruth Arleen[9], b. 17 Nov. 1917.

II. Netha Mae, b. 2 June 1929.

Child by second wife:

III. David Dean, b. 5 Apr. 1939.

References

Miss Nellie G.[8] Waterman, Alliance, Neb., 1939.

922-1. Alvah Rudolph[8] Waterman (*Darius Cole*[7], *Charles*[6], *Darius*[5], *John*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born (probably at Greenfield), N. Y., 24 Nov. 1852, died at Omaha, Neb., 25 Oct. 1928; married 17 Feb. 1875, Alice Sigerfoos.

Children of Alvah Rudolph and Alice (Sigerfoos) Waterman:

i. Cuthbert Laurence[9], b. 1 Sept. 1877; res. (1939) Fremont, Neb.; m. 28 June 1899, Della Temperley. Children:
   I. Pearl D.[10], b. 21 Feb. 1900; m. 16 Dec. 1920, Floyd Gaines. Child:
      (1) Laurence Dean[11], b. Nov. 1935.
   II. Lee C., b. 25 July 1901; d. 21 Mar. 1907.
   III. John A., b. 29 Jan. 1903; m. 10 Sept. 1924, Georgia Fletcher. Children:
      (1) John Lee[11].
      (2) Jean.
   IV. Floyd, b. 8 Nov. 1906; d. 11 Nov. 1906.
   V. Nellie M., b. 14 Apr. 1909; m. 27 Sept. 1933, Archie Booze.

ii. Homer Lafayette, b. 18 June 1880; res. (1939) Fremont, Neb.; m. 20 Feb. 1901, Mary Paulsen. Several children.

iii. Phebe E. D. V., b. 1 Nov. 1893; d. near Fremont, Neb., 4 Dec. 1915; m. 23 Apr. 1914, Irl Bessey. Child:
   I. Gerald[10], b. June 1915.

References

Miss Nellie G.[8] Waterman, Alliance, Neb., 1939.

924. Murray[7] Waterman (*Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Addison, Vt., 12 Jan. 1796, died at Clyde, N. Y., 22 Feb. 1875, aged 79-1-10 (gravestone); married at Addison, Vt., 19 Dec. 1816, Fanny A. Dudley, born at Guilford, Conn., 30 Aug. 1796, died at Wolcott, N. Y., 16 Sept. 1870, daughter of Darling and Artemisia (Stannard) Dudley.

His mother's sister, Anna Murray, became the wife of Stephen Joiner who in the Spring of 1811 came from Vermont to Wolcott, Wayne Co., N. Y., and settled on Port Bay Street. Murray Waterman came to Wolcott as a young unmarried man, probably because his aunt lived there. Fanny A. Dudley was elder sister of Horace Dudley of Wolcott, and moved in 1810 with her parents to Addison, Vt.

After marriage, the Watermans made their home on a small place, a part of the Elisha Plank tract on East Port Bay Street at its intersection with a crossroad extending eastward through the old William S. Thacker farm now owned (1936) by Bert Novee. Their first home was the customary log house, and the well that was dug near it for their convenience is still doing duty after a lapse of more than a century. The original water-drawing device was the old-time well sweep. At a later date, the family moved to a frame house on the same side of the street ten or more rods to the north which had been built by a shoemaker, Otis Reed; it burned a few years ago.

For many years Mr. Waterman was "handy man" for the old Furnace

Company at Furnace Village. He could do almost anything and do it well, and insisted on doing it that way. One day while setting posts for a horizontal board fence, and sighting along the posts to see if they were in line, he was reproved by a neighbor,—"Murray, why don't you slap it up, what is the use of spending so much time squinting?" Mr. Waterman, not the least perturbed, replied,—"Mr. Arne, I want you to understand that I get paid for doing this work well." He died at the home of his daughter Charlotte.

On 1 Jan. 1822, Murray Waterman of Wolcott, Seneca Co., N. Y. [Wayne County was set off from Ontario and Seneca Counties, 11 Apr. 1823], bought for $155.25 from Andrew McNab of Geneva, Ontario Co., N. Y., and Joseph Fellows of the same by McNab his attorney, land in Williamson Patent in Wolcott containing 17¼ acres. He bought adjacent land, 20 Apr. 1827, from Levi Hendrick and Cornelia his wife, Isaac Leavenworth and Ann his wife, and Elisha L. Leavenworth, all of Wolcott. Murray sold land in Wolcott, with his wife Fanny A., 26 Apr. 1869. [Deeds, Wayne County, 4-62; 29-393; 99-435.]

Murray Waterman's stone is standing (1940) in the cemetery at Wolcott, N. Y.; the next stone is gone except for the foundation.

Children of Murray and Fanny A. (Dudley) Waterman, born at Wolcott, N. Y.:

1+ i. ASAPH[8], b. 6 Oct. 1817; d. 4 Feb. 1901.
2+ ii. LEWIS, b. 5 Jan. 1820; d. 10 Sept. 1897.
3+ iii. CHARLOTTE, b. 25 Jan. 1822.
iv. ANSON, b. 25 Sept. 1823; d. 4 Nov. 1899, unm.
4+ v. ELIZA JANE, b. 3 Sept. 1825; d. in 1897.
vi. FLAVIUS, b. 23 Sept. 1827; d. 14 Oct. 1827.
vii. FANNY, b. 14 May 1829; d. 10 Dec. 1829.
5+ viii. MURRAY J., b. 17 Dec. 1830; d. 14 Dec. 1918.
ix. DORIS, b. 17 Aug. 1832; settled in Kentucky; probably the name is correctly DORUS, under which he appears, ae. 21, in the 1855 Census at Lyons, N. Y., in his brother Asaph's family.
x. EDWIN, b. 19 June 1834; d. at Benton Harbor, Mich., in 1929.
xi. ALBERT, b. 19 Nov. 1836; drowned in the lower mill pond at Wolcott, N. Y., 25 Aug. 1879, unm.
xii. HARRIET, b. 26 Sept. 1839; m. DAVID BURWAM [Burnam?], of Clyde, N. Y., a railroad conductor on the New York Central R. R. Child:
I. Lula[9].
xiii. GEORGE, b. 31 Aug. 1840; d. at Sterling, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 6 Feb. 1887 ae. 44(?)-5-6; a R. R. foreman; m. ——— ———.

References

J. O. Wadsworth, Wolcott, N. Y., 1936 (historian of Wolcott, N. Y., families).
J. E. Norton: The Norton-Lathrop-Tolles-Doty American Ancestry (1935), p. 170.
Vital Records, Sterling, N. Y.

924-1. ASAPH[8] WATERMAN (*Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wolcott, N. Y., 6 Oct. 1817, died at Lyons, Wayne Co., N. Y., 4 Feb. 1901; married first, 1

Feb. 1844, CATHARINE PATTEN, born at , N. Y., 10 Sept. 1821, died at Lyons, Wayne Co., N. Y., 29 Oct. 1876, aged 55 yrs. 1 mo. 19 days; married second, MARILLA S. HAYNES. She married second, ——— Brooks.

Census of 1850, Lyons, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Asaph Waterman	32	N. Y.	Farmer
Catherine "	28	" "	
Charles "	5	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Lyons, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Asa [sic] Waterman	37		Wayne County
Catherine "	33	wife	" "
Charles A. "	10	son	" "
Kate "	(5 mos.)	dau.	" "
Ira Mills	18	boarder	" "
Dorus "	21	clerk	" "

Census of 1860, Lyons, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Aseph Waterman	42	N. Y.	Farmer
Catherine "	39	" "	
Charles "	15	" "	
Caty "	5	" "	

Asaph Waterman died in the Village of Lyons, 4 Feb. 1901, aged 83 years intestate. Petition for administration dated 8 Feb. 1901 by his widow Marilla S. Waterman. Surviving next of kin: Charles M. Waterman, a son, aged 56, of Savannah, N. Y.; Kate P. Carver, a daughter, aged 46, of Lyons; and Sarah D. Waterman, a daughter, aged 14, of Lyons. Administration was granted to the widow and son. [Probate, Wayne County, A-338.]

On 8 Mar. 1901, the mother Marilla S. Waterman was appointed guardian to Sarah D., a minor aged 14 on 16 Nov. 1900, entitled to a farm of 148 acres in Lyons. Marilla S. Brooks, formerly Waterman, was about to leave the State, 11 Sept. 1903. Arrangements were made to educate Sarah D. at Cazenovia Seminary. On 26 June 1906 said infant eloped and was married at Village of Newark to Marsh Wright, aged barely 20, employed at that time in a blacksmith shop at Lyons. She became 21 on 16 Nov. 1907. [*ib.*, A-394.]

Children of Asaph and Catharine (Patten) Waterman:

1+ i. CHARLES MURRAY[9], b. 6 Dec. 1844; d. 16 July 1901.

ii. CATHERINE PATTEN, b. 1855; m. GEORGE CARVER, of Lyons, N. Y. Child:

I. George Waterman[10].

Child of Asaph and Marilla S. (Haynes) Waterman:

iii. SARAH D., b. 16 Nov. 1886; m. at Newark, N. Y., 26 June 1906, MARSH WRIGHT.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman: letter of Charles Herbert[10] Waterman, New York City, 1936.
N. Y. Cemetery Records, D. A. R. Collection, Washington, D. C., 84-150.

924-1-1. CHARLES MURRAY[9] WATERMAN (*Asaph*[8], *Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 6 Dec. 1844, died at Savannah, Wayne Co., N. Y., 16 July 1901; married MARY ELIZABETH MCINTYRE, born 13 Apr. 1853, living (1936) Savannah, N. Y.

Petition for probate dated 3 Sept. 1901 states that Charles M. Waterman died July 1901 at Savannah, leaving a will dated [19] June 1901; petition made by Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Waterman. Next of kin:

Mary Elizabeth Waterman		dau.	age 26	res. Savannah, N. Y.
Asaph J.	"	son	25	Tuxedo, N. Y.
C. Herbert	"	"	23	Arden, N. Y.
Clarence M.	"	"	21	Savannah, N. Y.

The will named the wife and four children. [Probate, Wayne County, A-530.]

Children of Charles Murray and Mary Elizabeth (McIntyre) Waterman:

i. MARY ELIZABETH[10], b. 21 Jan. 1875; d. 10 Dec. 1920; m. ARTHUR EVANS. Children:
   I. Victor[11].
   II. Carol.
   III. Arthur.
   IV. Catherine.

ii. ASAPH J., b. 19 Apr. 1876; d. 13 Jan. 1915; m. BELL HARDIGE, res. (1936) Skaneateles, N. Y. Children:
   I. Murray[11].
   II. Charles Paul, b. at Syracuse, N. Y., abt. 1909; a teacher, res. (1935) Springfield, Mass., (1937), Cazenovia, N. Y.; m. at Springfield, Mass., 31 Aug. 1935, Lillian Beatrice Learned, b. at Ware, Mass., abt. 1911, dau. of Benjamin F. and Bridget (Scranton) Learned. Child, b. at Springfield, Mass.:
      (1) Lila Belle[12], b. 3 Nov. 1937.
   III. Asaph.
   IV. Catherine.

iii. CHARLES HERBERT, b. 3 Nov. 1877; res. (1936) Tuckahoe, N. Y.; m. (1) MAE DUVALL; m. (2) ALMA KNIGHT. He is (1936) general auditor and secretary of Railway Express Agency, 230 Park Ave., New York City. Child by first wife:
   I. Doris[11].
   Child by second wife:
   II. Herbert.

iv. CLARENCE MURRAY, b. 3 Nov. 1879; res. (1936) Savannah, N. Y.; m. BERTHA VAN DUYNE. Children:
   I. Kendrick[11].
   II. Barbara.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman: letter of Charles Herbert[10] Waterman, New York City, 1936.

924-2. Lewis[8] Waterman (*Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wolcott, N. Y., 5 Jan. 1820, died at Spring Lake, N. Y., 10 Sept. 1897; married 10 Aug. 1848, Laura Johnson, born at Mexico, Oswego Co., N. Y., 18 Jan. 1827, died at Spring Lake, 1911.

He and his wife, and their son Cyrus and his wife, are buried in Spring Lake Cemetery, Cayuga County, N. Y.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Lewis Waterman	35	furnaceman	Wayne County
Laura "	29	wife	Cayuga County
Cyrus "	6	son	" "

Census of 1860, Conquest, Cayuga Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Lewis Waterman	39	N. Y.	Farmer
Laura "	33	" "	
Cyrus "	10	" "	

The will of Louis Waterman of Conquest, dated 7 May 1891, proved 1 Oct. 1897, named wife Laura and son Cyrus W. The petition of C. W. Waterman of Conquest states that Lewis Waterman of Conquest died 10 Sept. 1897, leaving Laura Waterman, widow, residing at Spring Lake, N. Y., and son C. W. Waterman, residing at Spring Lake, N. Y. [Probate Rec. Cayuga County, Will Book A-142; Box 395.]

Child of Lewis and Laura (Johnson) Waterman:

1+ i. Cyrus W.[9], b. 24 July 1850; d. 17 Aug. 1926.

References

Willoughby C.[10] Waterman, New York, N. Y., 1936.
D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Records, 83-31.

924-2-1. Cyrus W.[9] Waterman (*Lewis*[8], *Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wolcott, N. Y., 24 July 1850, died at Conquest, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 17 Aug. 1926; married at Adrian, Mich., 11 July 1878, Mary R. Swift, born at Spring Lake, N. Y., 11 Oct. 1856, died there 2 June 1935.

The will of Cyrus W. Waterman of Conquest, dated 26 Apr. 1923, proved 9 Nov. 1926, named his wife, three sons and daughter. The petition states that he died 17 Aug. 1926, and names the widow Mary Swift Waterman, Port Byron, N. Y., and the heirs:

Mabel Waterman Totten	daughter	Detroit, Mich.
Lewis Swift Waterman	son	Port Byron, N. Y.
Willoughby Cyrus Waterman	son	Syracuse, N. Y.
Nathan Laurence Waterman	son	Port Byron, N. Y.

[Probate Rec. Cayuga County, Will Book 64-7; Box 940.]

The estate of Mary Swift Waterman, also known as Mary R. Waterman, shows that she died 2 June 1935, and the same four children are named as heirs. [Probate Rec. Cayuga County, Box 1140.]

Children of Cyrus W. and Mary R. (Swift) Waterman:

i. MABEL[10], b. 14 Nov. 1879; m. at Spring Lake, N. Y., 23 July 1902, FRANK TOTTEN, of Detroit, Mich., b. in 1871. Children:
   I. David[11], b. 1904; d. at Shizoka, Japan, 1905.
   II. George Francis, b. at Shizoka, Japan, 1905; res. (1936) Detroit, Mich.
   III. Marion Cyrus, b. 1907; d. 1929.

ii. LEWIS SWIFT, b. 25 Apr. 1885; res. (1936) Spring Lake, N. Y.; m. at Amity, Pa., 13 Aug. 1907, MYRTLE MCCOLLUM, b. 2 Mar. 1882. Children, first b. at Amity, Pa., others at Spring Lake:
   I. Wilfred[11], b. 2 Mar. 1909.
   II. Lawrence Grant, b. 4 Jan. 1912.
   III. Mary, b. 11 Apr. 1913.
   IV. Paul, b. 4 Mar. 1916.

iii. WILLOUGHBY CYRUS, b. at Conquest, Cayuga Co., N. Y., 17 Nov. 1888; m. (1) at Syracuse, N. Y., 16 June 1915, VIVA NELL THOMAS, b. at Scriba, N. Y., 1890, d. at Syracuse, 10 June 1917, dau. of Elias and Emma (Franklin) Thomas, of Scriba; m. (2) at Port Byron, N. Y., 12 June 1920, NELLIE BELL KING, b. at Port Byron, 14 Dec. 1887, dau. of Lasuvious Harrison and Carrie Arvilla (Thomas) King, of Port Byron. He is a college teacher; B.A. (Syracuse Univ. 1915), M.A. (Columbia Univ. 1918), Ph.D. (Columbia Univ. 1932). He served in the World War in the U. S. Navy from May 1918 to Dec. 1919. He was Ass't Professor of Sociology in Syracuse University, 1923-28, and in Brooklyn College since 1930. He has written numerous magazine articles and reviews; is author of "Prostitution and its Repression in New York City," and co-author of "Principles of Social Legislation."

iv. NATHAN LAWRENCE, b. 19 Apr. 1890; res. (1936) Spring Lake, N. Y.; m. at Fairport, N. Y., 7 Nov. 1933, ESTHER SPELLMAN.

References

Willoughby C.[10] Waterman, New York, N. Y., 1936.

924-3. CHARLOTTE[8] WATERMAN (*Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wolcott, N. Y., 25 Jan. 1822, died ; married at Port Byron, Cayuga Co., N. Y., GEORGE B. TAYLOR.

Children of George B. and Charlotte (Waterman) Taylor:

i. ANNA[9], d. unm.
ii. JOHN, a clerk in Syracuse, N. Y.
iii. BELLE.
iv. MARY.
v. FANNY, m. ANDREW HOLDRIDGE, of Savannah, N. Y.

References

J. O. Wadsworth, Wolcott, N. Y. (historian of Wolcott families), 1936.

924-4. Eliza Jane[8] Waterman (*Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wolcott, N. Y., 3 Sept. 1825, died in 1897; married 24 Jan. 1847, Rufus Slosson Welch, born in 1825, son of William and Harriet (Slosson) Welch.

Children of Rufus Slosson and Eliza Jane (Waterman) Welch:

i. Fannie[9], b. 24 May 1850.
ii. William B., b. in 1852; d. 16 Jan. 1876.
iii. Isaac Patten, b. 7 Sept. 1854.
iv. Catherine, b. abt. 1857; d. abt. 1862.
v. Milton, b. 1868; d. 10 Apr. 1872.

References

J. O. Wadsworth, Wolcott, N. Y., 1936 (historian of Wolcott families).

924-5. Murray J.[8] Waterman (*Murray*[7], *Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Wolcott, N. Y., 17 Dec. 1830, died 14 Dec. 1918; married first, Mary Jane Palmer, born 22 Jan. 1834, died at Buffalo, N. Y., 10 Jan. 1907, daughter of Cornelius and Catherine (Smith) Palmer; married second, Julia C. Newton, of Savannah, N. Y.

Murray J. Waterman was of Rose, 1856, of Lyons, 1857, and of Arcadia, 1865, all in Wayne County. [Deeds, Wayne County, 66-355; 68-230, 424; 91-345, 314.]

"He was a hustling business man, and accumulated a fine property. In his latter years, he presented to his nephew, Isaac P. Welch, the farm in Savannah township occupied by Isaac's son, Llewellyn Welch."

Census of 1860, Lyons, Wayne County, N. Y.:

		age	born	
Murray	Waterman	27	N. Y.	clerk
Mary	"	25	" "	
Veleda	"	5	" "	
Callie	"	3	" "	
Franklin	"	1	" "	

Martin L. Failing and Adelbert D. Waterman petitioned for probate of will of Mary J. Waterman of Buffalo who died there 10 Jan. 1907, leaving heirs:

Murray J. Waterman	age 76	husband	res. Savannah, Wayne Co., N. Y.
E. Velleda Gray	full age	daughter	Buffalo, Erie Co., N. Y.
Callie L. Failing	" "	"	" " " " "
Franklin P. Waterman	" "	son	Canandaigua, N. Y.
Adelbert D. Waterman	" "	"	Williamson, N. Y.

Her will, made 25 Oct. 1906, directs burial at Port Gibson, N. Y., with headstones for herself, her father Cornelius Palmer, mother Catherine Palmer, and brother John Palmer; bequests to Port Gibson Cemetery; to her four children by name, and son-in-law Martin L. Failing; grandson Gray M. Failing; granddaughter Mary L. Failing; to Veleda May Waterman; Gladys

Gray; $1.00 to husband Murray J. Waterman ("believe he has ample means"); four grandchildren, Gray L. Failing, Mary L. Failing, Veleda Waterman, and Maynard Waterman.

Judicial settlement names the following, 14 Aug. 1908:

Murray J. Waterman	age 78	husband	Savannah, N. Y.
E. Veleda Gray	53	daughter	
Callie L. Failing	51	daughter	
Martin L. Failing	57	son-in-law	
Adelbert D. Waterman	33	son	Williamson, N. Y.
Franklin P. Waterman	49	son	Canandaigua, N. Y.
Gray M. Failing	24	grandson	
Mary L. Failing	20	granddaughter	
Gladys Gray	13	granddaughter	
Veleda Waterman	10	granddaughter	Williamson, N. Y.
Maynard Waterman	5	grandson	" " "

[Probate, Erie County, File No. 49354; Liber 71, p. 546, Wills.]

Children of Murray J. and Mary Jane (Palmer) Waterman:

i. E. VELLEDA[9], b. in 1855; d. 4 Dec. 1920; m. ——— GRAY. Child:
   I. Gladys[10], b. in 1895.

ii. CALLIE L., b. 19 July 1857; m. MARTIN L. FAILING, b. in 1851. Children:
   I. Gray M.[10], b. in 1884.
   II. Mary L., b. in 1888.

iii. FRANKLIN P., b. 31 May 1859; m. AMY BILTON; no children.

iv. ADELBERT D., b. 11 July 1876; m. 23 Mar. 1897, SARAH MAY JACKSON, b. in 1878. Children:
   I. Valeda May[10], b. 15 Aug. 1898; m. 29 Sept. 1926, Ernest Van Hee.
   II. Maynard, b. 13 Dec. 1902; m. 19 June 1926, Pauline Rice.

References

Collection of Frank Dan Waterman: letters of Earl Palmer Leggett, Newark, N. Y., 1933.

925. ELIZA[7] WATERMAN (*Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bridport, Vt., 6 Jan. 1801, died at Galesburg, Ill., 31 Dec. 1859; married at Bridport, Vt., 22 or 24 Feb. 1822, LUSHER GAY, born at Bridport, 30 Oct. 1798, died at Galesburg, Ill., 9 Apr. 1858, son of Dr. Martin Grow and Rebecca (Sadler) Gay.

The family moved to Galesburg in 1836.

Children of Lusher and Eliza (Waterman) Gay:

i. MARTIN WATERMAN[8], b. 17 Dec. 1822; d. at Galesburg, Ill., 10 Apr. 1900; m. 3 Oct. 1872, ELIZA LORRAINE GAY, b. at Bridport, Vt., 12 Jan. 1828, d. 5 Feb. 1904, dau. of Joseph and Maria Antonett (Rhodes) Gay; no issue.

ii. WILLIAM HEMENWAY, b. 22 May 1833; d. 3 Apr. 1918; m. 12 Apr. 1866, MARY ELLA ELLET, b. at Henderson, Ill., 14 July 1840, d. at Aurora, Ill., 11 May 1889, dau. of Edward Turner and Frances Winn (Snead) Ellet; four children. He served in the Civil War as Captain, 1st Iowa Battery, volunteered 4 July 1861, mustered out 5 July 1865.

iii. Theodore Royal, b. 26 Jan. 1835; d. 9 Feb. 1908; m. 18 Jan. 1864, Harriott McEwen (Rice) Abbott, b. 10 Jan. 1830, d. 29 Jan. 1912, dau. of Dr. Joel and Mary Warner (Gay) Rice, and widow of Charles Seth Abbott.

References

Vermont Records. D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: Anson Waterman Bible.
C. W. Bowen: History of Woodstock, 5-392, 345, 444.

926. Sarah[7] Waterman (*Anson*[6], *Ezekiel*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 10 June 1804, died ; married at Addison, Vt., 3 Feb. 1821 or 1822, Asa Holdridge, born 11 Mar. 1799, died 9 Oct. 1832.

Children of Asa and Sarah (Waterman) Holdridge:

i. Sarah Ann[8], b. 7 May 1823; d. 21 July 1824.
ii. Sarah Ann Elizabeth, b. 10 Sept. 1825; d. 16 Apr. 1861; m. 9 Nov. 1843, Asahel Hawks Bingham, b. at Cornwall, Vt., 26 May 1822, son of Asahel and Laura (Smith) Bingham. He was a teacher, res. (1858) Brandon, Vt. Children:
I. Martha Arabella[9], b. 1 June 1846; d. 28 June 1846.
II. Charles Willis, b. 27 June 1848; d. 24 May 1849.
III. Mary Antoinette, b. 15 Apr. 1851; d. 10 June 1855.
iii. Lucy Murray, b. 13 Nov. 1827; d. 27 Apr. 1829.
iv. A. Waterman, b. 30 Apr. 1830.
v. John C., b. 14 Dec. 1832; d. 21 May 1866.

References

Vermont Records, D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: Anson Waterman Bible.
T. A. Bingham: The Bingham Family (1930), 2-50.

932. Elijah[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pittsfield, Mass., 27 Dec. 1788, died at Hamilton, Steuben County, Ind., 7 Mar. 1864; married Sarah Linsday, born 27 July 1789, died near Waterloo, Ind., 9 Feb. 1851, daughter of Capt. Isaac and ——— (———) Linsday of Van Buren, N. Y., formerly of Salem, Washington Co., N. Y.

In the Census of 1810, he was listed at Camillus [from which Van Buren was partitioned], Onondaga Co., N. Y., he and wife aged 16 to 26, with a child under 10.

On 22 Dec. 1836, Elijah Waterman and Sally his wife, of Lysander, N. Y., conveyed to Horace D. Patch and Henry Marvin of Van Buren. [Deeds, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 66-376.]

He was a farmer; a Methodist; moved from Onondaga County, N. Y., about 1837, to DeKalb County, Ind. He served in the War of 1812 in the 3d Regt., 27th Brigade, New York.

He settled on Section 30, Franklin township, DeKalb County, Ind.

Children of Elijah and Sarah (Linsday) Waterman:*

i. Margaret[8], b. ; d. near Waterloo, Ind.; m. John Matson.
1+ ii. Othniel, b. ; d. Autumn, 1882.

* The family account included also Rachel, wife of Cyrus Bowman, among the children; but records prove that she was daughter of Elijah's brother, John R. Waterman [No. 935].

2+ iii. MILES, b. 22 Dec. 1818; d. 23 Jan. 1896.
iv. JULIA, b. ; d. at Butler, Ind.; m. HENRY WHETSEL.
v. HESTER ANN.
vi. SARAH, b. ; d. at Waterloo, Ind.; m. CLARK PARKER.
vii. POLLY, b. ; d. at Waterloo, Ind.; m. ——— BULLARD.
viii. MACELIA, b. ; d. at Waterloo, Ind.; m. LEWIS HEIGHES.

References

Miles Jefferson[9] Waterman, Waterloo, Ind., 1933.
History of DeKalb County, Ind. (1885), p. 778.

932-1. OTHNIEL[8] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died near Tomah, Wis., Autumn, 1882; married MARY GAMBIA, born , died after 1885.

He settled in Section 9, Smithfield township, Ind., in 1840, but about 1843 moved to Steuben County, and from there two years later to Milwaukee, Wis., thence to Waukesho County, Wis., and from there to Fox Lake, Dodge County, thence to Tomah, Monroe County. He engaged in the lumber business north of Tomah till 1868, and then bought a farm near town, where he lived until his death in the Fall of 1882.

Children of Othniel and Mary (Gambia) Waterman:

1+ i. FREDERICK C.[9], b. 26 Aug. 1841; d. 7 Oct. 1913.
ii. ALICE, b. ; m. MERVIN JONES, of Monroe Co., Wis.
2+ iii. CHARLES, b. 19 May 1844; d. 19 June 1893.
[Three other children, not living in 1885.]

References

History of DeKalb County, Ind., (Inter-State Pub Co., Chicago, 1885), p. 778.

932-1-1. FREDERICK C.[9] WATERMAN (*Othniel*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at New York Mills, Oneida Co., N. Y., 26 Aug. 1841, died at Waterloo, Ind., 7 Oct. 1913; married at Waterloo, Ind., 2 May 1867, ELLEN DANKS, born at Waterloo, 30 May 1843, died there 29 Dec. 1935, daughter of Oris and Euseba (Danks) Danks.

He lived in boyhood on farms near Waterloo, Ind. He enlisted 11 May 1861 in the 2d Wis. Infantry, which was a part of the famous "Iron Brigade" of Wisconsin. He participated in the first battle of Bull Run, Gainsville, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, and on the first day of the battle of Gettysburg was taken prisoner, but was paroled by Gen. Early the same evening. However, instead of being allowed to report immediately at the parole camp, he was required to assist in taking care of the wounded. He rejoined his regiment at Bristow's Station a few days later, and took part in the battles of Wilderness, Cold Harbor, North Anna, was forty-two days in the trenches before Petersburg, was at Five Forks, and at Appomattox at the surrender of Gen. Lee. He held the rank of Sergeant 1st Class.

After the war, he worked as a printer in Milwaukee a short time, having learned that trade before the war. He then returned home, assisted his father for some time, and subsequently went to Walworth County, Wis., where he engaged in farming until 1870, when he moved to DeKalb County, Ind. He owned 80 acres of good land in Section 8, Smithfield township. He was a Methodist; served as Justice of the Peace, 1882 to 1894.

Children of Frederick C. and Ellen (Danks) Waterman, first born in Monroe County, Wis., second in DeKalb County, Ind.:

i. HERBERT CLYDE[10], b. 18 Mar. 1868; res. (1936) Elkhart, Ind.; m. (1) at Waterloo, Ind., 22 Feb. 1891, MARTHA ANNA WETZEL, b. at Sedan, Ind., 11 Nov. 1871, d. at Elkhart, Ind., 26 Feb. 1930, dau. of Martin Luther Wetzel; m. (2) at Elkhart, 22 Mar. 1931, MARY MOSER. He was educated in the Grammar Schools, and had one year in Tri-State College, Angola, Ind. His chief residence in his younger days was the farm at Waterloo. He has been a farmer, school-teacher, and railroader, prior to 1909; circulation manager of *Truth* five years; since then in the grocery business. Member of Evangelical Church, and Steward for 15 years; treasurer of I. O. O. F. for 21 years. Children by first wife:

I. Karl G.[11], b. in DeKalb Co., Ind., 11 Apr. 1892; grad. Elkhart High School (1913); res. (1936) Elkhart, Ind.; m. at Fort Wayne, Ind., 20 Sept. 1921, Edna Bernice Berkey, b. at Goshen, Ind., 12 Mar. 1897, dau. of Perry and Sarah (Myers) Berkey of San Jonquin, Calif. He served in the World War as Sergeant 1st Class; in service 13 Dec. 1917 to 13 June 1919; member of Machine Shop Truck Unit #316, attached to French Army under Gen. Mangin. He lived until 1901 on the farm near Waterloo; since then in Elkhart. He was in the grocery business, 1921 to 1926; service station, 1926 to date. No children (1936). Evangelical.

II. Rex Oris, b. at Ashley, Ind., 4 Sept. 1893; m. at Elkhart, Ind., 15 Dec. 1917, Gladys Marie McClintic, b. at Elkhart, 23 Sept. 1898, dau. of Charles Willard and Jennie (Garber) McClintic of Goshen, Ind. He came with the family from Waterloo to Elkhart in 1901; had a year in High School, then was in factory work until 1926, and since then in the service station business. He enlisted 8 May 1917, discharged 4 Apr. 1919, in the U. S. Navy, and served in the World War as Seaman 1st Class, on the *U. S. S. Henley* and the *U. S. S. Vermont.* Evangelical. Children, b. at Elkhart:

(1) Herbert Charles[12], b. 2 June 1919.
(2) Ralph Oris, b. 28 May 1923.
(3) Margery Ellen (twin), b. 14 Aug. 1928.
(4) Margaret Elizabeth (twin), b. 14 Aug. 1928.

III. Myrl E., b. in DeKalb Co., Ind., 26 Sept. 1899; m. at Fort Wayne, Ind., 20 June 1934, Hilda Charlotte Henrietta Aumann, b. at Fort Wayne, 27 Mar. 1903, dau. of William Henry Frederick and Matilda Engel Lisette (Hesemeyer) Aumann of Fort Worth. He was educated in the Grammar

School, and was in factory work until 1926. since then in the service station business with his brother Karl. Evangelical. Child:

(1) Colette Ann[12], b. at Elkhart, 8 Nov. 1935.

ii. Oris C.,* b. 28 Aug. 1870; res. (1936) Butler, Ind.; m. at Chili, Miami Co., Ind., 26 Jan. 1897, Lou Emma Schilling, b. at Gahanna, Ohio, 14 Nov. 1877, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Grimes) Schilling of Chili. He lived on the farm north of Waterloo until 1892. From 1892 to 1901 he lived at Chili, Ind., where he was station agent, and since 1901 he has been station agent at Butler, Ind. He was a member of the City Council at Butler, eight years, and of the City School Board, nine years. Methodist. Children:

I. Gertrude Lucile[11], b. 13 Apr. 1898; m. at Butler, Ind., 31 Oct. 1923, Willard Edwin Smurr, of Butler.

II. Marjorie Elizabeth, b. 14 Nov. 1900; m. at Auburn, Ind., 24 May 1926, Ralph Nelson Mutzfeld, of Butler.

References

Karl G.[11] Waterman, Elkhart, Ind., 1936.
History of DeKalb County, Ind. (Inter-State Pub. Co., Chicago, 1885), p. 778.

932-1-2. Charles[9] Waterman (*Othniel*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 19 May 1844, died 19 June 1893; married 11 Jan. 1871, Elizabeth Jane Mansfield. She married second, J. H. Goodrich, of Antioch, Ill.

At seventeen years, he served in the Civil War.
He was a conductor on the Chicago, Milwaukee and St. Paul R. R.

Children of Charles and Elizabeth Jane (Mansfield) Waterman:

i. Eva Leah[10], b. 11 Oct. 1871; d. 17 Mar. 1873.

ii. Emma May, b. 10 May 1875; m. 19 June 1900, Ernest Ludwig von Suessmilch. Children:

I. Elizabeth Frances[11], b. 11 July 1901.

II. Frederick Ludwig, b. 10 June 1902.

iii. Charles Mansfield, b. 30 Mar. 1878; m. 24 Dec. 1907, Marion Boersig.

iv. Frank Donald, b. 3 July 1881.

References

Mrs. J. H. Goodrich, 1909, in the George Thurston Waterman Collection.

932-2. Miles[8] Waterman (*Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Onondaga County, N. Y., 22 Dec. 1818, died in DeKalb County, Ind., 23 Jan. 1896; married at Franklin, DeKalb County, Ind., 10 Sept. 1845, Susan Beard, born in Stark County, Ohio, 2 Sept. 1822, died in DeKalb County, Ind., 26 Feb. 1903, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Mowen) Beard.

He came in youth with his father in 1836 from New York State to Enterprise (now Hamilton), Steuben Co., Ind., then to DeKalb County in 1837, at

* Named Oris O., but changed to Oris C.

a time when most of the inhabitants were Indians. He had a farm in Franklin, Ind., where he died; and also engaged in banking. He was a Methodist, and life member of the American Bible Society.

He served two terms as County Auditor, 1845-50, and 1850-55. In the Fall of 1858, he was elected to the State Legislature, and served two other terms, 1862-63 and 1874-75.

Children of Miles and Susan (Beard) Waterman, first three born at Auburn, Ind.:

i. JASPER MARION[9], b. 28 Nov. 1847; res. (1933) Waterloo, Ind.*
1+ ii. OLIVER PERRY (twin), b. 11 July 1850; d. 29 Feb. 1880.
2+ iii. OLIVE CORDELIA (twin), b. 11 July 1850; d. 19 July 1935.
3+ iv. MILES JEFFERSON, b. at Waterloo, Ind., 5 Apr. 1856.
4+ v. EMMA AMANDA, b. at Franklin, Ind., 23 Feb. 1862.

References

Miles Waterman Bible record; copy furnished by Emma Amanda[9] (Waterman) Jackman, 1933.
Data from the children.
History of DeKalb County, Ind. (Inter-State Pub. Co., Chicago, 1885), p. 636.

932-2-1. OLIVER PERRY[9] WATERMAN (*Miles*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, Ind., 11 July 1850, died at Franklin, DeKalb Co., Ind., 29 Feb. 1880; married at Franklin, Ind., 17 Jan. 1873, ELIZABETH OBERLIN, living 1933, daughter of David Oberlin of Franklin.

He was a farmer, of Franklin.

Child of Oliver Perry and Elizabeth (Oberlin) Waterman:

i. BERTHA MAE[10], b. 23 Feb. 1877; m. at Franklin, OTTO GENGNAGLE, of Auburn, Ind.

References

Olive Cordelia[9] (Waterman) Jackman, Orlando, Fla., 1933.

932-2-2. OLIVE CORDELIA[9] WATERMAN (*Miles*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Auburn, DeKalb County, Ind., 11 July 1850, died 19 July 1935; married at Franklin, DeKalb County, Ind., 31 Dec. 1874, JOHN STONER JACKMAN, born at Franklin, Ind., 1 Sept. 1849, died at Waterloo, Ind., 19 May 1907, son of Isaac and Maria (Stoner) Jackman.

Mr. Jackman was a merchant; Presbyterian, and church treasurer; a school trustee. Mrs. Jackman was living in 1933 at Orlando, Orange Co., Florida.

Children of John Stoner and Olive Cordelia (Waterman) Jackman, born at Waterloo, Ind.:

i. BLANCHE MARIE[10], b. 26 Jan. 1876; res. (1940) Orlando, Fla.; m. at Waterloo, 10 July 1895, JOHN FRANKLIN SCHUMANN, b. in Steuben Co., Ind., 5 May 1864, son of Jacob and Rachel Margaret (Ransburg) Schumann. He was a lawyer and editor; removed 1898 to Angola,

* Refused to assist with the family history, 1933.

Ind., 1910 to Orlando, Fla., 1915 to Bloomington, Ind., and 1921 returned to Orlando. He was a Presbyterian, Deacon and trustee, and since 1918 an Elder. He served as Y. M. C. A. Secretary at Camp Berry, Great Lakes, Chicago, Ill., during the World War. Children:

I. John Justin[11], b. at Waterloo, Ind., 14 May 1898; res. (1933) Vero Beach, Fla.; m. at Oxonia, near Salem, Ind., 22 Nov. 1923, Ruth Dennis.

II. Helen Margaret, b. at Angola, Ind., 27 Apr. 1900; res. (1933) Pacific Grove, Calif.; m. at Santa Ana, Calif., 9 Jan. 1929, Richard Chaffee Colburn.

ii. MARGARET SUSAN, b. 28 Feb. 1878; res. (1933) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. at Los Angeles, 1 July 1922, GEORGE EDWARD REDIN.

References

Mrs. Olive Cordelia[9] (Waterman) Jackman, Orlando, Fla., 1933.
Mrs. Blanche M.[10] (Jackman) Schumann, Orlando, Fla., 1940.

932-2-3. MILES JEFFERSON[9] WATERMAN (*Miles*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waterloo, Ind., 5 Apr. 1856, living (1933) Waterloo, Ind.; married first, at Waterloo, Nov. 1879, ADALINE E. LEAS, born at Hudson, Steuben Co., Ind., Apr. 1859, died at Hamilton, Ind., 5 Apr. 1931, daughter of John and Susan (Shimpff) Leas; married second, at Waterloo, 2 June 1932, AGNES GERALDINE MAXSON, born at Waterloo, 19 Feb. 1875, daughter of John Fremont and Martha Jane (Mabee) Maxson.

He lived in Waterloo until 1858, at Hamilton and on a farm near there until 1875, at Waterloo until 1878, near Hamilton until 1930, at Minot, N. D., until 1931, and since then at Waterloo; a Methodist.

Children of Miles Jefferson and Adaline E. (Leas) Waterman, born near Hamilton:

i. LEROY[10], b. 20 Dec. 1880; res. (1933) Kent, Portage Co., Ohio; m. at Waterloo, 20 June 1905, MABEL MAE DANIELS, b. at Waterloo, 16 Nov. 1881, dau. of Arthur Grant and Mary Lucinda (Frager) Daniels. Children:

I. Ross Eugene[11], b. 15 Aug. 1908; res. (1933) Cleveland Heights, Ohio.

II. Neil Arthur, b. 8 Aug. 1910.

ii. OTTO LEAS, b. 22 July 1883; res. (1933) Auburn, Ind.; m. at Ligonier, Ind., 1906, BELLE WOLF.

iii. MABEL SUSAN, b. 26 Aug. 1886; res. (1933) Butler, Ind.; m. in DeKalb Co., Ind., 1908, PERRY D. HAMMAN, b. in 1883, son of Dock and Sarah Almeda (Mann) Hamman. He was graduated from Angola College, 1903; in the insurance business; a Methodist. Children, two b. in DeKalb County, one at Butler, Ind.:

I. Mildred Lovina[11], b. 17 Aug. 1909; d. 6 Sept. 1909.

II. Lucile W., b. 29 Sept. 1910; m. at Butler, Ind., 24 July 1931, Robert K. Cather.

III. Don Raymond, b. 23 Nov. 1912.

iv. Grace Olive, b. 23 Nov. 1891; res. (1933) Minot, N. D.; m. at Hamilton, 19 June 1915, Angus LaVerne Cameron, M.D., b. at Hamilton, 10 Feb. 1891, son of John Franklin and Mary Jane (Haughey) Cameron. He was graduated from Rush, 1916; enlisted Aug. 1917, discharged 3 June 1919, and served as First Lieut., Medical Corps, with the University of Chicago Base Hospital 13, operating team 72 at the front. Surgeon; Methodist. Children, b. at Minot, N. D.:

I. Beatrice Evelyn[11], b. 7 Feb. 1918.
II. Margaret Jean, b. 19 Dec. 1920.
III. Angus Malcolm, b. 4 Jan. 1925.
IV. Alan Bruce, b. 22 Nov. 1930.

v. Ruth Elizabeth, b. 29 Sept. 1897; res. (1933) West Orange, N. J.; m. at Hamilton, in 1917, Lloyd D. Harrison.

vi. Jefferson Wayne, b. 13 Dec. 1906.

References

Miles Jefferson[9] Waterman, Waterloo, Ind., 1933.
LeRoy[10] Waterman, Kent, Ohio, 1933.
Mabel Susan[10] (Waterman) Hamman, Butler, Ind., 1933.
Grace Olive[10] (Waterman) Cameron, Minot, N. D., 1933.

932-2-4. Emma Amanda[9] Waterman (*Miles*[8], *Elijah*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Franklin, Ind., 23 Feb. 1862; married at Waterloo, Ind., 28 Dec. 1889, Harry Ellsworth Jackman, born at Smithfield, DeKalb Co., Ind., 23 Dec. 1862, res. (1933) Milford, Mich., son of Wesley and Sarah (Baxter) Jackman.

Mr. Jackman was a farmer and surveyor; graduated from Central Normal College, Danville, Ind., 1884; civil engineering, Mitchell, Ind., 1885-6. Previous to 1896, he lived a short time on the Miles Waterman farm, and also near Edgerton, Ohio; was on a farm near Hamilton, Ind., 1896-1918, and near Orland, Ind., 1918-26. He was a Methodist and an advocate of prohibiting alcoholic beverages. He was Deputy Surveyor in charge of office, 1889, Daviess County, Ind.

Children of Harry Ellsworth and Emma Amanda (Waterman) Jackman, born near Hamilton, Ind.:

i. Miles Marion[10], b. 21 May 1891; served in World War; res. (1933) Milford, Mich.; m. near Orland, Ind., 23 Oct. 1927, Grace Lillian Thomas.

ii. Charles Wesley, b. 24 July 1898; res. (1933) Detroit, Mich.; m. at Detroit, 21 Nov. 1925, Leone Reynolds.

iii. Elizabeth May, b. 14 Nov. 1901; res. (1933) Milford, Mich.; m. at Centerville, Mich., 30 Jan. 1923, Gard Clarence Thomas.

iv. Richard Linsday, b. 12 Dec. 1904; res. (1933) Toledo, Ohio.

References

Olive Cordelia[9] (Waterman) Jackman, Orlando, Fla., 1933.
Emma Amanda[9] (Waterman) Jackman, Milford, Mich., 1933.

933. Charlotte A.[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pittsfield, Mass., 15 June 1790, died at Lysander, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 22 Nov. 1866, aged 76-5-7 (grave-

stone, Hortontown Cemetery); married WILLIAM E. WARE, born 3 Oct. 1784, died at Lysander, 19 Mar. 1853, aged 68-5-16 (gravestone).

They settled in Lysander, N. Y., in 1837.

Children of William E. and Charlotte A. (Waterman) Ware [incomplete]:

i. CALVIN W.[8], b. abt. 1826; a farmer, of Lysander; living 1865; m. SARAH I. ———, b. abt. 1832. Children [in 1855]:
   I. Frederick[9], b. 1853.
   II. Edwin, b. 1855.
ii. LUCRETIA P., b. abt. 1832.
iii. WILLIAM M., b. abt. 1835.

References

Gravestone records, favor of Mr. W. Herbert Wood of Elbridge, N. Y., 1941.

934. ELEAZER[7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Pittsfield, Mass., about 1792, died at Delta, Eaton Co., Mich., 7 Oct. 1856, while visiting his son James; married at Van Buren, N. Y., 30 June 1816, CHLOE PECK, born at Pompey, N. Y., 11 June 1799, died at Van Buren, N. Y., in 1882, daughter of Enos and Lavina (Wilcox) Peck.

His wife and son Almon P. are buried in Warners Cemetery, Van Buren, N. Y.; the monument states that he was buried in Michigan. In the 1850 Census, Lavina Olcott, aged 80, born in Conn., was listed in his household, presumably his wife's mother under a second married name.

Petition for administration, 16 Feb. 1857, by Chloe Waterman of Van Buren, widow of Eleazer Waterman who died 7 Oct. 1856, late of town of Van Buren. He left his widow, and the following children: Almon P. Waterman, Caroline wife of Jacob Lamerson, Asa D. Waterman, and Mary wife of Asa Peck, all of Van Buren, and James Waterman, of Delta, Eaton Co., Mich.; and grandchildren, Ezra and Ida Ellen Waterman, children of Horace K. Waterman, of said Delta. She requested that Asa D. Waterman and Nathaniel Cornell be co-administrators with her, which was granted. [Miscellaneous papers on file; Books B-276, C-451, D-120, Onondaga County Surrogate's Office.]

Pension Files, War of 1812, W. O. 32457, W. C. 19076. Elezer Waterman, Capt. Tupper's Co., New York Militia. Application for pension, Onondaga County, N. Y., by his widow, June 1878. Chloe Waterman, of Van Buren, N. Y., aged 79 years; deposed that Elezer was a fifer in Col. T. M. Woods' Regt.; he enlisted at Camillus, N. Y., 18 Oct. 1814, for 6 months, and was honorably discharged 18 Nov. 1814, after one month's service. At enlistment he was about 19 years of age, with brown hair, blue eyes, and light complexion. She was married to Elezer 30 June 1816, at Van Buren, N. Y., by Isaac Earll, J. P.; she was then Chloe Peck, and neither had been previously married. Elezer died 7 Oct. 1856, at Delta, Eaton County, Mich. He received a Bounty Land Warrant in 1855 for 160 acres.—Charles Slocum, aged 62, and Leroy Farnham, aged 57, both of Delta, testified to the death and burial of Elezer; their post-office address was Lansing, Ingham County.—Hezekiah R. Dow, aged 68, and Cyrus H. Kingsley, aged 88, had known Chloe for 50 and 64 years, respectively.—Asa D. Waterman and Caroline Lamerson, formerly Waterman, son and daughter of Chloe, testified in her behalf.

Children of Eleazer and Chloe (Peck) Waterman:

i. Almon Peck[8], b. in 1817; d. at Van Buren, in 1872, unm.
1+ ii. Caroline Butler, b. 7 June 1819; d. 6 Feb. 1893.
2+ iii. Horace Peabody, b. 18 Oct. 1821; d. Nov. 1856.
3+ iv. James, b. 19 Apr. 1823 [perhaps should be 1824].
4+ v. Asa Dudley, b. 26 June 1827; d. 4 Dec. 1905.
vi. Mary Jane, b. in 1832;* d. at Van Buren, 25 July 1909 ae. 78; m. Asa B. Peck, b. at Van Buren, 8 Feb. 1828, d. there in 1918, son of Philo and Emeline (Barnes) Peck.

References

Darius Peck: William Peck Genealogy (1877), pp. 46, 171.
N. Y. Revolutionary and Cemetery Records, D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C., 37-214, 228.

934-1. Caroline Butler[8] Waterman (*Eleazer*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 7 June 1819,† died at Van Buren, N. Y., 6 Feb. 1893, aged 74 yrs. 8 mos.; married Jacob Lamerson, born in Onondaga Co., N. Y., 17 July 1817, died at Van Buren, 6 June 1860, son of John H. and Tamma (Sears) Lamerson.‡

Census of 1850, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Jacob Lamerson	33	N. Y.	Farming
Caroline "	32	" "	
Leroy "	5	" "	
Eleazer Rusco	13	" "	
Amanda Brill	23	Don't know	
Silas Cornell	19	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Jacob Lamerson	38	Farmer	Onondaga Co.
Caroline "	36	wife	" "
LeRoy "	10	child	" "
Eleazur Rusco	17	apprentice	" "

Petition of Caroline Lamerson of Van Buren, widow of Jacob Lamerson who died 6 June 1860; only next of kin, LeRoy Lamerson, an infant of the age of 15 years on 29 Nov. [Probate Rec. Onondaga County, C-46.]

N. Y. Census of 1865, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Caroline Lamerson	46	widow	Onondaga Co.
			mother of 2 children
Mary "	4	child	Onondaga Co.
Ida " §	14	niece	" "

N. Y. Census of 1875, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Caroline Lamerson	57	widow	Onondaga Co.
Mary "	14	daughter, single	" "
Ezra E. Waterman	25	nephew, single	" "
Mary Lambert [?] ¶	39	niece, single	" "

* 1831, according to gravestone.
† 1818, according to inscription on monument.
‡ Jacob Lamerson d. 15 Feb. 1811 ae. 64; John H. Lamerson d. 24 July 1863 ae. 77-8-8; Tammy wife of above d. 27 Sept. 1864 ae. 68-11-1. (Lamerson Monument, Warners Cemetery.)
§ Should be Ida Waterman [No. 934-2-*iii*].
¶ Perhaps meant for Lamerson.

Petition of Mary C. Rogers of the City of Chicago, Ill., for administration on the Estate of Caroline B. Lamerson who died 6 Feb. 1893, leaving no husband and the only next of kin the petitioner. Asa B. Peck of Van Buren to be associated with Mrs. Rogers as co-administrator. [Probate Rec. Onondaga County, V-29.]

Children of Jacob and Caroline Butler (Waterman) Lamerson (dates from monument, Warners Cemetery):

i. JOHN W.[9], b. 11 July 1840; d. 4 Oct. 1840.
ii. LEROY, b. 29 Nov. 1844; d. 19 Mar. 1863.
iii. MARY C., b. 1 Aug. 1860; d. 30 Nov. 1931; m. ——— ROGERS.

References

S. P. May: The Descendants of Richard Sears of Yarmouth (1890), p. 276.
Inscriptions, Warners Cemetery, Van Buren, N. Y.; Census and other records; favor of Mr. W. Herbert Wood, Elbridge, N. Y.

934-2. HORACE PEABODY[8] WATERMAN (*Eleazer*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Onondaga County, N. Y., 18 Oct. 1821, died probably at Delta, Eaton Co., Mich., Nov. 1856; married at Camillus, N. Y., 4 Mar. 1847 [Files of *Onondaga Democrat*], PHEBE PARISH, born about 1828.

Children of Horace Peabody and Phebe (Parish) Waterman:

i. CHARLOTTE[9], b. abt. 1847; d. young.
ii. EZRA E., b. 25 Aug. 1849.
iii. IDA ELLEN, b. 2 Aug. 1851 (inscription); d. 31 Jan. 1874 (inscription on Lamerson monument, Warners Cemetery, Van Buren).

934-3. JAMES[8] WATERMAN (*Eleazer*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Onondaga County, N. Y., 19 Apr. 1823 [or 1824], died ; married EMESI[?] ———, born about 1829, died .

He was living in 1897 at Webberville, Ingham Co., Mich.

Children of James and ——— (———) Waterman:

i. ELMER E.[9], b. in 1850.
ii. SON.

934-4. ASA DUDLEY[8] WATERMAN (*Eleazer*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Onondaga County, N. Y., 26 June 1827 (gravestone), died 4 Dec. 1905 (gravestone); married ZILPHIA HEALEY, born in St. Lawrence County, N. Y., 21 Mar. 1829 (gravestone), died at Van Buren, N. Y., 21 Feb. 1897, aged 67 yrs. 11 mos., daughter of Erastus and Huldah Ann (Ames) Healey.

He removed after his wife's death in 1897 to Chicago, Ill., to live with his daughter.

N. Y. Census of 1875, 2nd District, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	
Asa D. Waterman	48	farmer	Onondaga Co.	married
Zilpha "	46	wife	St. Lawrence Co.	"
Mary "	20	dau.	Onondaga Co.	single
Fred "	15	son	" "	"
Chloe "	77	mother	" "	widowed
Huldah Helay	77	mother of wife	Vermont	"
Edward Davy	42	hired	Onondaga Co.	

U. S. Census of 1892, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age
A. D. Waterman	65
Sophie [*sic*] "	63
Fred "	32
Florence "	28
Laura "	6
Dudley "	4

Children of Asa Dudley and Zilphia (Healey) Waterman:

i. Mary[8], b. abt. 1855.

ii. Fred D., b. 16 Aug. 1860 (gravestone); d. 26 Dec. 1906 (gravestone); m. at Van Buren, 12 Nov. 1885, Florence L. Barnes, b. in 1864 (gravestone), d. in 1937 (gravestone), dau. of Friend B. and Lydia L. (Foster) Barnes. The will of Friend B. Barnes of Van Buren, aged 55, dated 18 Apr. 1887, proved 5 Dec. 1898, names his daughter Florence Waterman [Wills, Onondaga County, 9-108]. Children:

I. Laura[9], b. 12 Mar. 1887.

II. Dudley, b. abt. 1889.

III. Marion Gladys, b. 14 May 1895; d. 3 Dec. 1895.

References

Vital Records, Van Buren.
Inscriptions, Warners Cemetery, Van Buren.
Genealogy & History, 1-79.

935. John R.[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died at Camillus, Onondaga County, N. Y., 25 Sept. 1826; married Betsey ———.

John R. Waterman and Betsey his wife, and William Linsday and Abigail his wife, all of Camillus [Van Buren], N. Y., on 15 June 1824 sold 64½ acres to Adonijah White of Camillus. [Deeds, Onondaga County, SS-422.]

Affidavit of Betsey Waterman, 30 May 1827, that she is the widow of John R. Waterman, late of Camillus, that said John R. died in said town, 25 Sept. last past. She was appointed administratrix, and sold part of land to Eleazer Waterman to pay debts of estate. [Onondaga County, Surrogate's Office, Miscellaneous papers, Letters of Adm. HH-123, Misc. Orders and Decrees 1a-241, 242, 258.]

Guardian Records, C-11, 12, 13, contain filing of report of guardian, Cyrus H. Kingsley of Van Buren, and state the dates on which the children became of age: Rachel, 2 May 1842; William, 10 Aug. 1844; and Nancy, 9 Dec. 1846.

On 28 May 1846, Cyrus Bowman and Rachel his wife of Franklin, DeKalb Co., Ind., by their attorney John Bowman, and William Waterman and Nancy

A. his wife of Van Buren, N. Y., sold to Ezra Bowman of Van Buren, land owned by John R. Waterman, dec'd, bounded north on land of Eleazar Waterman, being the undivided two-thirds. The entire parcel, with the same description, was sold by Ezra Bowman and Nancy his wife, of Van Buren, for $2,000 to Melvin B. Danks. [Deeds, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 92-55; 104-68.]

Census of 1850, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Ezra Bowman	27	N. Y.	Farmer
Nancy "	24	" "	
Alice E. "	4	" "	
Willis A. "	2	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Ezra Bowman	31	Farmer	Onondaga Co.
Nancy "	27	wife	" "
Alace "	8	child	" "
Willis "	6	"	" "
Charlott Tracy	18	servant	Ohio
John Rusco	18	laborer	Onondaga Co.

N. Y. Census of 1875, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age	
Ezra Bowman	52	Farmer
Nancy "	49	wife
Wallace "	19	son

U. S. Census of 1892, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age
Ezra Bowman	70
Nancy "	67
Wallace "	37
Amelia "	30
Guy "	9
Lillie "	7

Children of John R. and Betsey (———) Waterman, born in Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

i. RACHEL[8], b. 2 May 1821; d. 17 Oct. 1855; m. 15 June 1843, CYRUS BOWMAN, b. at Van Buren, N. Y., 9 Nov. 1818; d. at West Waterloo, Ind., 12 Mar. 1901, son of John and Matilda (Miner) Bowman. He m. (2) 4 Sept. 1858, Sarah A. Smith. Children:*

I. Harriet Matilda[9], b. late in 1844; d. 8 Oct. 1855 ae. nearly 11.

II. Rosa G., m. Phineas D. Childs, of Fairfield.

1+ ii. WILLIAM L., b. 10 Aug. 1823.

iii. NANCY, b. 9 Dec. 1825; d. 1913; m. EZRA BOWMAN, b. 1822, d. 1902, son of John and Matilda (Miner) Bowman. Children:

I. Alice E.[9], b. 1846; m. ——— Cornell.

II. Willis A., b. 1848.

III. Wallace, b. 1856.

References

Sarah Bowman Montavon: The John Bowman Family Tree (booklet, Waterloo, Ind., 1911).
Newspaper obituary of Cyrus Bowman, source not ascertained.

* By his second wife, Cyrus Bowman had two children: Archie S., b. 1 July 1859, of Cass County, Mich., and Fred C., b. 1 Nov. 1866, of West Waterloo, Ind.

935-1. William L.[8] Waterman (*John R.*[7], *Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Onondaga Co., N. Y., 10 Aug. 1823, died ; married Nancy Aurelia Reese, born in Oneida Co., N. Y., about 1824, died , daughter of John and Gertrude (———) Reese.

The will of John Reese of Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., made 4 Apr. 1866, proved 19 Apr. 1870, named wife Gertrude and children including Aurelia Waterman, wife of William Waterman. [County Clerk's Office, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Will Book 1-282.]

Census of 1850, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
William L. Waterman	23	N. Y.	Cooper
N. Orilla "	25	" "	
Henrietta "	5	" "	
Gertrude "	1	" "	
James H. Cornell	8	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age	
William Waterman	28	Cooper
Nancy O. "	31	wife
Henrietta I. "	9	child
Violetta G. "	6	"
John R. "	1	"
Charles Service	32	boarder

N. Y. Census of 1875, 1st District, Van Buren, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	
William Waterman	53	farm laborer	Onondaga Co.	married
Nancy "	54	wife	Oneida Co.	"
John "	21	son	Onondaga Co.	Single
Edith "	15	daughter	" "	"
Hannah Meiggs	70	sister	" "	widowed

Census of 1870, Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
James A. Keeler	28	N. Y.	farmer
Violetta "	20	" "	keeping house
Maddison Waterman	5	" "	at home

Children of William L. and Nancy Aurelia (Reese) Waterman, born at Van Buren:

i. Henrietta I.[9], b. 1846.

ii. Violetta Gertrude, b. 4 July 1849; m. at Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y., 5 Dec. 1866 [*Syracuse Daily Standard* files] James A. Keeler.*

iii. John R., b. 1854; res. (1888) Sioux City, Iowa; returned to Van Buren around 1900 and d. around 1910; m. (1) Marion C. Reese, b. 29 Jan. 1856 (gravestone), d. at Van Buren, 22 Apr. 1883 (gravestone), dau. of Jacob and Catharine (Kenyon) Reese;† m. (2) Anna Dence, b. in 1862, d. in 1938; she m. (2) Eugene Wyman of Richland, N. Y. John R. Waterman, aged 29, petitioned for administration on the estate of Marion C. Waterman of Van Buren, who died

* Name *Keeler* misprinted in the newspaper, but correct in 1870 Census.

† Jacob Reese, b. 6 Mar. 1817, d. 5 Feb. 1883; Catharine Kenyon, b. 17 May 1824, d. 28 Apr. 1881.

22 Apr. 1883 leaving her husband and her only heir Grace M. Waterman, aged 2 months. [Surrogate's Office, Onondaga County, Letters of Adm'n, M-188; Misc. Orders and Decree Book, L-528; Misc. Files.]

Child by first wife:

I. Grace M.[10], b. 15 Feb. 1883; m. (1) by 1906, George Thompson; now (1941) wife of George Child of Syracuse, N. Y. James M. Reese of Cicero was appointed guardian of Grace M. Watterman, 1 June 1883; Reese died testate 19 Nov. 1904; she attained the age of 21 on 15 Feb. 1904, and on 29 Oct. 1906 as Grace M. Thompson, formerly Watterman, asked for a settlement. [Surrogate's Office, Onondaga County, Misc. Orders and Decree, 22-448 to 452.]

Children by second wife:

II. Gertrude A., b. 16 May 1886; d. at Sioux City, Iowa, 10 Aug. 1888 ae. 2-2-24 [*Baldwinsville Gazette and Farmers Journal*, Onondaga Co., N. Y.].

III. Rena, m. Arthur Campbell; res. (1941) near Split Rock, N. Y.

IV. Pearl May, b. 28 Apr. 1892; d. 15 Jan. 1941; m. 28 Nov. 1912, Albert Smart, b. 2 Oct. 1890, res. Amboy, N. Y.

V. John R., res. (1941) Camillus, N. Y.; m. Stella ———.

iv. EDITH, b. abt. 1860.

References

Van Buren, Onondaga County, Births.
Gravestones, Warners Cemetery, Van Buren, N. Y.
W. Herbert Wood of Elbridge, N. Y., interview 1941 with Albert Smart of Amboy, N. Y.

936. [NANCY? or MARY?][7] WATERMAN (*Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 31 July 1794, died at Van Buren, N. Y., 29 Apr. 1820, aged 25-8-29;* married JOHN PATCH, born , died at Camillus [Van Buren], Onondaga Co., N. Y., 4 Feb. 1829.

Calvin Waterman of Camillus sold land, 27 Apr. 1813, to John Patch of the same; witnesses, Ira Patch, Zar Patch. [Deeds, Onondaga County, U-219.]

The will of John Patch of Camillus, dated 4 Feb. 1829, gave all his property to his son Horace Patch and daughter Harriet Patch equally, with these deductions: "my mother" to have use of one-third for life, and Harrison Savage and Lewis Savage are to have $250 each when they become 21. John Bowman and Cyrus H. Kingsley, Executors. Witnesses: John Bowman, Adonijah White, David Parish, George Taft. The affidavit of death gives date of death, 4 Feb. 1829; will recorded 13 Feb. 1829. [Wills, Onondaga County, E-7.]

Children of John and ——— (Waterman) Patch:

i. HORACE[8], rem. to Copeley Centre, Medina Co., Ohio.

ii. HARRIET, b. 22 Apr. 1817; d. 18 Dec. 1841 ae. 24-7-26 (gravestone);

* She has a stone in Hardscrabble Cemetery, Van Buren, recently plowed over, many stones gone, many broken; her name is broken from the top of the stone, but the last letter looks like "y" and she is described as "Consort of John Patch" and the date of death and age are clear. She was next to Eleazer [No. 934] in order of birth, and doubtless older than John R. [No. 935].

m. 26 Aug. 1835, Hezekiah Richardson Dow, b. at Coventry, Conn., 16 Mar. 1810, d. at Toledo, Ohio, 10 Jan. 1882, son of (Capt.) Joseph and Hannah (Richardson) Dow. He m. (2) 19 Sept. 1842, Nancy Elizabeth Farrington. Children:

I. Merrill Patch[9], b. 9 Feb. 1837; d. at Andersonville Prison, 20 Sept. 1864; enlisted in 1862, was in the Battle of the Wilderness, and later was taken prisoner.

II. Hezekiah Richardson, b. 26 July 1840; d. 4 Sept. 1841 ae. 1-1-9 (gravestone, Warners Cemetery, Van Buren).

References

R. P. Dow: The Book of Dow (1929), pp. 480, 481, 965.

937. Thomas[7] Waterman (*Calvin*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married Susan Eliza ———.

He removed before 1840 to Elkhorn, Wis. He appeared in various deeds in Onondaga County, being of Van Buren, and in 1829 and 1831 his wife was Eliza, and in 1836, when he sold to Hezekiah R. Dow, his wife was Susan Eliza. [Deeds, Onondaga Co., N. Y., SS-423; UU-321; 61-264, 265; 64-168.]

Family not traced.

941. Jeremiah[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Claverack, N. Y., 4 Apr. 1790, died at Albany, N. Y., 21 Aug. 1835, in 46th year; married first, at Second Dutch Reformed Church, Albany, 31 Dec. 1816, Hannah Van Durzee, born 7 May 1793, died at Albany, 12 Jan. 1818, aged 24 yrs. 8 mos. 5 days; married second, at Albany, 12 July 1819 [*Albany Gazette*], Ruth Ann Shaw, born at Charleston, N. Y., about 1799, died at Watervliet, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1879, in 81st year, daughter of Isaiah and Sarah (———) Shaw [see Shaw Family in the Appendix].

Jeremiah Waterman was confirmed at St. Peter's Episcopal Church, Albany, 5 Sept. 1819; and Ruth Ann Waterman was confirmed there, 10 July 1831 aged 30. He was a Vestryman in St. Peter's Church in 1819 and 1820. Jeremiah was a merchant in Albany, and opened a store in 1823 on North Market Street opposite the Mechanics' and Farmers' Bank, where he sold dry goods. He was elected alderman, 1823, and assessor, 1824, also a commissioner in 1828.

Jeremiah Waterman of Albany bought a house there from William and Maria Forrest at 69 Washington Street, 10 Oct. 1823. Jeremiah Waterman and wife Ruth Ann sold land, 24 Jan. 1826. [Deeds, Albany County, 26-449; 29-3.]

Jeremiah Waterman of Albany, for $150.00, bought at a Sheriff's sale of the chattels of Lawrence Losee, an acre in Lot #3, Franklin Patent on Schenevis Creek in Maryland, Otsego Co., N. Y., 29 Aug. 1828. [Deeds, Otsego County, 00-52.]

In the Census of 1820, Jeremiah Waterman's family was listed in the City of Albany: 1 male, 26 to 45; 1 male, 16 to 26; 2 females, 10 to 16; and 1 male under 10.

In the Census of 1830, Jeremiah Waterman's family was listed in Ward 2, Albany: 1 male aged 40 to 50; 1 female, 30 to 40; 1 female, 20 to 30; 1 male, 15 to 20; 1 male, 10 to 15; 1 male and 1 female, 5 to 10.

Letters of administration were granted, 19 Sept. 1835, to Ruth Ann, widow of Jeremiah, and Rufus Brown, on the estate of Jeremiah Waterman. [Albany County Administrations, 6A-266.]

On 3 Mar. 1848, George C. Stone of Albany and his wife, Sarah L., conveyed their interest in house and lot at 63 Washington Street, also a lot in Hudson, to Jeremiah and Edgar Waterman of Albany. Ruth Ann Waterman, widow of Jeremiah of Albany, and Edgar Waterman, sold the same to Jeremiah Waterman, 1 Nov. 1852. Jeremiah and Mary E. his wife of Albany sold the same, 11 Sept. 1854. [Deeds, Albany County, 97-375; 120-96; 130-1.]

Children of Jeremiah and Ruth Ann (Shaw) Waterman, births and baptisms recorded in St. Peter's Episcopal Church Records:

1+ i. JEREMIAH[8], b. 8 Mar. 1820,* bapt. 5 June 1821; d. 11 July 1895.
2+ ii. EDGAR, b. 5 Mar. 1822, bapt. 23 July 1822; d. 26 Sept. 1897.
3+ iii. SARAH LOUISE, b. 1 June 1824, bapt. 3 Apr. 1825; d. 3 June 1902.

References

Munsell: Annals of Albany, 10-245; 8-88, 120; 9-174.
St. Peter's Episcopal Church Records, Albany, 3-26, 35.
Albany Cemetery Association records.
Albany Gazette, 14 July 1819.

941-1. JEREMIAH[8] WATERMAN (*Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 8 Mar. 1820, died at Menands, Albany County, 11 July 1895; married at Menands, N. Y., 6 July 1848, MARY ELIZABETH WALDRON, born in 1821, died at Albany, N. Y., 2 Feb. 1904, daughter of Henry and Julia (Newman) Waldron.

He was one of the corporators of the Commerce Insurance Co. in 1859, was second vice-president of the Board of Trade in 1862, and director of the New York State National Bank in 1866.

Jeremiah of Watervliet, will 29 July 1889, aged 69; wife Mary E. Executrix; sons Theodore H., Franklin, and Edward N., Executors; sons Henry W. and Franklin; codicils dated 13 Aug. 1894 and 5 July 1895. Petition relates that deceased was resident of County of Albany and died at Town of Colonie, 11 July 1895; left widow Mary E. of Albany; son Theodore H. of Albany; son Henry W. of Brooklyn; son Franklin of Albany; son Edward N. of Albany; daughter Mary W. Waterman of Colonie. [Wills, Albany County, 44-140.]

* 1819, according to the church record, in error.

Census of 1850, Albany, 9th Ward, Albany Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Jeremire Waterman	30	N. Y.	Merchant
Mary "	24	" "	
Henry "	1	" "	

His family was listed at Lisha's Hill P. O. in Watervliet, Albany County, N. Y., in the 1870 Census:

	age	born	
Jerm Waterman	50	N. Y.	produce merchant
Mary E. "	40	N. Y.	
Henry W. "	21	N. Y.	clerk
Charles F. "	16	N. Y.	
Franklin "	14	N. Y.	
Theodore H. "	11	N. Y.	
Edward N. "	8	N. Y.	
Mary W. "	6	N. Y.	

Children of Jeremiah and Mary Elizabeth (Waldron) Waterman, born at Albany, N. Y.:

1+ i. HENRY WALDRON[9], b. 18 May 1849; d. 23 Feb. 1921.

ii. HOWARD, b. 24 Jan. 1851; d. at Albany, 20 Aug. 1857.

iii. CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 23 Oct. 1854; d. at Menands, N. Y., 29 May 1889, unm. See below.

2+ iv. FRANKLIN, b. 30 Sept. 1856; d. 15 Feb. 1935.

3+ v. THEODORE HOWARD, b. 28 Feb. 1859; d. 11 Sept. 1913.

4+ vi. EDWARD NEWMAN, b. 7 Aug. 1861.

vii. MARY WALDRON, b. 23 Mar. 1864; d. at Washington, D. C., 5 Aug. 1920; m. at Albany, 29 May 1905, DEWITT OTTMAN, who d. a few days after their marriage, son of Abram and Ellen (Boyce) Ottman. Presbyterian; proprietor of a tailoring shop in Albany. No children.

Note

The will of Charles F. Waterman of Watervliet, dated 12 Dec. 1887, proved 11 June 1889; $5,000.00 to Menands Mission for a chapel if they become Presbyterian; same amount to brother Franklin; to nephew Marcus Butler Waterman and nieces Julia Waldron Waterman and Maud Lacey Waterman, $2,000.00 each; same to brother Edward N. Waterman and sister Mary Waldron Waterman; to nephew William Van Antwerp Waterman, $1,000.00. Executors, father and brother Franklin. A codicil, 9 Apr. 1889, changed the bequest to Menands Mission to $3,000.00 towards a parsonage if they raise the same amount; if not, to Board of Education of Presbyterian Church in U. S. A. [Wills, Albany County, 36-495.]

CHARLES F. WATERMAN

(From the *Albany Times*, Thursday evening, May 30, 1889.)

The news of the death yesterday of Charles F. Waterman, although anticipated for some weeks, came with inexpressible sadness to all who knew that most estimable young man. He was the second son of Jeremiah Waterman, and lived with his father at Menands, his delicate health for years preventing him from engaging in any regular business. He was born in Albany in 1854. He was educated at the Albany Academy, but before graduation was compelled to leave school on account of weak lungs. With a brave and hopeful spirit he sought a restoration of health in Europe and later in Colorado. More than once he was near to death's door, and his rallies were sometimes a matter of

astonishment even to his physicians. The seat of disease was the heart. He was out for the last time to vote at the Watervliet town election in April. Since then he has been very low, at times giving slight promise of being better, but for the last few days, during which he suffered terribly, all hope has been abandoned, and death came as a relief.

The character of Mr. Waterman was as rare as it was beautiful. He embodied the tenderness, sympathy and quick intuitions of a woman, with the force, enterprise and persistency of a man. Thwarted by ill health in his wish to become a regular minister of the gospel, he went about doing good in his own way as he had opportunity. A more devoted or more spiritual-minded Christian never served the Master. For the past few years the Menands mission was the great object of his labors. It was very largely through his instrumentality that the Presbyterian church of stone, just completed and not yet dedicated, was erected. It was the pet project of his life. He not only gave freely of his own substance, but he sought by every means in his power to interest others, especially those who live near by, and who by contributing as they could afford, would be led to feel that the church was theirs. He also solicited funds from his friends in this city and elsewhere, and increased the amount finally given to nearly double what was at first proposed. Largely through him, also, steps were taken to form a church organization which will come into existence next month. In all this work, to which he devoted more strength than he had to spare, his modesty, his deference to the opinions of others, his eagerness to keep himself in the background, were most noticeable and most lovable.

Now, just as the beautiful chapel has received its finishing touches, and just before the church organization has been perfected, when success was to crown his months and years of effort, and all that he had longed for was to become an established fact, the summons comes and he has been called to his eternal rest. To those to whom it has not been given to know the unutterable joys laid up for the redeemed, it seems as though the other world itself could have had no greater happiness than would have come to him on earth had he lived to see his plans fulfilled; but with him it is well. No person who knew Charles Waterman doubts for a moment that he is among the glorified saints in Heaven.

The funeral will take place on Saturday at 3 p.m., and very appropriately from the chapel, it being the first exercises held within its walls. The building committee meet this evening to take action on his death. At a meeting of the Mission held in the schoolhouse last evening it was resolved, instead of the usual floral tributes, to place a tablet or perhaps a memorial window in the chapel.

Mr. Waterman was a member of the Third (Clinton Square) Presbyterian Church in this city. He was an active member of the Young Men's Christian Association, and aided largely in obtaining the ground for Jermain Hall.

References

Everett H. Waterman, Albany, N. Y., 1929.

941-1-1. HENRY WALDRON[9] WATERMAN (*Jeremiah*[8], *Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 18 May 1849, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 23 Feb. 1921; married at Milford, Conn., 18 May 1875, ADELAIDE MONTGOMERY BUTLER, born at Tompkinsville, Staten Island, 24 Aug. 1853, died at Brooklyn, 31 Oct. 1923, daughter of Marcus Bayard and Emily Sophia (Lacey) Butler of Milford, Conn., and Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Waterman was a grain commission merchant, and a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. He lived in Albany, N. Y., until 1880, when he moved to Brooklyn, where he lived until his death.

Children of Henry Waldron and Adelaide Montgomery (Butler) Waterman, born at Albany:

i. Marcus Butler[10], b. 14 Mar. 1876; m. (1) at Brooklyn, N. Y., 14 Apr. 1903, Grace Elizabeth Hampson, b. at Elizabeth, N. J., 11 Oct. 1877, d. 23 Apr. 1922, dau. of Edward Pelham and Mary Frances (Colwell) Hampson of Brooklyn; m. (2) at New York City, 22 June 1929, Sara Vera Weimer, b. at Everett, Pa., 3 Jan. 1897, dau. of Topp and Clara Jane (Nycum) Weimer of Dubois, Pa. He was graduated from Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn (B.S., 1895, and Electrical Engineer, 1896), and engaged in electrical engineering and in the electric wire and cable business. He lived in Brooklyn until 1903, Westfield, N. J., 1903-5, in Ambler and Jenkintown, Pa. [now part of Philadelphia], 1905-12, Sewickley, Pa., 1912-16, Pittsburgh, Pa., 1916-19, Brooklyn again, 1919-22, Pittsburgh again, 1922-29, Plainfield, N. J., 1929-33, and since 1933 in Brooklyn; Episcopalian. Children, first b. at Westfield, N. J., others at Ambler, Pa.:

I. Jeremiah Colwell[11], b. 18 Jan. 1904; res. (1939) Larchmont, N. Y.; m. at Harrisburg, Pa., 1 Sept. 1926, Mary Menderhall Fager, b. at Harrisburg, 6 Jan. 1905, dau. of Valentine Hummel and Elizabeth (Uhler) Fager. He was graduated (A.B.) from Princeton University, 1926, and (LL.B.) from Columbia University, New York, 1931. Since marriage he has resided in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1926-28; New York City, 1928-31, Brooklyn, 1931-35, and Larchmont, N. Y., since 1935. He is a lawyer; on the faculty of Polytechnic Country Day School, Brooklyn, 1927-28. First Lieut., U. S. Army, Field Artillery Reserve (442d F.A.); attorney for Southern Pacific R. R. Co., New York City, since 1932; Episcopalian. Children, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y.:

(1) Suzanna Hampson[12], b. 11 Oct. 1927.

(2) Judith Elizabeth, b. 31 May 1934.

II. Elinor, b. 14 Nov. 1905; d. at Ambler, 12 Sept. 1906.

III. Adelaide Butler, b. 13 Jan. 1909; res. (1939) Falmouth, Mass.; m. at Norton, Mass., 15 June 1931, Hollis Averill Dyer, b. at Westfield, Mass., 22 Dec. 1908, son of Wilbur Amos and Grace Darling (Smith) Dyer. He is a retail dealer in coal, oil and gasoline; a graduate of Worcester Academy, 1928; Congregationalist. Children, b. at Falmouth, Mass.:

(1) Virginia Hampson[12], b. 15 Apr. 1933.

(2) Grace Elizabeth, b. 13 Jan. 1936.

ii. Julia Waldron, b. 12 May 1877; d. at Brooklyn, 26 May 1898.

iii. Maud Lacey, b. 6 July 1878; res. unm. (1941), Danbury, Conn. She was graduated from the Packer Collegiate Institute of Brooklyn, N. Y., 1897; and (LL.B.) from Brooklyn Law School (University of St. Lawrence), 1908; admitted to New York Bar, Oct. 1910; member of Civitas Club of Brooklyn, and chairman of Legislative Committee; Episcopalian. She was the first woman to be admitted to the New York Bar.

References

Members of the family.
Death notices, *New York Times.*

941-1-2. FRANKLIN[9] WATERMAN (*Jeremiah*[8], *Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1856, died at San Mateo, Calif., 15 Feb. 1935; married at Henderson, Ky., 22 Sept. 1886, MARY ELIZABETH KNIGHT, born at Henderson, 16 Apr. 1857, daughter of Thomas Smith and Amanda (Van Bussum) Knight.

He was educated at Albany Academy, became a broker, and lived at various times in Boston, Mass., Albany, N. Y., and Washington, D. C., settling eventually in New York City; Episcopalian.

Child of Franklin and Mary Elizabeth (Knight) Waterman, born at Albany:

i. ELIZABETH AMANDA[10], b. 2 Apr. 1888; d. *s. p.*; res. (1921) New York City; m. (1) at New York, N. Y., 20 Nov. 1916, JOHN JAY HARRINGTON; divorced; m. (2) ALBERT HOVEY, of Washington, D. C.

References

Members of the family.

941-1-3. THEODORE HOWARD[9] WATERMAN (*Jeremiah*[8], *Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 28 Feb. 1859, died there 11 Sept. 1913; married at Albany, 14 Nov. 1883, GRACE EDITH VAN ANTWERP, born at Albany, 28 May 1859, died there, 17 Aug. 1938, daughter of William Meadon and Susanne (Irwin) Van Antwerp of Albany.

He was a grain merchant, a Presbyterian, and for about a year served as Trustee of the State Street Presbyterian Church.

Children of Theodore Howard and Grace Edith (Van Antwerp) Waterman, three born at Albany, youngest at Valatie, N. Y.:

i. WILLIAM VAN ANTWERP[10], b. 1 Sept. 1884; B.A. (Yale, 1906); is engaged (1941) in investment securities, Albany; Presbyterian; m. at Glastonbury, Conn., 23 July 1921, ALIDA CHANLER LAMBERT, b. at Red Hook, N. Y., 22 Oct. 1891, dau. of Rev. John R. and Helen W. (Kellogg) Lambert. Children born at Albany:
   I. William Van Antwerp[11], b. 5 Apr. 1924.
   II. Helen, b. 9 May 1927.

ii. DOROTHY, b. 10 Mar. 1888; B.A. (Smith, 1910); res. (1921) Schenectady, N. Y.; m. at London, Eng., 28 Aug. 1912, CHARLES NEWMAN WALDRON, who is Secretary of Union College, and also Secretary of the Graduate Council of Union. Children:
   I. William Augustus[11].
   II. Teunis Van Antwerp.

iii. RUTH EDITH, b. 7 Jan. 1893; B.A. (Smith, 1915); m. at Albany, 21 Dec. 1918, MILLS TEN EYCK, b. at Albany, 1 Nov. 1883, son of William Cuyler and Harriet Susan (Mills) Ten Eyck. He served in the World War as Lieut. (Junior Grade), U. S. Navy, 6 Apr. 1917 to 15 Feb. 1919. The family moved in Mar. 1920 from Albany to Schenectady, N. Y., where he is president of the Schenectady Savings

Bank, and (1941) Mayor of Schenectady; member of (Dutch) Reformed Church. Child, b. at Schenectady:

I. Mills[11], b. 16 June 1920.

iv. Howard Waldron, b. 3 Sept. 1899; d. at Albany, 4 Dec. 1929; B.A. (Yale, 1921); served as a Private, "A" Battery, Yale Unit, Students' Army Training Corps, 14 Oct. to 15 Dec. 1918; m. 1927, Katherine Duncan, of Brooklyn; she m. (2) Richard Nelson. He was office manager of the firm of Waterman & Co., investment brokers, Albany. Child:

I. Duncan[11].

References

Members of the family.

941-1-4. Edward Newman[9] Waterman (*Jeremiah*[8], *Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 7 Aug. 1861; living (1941) Albany, N. Y.; married at Holbrook, Mass., 22 Jan. 1890, Jennie Louise Holbrook, born at East Randolph [now Holbrook], Mass., 6 Feb. 1867, died at Albany, N. Y., 27 Feb. 1936, daughter of Elisha Everett and M. Jeanie (Russell) Holbrook.

He was graduated from Greylock Institute, South Williamstown, Mass., 1881; was in the grain commission business in Albany for a short time, then retired; Presbyterian, later an Episcopalian, and was a Vestryman of St. Peter's Church, Albany, 1929-1935.

Children of Edward Newman and Jennie Louise (Holbrook) Waterman, born at Albany, N. Y.:

i. Jean[10], b. 28 Dec. 1890; d. 17 Feb. 1891.

ii. Marjory, b. 3 Feb. 1892; res. (1939) Ballston Spa, N. Y.; m. at Albany, 11 Nov. 1915, William Castle Herrick, son of Frank C. Herrick of Albany. Children:

I. Louise Waterman[11], b. 8 Apr. 1918.

II. Florence June, b. 10 Dec. 1922.

III. Frank Castle, b. 7 Feb. 1926.

IV. Mary Holbrook, b. 24 Nov. 1929.

iii. Everett Holbrook, b. 3 July 1894; res. (1939) Albany, N. Y.

iv. Edward Russell, b. 7 Aug. 1895; d. while a student, at Newton Hospital, Mass., 24 May 1911 ae. 15-9-17.

References

Everett Holbrook[10] Waterman, Albany, N. Y., 1929.
William Van Antwerp[10] Waterman, Albany, N. Y., 1939.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

941-2. Edgar[8] Waterman (*Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 5 Mar. 1822, died at Hartford, Conn., 26 Sept. 1897; married at Hartford, 4 Nov. 1869 Lucy Sturges Ely, born at Glastonbury, Conn., 7 Aug. 1845, died at Hartford, 4 Feb. 1929, daughter of Francis and Eltruda (Hale) Ely.

He carried on his father's business in Albany until he retired in 1869.

Children of Edgar and Lucy Sturges (Ely) Waterman, first born at Poughkeepsie, others at Tarrytown, N. Y.:

i. GRACE[9], b. 30 Aug. 1872; bapt. 4 Jan. 1873 (ill, in private); d. at Hartford, 6 Jan. 1873 ae. 4 mos.

1+ ii. EDGAR FRANCIS, b. 16 Dec. 1875.

2+ iii. FRANCIS ELY, b. 12 Dec. 1878.

References

Ely Family Bible.
Members of the family.
History of Christ Church, Hartford (1908), 2-110, 312.
Hartford Vital Records.

941-2-1. EDGAR FRANCIS[9] WATERMAN (*Edgar*[8], *Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Tarrytown, N. Y., 16 Dec. 1875; married at Newark, N. J., 14 Apr. 1914, HELEN GRANBERRY, born at Newark, N. J., 1 Oct. 1893, daughter of (Rev.) Stephen Henry and Helen (Woodward) Granberry.

Mr. Waterman resided at Tarrytown, N. Y., until 1897. He was graduated from Trinity College, Hartford, Conn., receiving the degrees of A.B. (1898) and A.M. (1901). He studied law, received the degree of LL.B. from Columbia University in 1901, and practiced law in New York City from 1901 to 1903. He was admitted to the New York State Bar, July 1900. From 1 Sept. 1903 to June 1906, he was Assistant Treasurer, and from June 1906 to 1 June 1929, Treasurer and Trustee, of Trinity College, and made his home in Hartford.

He is a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church, and he has been a Vestryman of Trinity Church, Hartford, since 1 Feb. 1931.

He served in Troop B, Cavalry, Conn. National Guard, from Mar. 1908 to Mar. 1911, holding the rank of Sergeant.

Among his other activities, he was a Director of the Morris Plan Bank of Hartford from 9 Feb. 1932 to Oct. 1939; a Director of Dime Savings Bank, Hartford, 17 July 1907 (still in service 1942); President of Connecticut Historical Society, 13 Feb. 1934 (still in service 1942); President of Watkinson Library of Reference, 30 Dec. 1936 (still in service 1942); Secretary-General of the General Society of Colonial Wars, June 1936 (still in office 1942); and he was a founder of the University Club of Hartford, which he served as Secretary, 1906-1910, and Vice-President, 1910-1911.

Mrs. Waterman's father, Rev. Stephen Henry Granberry, born in Hinds County, near Raymond, Miss., 10 Sept. 1848, son of Jesse Dykes and Emeline (Massengill) Granberry, entered the Confederate Army, 1 Sept. 1864, and was paroled 12 May 1865; he was with Terrell's Scouts of Forrest's (26th Mississippi) Cavalry. He was Rector of St. Barnabas Church, Newark, N. J., for thirty-one and a half years, retiring 1 Aug. 1915. He married at Hartford, Conn., 16 Nov. 1892, Helen Woodward, born 29 June 1868, daughter of Patrick Henry and Mary (Smith) Woodward.

Children of Edgar Francis and Helen (Granberry) Waterman, born at Hartford, Conn.:

i. Helen Granberry[10], b. 26 Dec. 1915; A. B. (Smith College, 1938).
ii. Lucy Ely, b. 17 Apr. 1917; A.B. (Smith College, 1939); M.A. (Institute of Fine Arts of New York University, 1941).
iii. Mary Granberry, b. 6 Mar. 1920; member of Class of 1942, Smith College.
iv. Marjorie Frances, b. 30 Jan. 1922; member of Class of 1943, Pine Manor Junior College.

References

Members of the family.
Cleveland Abbe and J. G. Nichols: Abbe-Abbey Genealogy (1916), p. 245.
Hartford Vital Records.

941-2-2. Francis Ely[9] Waterman (*Edgar*[8], *Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Tarrytown, N. Y., 12 Dec. 1878; married at Bar Harbor, Maine, 16 Sept. 1925, Helen Elisabeth Leland, born at Bar Harbor 23 Jan. 1902, daughter of Frank Irving and Sarah Elizabeth (Hamor) Leland.

Mr. Waterman was graduated from Trinity College (Hartford, Conn.), 1901, and from the School of Architecture of Columbia University, 1904. He was Superintending Engineer, 1917-18, Army Transport Service, Army General Staff, Washington, D. C.; Episcopalian.

Children of Francis Ely and Helen Elisabeth (Leland) Waterman, born at Bar Harbor:

i. June Leland[10], b. 15 June 1926.
ii. Frances Elisabeth, b. 15 June 1930.

References

Members of the family.
Maine Vital Statistics.

941-3. Sarah Louise[8] Waterman (*Jeremiah*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Albany, N. Y., 1 June 1824, died at Brooklyn, N. Y., 3 June 1902, aged 78 yrs. 2 days; married George C. Stone, born at Rensselaerville, N. Y., about 1818, died at Washington, D. C., 2 July 1874, aged 56.

Children of George C. and Sarah Louise (Waterman) Stone:

i. Anna L.[9], d. ae. 4 yrs.
ii. Julia L., d. ae. 3 yrs. 9 mos.
iii. Edward.

942. Samuel[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Claverack, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1794, died at Albany, N. Y., 7 Feb. 1826, aged 32; married 6 Mar. 1820, Sarah Van Wie, born at Albany, 9 June 1797, died there, 28 June 1873, daughter of Benjamin and Magdalena (Bogart) Van Wie.

"Samuel Waterman was the sixth in descent from Thomas Waterman, one of the original proprietors of Norwich, Conn., and seventh from Robert Waterman who came from England in 1635 and settled in Mansfield [*sic*, read Marshfield], Mass." The statement of generation sequence is correct. His wife's mother "was descended from Cornelius Cornelisson Bogart who came from Schoondonk, Holland, to Renselerwyck in 1641."

"Mrs. Waterman was a descendant of Hendrick Gerrette Van Wie, one of the first settlers of Albany, who came from Amsterdam, Holland, 1653. She was one of the little band that gathered the first Sabbath School in Albany in 1816 in a storehouse, corner of State and Green St." [Manuscript history of C. C. P. Waterman.] The Semicentennial anniversary of the Middle Dutch Sabbath School took place 1 Apr. 1866; "of the teachers in 1816, the only one surviving is Mrs. Sarah Waterman, then Miss Sarah Van Wie." [Munsell's Collections of History of Albany, 3-302.]

Administration on the estate of Samuel Waterman of Albany was granted, 15 Feb. 1826, to his widow Sarah and to Lambert Norton. [Administrations, Albany County, 5-67.]

Children of Samuel and Sarah (Van Wie) Waterman, born at Albany, N. Y.:

i. ROBERT HENRY[8], b. 7 Apr. 1822; d. at Albany, 1 Apr. 1891.
ii. MAGDALENE, b. 12 Jan. 1824; d. at Albany, 1 Mar. 1880.

References

S. V. Talcott: Gen. Notes of N. Y. and N. E. Families, pp. 49, 57.
Joel Munsell: Collections of History of Albany, 3-302.
Joel Munsell: Annals of Albany, 8-142.
Albany Vital Records.

943. ANNA MARIA[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Claverack, N. Y., 19 Oct. 1796, died 27 Oct. 1872; married 24 Sept. 1819, GEORGE W. MERCHANT, born 23 Feb. 1790, died 4 Sept. 1843.

Children of George W. and Anna Maria (Waterman) Merchant:

i. CHARLES SPENCER[8], b. 18 July 1820; d. 9 Oct. 1872.
ii. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 3 Apr. 1825.
iii. GEORGE WILLIAM, b. 23 Apr. 1832.
iv. MARTHA ANN, b. 10 Apr. 1835; d. 3 May 1836.
v. MARTHA MARIA, b. 15 Mar. 1839.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

944. CATHERINE[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Claverack, N. Y., 5 Aug. 1802, died 6 Dec. 1870; married WARREN DUDLEY.

Children?

945. HARRIET[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Claverack, N. Y., 21 Dec. 1805, died ; married 21 Apr. 1828, HENRY SKINNER PEMBERTON, born 3 Mar. 1805, died 18 July 1858, son of Ebenezer and Sarah (Skinner) Pemberton.

Children of Henry Skinner and Harriet (Waterman) Pemberton:

i. SARAH[8], b. 22 Jan. 1829.
ii. HENRY, b. 24 Jan. 1834; d. 16 Nov. 1835.
iii. HARRIET A., b. 6 Dec. 1836.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 46-397

946. ROBERT[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Claverack, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1810, died ; married MARIA VISSCHER, born , died 7 Dec. 1874, daughter of Gerrit L. and Hester (Vrooman) Visscher.

Administration on the estate of his wife Maria was granted to Robert Waterman, 1 Feb. 1875. [Administrations, Albany County, 12-460.]

Robert Waterman and Mariah his wife, of Albany, sold land in the 9th Ward to Peter Harr, 1 Feb. 1849. On 21 Jan. 1850, various heirs of Alida Visscher sold to Robert Waterman of Albany, a lot on North Lansing Street, 7th Ward. [Deeds, Albany County, 98-398; 105-455.]

Census of 1850, Albany, 4th Ward, Albany Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Robert Waterman		40	N. Y.	Chairmaker
Maria	"	35	" "	
Angelica	"	16	" "	
Adaline	"	9	" "	

Children of Robert and Maria (Visscher) Waterman:

i. ELIJAH[8], b. 20 Dec. 1833; d. 27 Nov. 1834.
ii. ANNA TALCOTT, b. 20 Dec. 1834.
iii. GARRIT HENRY, b. 8 Nov. 1836; d. 10 Nov. 1837.
iv. ALIDA MARIA, b. 8 May 1839; d. 29 June 1840.
v. HARRIET ADELINE, b. 21 Jan. 1841.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

956. LEVI[7] WATERMAN (?*Ferrand*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born by 1794, died ; married at Wooster, Ohio, 9 Jan. 1814, PATTY ADAMS, born after 1794.

He was listed in Adams, Washington County, Ohio, in the 1820 Census, aged 26 to 45, with a female (doubtless his wife), 16 to 26; 1 male, 16 to 26, and 3 females under 10.

His family has not been traced.

957. SHERMAN[7] WATERMAN (*Ferrand*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born (probably at Litchfield), Conn., 1796, died ; married in Washington Co., Ohio, 18 Mar. 1822, NANCY WILSON, born in Mass. in 1803, died .

Census of 1860, Watertown, Washington Co., Ohio:

		age	born	
Sherman	Waterman	64	N. Y.	Farmer
Amanda	"	23	Ohio	
Jerusha	"	14	Ohio	

Children of Sherman and Nancy (Wilson) Waterman, born in Ohio:

1+ i. DANIEL[8], b. 9 June 1823; d. 1 June 1900.
ii. ETHELINDA, b. [say 1825]; m. at Watertown, Ohio, 1 Mar. 1844, PHILIP PETERS.
iii. LOVINIA, b. abt. 1828; m. at Watertown, Ohio, 3 Apr. 1854, WILLIAM MILLER.
iv. JOHANNA, b. [say 1830]; m. at Watertown, Ohio, 7 Sept. 1849, WILLIAM JENKINS, JR.
v. GEORGE, b. abt. 1832.
vi. AMANDA, b. abt. 1834.
vii. SETH, b. abt. 1838.
viii. ELISHA,* b. abt. 1842.
ix. JERUSHA, b. abt. 1847.

References

Washington County Marriage Records.
Charles Chancy[10] Waterman, Marietta, Ohio, 1936.

957-1. DANIEL[8] WATERMAN (*Sherman*[7], *Ferrand*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Watertown, Ohio, 9 June 1823, died at Gravel Bank, Ohio, 1 June 1900; married first, ——— ———; married second, in Washington Co., Ohio, 21 July 1849, MARY CORNER, born 15 July 1822, died at Watertown, 29 Sept. 1862, aged 40-2-14 (gravestone); married third, ——— ———; married fourth, in Washington Co., Ohio, 9 Aug. 1866, CHARLOTTE (NULTON) CLARK, born at Roxbury, Ohio, in 1829, died at Marietta, Ohio, 16 Dec. 1916.

He lived in Warren, Washington Co., Ohio, at the time of his death.

Census of 1860, Watertown, Washington Co., Ohio:

		age	born	
Daniel	Waterman	38	Ohio	Farmer
Mary	"	38	"	
Sylvenus	"	14	"	
Elizabeth	"	13	"	
Charles	"	11	"	
Clarissa	"	6	"	

Children of Daniel and ——— (———) Waterman, born at Watertown, Ohio:

i. NANCY[9], b. 6 Apr. 1845; perhaps m. in Washington Co., Ohio, 30 Dec. 1862, CONRAD STEEBER.
ii. ELIZABETH, b. 1847.

* Eliza in census record.

Children of Daniel and Mary (Corner) Waterman, born at Watertown, Ohio:

1+ iii. CHARLES, b. 8 Oct. 1849; d. 2 July 1906.
iv. CARRIE, b. 4 Jan. 1853; d. 3 June 1933.
v. OSMER, b. Sept. 1862; res. (1936) Smith River, Calif.

Children of Daniel and Charlotte (Nulton) (Clark) Waterman:

vi. SHERMAN, b. 1868; res. (1936) Marietta, Ohio; m. (1) ———; m. (2) at St. Clairsville, Ohio, 14 Mar. 1920, ANNA BELLE RICHARDS. Children by first wife.
vii. LAVINIA, b. 20 Oct. 1869; res. (1936) Parkersburg, W. Va.; m. (1) GEORGE SHEARS; m. (2)——— CHALFANT. Children by first husband:
I. Blanche[10], m. ——— Bevel, of Akron, Ohio.
II. George.
III. Ralph.
viii. DANIEL, b. ; res. (1936) Bartlett, Ohio; m. NETTIE ROGERSON. Children:
I. Mabel[10], killed with Bertha and William in a street car collision with a yard engine at Parkersburg, W. Va., while on a Sunday School picnic.
II. Bertha.
III. William.
IV. Woodrow.
V. James.
ix. DAVID, b. ; res. (1936) Marietta, Ohio (R. D.); m. MATTIE McMANN. Children:
I. Otha[10].
II. Woodrow.
III. David.
IV. Irene.
V. Alberta.
VI. Clara.
x. SETH, b. 9 Aug. 1882; res. (1936) Marietta, Ohio; m. (1) in 1914, BESSIE McAFEE; m. (2) in 1930, FLOSSIE VOSHEL. Child by first wife:
I. Leora Jeanette[10], b. 10 Feb. 1919.
Child by second wife:
II. Charlotte Ann, b. 19 June 1931.

References

Charles Chancy[10] Waterman, Marietta, Ohio, 1936.
Mrs. Seth[9] Waterman, Marietta, Ohio, 1936.
Washington County Marriage Records.

957-1-1. CHARLES[9] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[8], *Sherman*[7], *Ferrand*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Watertown, Ohio, 8 Oct. 1849, died 2 July 1906; married in Washington Co., Ohio, 7 June 1873, ROSABELL EVA BARROWS, born 4 Mar. 1853, died at Warren, Ohio, 19 Jan. 1934.

Children of Charles and Rosabell Eva (Barrows))Waterman:

i. CHARLES CHANCY[10], b. 28 June 1874; a grocer, res. (1936) Marietta, Ohio; m. 29 May 1900, CHARLOTTE SWORDS, who d. 16 Aug. 1930.

Child:

I. Chancy Lloyd[11], b. 18 May 1901; d. 20 July 1921.

ii. Mary Frances, b. 30 Oct. 1880; m. 12 May 1909, Charley Wittekind. Children:

I. Rosabell Charlotte[11], b. 5 June 1910; m. 19 Aug. 1929, L. Dayton Wynn. Children:

(1) Patricia Sue[12], b. 21 Jan. 1933.

(2) Jerry Richard, b. 3 Dec. 1934.

II. Helen Ione, b. 12 Feb. 1918.

References

Charles Chancy[10] Waterman, Marietta, Ohio, 1936.

958. Horace[7] Waterman (*?Ferrand*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , Ohio, about 1799, died at Watertown, Ohio, in 1878; married first, at Wooster, Ohio, 18 Oct. 1819, Lydia Wilson, born , died before 1850; married second, at Watertown, Ohio, 8 Apr. 1851, Lucy Rice of Union, who died in 1883.

He was listed at Wooster, Washington Co., Ohio, in the 1820 Census, aged 16 to 26, with one female of like age.

His family at Watertown, Ohio, is stated thus in the 1850 Census:

		age	born	
Horace Waterman		51	Ohio	Farmer
Lydia	"	26	"	
Ralph	"	19	"	Laborer
Hannah	" (twins)	16	"	
Samuel	"	16	"	

Census of 1860, Watertown, Washington Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Horace Waterman	61	Ohio	Farmer
Lucy "	51	"	
Ralph "	29	"	
Valderiah Benning	7	"	

Motion was made, 15 Oct. 1878, by Daniel Waterman, creditor, for citation to the widow to administer the estate of Horace Waterman. Citation was issued to Lucy Waterman, widow, 26 Oct. 1878. [Probate Rec. Washington County, Docket F, p. 279.]

The will of Lucy Waterman, made 8 May 1882, proved 9 July 1883, gave all her property, including real estate in Watertown, to her niece Lucy A. Stacy; executor, C. F. Stacy. [Probate Rec. Washington County, 4-301; Docket G, p. 3.]

Children of Horace and Lydia (Wilson) Waterman [incomplete]:

i. Lydia C.[8], b. abt. 1824; m. in Washington Co., Ohio, 10 Apr. 1851, James M. Pope.

ii. Ralph, b. abt. 1831.

iii. Hannah (twin), b. abt. 1834; probably m. in Washington Co., Ohio, 5 May 1859, John A. Steeber.

iv. Samuel (twin), b. abt. 1834.

References

Washington County Marriage Records.

960. FERRAND[7] WATERMAN (*Ferrand*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Watertown, Ohio, 1806, died ; married in Washington County, Ohio, 6 Nov. 1828, MARY WILSON, born at , Mass., 1808, died .

Census of 1860, Watertown, Washington Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Ferrand Waterman	46	Ohio	Farmer
Mary "	44	"	
Ruth "	19	"	
Charles "	17	"	
Chauncey "	15	"	
Caroline Powell	29	"	
(next family)			
John B. Waterman	24	"	Farmer
Margaret "	23	"	
Alice "	2	"	
Edward A. "	(1 mo.)	"	

Children of Ferrand and Mary (Wilson) Waterman, born at Watertown, Ohio:

i. CAROLINE B.[8], b. abt. 1830; m. in Washington Co., Ohio, 8 Aug. 1857, JARIUS W. POWELL.

ii. LUCY, b. abt. 1834.

iii. JOHN BRAZIL, b. 22 Apr. 1836 (gravestone); d. at Watertown, Ohio, 14 June 1915 (gravestone); m. (1) MARGARET NIXON, b. 22 June 1837, d. at Watertown, 8 Aug. 1876 ae. 39-1-16 (gravestone); m. (2) in Washington Co., Ohio, 8 Mar. 1881, VIRGINIA A. ELLIS. Children by first wife, b. at Watertown:

I. Alice[9], b. 1858.

II. Edward, b. 19 May 1860; d. 14 June 1861 ae. 1 yr. 26 days (gravestone).

III. Mary L., b. 7 Sept. 1868.

iv. RUTH, b. abt. 1838.

v. CHARLES, b. abt. 1842.

vi. CHAUNCEY FRED, b. abt. 1844, d. at Waterford, Ohio, 13 Nov. 1931; m. in Washington Co., Ohio, 28 Dec. 1870, MARTHA LINDNER, who d. at Waterford, 18 Mar. 1930. Child:

I. Martha[9], b. 8 Dec. 1871.

References

Washington County Marriage and Birth Records.
Gravestone Inscriptions, Watertown, Ohio.

961. LYDIA[7] WATERMAN (*David Basset*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., 26 Oct. 1793, died at Torch, Athens Co., Ohio, 1 or 11 May 1864; married at Watertown, Washington Co., Ohio, 2 or 3 Mar. 1820, LEVI[7] BREWSTER, born at Norwich, Conn., 24 Apr. 1793, died at Marysville, Union Co., Ohio, 11 Sept. 1864, son of Seabury[6] (*Wrestling*[5], *Wrestling*[4], *Wrestling*[3], *Love*[2], *William*[1]) and Lucy (Leffingwell) Brewster.

Children of Levi and Lydia (Waterman) Brewster:

i. RICHARD[8], b. at Watertown, Ohio, 27 Nov. 1820; res. Little Hocking, Washington Co., Ohio; m. (1) at Plymouth, Ohio, 26 Oct. 1851,

Anna Bachelor, who d. 23 June 1859; m. (2) in Athens Co., Ohio, 7 Feb. 1864, Sarah E. Knowles, b. in Athens Co., Ohio, 29 Dec. 1826. Children, see *Brewster Genealogy*.

ii. Sherman, b. at Smyrna, Chenango Co., N. Y., 19 Dec. 1822; d. at Torch, Athens Co., Ohio, 3 June 1868; farmer and teacher; m. 27 Sept. 1851, Nancy McLaughlin, b. at Torch, 27 Sept. 1831. Children, see *Brewster Genealogy*.

References

Emma C. B. Jones: Brewster Genealogy (1908), 1-198, 425; 2-886, 887.

962. Sally[7] Waterman (*David Basset*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., 24 July 1797, died at Salt Lake City, Utah, 2 Jan. 1874; married at Smyrna, Chenango Co., N. Y., 28 Apr. 1815, William Wines Phelps, born at Dover, N. J., 7 Feb. 1792, died at Salt Lake City, Utah, 6 or 7 Mar. 1872, son of Enon and Mehitabel (Goldsmith) Phelps.

In 1800 Mr. Phelps removed with his father's family from Dover, N. J., to Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y. When quite young he removed to Ohio, but soon returned to Homer, where he started a paper called the *Lake Light*. From there he removed to Canandaigua, Ontario Co., N. Y., where he published a paper opposed to Masonry, called the *Ontario Phoenix*. While he resided here the "Book of Mormon" came before the world. He abandoned his paper, removed with his family to Ohio, and joined the Latter-Day Saints. He went to Missouri with the first Mormon missionaries. In the Fall he returned for his family, purchased a printing press in Cincinnati, and removed with his family to Independence, Jackson Co., Mich. In the Fall of 1833 he went with his co-religionists to Colville Co., Mo., and thence to Hancock, Ill., and finally to Salt Lake City. There he was a prominent man, and for many years held the position of Judge. His widow and several children survived. His widow wrote the following letter to Mr. O. S. Phelps shortly after his death:

Salt Lake City, 18 Mar., 1872,

Dear Friend: I received your kind letter and was glad to hear from you. I have to inform you that Mr. Phelps died the sixth day of March, and will have a part in the first resurrection of Saints and Apostles.

Through all his fightings and doings he has died at a good old age. Peace to his memory. His works will follow him. He is with Joseph and Hiram, the Blessed Martyrs, who died for the Testimony of Jesus, who believed in Revelation and Resurrection literally fulfilled. . . . .

Jesus and his Apostles were thought not fit to live on the Earth, and were slain for their religion, but we fear not what man can do unto us knowing that God is on our side. Should like you to come to Salt Lake City and see and hear for yourself. Should like to hear from you often. Accept my best wishes and may Peace attend you and yours, I remain your friend and well-wisher. Sally Phelps.

Children of William W. and Sally (Waterman) Phelps:

i. Sabrina[8], b. ; m. in Caldwell Co., Mo., 3 July 1837, Joseph K. Bent.
ii. Son, stillborn, 17 July 1818.
iii. Mehitabel, b. ; m. at Dayton, Ohio, 2 Oct. 1840, Willis C. Fallis.
iv. Jerusha, b. ; d. at Homer, N. Y., 13 Jan. 1822.
v. William Waterman, b. 23 Jan. 1823; m. ——— Brewster.
vi. Mary, b. ; d. "on the Missouri River, on her passage to Zion," 21 Nov. 1831.
vii. Princetta, b. ; d. "at Far West," 31 Aug. 1838.
viii. Henry Enon, b. ; d. at Salt Lake City, Utah, 2 Mar. 1901.
ix. Lydia, b. near Liberty, Clay Co., Mo., 15 Mar. 1835; m. (1) Thomas S. Williams; m. (2) Jeremiah Varney.

References

O. S. Phelps and A. T. Servin: Phelps Family of America (1899), 1-650 to 652.
Latter-Day Saints, Salt Lake Temple Records.
Bible Record of Sally[7] (Waterman) Phelps.

963. Flavius[7] Waterman (*David Basset*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Chenango Co., N. Y., 5 Aug. 1800, died about 1854; married at Wooster, Ohio, 2 Apr. 1820, Mary (or Polly) Walker, born in Ohio about 1802.

He was called of Wooster, Ohio, in the record of his marriage; and the same year, the 1820 Census lists him at Wooster, the family being comprised of 1 male aged 26 to 45, and 1 male and 1 female aged 16 to 26.

On 9 Apr. 1822, Flavius Waterman of Homer township, Athens County, Ohio, bought land in Wooster from Shepard Collins and his wife Eunice of Wooster; deed witnessed by John R. Collins. [Land Rec. Washington County, 17-494.]

In the 1840 Census, Flavius was listed at Pennsville, Penn township, Morgan County, Ohio, his family being 1 male, 40 to 50; 1 female, 30 to 40; 3 males, 20 to 30; 1 female, 15 to 20; 1 female, 10 to 15; 1 female, 5 to 10; and 2 males and 1 female under 10.

The 1850 Census provides the following record, Windsor, Morgan County, Ohio:

		age	born	
Flabius	Waterman	50	N. Y.	Farmer
Mary	"	48	Ohio	
Isabel	"	21	"	
Miles	"	19	"	
Hirum	"	16	"	
Adaline	"	14	"	
Neal	"	11	"	
Henry	"	9	"	
Alice A.	Matson	2	"	
Aaron	"	26	"	Farmer

		age	born	
David	Waterman	28	Ohio	Farmer
Abigail	"	27	"	

Census of 1860, Penn township, Morgan Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Miles Waterman	27	Ohio	Farmer
Hannah "	28	"	
William H. "	8	"	
Ella M. "	6	"	
Rufus "	2	"	

Children of Flavius and Mary (Walker) Waterman, born in Ohio:*

i. DAVID[6], b. abt. 1822; apparently m. before 1850, ABIGAIL ———, b. abt. 1823.

ii. ISABEL, b. abt. 1829.

iii. MILES, b. abt. 1832; m. HANNAH ———, b. in Ohio, abt. 1832. Children, b. in Ohio:

I. William H.[9], b. 1852.

II. Ella M., b. 1854.

III. Rufus, b. 1858.

iv. HIRAM, b. abt. 1834.

v. ADELINE, b. abt. 1836.

vi. NEAL, b. abt. 1839. Probably he was the Neil W. Waterman who m. in Washington Co., Ohio, 28 Oct. 1874, Phebe Green, and had a daughter:

I. Tinnie[9], b. 9 Aug. 1875.

vii. HENRY, b. abt. 1841.

966. CALVINA[7] WATERMAN (*David Basset*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Franklin, Delaware Co., N. Y., 1 Mar. 1810, died at Triumph, LaSalle Co., Ill., 25 Sept. 1885; married at Marietta, Ohio, 20 May 1830, ABNER DURFEE WESTGATE, born in Rhode Island, 16 Feb. 1799, died at Triumph, Ill., 25 Sept. 1885.

Mr. Westgate was a brick mason and farmer.

There is considerable doubt about Mrs. Westgate's name. In the family record found in Salt Lake Temple Records, it is *Calvina*, born 1 Mar. 1810, died about 1890. She was baptized at Franklin, 2 June 1810, her name being copied as *Lavina*. Her name is printed in the Jennings Genealogy as *Catrina*, which is believed to be due to a misreading of the unusual name Calvina; there was no reason for a name of Dutch form in this Waterman family. The Jennings book gives the birth of Catrina in New York, 10 Mar. 1810, very close to the date entered for Calvina. Except for Calvina, no Waterman girl is known who was born in New York in 1810, available for marriage in Marietta, Ohio, in 1830, and who would name a son David Waterman. Calvina's father, David B. Waterman, died at Watertown, near Marietta, in 1819.

Children of Abner Durfee and Calvina (Waterman) Westgate:

i. EMMA[8], b. 14 Feb. 1831; d. at Marietta, Ohio, 1 May 1833.

ii. WALTER S., b. 23 Sept. 1832; d. at Marietta, Ohio, 1 May 1833.

iii. THOMAS HENRY, b. 20 Mar. 1834; d. at Triumph, Ill., 10 Jan. 1868.

* David is placed hypothetically, but with some assurance, because he was living in the same township with Flavius in 1850, and as eldest son was named for the father of Flavius. There may have been other children before Isabel, perhaps a daughter (d. before 1850) who m. Aaron Matson and had a child Alice A., both living with Flavius Waterman in 1850.

iv. Joseph Lorenzo, b. at Hennepin, Ill., 17 Dec. 1835; a brick mason; m. in Iroquois Co., Ill., 12 May 1874, Alice Flemming, b. 6 Feb. 1845; one child.

v. Charlotte M., b. 19 Aug. 1837; d. at Triumph, Ill., 16 Sept. 1852.

vi. David Waterman, b. at Triumph, Ill., 10 Aug. 1839; res. Syracuse, Ill.; m. at Quincy, Ill., 22 June 1862, Martha Ann Gibbs, b. near Quincy, Ill., 29 May 1842; nine children.

vii. George Washington, b. 16 Apr. 1841; a farmer and shipper, res. Missouri; m. at Joliet, Ill., 20 Sept. 1866, Janet Cochrane, b. Sept. 1848; eight children.

viii. Rhoda E., b. 23 Mar. 1845; d. 12 Apr. 1845.

ix. Ada, b. 23 Dec. 1846; d. 23 July 1849.

x. Emily Adelia, b. 10 Sept. 1851; res. Kewanee, Ill.; m. at Triumph, Ill., in 1871, John Weddle, b. in Canada; four children.

References

W. H. Jennings: A Genealogical History of the Jennings Family (1899), pp. 702, 709-711.
Elmer Baldwin: History of La Salle County, Ill. (1877), p. 413.

970. Nathan Throop[7] Waterman (?*Flavius*[6], *Flavius*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at , N. Y., about 1814, died ; married Cynthia Ann ———, born at , N. Y., about 1824, died .

He kept a book store in Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich., in 1850, and was a jeweler there in 1860.

Census of 1850, Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
N. T. Waterman	36	N. Y.	bookstore
Cynthia "	26	" "	
Charles A. Lee	5	Mich.	
Julia S. Waterman	1	"	
Frances "	5	"	
Eliza H. "	33	Ohio	
Catharine "	1	Ill.	
Elizabeth "	3	"	

Census of 1860, Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
N. T. Waterman	46	N. Y.	Jeweler
Cynthia "	36	N. Y.	
Adella A. "	10	Mich.	
Edwin "	7	Mich.	

Children of Nathan Throop and Cynthia Ann (———) Waterman, born at Coldwater, Mich.:

i. Adella A.[8], b. 1850; res. (1931) Grand Rapids, Mich. (R. F. D. #9); m. H. S. Bailey.

ii. Edwin Throop, b. 1853; res. (1931) Council Bluffs, Iowa; m. at Council Bluffs, 7 Oct. 1881, Cora Inez Haggerty, b. at Coldwater, Mich., 17 Mar. 1853, d. at Council Bluffs, in 1904. When nine years old, he was a volunteer drummer at Coldwater during the recruiting of the 9th Michigan Cavalry and Infantry. By 1879 he located in Council Bluffs, where he engaged in carriage manufacturing, later owning his own factory. Christian Scientist.

References

Edwin Throop[8] Waterman, Council Bluffs, Iowa, 1931.
Council Bluffs Nonpareil, issue of 15 Sept. 1929.

980. ALONZO[7] WATERMAN (*David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born near Syracuse, N. Y., 5 Apr. 1810, died at Coldwater, Mich., 26 July 1877; married ADELIA ———, born in N. Y., about 1813.

He came to Bronson, Branch County, Mich., with his brother David, 1832-3, according to the History of that County, but probably his father David was meant.

The probate records state his death as 29 July 1877, and his heirs as the two daughters, Alma A. Waterman and Mary A. Fenn.

Census of 1860, Coldwater, Branch Co., Mich.:

		age	born	
Alonzo	Waterman	50	N. Y.	Farmer
Adelia	"	47	N. Y.	
Alma	"	19	Mich.	

Children of Alonzo and Adelia (———) Waterman, born in Mich.:

i. MARY C.[8], b. abt. 1837; m. HENRY C. FENN. Children:
   I. Kittie M.[9], m. (1) B. E. Dewey; m. (2) C. E. McKinney, widower of her aunt.
   II. Henry C.
   III. Della M.
   IV. James W.

ii. ALMA A., b. abt. 1841; m. C. E. MCKINNEY.

References

Census Records.
Probate Rec. Branch County, Mich.
Coldwater Vital Records.
Family data.
H. P. Collin: History and Biographical Record of Branch County, pp. 198, 255.

982. ROSWELL[7] WATERMAN (*David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Richfield, Otsego County, N. Y., 2 Apr. 1817, died at Ann Arbor, Mich., 17 Feb. 1903; married first, in 1837, ELSIE ROSE, born in 1819, died 6 Feb. 1838, daughter of Lester Rose; married second, 22 Feb. 1842, SOPHRONIA MARIA NOBLE, born at Syracuse, N. Y., 13 Sept. 1820, died at Ann Arbor, Mich., 26 Mar. 1911, daughter of Sylvester Drake and Pamela Ann (Wood) Noble.

Born on a farm outside the town of Richfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., he accompanied his parents to Detroit, Mich., and about 1838 moved onto a farm at Bronson, Branch Co., Mich. Here, it is recorded, much "stumping" was necessary. This was accomplished by blasting and twisting the tree trunks with a team hitched to a pole and chain.

From 1847 to 1874 he and his brother David conducted a dry goods store in Ann Arbor, Mich. Later, his health failing, he bought a farm in Pittsfield, near Ann Arbor. He was a successful merchant and farmer, who had the knack of making everything pay. He was a Methodist.

Sophronia M. Noble's father after 1815 lived successively in Otisco,

Salina, Hastings, and Syracuse, N. Y., and moved in 1835 to Ann Arbor, Mich., where he lived the rest of his life.

Census of 1850, Pittsfield, Washtenaw Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
Roswell* Waterman	33	N. Y.	Farmer
Sophronia M. "	29	N. Y.	
Pamelia E. "	6	Mich.	
Noble "	4	Mich.	
David E. "	1	Mich.	

Children of Roswell and Sophronia Maria (Noble) Waterman, first three born at Ann Arbor, last three at Pittsfield, Mich.:

i. Franklin Sylvester[8], b. 27 Nov. 1842; d. 22 Mar. 1843.
1+ ii. Pamelia Europia, b. 24 Dec. 1844; d. 15 May 1932.
2+ iii. Noble Roswell, b. 26 Feb. 1846; d. 29 Dec. 1929.
3+ iv. Edgar David, b. 26 June 1849; d. 23 June 1906.
v. Alonzo Milton, b. 6 Mar. 1852; d. 13 Jan. 1871.
4+ vi. George Eddy, b. 23 Feb. 1854; d. 18 Nov. 1935.

References

History of Washtenaw County, Mich. (Chapman & Co., Chicago, 1881), p. 1053.
L. M. Boltwood: Descendants of Thomas Noble (1878), pp. 460, 499.
Glenn Rouse[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

982-1. Pamelia Europia[8] Waterman (*Roswell*[7], *David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Ann Arbor, Mich.?), 24 Dec. 1844, died 15 May 1932, buried at Ann Arbor, Mich.; married 25 Sept. 1866, Gilbert Munson Monroe, born 15 Jan. 1842, died 2 Mar. 1915.

He was a farmer, of Ann Arbor, Mich.

Children of Gilbert Munson and Pamelia Europia (Waterman) Monroe:

i. Jennie Amelia[9], b. 10 Aug. 1867; res. (1940) Long Beach, Calif.; m. 2 July 1891, ——— Hubbard. Children:
I. Gilbert Monroe[10], b. 26 Aug. 1893; a R. R. man, res. (1940) Sparks, Neb.
II. Mildred Lucile, b. 8 May 1896; res. (1940) Long Beach, Calif.; m. ——— Renfrow.
III. Marie Genevieve, b. 29 June 1898; res. (1940) Long Beach, Calif.; m. ——— Roark.
ii. Noble Edgar, b. 4 Dec. 1872; d. 31 Mar. 1935, unm.; bur. in Veterans Field, Detroit, Mich.; a plumber.

References

Glenn Rouse[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

982-2. Noble Roswell[8] Waterman (*Roswell*[7], *David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Ann Arbor?), Mich., 26 Feb. 1846, died at Salt Lake City, Utah, 29 Dec. 1929; married 27 May 1873, Lucy Ann Rouse, born at Saline, Mich., 24 Apr. 1850, died at Salt Lake City, 15 Feb. 1936, daughter of Jefferson Clinton and Caroline M. (Hulbert) Rouse.

* Name in census record reported as *Rawson*, an error.

He worked on his father's farm without wages until he was of age; went to "Mills" country school, and took a business course in Ann Arbor. He worked on the *Ann Arbor Courier* and did editorial writing. For a time he sold bath tubs on the road. He spent several years issuing books on the history and citizens of various counties, which was a lucrative business.

He moved about 1885 to Lincoln, Kans, where he entered the mortgage loan business and prospered, being also active in town affairs. He moved about 1891 to Salt Lake City, where he was a stock broker on the Mining Exchange, and also became a mine owner. He interested himself in geology, especially the study of rare metals. His fortune dwindled.

In his prime he was of fine build, over six feet tall, and weighing 200 pounds; he had grey eyes, a good face, and was lovable and generous. He was a 32° Mason, and gave widely to charity. He and his wife are buried at Mount Olivet, Salt Lake City.

Children of Noble Roswell and Lucy Ann (Rouse) Waterman:

i. Ralph Edgar[9], b. at Ann Arbor, Mich., 8 June 1875, d. at San Jose, Calif., 30 July 1931; m. at Reno, Nev., 10 Jan. 1907, Cecil May Cotton, b. at Stafford, co. Stafford, Eng., 31 Aug. 1882, dau. of James and Annie (———) Cotton. He received his grade schooling at Ann Arbor, and finished High School in Lincoln, Kans., where he was a newsboy for the *Kansas City Star* and played ball—without catching gloves. After the family moved to Salt Lake City, he attended the University of Michigan two years, living at the ΦΔΘ Frat House, and was in the University Mandolin and Glee Club. He played piano by ear. Returning to Salt Lake City, he worked at T. R. Jones & Co. Bank, and joined the Elks Lodge. He then embarked on a career of salesmanship and promotion which carried him into nearly every state in the country. His business ventures are too numerous to describe in full. In rapid succession he became a book agent, mining man, insurance salesman, organizer of a building and loan company, a broker on the Salt Lake Stock Exchange, and later on the Goldfield Nevada Exchange. He entered the manufacturing business, and promoted a six-day-bike-track at Butte, Mont.; with his uncle Edgar D. Waterman sold coal stock in Sioux City, Iowa (where he met his future wife); sold farm lands in the Sacramento (Calif.) district, a very profitable project; sold oil stock and oil leases in Texas and Okla.; and sold Pacific States Loan Stock. He owned property in Oakland, Calif., and homesteaded in Goldfield, Nev. His fortunes alternately rose and fell. He was a man of good appearance; had large brown eyes, a well-shaped head and reddish hair. He was sociable and jovial in disposition, and a good family man. Child:

I. Glenn Cotton[10], b. at Philadelphia, Pa., 8 Apr. 1912; m. at Auburn, Calif., 21 May 1938, Agnes June Renfro, b. in Whatcom County, Wash., 1 June 1914, dau. of Charles Elmer and Aenid Alma (Webber) Renfro.* In early youth he moved about much, his father being a freelance salesman who traveled from job to job and from city to city. He

* Charles Elmer Renfro, b. at Holden, Mo., 14 July 1883; his wife b. at Port Hammond, B. C., Canada, 4 Aug. 1890.

had his principal schooling in Oakland, Calif., and was an Eagle in the Boy Scouts. Leaving Piedmont High School, he attended Whitman College at Walla Walla, Wash. In school he was a natural leader, a ball player, golfer, skiier, and piano player. He was graduated from Stanford University, Palo Alto, Calif., where he joined the ΣX fraternity. He immediately joined the geological staff of the Idaho Maryland Mine at Grass Valley, Calif., working continuously to date (1940). He built a home on Collins Lane, Grass Valley. Children, b. at Grass Valley:

(1) Glenn Noble[11], b. 18 Apr. 1939.
(2) Gary Lea, b. 4 Dec. 1941.

ii. Glenn Rouse, b. at Saline, near Ann Arbor, Mich., 19 July 1882; m. at Salt Lake City, Utah, 10 Sept. 1913, Adelaide Smith, b. at Grass Valley, Utah, 11 Aug. 1887, dau. of Byard and Nancy (Mercer) Smith.* He had schooling in Lincoln, Kans., and Salt Lake City, including grade and High School and Business College. He received piano instruction from John J. McClellan, Mormon Tabernacle organist, and Arthur Sheppard, head of Theory, New England Conservatory of Music. He entered the paper business; worked on the Salt Lake Stock Exchange; was a bookkeeper; a collector; a book agent with his brother Ralph; a sleight-of-hand performer on Western Vaudeville circuits; organized a Savings and Loan Association; manufactured talking machine devices; worked for brokers during the Goldfield Nevada stock "boom"; a life insurance agent; worked for the Oregon Short Line Auditors Dept.; a piano salesman on the Pacific coast. He wrote and published two books on Commercial Piano Playing, which have had a marked influence on the modern popular music trend; teachers have adopted this method in England, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa, and throughout the English speaking world. Author of "Waterman's Piano Arrangements" (1918), and "Waterman's Piano Forms and Arrangements" (1932). Member of the Elks. No issue.

References

Glenn Rouse[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

982-3. Edgar David[8] Waterman (*Roswell*[7], *David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Pittsfield?), Mich., 26 June 1849, died at Sioux City, Iowa, 23 June 1906; married 3 June 1874, Mary Agnes Anderson, born in Wayne County, Mich., 28 Apr. 1850, died at Pasadena, Calif., 10 Jan. 1939, daughter of Lewis S. and Eliza (Dunn) Anderson.

He worked on his father's farm until 21; went to "Mills" country school. He was a natural-born salesman, and early took to the road selling books, family medicine chests, etc. He went to Nome, Alaska, during the gold rush. He was a great story-teller, always laughing, and without a serious thought. He rather leaned on his brother, Noble R., and was his partner in Lincoln, Kans., and also in Salt Lake City, Utah.

* Byard Smith, b. at Nepanee, Ont., Canada, 22 Mar. 1828, d. 11 Mar. 1912; his wife b. at American Fork, Utah, 17 May 1853, d. 15 Jan. 1933; both d. and bur. at Salt Lake City.

Child of Edgar David and Mary Agnes (Anderson) Waterman:

i. Mabel Sophronia[9], b. 23 Sept. 1878; d. 8 Mar. 1883.

References

Glenn Rouse[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

982-4. George Eddy[8] Waterman (*Roswell*[7], *David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born on a farm at Pittsfield, near Ann Arbor, Mich., 23 Feb. 1854, died at Los Angeles, Calif., 18 Nov. 1935; married 23 Sept. 1880, Ella Rebecca Rose, born 5 Nov. 1858, died 16 May 1917.

He worked in youth on his father's farm, attended district school, Ann Arbor High School, and Business College. He was in the dairy business nine years, then engaged in general farming for five years. His health failing, he sold his farm, and went into the business of photography in Ypsilanti, Mich. He was successful and thrifty. He went to Colorado and New Mexico, for his daughter's health. Later he retired, and built a home in Detroit, Mich. After his wife's death, he moved to Los Angeles, Calif.

Child of George Eddy and Ella Rebecca (Rose) Waterman:

i. Leone R.[9], b. 22 Aug. 1884; d. 9 Sept. 1911, unm.; bur. at Colorado Springs, Colo.

References

Glenn Rouse[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

984. George W.[7] Waterman (*David*[6], *Adonijah*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 18 Nov. 1832, died 8 Nov. 1868; married 22 Jan. 1857, ——— ———.

Children of George W. and ——— (———) Waterman:

i. Florence Z.[8], b. at Detroit, Mich., 1861; d. there 26 Apr. 1940; an artist.

ii. Clara, b. ; d. at Pasadena, Calif., Oct. 1938, bur. at Detroit; a music teacher.

References

Glenn Rouse[9] Waterman, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

985. Sarah[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 4 Sept. 1778, died 1 Apr. 1851; married at Norwich, 1 Dec. 1803, Luther Carpenter, born at Norwich, Vt., 23 Oct. 1778, died at Orange, Vt., 22 Apr. 1861, son of Simeon and Anna (Burton) Carpenter.

Mr. Carpenter moved to Orange, Vt., where he cleared a farm. He was Selectman for seventeen years, acting Justice of the Peace for thirty-five years; Representative to the General Assembly, fourteen years; a member of the council of census, 1843, and of the Constitutional Convention, 1850; side Judge of the County Court, 1833-34.

Children of Luther and Sarah (Waterman) Carpenter:

i. Carlos[8], b. 30 Sept. 1804; d. at Barre, Vt., 10 Apr. 1882; m. 8 Dec. 1830, Frances Maria Bill, b. at Orange, Vt., 9 Aug. 1808, d. 22 Apr. 1866, dau. of (Dr.) Eliphalet Mason and Rhoda (Pitkin) Bill; had five children. He was Representative, 3 yrs.; Constable, Orange, 12 yrs.; High Sheriff, Orange County, 1850; Judge of County Court, 1851; Town Clerk, Orange, 1852-53; removed to Barre after father's death, and was Town Clerk there 1865 and for several years.

ii. Abigail, b. 26 Mar. 1807; d. 25 Mar. 1868; m. 25 Mar. 1829, Samuel Kimball, Jr.

iii. Sarah, b. 15 Aug. 1810; d. 6 Aug. 1813.

iv. Elvira, b. 26 May 1813; d. 25 Aug. 1842.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Ledyard Bill: History of the Bill Family (1867), p. 283.
A. B. Carpenter: Rehoboth Branch of the Carpenter Family (1898), pp. 173, 300.

986. David[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 17 July 1780, died ; married at Norwich 27 Mar. 1804, Gelana Carpenter, born at Norwich, Vt., 22 June 1780, died at Norwich, 29 Mar. 1830, aged 48, daughter of Simeon and Anna (Burton) Carpenter.

After his wife's death, he removed to Westville, Franklin County, N. Y.

Children of David and Gelana (Carpenter) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:*

1+ i. Samuel[8], b. 3 Dec. 1806; d. 16 Nov. 1838.

ii. Maria, b. 1808; d. 3 May 1808 ae. 2 (gravestone, Orange).

iii. Mary Lana, b. 10 July 1810; d. 11 Feb. 1830 or 13 Sept. 1829 ae. 20.

iv. David Azro, b. 19 Nov. 1811.

2+ v. George, b. abt. 1816; d. abt. 1877.

vi. Emily, b. 12 Oct. 1818; d. 18 Sept. 1868; m. Samuel B. Hadley, b. 1809, d. 1865. Child:

I. Mary Elizabeth[9], b. 1847; m. Col. Joel J. Seaver, of Malone, N. Y.

vii. Almira, b. 1820; d. 1879.

References

Norwich (Vt.) Vital Records and Church Records.
A. B. Carpenter: Rehoboth Branch of the Carpenter Family (1898), p. 173.

986-1. Samuel[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 3 Dec. 1806, died at Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y., 16 Nov. 1838; married at Thetford, Vt., 10 Feb. 1833, Caroline Howard, born at Thetford, Vt., 18 Sept. 1805, died at Chateaugay, Franklin Co., N. Y., 12 July 1887, daughter of Salmon and Naomi (Pratt) Howard. She married second (as his second wife), Augustus Douglass, who died at Chateaugay, 11 Aug. 1875.

* The church records show that two children d. in 1814; probably David Azro (b. 1811) and a nameless child (b. 1813 or 1814); also a child d. 18 July 1825 ae. 1.

They settled in Westville, N. Y., in 1833.

Census of 1850, Chateaugay, Franklin Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Augustus Douglass	60	N. Y.	Farmer
Caroline "	40	" "	
George "	19	" "	
Jane "	19	" "	
Emily "	14	" "	
Samuel Waterman	14	" "	
William Douglass	34	" "	
Theodore "	29	" "	

Estate of Augustus Douglass of Chateaugay. Petition of Caroline Douglass of Chateaugay states letters of administration were granted to her, 13 Nov. 1876. Heirs:

William S. Douglass	son		Chateaugay
Olive wife of Joseph Shaw	dau.		"
Alice A. Douglass	dau.	(aged 14 to 21)	Strong, Maine
Lucinda wid. Theodore Douglass [name omitted in settlement]			Strong, Maine
Julia Garland	dau.		Franklin, Canada
George A. Douglass	son	Little Boulder, Jefferson Co., Montana	
Jane Bennett	dau.	unknown unless Galena, Dakota Territory	
Emily Douglass	dau.		Enosburgh, Vt.

[Probate Rec. Franklin County, File No. 4579.]

Petition at Surrogate's Court of Samuel A. Waterman of City of Providence, R. I., 7 May 1888, applying for administration on the estate of Caroline W. Douglas of Chauteaugay who died there 12 July 1887 intestate, and left surviving the petitioner her son, her only heir at law and next of kin. [*ib.*, File No. 1142.]

Children of Samuel and Caroline (Howard) Waterman, born at Westville, N. Y.:

i. LUTHER[9], d. young.

ii. SAMUEL ALMON, b. abt. 1836; d. at Cranston, R. I., 16 Jan. 1913 ae. 77; a mariner, later a farmer; m. (1) at Providence, R. I., 29 Sept. 1866, MANDILLA BETHANA BLANCHARD, b. at Woonsocket, R. I., 5 Feb. 1842, d. at Providence, 29 June 1876 ae. 34-4-24, dau. of Robert A. and Harriet A. (Chase) Blanchard; m. (2) at Providence, 31 May 1879, CHARITY BARBER KENYON, b. at Wyoming, R. I., 20 Apr. 1838, d. at Providence, 16 May 1904 ae. 63-0-16, dau. of Daniel and Mary (Larkin) Kenyon. Samuel A. Waterman of Providence and Charity B. his wife sold 12 Dec. 1890 to Joseph Shaw of Chateaugay, N. Y., 5 acres that were in the occupancy of Augustus Douglas in his lifetime. [Deeds, Franklin County, 88-429.] Children by first wife, b. at Providence:

I. Samuel Howard[10], b. 6 July 1867; d. 11 June 1875 ae. 7-11-5.

II. Child, d. young.

III. Ida Almira, b. 21 Aug. 1870; m. at Providence, 10 Nov. 1889, Frederick Howard Sherman, b. at Providence, abt. 1867, son of Benjamin F. and Almira (———) Sherman.

IV. Harriet Arabell, b. 5 May 1872.

V. Marianne, b. abt. Dec. 1873; d. 4 July 1875 ae. 1-7-26.

VI. Robert Albert, b. 18 May 1875; d. 18 Aug. 1875 ae. 3 mos.

VII. Frank Howard, b. 11 June 1876; m. (1) at Providence, R. I., 1 Apr. 1897, Helen Jane Spangle Taylor, b. at Providence, abt. 1876, dau. of Zachariah and Jane Catherine (Youngs) Taylor; divorced; she m. (2) at North Attleboro, Mass., 31 Mar. 1907, John James Hayes, b. at Prince Edward Island, abt. 1886, son of John and Jane (Robertson) Hayes. Mr. Waterman m. (2) at Providence, 4 June 1903, Lillian Edith Jane (Smith) Dailey, a widow, b. in Canada, abt. 1873, dau. of William and Minerva (Charlton) Smith. Child by first wife, b. at Providence:

(1) Ida May[11], b. 28 Dec. 1897; d. at Providence, 12 May 1898 ae. 4 mos. 15 days.

Children by second wife:

(2) ———.

(3) ———.

(4) Alberta Almira, b. at Providence, 6 Aug. 1915.

iii. Henry W., d. young.

References

History of Clinton and Franklin Counties, N. Y. (1880), p. 458.
Providence (R. I.) Vital Records.
H. N. Kenyon: American Kenyons and English Connections (1935), p. 143.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

986-2. George[8] Waterman (*David*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Norwich?), Vt., about 1816, died about 1877; married Jennett ———, born in Vermont, about 1818.

Census of 1850, Westville, Franklin County, N. Y.:

		age	born	
George	Waterman	30	Vt.	Farmer
Jennet	"	30	"	
Charles	"	4	N. Y.	

Census of 1870, Malone, Westville township, Franklin Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
George	Waterman	54	Vt.	sawmill
Jennett	"	52	"	
Charles	"	21	N. Y.	

Child of George and Jennett (———) Waterman:

i. Charles[9], b. abt. 1849. He bought land in Westville from Robert W. Parks and Mary his wife on 11 May 1885. [Land Rec. Franklin County, 75-447.] It would appear that he m. Inez ———, b. abt. 1862, and had the two sons named below. Inez Waterman of Westville, on 6 Jan. 1909, bought land in Westville known as part of the Learned Saw Mill Lot, from Sylvia Hastings Wilson (only child and heir of Harvey Hastings, dec'd) and James S. Dudley and Sarah M. his wife, all of Constable, subject to the rights of Charles Waterman or his heirs or representatives, if any, in said premises under any agreement for sale to him of said premises. [*ib.*, 161-215.] Inez Waterman had previously bought, 6 Apr. 1903, over 50 acres from Helen M. Learned of Malone, N. Y. [*ib.*, 161-217.] On 18 Jan. 1917, Fred

Waterman, Inez Waterman, and Archie Waterman, of Westville, sold part of this land, referring to the two foregoing deeds. [*ib.*, 188-61.] Fred C. Waterman and Inez Waterman bought land jointly, 14 Nov. 1918. [*ib.*, 162-372.] Probable children:

I. Fred C.[10], b. abt. 1891.

II. Archie J., b. ; d. at Westville, N. Y., 18 Mar. 1918. The petition for administration states that he left surviving, Inez Waterman, his mother, ae. 55, and Fred Waterman, his brother, ae. 26. [Probate Rec. Franklin County, File No. 5681.]

987. SHUBAEL[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 2 Nov. 1785, died there 7 Oct. 1844, aged 59; married at Strafford, Vt., 3 Nov. 1811, CLARINDA BLISS, born at Montpelier, Vt., 18 July 1789, died at Manchester, N. H., 22 Feb. 1858, aged 67 yrs. 7 mos. (buried in Norwich, Vt.), daughter of Samuel and Olive (Pinnock) Bliss.

Administration on Shubael Waterman's estate was granted, 12 Oct. 1844, to Joel Morris of Norwich, the widow refusing. Inventory, personal property, $101.68; the whole amount was assigned to the widow, Clarinda Waterman. [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 17-135.]

Children of Shubael and Clarinda (Bliss) Waterman, first born at Norwich:

i. HARRISON BLISS[8], b. 14 Dec. 1812; d. at Manchester, N. H., 19 Mar. 1847 ae. 35 (gravestone, Norwich, Vt.); ae. 35 yrs. 3 mos. (New Hampshire record); m. at Lowell, Mass., 13 Mar. 1839, LYDIA MARIA ELLIOT, of Nashua, N. H. Lydia M. Waterman of Hillsboro, N. H., m. at Hillsboro, 27 Sept. 1848, William Wallace of Concord, N. H. Children, two born at Lowell:

I. Hannibal[9], d. in the Union Army in the Civil War.

II. William R., b. 10 Oct. 1843; d. 22 Aug. 1846 ae. 2-10-13.

III. Shubael D., b. 17 Oct. 1845.

1+ ii. STEPHEN WEBSTER, b. 12 Sept. 1814; d. 24 July 1877.

2+ iii. CHARLES MORRILL, b. 16 Nov. 1817; d. 4 Jan. 1847.

iv. LUCINDA CLARINDA, b. 22 Aug. 1819; d. 10 Apr. 1879; m. (1) at Norwich, Vt., 13 May 1841, WILLIAM ROOT, b. at Norwich, Vt., 9 Feb. 1816, d. at Manchester, N. H., 15 Mar. 1854, son of Joseph and Martha (Russell) Root; m. (2) SILAS JACOBS.

v. SAMUEL C., b. 21 July 1821; d. 21 Aug. 1823.

vi. FANNY M., b. 24 Apr. 1824; m. ALBINUS PHILBRICK, b. 15 Feb. 1810, d. at East Somerville, Mass., abt. 1880, son of Enoch and Sarah (Buck) Philbrick.

vii. SARAH E., b. 22 Jan. 1826; d. abt. 1860; m. at Norwich, 2 —— 1843, WILLIAM WILSON, Jr.; no surviving issue.

viii. SAMUEL ADELBERT, b. 4 Apr. 1828; d. at Boston, Mass., 23 June 1895 ae. 67; res. (1882) Boston, Mass., real estate dealer; m. (1) at Roxbury, Mass., 3 Apr. 1854, HARRIET H. NOYES, b. at Roxbury, Mass., 3 Apr. 1834, d. at Roxbury, Mass., 10 Feb. 1867 ae. 33-10-7, dau. of Benjamin S. and Hannah B. (Learock) Noyes; m. (2) at Newmarket, N. H., 30 Oct. 1872, MARTHA D. HODGES, b. at Kingston or Exeter, N. H., 1 Apr. 1837, d. at Farmington, N. H., 16 June 1931 ae.

94-2-15, dau. of John and Rhoda (Young) Hodges; divorced; m. (3) at Portsmouth, N. H., 14 Nov. 1882, SUSAN H. (———) YEATON,* b. at Portsmouth, 24 Aug. 1843, d. at Boston, Mass., 7 Feb. 1894 ae. 50-5-13. Children by first wife, b. at Roxbury, Mass.:

I. Nellie F.[9], b. 24 Apr. 1856; d. young.

II. Nellie B., b. 8 July 1858; m. at Boston, 14 Apr. 1884, Whitman E. Smith, a merchant, b. at Boston, abt. 1860, son of Whitman B. and Elizabeth J. (———) Smith.

III. Harriet L., b. 29 Mar. 1861; d. at Boston, 11 May 1892 ae. 31-1-12.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
J. P. Root: Gen. Records of the Root and Roots Families (1870), p. 182.
J. H. Bliss: Genealogy of the Bliss Family (1881), p. 117.
H. E. Noyes: Noyes Genealogy (1904), 1-291.
Lowell Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Jacob Chapman: A Genealogy of the Philbrick and Philbrook Families (1886), p. 69.

987-1. STEPHEN WEBSTER[8] WATERMAN (*Shubael*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 12 Sept. 1814, died there 24 July 1877, aged 64 yrs. 10 mos. 12 days; married JULIA A. DOWNER, born 31 May 1824, died at Norwich, 11 Mar. 1874, aged 49 yrs. 9 mos. 11 days.

On 17 Oct. 1877, the heirs of Julia Ann Waterman sold the land which William W. Baldwin had conveyed to her 1 Apr. 1870, to Dan W. Pike; signed by Edwin P. Waterman, Aroline A. Waterman, Frances F. Baldwin, Emma M. Waterman, Edwin P. Waterman as guardian of Samuel A. Waterman and Annie F. Waterman, all of Norwich, Vt., and Wesley E. Chase and Addie G. Chase of Lebanon, N. H. [Land Rec. Norwich, 16-520.]

On 20 Sept. 1877, Edwin P. Waterman of Norwich was appointed guardian to Samuel A. Waterman (born 12 Mar. 1863) and Annie F. Waterman (born 4 Jan. 1866), children of Stephen W. Waterman and of Julia Ann D. Waterman, both deceased. [Probate Rec. Windsor County, Vt., 33-362.]

Children of Stephen and Julia A. (Downer) Waterman, born at Norwich:

i. AROLINE AUGUSTA[9], b. 29 Aug. 1842; d. at Norwich, 7 Mar. 1909 ae. 66-6-7; m. at Thetford, Vt., 11 May 1862, EDWIN PERKINS[8] WATERMAN, *q. v.*

ii. FRANCES F., b. 1 Apr. 1844; d. at Norwich, 20 Sept. 1878 ae. 34-5-19; m. 21 Aug. 1859, WILLIAM W. BALDWIN.

iii. ADELAIDE GRAY, b. 3 July 1846; m. WESLEY E. CHASE, of Lebanon, N. H.

iv. HATTIE E., b. [say 1848]; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 9 Jan. 1865, HOBART E. SLACK, of Hartford, Vt.

v. CHARLES ALLEN, b. 3 Apr. 1850; d. at Norwich, 20 Jan. 1857 ae. 6-9-17.

vi. FREDERICK, b. abt. 1852; d. at Norwich, 21 Jan. 1855 ae. 2.

vii. FRED ALLEN, b. 30 Dec. 1857; d. 3 Apr. 1859 ae. 2-3-3.

viii. EMMA M., b. [say 1859]; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 5 Nov. 1887, HENRY S. CHAMBERLIN, of Lebanon.

* But perhaps born Yeaton; dau. probably of Moses and Caroline Norton.

ix. SAMUEL A. [also called Allen S.], b. at Bridgeport, Conn., 12 Mar. 1863; d. at Manchester, N. H., 12 Feb. 1922 ae. 59 yrs. 11 mos.; a butcher; m. at Boston, Mass., 17 Feb. 1888, ANNIE G. HARVEY, b. at Lynn, Mass.,* abt. 1869, dau. of Jefferson C. and Mahala (———) Harvey. Children, all except first, b. at Manchester, N. H.:

I. Florence A.[10], b. at Concord, Mass., 18 July 1888.

II. Leone A., b. abt. 1890; m. at Lawrence, Mass., 21 Sept. 1913, Thomas F. Foley, b. in Ireland, abt. 1885, son of James and Margaret (Farrell) Foley.

III. Edith Aline (twin), b. 20 June 1905; d. 3 Sept. 1905 ae. 2 mos. 12 days.

IV. Ethelyn Adelaide (twin), b. 20 June 1905.

x. ANNIE F., b. 4 Jan. 1866; d. at Norwich, 26 June 1883 ae. 17-5-22.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

987-2. CHARLES MORRILL[8] WATERMAN (*Shubael*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Union Village, Vt., 16 Nov. 1817, died at Manchester, N. H., 4 Jan. 1847; married at Lowell, Mass., 27 Oct. 1841, LYDIA GREELEY, born at Rumney, N. H., 19 July 1820, died at Hanover, N. H., 21 Mar. 1908, aged 87 yrs. 8 mos. 2 days, daughter of Shubael and Lydia (Whitney) Greeley.

He was buried in Norwich; his gravestone states age 30.

Administration on the estate of Charles M. Waterman of Norwich, Vt., who died 4 Jan. 1847, was granted at the request of the widow, Lydia Waterman, to Stephen Morrill, 13 Jan. 1847. Inventory, $1521.30; the home farm consisted of 50 acres and buildings (the north half of the old Samuel Wales farm) in the north part of Norwich on the road from Norwich Plain to Union Village. Among the claims were two notes due Harrison B. Waterman, and an account of Samuel A. Waterman. The only daughter and heir was Arabella Frances Waterman, to whom Joel Morris was appointed guardian, 5 Jan. 1848. Lydia Waterman as guardian gave receipt to Joel Morris, 5 Apr. 1860. [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 18-378.]

Child of Charles M. and Lydia (Greeley) Waterman, born at Lowell, Mass.:

i. ARABELLA FRANCES[9], b. 26 Apr. 1844; m. at Manchester, N. H., 11 July 1865, FRANK HUTCHINSON, b. at Lebanon, N. H., 18 Aug. 1841, son of William and Eliza (Crary) Hutchinson. Children, b. at Manchester, N. H.:

I. Charles William[10], b. 18 Jan. 1869; d. young.

II. Mattie Belle, b. 28 Aug. 1871; m. at Hanover, N. H., 1896, James B. Brigham.

III. Arabella Waterman, b. 25 Oct. 1873.

References

G. H. Greeley: Genealogy of the Greely-Greeley Family (1905), pp. 738, 739, 878.
New Hampshire Vital Records.
J. H. Bliss: Genealogy of the Bliss Family (1881), p. 117.

* In Nova Scotia, by another record.

988. (Col.) Benjamin[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 10 May 1781, died [probably at Perrysburg, N. Y.] between 1850 and 1855; married at Orange, Vt., 10 Apr. 1803, Sarah Metcalf, born at Lebanon, Conn., 8 Apr. 1782, died after 1855, daughter of Levi and Abigail (Cutting) Metcalf.

Ebenezer Metcalf, born about 1679, died at Lebanon, Conn., 15 Nov. 1775 in 76th yr. Ebenezer Metcalf, Jr., born 10 Apr. 1703, died at Lebanon, 22 Jan. 1780, married at Lebanon, 7 Oct. 1725, Thankful Delano. Levi Metcalf, son of Ebenezer and Thankful, born at Lebanon, 27 Aug. 1731. Levi Metcalf (presumably son or nephew of the last) married (by Rev. Mr. Gurley of Exeter) 24 Oct. 1776, Abigail Cutting, and had children born at Lebanon; Levi and Simon, b. 4 Dec. 1777; Moses, b. 6 Sept. 1779; Sarah, b. 8 Apr. 1782; Ezekiel, b. 25 June 1784. [Lebanon Vital Rec. 1-196, 212.]

He settled in Perrysburg, Cattaraugus County, N. Y., where he kept the first inn in 1816.

Census of 1820, Perrysburg, family of Benjamin Waterman: 2 males and 1 female aged 26 to 45; 2 males and 1 female 16 to 26; 2 males and 2 females 10 to 16; 2 males and 2 females under 10.

Benjamin Waterman was appointed Lieut.-Col., 198th Regt. of Infantry, Cattaraugus County, 1821; and Colonel, 1822 [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 3-2240, 2384].

On 23 Nov. 1823, Benjamin Waterman of Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., for $150, bought from Samuel Underwood and Fanny his wife of Collins, Erie Co., N. Y., 1¼ acre in Collins, in Lot #37, 6th Town, 8th Range, of Ellicott's Survey for the Holland Land Company [Deeds, Erie County, 10-1]. Benjamin's cousin Ira Waterman lived in Collins.

Benjamin Waterman of Cattaraugus County, N. Y., bought land in Township No. 6, 9th Range, from the Holland Land Company, 2 Feb. 1827. He was of Lodi, Cattaraugus County, 30 Dec. 1830, when he bought land in Perrysburg from Solomon Dunham and Lydia his wife of Lodi. On 9 Jan. 1834, Benjamin Waterman and Sarah his wife of Lodi sold land in Perrysburg. He lost land in Perrysburg by execution 30 Jan. 1840. [Deeds, Cattaraugus County, 4-96, 231; 5-104; 17-30.]

N. Y. Census of 1835, Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.: Benjamin Waterman, 5 males (2 voters, 2 military duty) and 7 females (2 married, under 45; 2 unmarried, under 16).

Census of 1850, Perrysburg:

		age	born	
Benjamin	Waterman	68	Vt.	Farmer
Sarah	"	68	Conn.	
Daniel	"	30	N. Y.	

(The family of James Waterman was next listed.)

N. Y. Census of 1855, Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Jasper A. Waterman	39		Cattaraugus Co.	39
Mary "	22	wife	Ireland	5
Sarab "	73	mother, widow	Vt.	39
John Sbaws [?]	25	laborer	Germany	1
Katharine Babinger	22	domestic, widow	"	1
Mary "	(9 mos.)	boarder	Erie Co.	(9 mos.)
George Waterman	11	nepbew	Cattaraugus Co.	11
Charles "	8	"	" "	8
U. S. Webb	39	boarder	" "	(6 mos.)
Earl Waterman	6	nepbew	" "	6

Children of Benjamin and Sarah (Metcalf) Waterman, three born at Orange, Vt. (record incomplete):

i. GEORGE W.[8], b. 7 Feb. 1804.
ii. CHARLOTTE, b. 4 Apr. 1806.
iii. PHEBE, b. 7 May 1808.
1+ iv. JAMES, b. abt. 1810.
v. JASPER A., b. abt. 1816; m. MARY ———, b. in Ireland, abt. 1833.
vi. DANIEL, b. abt. 1820.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Census Returns.

988-1. JAMES[8] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at (Orange?), Vt., about 1810, died apparently between 1850 and 1855; married ANN ———, born in Vt., about 1820, died apparently between 1850 and 1855.

Census of 1850, Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
James Waterman	40	Vt.	Farmer
Ann "	30	"	
George "	6	N. Y.	
Cbarles "	3	" "	
Earl "	(6 mos.)	" "	

James may have died shortly after 1850, for in the N. Y. Census of 1855 his three children were living with their grandmother and uncle Jasper. The widow of his son Earl knew that Earl was son of James and had two brothers Charles and George.

Children of James and Ann (———) Waterman, born at Perrysburg, N. Y.:

i. GEORGE[9], b. abt. 1844; d. abt. 1911.
ii. CHARLES, b. abt. 1847.
iii. EARL ETON, b. abt. 1850; d. 8 Mar. 1906; house mover, at one time a teamster; Presbyterian; m. (1) CARRIE ———, who d. in N. J., 1893; m. (2) 22 June 1896, ELIZABETH EMILY O'NEIL, b. at San Francisco, Calif., 16 Oct. 1869, res. there 1921, dau. of John and Mary (Lyons) O'Neil. He lived at one time in Guaymas, Mexico. Children by second wife:
I. Lillian[10], b. 21 Mar. 1897.

II. Myrtle Genevieve, b. 12 Mar. 1899; m. at San Francisco, Albert James Salhi.
III. Ralph James, b. 21 Jan. 1903.

References

Mrs. Earl E.[9] Waterman, San Francisco, Calif., 1921.

991. Daniel[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 24 Aug. 1786, died at Thetford, Vt., 24 Feb. 1869, aged 82; married first, at Lebanon, N. H., 4 Jan. 1810, Phebe Tilden, born , died at Norwich, 9 Oct. 1819, aged 39[?]; married second, at Norwich, 14 Jan. 1821, Fanny Frary, born at Hadley, Mass., [21 Jan. 1795], died at Thetford, 7 May 1875, aged 80 yrs. 3 mos. 17 days, daughter of Elisha and L. (———) Frary.

On 13 Feb. 1828, Daniel Waterman of Norwich was appointed guardian of his children, Phebe and Lydia, minors over 14, heirs of their mother, Phebe Waterman, late of Norwich, and on 7 May 1828 he was appointed guardian of his daughters, Ruth L. and Achsah, minors under 14, also heirs of their mother, Phebe Waterman. [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 9-27, 52.]

On 27 June 1829, Stephen Tilden, Elizabeth Tilden, Joseph Tilden, Timothy Tilden, Joel Tilden, James Hendrick, Ruth Hendrick, Elisha Tilden, John Tilden, Jerius Bartlett, Lydia Bartlett, John Bartlett, Aremzo Bartlett, father of Achsah and Aremzo N. Bartlett, Roger Wood, and Achsah Wood, in consideration of one-eleventh of the real estate of Joseph Tilden of Lebanon (except the widow's dower), release one-eleventh to Phebe, Lydia, Ruth and Achsah Waterman of Norwich, it being the north part of the farm in Norwich, Vt., on which Timothy Tilden now lives, also a piece of land in Lebanon, N. H. [Land Rec. Norwich, 7-11.]

On 2 Mar. 1869, Phebe Cummings, Ruth L. Waterman, and E. S. Waterman, of Thetford, Achsah A. Cochran of Manchester, N. H., and Andrew, Henry, James, and Nancy McGuire, and Mary M. Cheney, all of Albany, Vt., conveyed to Fanny Waterman of Norwich, Vt., two pieces of land which Daniel Waterman had bought 8 July 1839. [*ib.*, 16-317.]

Census of 1860, Manchester, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:

		age	born	
Nimiron [?] Cochran		53	N. H.	Carpenter
Achsah	"	42	Vt.	
Mary E.	"	11	N. H.	
Charles	"	7	" "	
Ruth L. Waterman		43	Vt.	

Children of Daniel and Phebe (Tilden) Waterman, two born at Norwich, third at Thetford, all four baptized at Church of Christ, Norwich, 13 Sept. 1823:

1+ i. Phebe House[8], b. 10 Dec. 1810.
ii. Lydia, b. 12 Jan. 1813; m. at Norwich, 30 Sept. 1832, Hugh McGuire.
iii. Ruth Lord, b. 20 Sept. 1816; d. at Ogunquit, Me., 18 Oct. 1889 ae. 73 yrs. 28 days (reported from Manchester, N. H.).

iv. ACHSAH NORTON, b. 15 Apr. 1818; m. at Lowell, Mass., 18 Nov. 1845, NINIAN COCHRAN, both of Manchester, Vt. Children:
I. Mary E.[9], b. abt. 1849.
II. Charles, b. abt. 1853.

Child of Daniel and Fanny (Frary) Waterman, born at Norwich:*

v. EDWIN SPENCER, b. 24 Feb. 1834; m. at Thetford, 20 Sept. 1869, ELLEN M. HOWLAND, b. at Landoff, N. H.† Children, b. at Thetford:
I. Allen Spencer[9], b. 6 Apr. 1873.
II. Mary Ellen, b. 11 Feb. 1877.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Lowell Vital Records.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

991-1. PHEBE HOUSE[8] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 10 Dec. 1810, died ; married at Norwich, Vt., 25 Apr. 1839, EZRA ABBOTT CUMMINGS, born 7 Feb. 1797, died , son of Ezra and Esther (Abbott) Cummings of Thetford, Vt.

Children of Ezra Abbott and Phebe House (Waterman) Cummings:

i. CHARLOTTE A.[9], b. 17 Jan. 1840; res. Norwich, Vt.; m. 24 Nov. 1857, A. C. BICKNELL; two children.
ii. DANIEL P., b. 12 Feb. 1841; m. 1 Apr. 1868, ORPHA HOLT of Lyme, N. H.; one child.
iii. WILLIAM F., b. 26 May 1843; d. 21 Feb. 1844.
iv. ADDIE N., b. 11 Aug. 1845; res. Union Village, Vt.; m. 17 June 1874, A. W. SNOW; one child.
v. CARLOS A., b. 8 Jan. 1850; res. Lyme, N. H.; m. LETTIE BURNHAM; two children.
vi. HARRY P., b. 27 Dec. 1853; res. Lyme, N. H.; m. IDA H. COLBURN; three children.

References

Geo. Mooar: The Cummings Memorial (1903), p. 137. This source may not be entirely accurate, for it states the name of Phebe House Waterman as "Phedie."

992. (CAPT.) SIMON[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 14 Jan. 1788, died ; married at Norwich, Vt., 13 Sept. 1815, ANN HINMAN.

He first went to Buffalo Creek, 18 Feb. 1810; removed to Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 1816.

Census of 1820, Perrysburg, family of Simon Waterman: 1 male, 26 to 45; 1 female, 16 to 26; 1 male and 2 females under 10.

Census of 1830, Perrysburg, family of Simon Waterman: 1 male, 40 to 50; 1 female, 30 to 40; 1 male and 1 female, 10 to 15; 1 male and 1 female, 5 to 10; 1 male and 1 female under 5.

* There may have been older children by the second wife.

† C. C. Baldwin: Baldwin Genealogy (1881), p. 123, gives an *Anna* Howland, dau. of George and Sally (Stilson) Howland, m. *Spencer* Waterman, but without places or dates to aid identification.

"Simeon" Waterman was Ensign in Cattaraugus County, 1819; Simon Waterman was appointed Captain in the 198th Regt., 1821. [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 3-2054, 2241.] Of Perrysburgh, N. Y., he conveyed, 14 Oct. 1825, inherited land at Norwich, Vt. Family not traced.

993. Ralph[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 28 Sept. 1791, died at Keokuk, Iowa, in 1875; married at Norwich, 3 Apr. 1815, Ann Burton, born at Norwich, Vt., 6 Jan. 1792, died at Keokuk, 4 Mar. 1875, daughter of Henry and Anna (Hazen) Burton.

Hannah, Thomas, Asa Burton, and Harriet Ellin, children of Ralph Waterman, were baptized together 5 June 1822 "on a day of Justice and Prayer for Children," at the Church of Christ, Norwich, Vt.

Census of 1850, Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Ralph Waterman	58	N. H.	Farmer
Ann "	59	" "	
Andrew "	20	" "	
Samuel Martin	76	Vt.	
Wealthy "	62	"	

Census of 1860, Ravenna (south of Main Street), Portage Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Curtis Hatch	49	Vt.	Druggist
Annette H. "	44	"	
Ellen J. "	16	Ohio	Student
Ralph Waterman	68	Vt.	Farmer
Anna "	68	"	
Harvey "	32	"	Druggist

Children of Ralph and Ann (Burton) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt., and baptized at Church of Christ, Norwich:

i. Hannah Annette[8], b. 3 Jan. 1816; d. at Ravenna, Ohio, 5 Nov. 1893; m. (1) at Norwich, Vt., 31 Oct. 1838, Curtis Hatch, a druggist, b. at Norwich, Vt., 22 Dec. 1810, d. at Ravenna, Ohio, 12 May 1863; m. (2) (Col.) Royal Taylor, b. at Middlefield, Mass., 1 Sept. 1800, d. at Ravenna, Ohio, 20 Nov. 1892. Adopted child of first husband:

I. Ellen Jane Servosse, b. at Ravenna, Ohio, 17 Jan. 1844; m. Harvey Waterman, *q. v.*

ii. Thomas Tracy, b. 23 Jan. 1818; d. at South Hadley, Mass., 12 Sept. 1906 ae. 88-7-19; a carpenter; m. (1) Sarah F. Peacock, b. at Milford, N. H., 31 May 1827, d. at Holyoke, Mass., 2 Feb. 1881 ae. 53-8-2, dau. of Kendall K. and Harriet D. (———) Peacock; m. (2) at Holyoke, Mass., 1 Oct. 1884, Lucy Ann (Howard) (———) Davis, (her third marriage), b. at Leicester, Mass., 24 Oct. 1823, d. at Holyoke, 5 May 1896 ae. 72-6-11, dau. of John and Sarah (———) Howard. Child by first wife:

I. Frank Tracy[9], b. at Holyoke, Mass., 14 Apr. 1862, d. at Holyoke (res. South Hadley), Mass., 1 Nov. 1907 ae. 45 yrs. 7 mos.; a railroad brakeman; m. at Holyoke, 30 July 1882, Rosa I. Botham, b. in N. Y. State, 1864, dau. of James. Children, b. at Holyoke:

(1) Irene[10], b. 29 June 1883; d. 27 July 1883 ae. 1 mo.

(2) Frank Royal, b. 22 July 1884; locomotive engineer and machinist; m. at Holyoke, Mass., 12 Dec. 1905, Anna Margaret Martin, b. at Holyoke, abt. 1883, dau. of Henry and Harriet (Tibbett) Martin. Children:

1. Dorothy E.[11], b. at Holyoke, 12 Nov. 1906; d. at Springfield (Hospital), Mass., 7 May 1931 ae. 24-5-24.
2. Thomas Martin, b. at Holyoke, 10 Aug. 1908; a machinist, of Wilbraham, Mass.; m. Helen Cornelia Palm, b. at Westbrook, Conn., abt. 1913. Child:
   A. Robert Thomas[12], b. at Springfield (Hospital), 14 Aug. 1933.
3. Phyllis, b. at Springfield, 8 Jan. 1919.
4. Edward Roy, b. at Springfield, 21 July 1920.

1+ iii. Asa Burton, b. 28 Dec. 1820.*

iv. Harriet Ellen, bapt. 5 June 1822; d. in 1823.

2+ v. Alonzo, b. 1 Dec. 1823; bapt. 23 Mar. 1825.

3+ vi. Henry, b. 3 May 1826; bapt. 3 Sept. 1826; d. 29 Jan. 1904.

4+ vii. Harvey, b. 8 June 1828; bapt. 5 Mar. 1829; d. 30 Jan. 1893.

5+ viii. Andrew, b. 21 Oct. 1831; bapt. 28 Nov. 1831.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Family records.

993-1. Asa Burton[8] Waterman (*Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 28 Dec. 1820, died ; married Cornelia Sheldon.

Children of Asa Burton and Cornelia (Sheldon) Waterman:†

i. Newton[9], no children.

ii. Dwight Cornelius, b. at Clay City, Iowa, 21 Apr. 1855; d. at Omaha, Neb., 17 Apr. 1937; m. at Norwich, Vt., 31 Dec. 1878, Emma F. Hutchinson, b. at Norwich, 5 Nov. 1850, dau. of Henry and Caroline F. (Loveland) Hutchinson. Children, b. at Clay, Iowa:

I. Helen Cornelia[10], b. 27 Mar. 1885; res. unm. (1936) Omaha, Neb.

II. Raymond Henry, b. 24 Feb. 1889; m. 14 Nov. 1922, Minnie Swan Dunn. No children.

References

J. B. Loveland: Loveland Genealogy (1892), 1-104.
Myron A.[9] Waterman, Kansas City, Kans., 1936, 1937.

993-2. Alonzo[8] Waterman (*Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 1 Dec. 1823, died ; married 21 Feb. 1856, Fidelia ———, born 3 Apr. 1832.

* 28 Oct. 1819, by Vermont Vital Statistics.
† Also twin girls, and a boy, who d. in infancy.

Children of Alonzo and Fidelia (———) Waterman:

i. Herbert A.[9], b. 17 Feb. 1859; res. Healey, Kans.; m. Had two sons, one dau.

ii. Adalia, b. 30 June 1864; d. in 1930; m. ——— Wheelwright. Child: I. Lloyd[10], b. in 1905; a physician, of Portland, Ore.

993-3. Henry[8] Waterman (*Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 3 May 1826, died 29 Jan. 1904; married first, at Felchville, Vt., 17 Sept. 1850, Isabella Townsend, born 26 Feb. 1827, died at Mapleton, Kansas, 2 Apr. 1895; married second, at Oniel, Neb., 16 Oct. 1889 [1899?], Alice (———) Scott, born at Maringo, Ill., 23 Sept. 1853.

He was a farmer and expert mechanic. He served in the Civil War in the 23d Iowa Infantry. He made an agreement, 21 Oct. 1850, for the support of William Townsend and Hannah G. his wife [Deeds, Norwich, 10-365].

Henry Waterman of Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y., bought land there 6 June 1848, which he sold 6 May 1850, being then of Norwich, Windsor Co., Vt. Again of Westville, he bought land there 17 Oct. 1853 from Asa E. Hyde and Wealthy his wife, 11 May 1854 from Charles C. Learned of Springfield, Mass., and Charlotte G. his wife, and 26 May 1854 from Charles W. Learned of Westville; Isabella Waterman of Westville bought land there from Benjamin Haley and Juliaette his wife of Malone, Franklin Co., N. Y.; and 30 Mar. 1854, Henry Waterman of Westville and Isabella T. his wife sold to Jane Bronson, and 8 Dec. 1855 to Andrew Waterman of Westville. [Deeds, Franklin County, 16-62; 18-648; 19-560; 22-111, 602, 603, 624; 24-211.]

Children of Henry and Isabella (Townsend) Waterman:

1+ i. Charles Henry[9], b. 10 June 1853.

2+ ii. Myron Alfred, b. 28 Oct. 1855; d. 20 Dec. 1937.

3+ iii. Isabella Adaliza, b. 14 Feb. 1858.

iv. William Ralph, b. 6 Apr. 1860; d. 7 Dec. 1890.

4+ v. Carrie Bigelow, b. 3 Feb. 1862; d. 3 Feb. 1928.

vi. Frank Chamberlain, b. 3 May 1865; d. at Los Angeles, Calif., 1 July 1931. No children.

vii. Dennis Elmer, b. 7 May 1870; d. at , Wash.

References

Myron A.[9] Waterman, Kansas City, Kans., 1936.

993-3-1. Charles Henry[9] Waterman (*Henry*[8], *Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born "on shores of Lake Champlain," 10 June 1853; living (1936), Seattle, Wash.; married at Milford, Neb., 10 Oct. 1874, Leora Strohm, born at Port Colborn Locks, Canada, 23 Apr. 1856.

Children of Charles Henry and Leora (Strohm) Waterman, two born at Milford, Neb., two at Dayton, Wash.:

i. CHARLES FRANK[10], b. 24 July 1875; m. at Pomeroy, Wash., 26 Apr. 1903, MABLE JOSEPHINE CROOKS, b. at Grangeville, Idaho, 21 Feb. 1881. Children:
   I. Leora Josephine[11], b. at Dayton, Wash., 30 June 1904; m. at Portland, Oregon, 27 Mar. 1923, Robert Lawrence Lauderdale, b. at Seattle, Wash., 1 Oct. 1894. Children, three b. at Idaho Falls, fourth at Coupeville, Wash.:
      (1) Lawrence Allen[12], b. 25 Jan. 1924.
      (2) Leora Estelle, b. 21 Mar. 1925.
      (3) Charles Everett, b. 20 Apr. 1926.
      (4) Robert Alton, b. 1 Aug. 1930.
   II. Ray Spencer, b. at Bandon, Oregon, 1 June 1913.

ii. ETHEL ESTELLA, b. 23 Nov. 1878; m. (1) at Buffalo, N. Y., 3 Apr. 1903, SPENCER B. HORD, b. at Elyria, Ohio, 24 May 1871; m. (2) at Seattle, Wash., 24 Nov. 1921, EDWARD B. COX, b. at Jonesboro, Tenn., 23 Apr. 1873. Child by first husband:
   I. Juliet Mary[11], b. at Rochester, N. Y., 27 Dec. 1909; m. 16 Nov. 1935, Kenneth W. Bingham, b. at Parsons, Kans.

iii. CARRIE JULIET, b. 2 Jan. 1890; m. at Spokane, Wash., 6 Apr. 1908(?), ROY R. ROWELL, b. at Mazomanie, Wis., 20 Oct. 1889. Children:
   I. Louise Elinor[11], b. at Newport, Wash., 1 June 1912; m. at Vancouver, Wash., 3 Oct. 1936, James King Gibson, b. at Altoona, Iowa, 17 Feb. ——.
   II. William Emerson, b. at Newport, Wash., 28 Mar. 1915.
   III. Sarah Alice, b. at Rochester, N. Y., 4 Feb. 1921.
   IV. Douglas Erwin, b. at Seattle, Wash., 21 May 1934.

iv. LEO EDMUND, b. 16 Apr. 1893; m. at Yakima, Wash., 9 Oct. 1918, ANNA MONK, b. at Douglas, Wash., 12 Dec. 1895, d. 5 Feb. 1937. Children, b. at Priest River, Idaho:
   I. Ethel Gertrude[11], b. 12 Oct. 1919.
   II. Dennis, b. 25 Dec. 1922.

v. Infant, b. 22 Apr. 1898; d. 25 Apr. 1898.

References

Mrs. Ethel E.[10] (Waterman) Cox, Seattle, Wash., 1936.

993-3-2. MYRON ALFRED[9] WATERMAN (*Henry*[8], *Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Westville, N. Y., 28 Oct. 1855, died at Kansas City, Kansas, 20 Dec. 1937; married first, ELLA PEARL CAMPBELL, born , died ; married second, 27 Jan. 1897, ALICE GERTRUDE SHELDON, born 15 Oct. 1862.

Mr. Waterman learned the drug business in his uncle Harvey's store in Ravenna, Ohio; clerked in the business for a few years in Fort Scott, Kansas, and later went into business for himself at Mapleton, Kansas.

He established and edited *The Scott Lantern*, during the Populist movement in Kansas, making cartoons a feature, which he produced by the old chalk plate process.

In 1894 he was appointed Deputy State Bank Commissioner, and served until 1901. He then organized The Citizens State Savings Bank in Kansas City, Kansas, which he ran for several years as cashier. In 1917 he was appointed by the Federal Farm Loan Board, "Special Assistant in Charge of Organization," his work being the establishment of Federal Land Banks. When that task had been finished, he was appointed Federal Land Examiner; a few years later, he resigned and accepted a position with the Federal Land Bank of St. Louis as Special Representative. Owing to a stroke, he was forced to retire in 1926.

Thereafter he made a hobby of sculpturing and exhibited some of his work at the Mid-Western Artists Exhibition, held under the auspices of the Kansas City Art Institute. He was a member of the Kansas Authors Club, due to his feature articles and pen and ink drawings.

He was a powerful lecturer in several states in campaigns for constitutional state prohibition, and wrote, illustrated and published several pieces of literature on the subject of prohibiting the liquor traffic. His second wife was sister of Rev. Charles M. Sheldon, author of the noted religious novel, "In His Steps."

Child of Myron Alfred and Ella Pearl (Campbell) Waterman, born at Mapleton, Kans.:

i. Myron Henry[10], b. 3 Aug. 1887; m. at Liberty, Mo., 16 June 1920, Anna May Barshfield, b. at Kansas City, Kans., 25 May 1887, dau. of William and Margaret Emaline (Furby) Barshfield. He enlisted in the U. S. Navy, 1907, was graduated from the Seaman Gunners School at Newport, Chief Gunner's Mate. He was overseas through the World War, his rank at that time being Chief Torpedoman. He was in active service until 1922, lived in Los Angeles, Calif., 1922-36, and settled in El Cajon, Calif., 1936. He is in the furniture business; a Congregationalist; date of retirement from the Navy with thirty years' service, 9 July 1937. Child, b. at Hollywood, Calif.:

I. Nancy May[11], b. 17 Aug. 1924.

Child of Myron Alfred and Alice Gertrude (Sheldon) Waterman, born at Topeka, Kans.:

ii. Sheldon Ward, b. 3 Dec. 1897; m. at Topeka, Kans. (by his uncle, Rev. Charles M. Sheldon), 21 Jan. 1928, Opal Lorene Bruce, b. at Fairview, Kans., 19 Sept. 1906, dau. of William and Minnie (Jacobia) Bruce. He served in the U. S. Navy in the World War, as seaman; enlisted 12 Apr. 1918, discharged 3 July 1919; stationed at Pauillac, France. He moved with his parents from Topeka to Kansas City, Kans., 1901; and settled in Kansas City, Mo., 1928, where he is (1936) a clothing salesman for Woolf Brothers; Congregationalist. Children, b. at Kansas City, Mo.:

I. Sheldon Ward[11], b. 20 Feb. 1931.

II. Webster Bruce, b. 4 Feb. 1932.

References

Myron A.[9] Waterman, Kansas City, Kans., 1936.

993-3-3. ISABELLA ADALIZA[9] WATERMAN (*Henry*[8], *Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ravenna, Ohio, 14 Feb. 1858; living (1936) St. John, Whitman Co., Wash.; married at Seward, Neb., 27 Nov. 1879, (DR.) JOHN WILBUR LOCKHART, born at Hanover Township, Beaver Co., Pa., 24 Dec. 1854, living (1936) St. John, Wash., son of William and Amanda (Whims) Lockhart.

Dr. Lockhart was graduated (M.D.) from Cleveland Medical College; Presbyterian; Superintendent of Sunday School in Congregational Church in St. John several years. About the age of 25, he was offered the Chair of Demonstrative Anatomy in Medical Department of University of Nebraska. In 1908 he was a candidate for Presidential Elector on the Prohibition ticket. Over 400 articles and poems for the lay and medical press brought commendatory letters and press notices from nearly every State in the Union and from several foreign countries.

Children of Dr. John Wilbur and Isabella Adaliza (Waterman) Lockhart, first two born at Mineola, Neb., others at St. John, Wash.:

i. CARRIE ELSIE[10], b. 3 Sept. 1885; res. (1936) St. John; m. at Spokane, Wash., 25 June 1913, VICTOR LEE STEELY. Children:
   I. John Lockhart[11], b. at Spokane, Wash., 20 June 1914.
   II. Isabell Lee, b. at St. John, 10 Feb. 1921.

ii. WILBUR LYTTON, b. 16 July 1887; res. (1936) St. John; m. at Spokane, Wash., WILMA (NICKERSON) LOUNSBURY. No children.

iii. STANLEY CULLEN, b. 26 Feb. 1893; res. (1936) St. John; m. at St. John, 19 June 1920, DOROTHEA ALDER. Children:
   I. James Stanley[11], b. at St. John, 15 Apr. 1921.
   II. Clarence Alder, b. at Lancaster, Wash., 21 June 1922.
   III. David Alan, b. at Cheney, Wash., 11 Nov. 1926.
   IV. Dorothy Jo, b. at Spokane, Wash., 29 Aug. 1935.

iv. LOUIS CORWIN, b. 20 Aug. 1894; res. (1936) St. John; m. at Colfax, Wash., 6 Feb. 1915, JEANETTE ROTH. Children, b. at St. John:
   I. Robert Lewis[11], b. 30 May 1916.
   II. William Clarence, b. 23 Nov. 1919.
   III. Donald Corwin, b. 1 Jan. 1921.
   IV. Teresa Jane, b. 22 Mar. 1930.

v. MAUD AMANDA, b. 26 Oct. 1896; res. (1936) Sacramento, Calif.; m. at Dishman, Wash., 16 Oct. 1917, JOHN GEORGE GMEINER. Child:
   I. Georgianna[11], b. at Kellogg, Ida., 28 Jan. 1923.

References

Carrie E.[10] (Lockhart) Steely, St. John, Wash., 1936.

993-3-4. CARRIE BIGELOW[9] WATERMAN (*Henry*[8], *Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Polk City, Iowa, 3 Feb. 1862, died at Hereford, Texas, 3 Feb. 1928; married at Milford, Neb., 25 June 1883, SUMNER JOHN RICE, born at Roseville, Ill., 21 Dec. 1858, living (1936) Hereford, Deaf Smith Co., Texas, son of John Newton and Amy (Axtell) Rice.

Mr. Rice was a retail lumber dealer in Nebraska for twenty-eight years.

He moved from Roseville, Ill., to Grinnell, Iowa, in 1865, and to Crete, Neb., in 1875; to Milford, Neb., 1879, Exeter, Neb., soon after, and to Harvard, Neb., 1885; and became a resident of Hereford, Texas, in 1909. He was a member of the Congregational Church in Neb., and of the Presbyterian in Texas, and for about fifty years was Sunday School superintendent or class teacher.

Children of Sumner John and Carrie Bigelow (Waterman) Rice:

i. Ernest Myron[10], b. at Exeter, Neb., 22 May 1884; a feed dealer, of Hereford, Tex.; m. 24 Nov. 1910, Ola F. Bowlus. Children:
   I. Charles[11].
   II. Caroline.
   III. Ruth.
   IV. Elizabeth.

ii. George Edgar, b. at Harvard, Neb., 25 Nov. 1888; a college professor at Tongaloo, Miss.; m. at Medford, Okla., 7 June 1922, Mary Augusta Rogers. Children:
   I. Caroline Augusta[11], b. 18 Sept. 1925.
   II. Margaret Isabelle, b. 2 Apr. 1927.
   III. Esther Constance, b. 8 Dec. 1928.
   IV. Rebecca Anne, b. 15 Mar. 1930.

iii. Norman Lincoln, b. 23 Nov. 1893; was engaged in missionary work some years in South Africa (Durban), and later in pastoral work in Okarche, Okla.; m. at Shawnee, Okla., 7 June 1922, Eunice Cynthia Phelps. Children, b. in Africa:
   I. Lincoln Phelps[11], b. 9 Mar. 1923.
   II. Cynthia Margaret, b. 16 Sept. 1926.
   III. Helen Mabel, b. 30 June 1929.
   IV. Julia Esther, b. 8 July 1931.

iv. Eva Caroline, b. ; m. at Hereford, Tex., in 1916, Roy Wesley Botsford, a farmer, b. 5 Feb. 1894. Children, b. in Texas:
   I. Aldyth Mae[11], b. 12 Dec. 1917.
   II. Irvin Winslow, b. 29 Nov. 1918.
   III. Violet June, b. 10 Apr. 1921.
   IV. Loy Mason, b. 29 Nov. 1923.
   V. Thomas Hayes, b. 5 Nov. 1931.

v. Jessie Esther, b. ; m. at Hereford, 3 Sept. 1927, Ray Estes Smith, a farmer, of Childress, Tex. Children, b. in Texas:
   I. David Ray[11], b. 7 Nov. 1928.
   II. John Edgar, b. 14 Oct. 1929.
   III. Cherry Ann, b. 15 Dec. 1931.
   IV. Frank Lee, b. 20 Nov. 1932.

References

Sumner J. Rice, Hereford, Texas, 1936.

993-4. Harvey[8] Waterman (*Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Union Village, near Norwich, Vt., 8 June 1828; died at Ravenna, Portage Co., Ohio, 30 Jan. 1893; married Ellen Jane Servosse, born at Ravenna, Ohio, 17 Jan. 1844, died at Cleveland, Ohio, 28 Apr. 1929, adopted daughter of Curtis Hatch, and daughter of Archibald and Lydia Jane (Burroughs) Servosse.

Mrs. Waterman's mother, Mrs. Servosse, was born 5 Dec. 1812, and died 1 Feb. 1844; the infant daughter was adopted by Curtis Hatch, husband of Harvey Waterman's eldest sister.

Census of 1880, Ravenna, Portage Co., Ohio:

	age	born	father b.	mother b.	
Harvey Waterman	51	Vt.	Vt.	Vt.	druggist
Ellen J. "	36	Ohio	N. Y.	N. Y.	wife
Curtis H. "	5	"			son
Anna B. "	3	"			dau.

Children of Harvey and Ellen Jane (Servosse) Waterman, born at Ravenna, Ohio:

i. CURTIS H.[9], b. 26 Oct. 1874; res. (1940) Arlington, Mass.; a lawyer; m. 3 Sept. 1913, MARY LOUISE CUNNINGHAM, b. at Salem, Mass., 20 Nov. 1878, dau. of Lawrence and Mary (Whalley) Cunningham. Children, b. at Arlington, Mass.:

I. Jane Catherine[10], b. 2 Apr. 1916.

II. Lawrence Harvey, b. 26 or 28 Nov. 1917.

ii. ANNA BURTON, b. 22 Jan. 1877; teacher (1938) in the Central High School, Cleveland, Ohio.

References

Curtis H.[9] Waterman, Pemberton Building, Boston, Mass., 1938.

993-5. ANDREW[8] WATERMAN (*Ralph*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 21 Oct. 1831, died

On 8 Dec. 1855, Andrew Waterman of Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y., bought for $1500 from Henry Waterman and Isabella T. his wife; and in Aug. 1856 Andrew Waterman of Ravenna, Portage Co., Ohio, for $1200, sold to Charles W. Learned the land in Westville with tools and implements of saw mill and shingle factory, the deed being witnessed by Andrew Jackson and Harvey Waterman. [Deeds, Franklin County, 24-211; 25-464.]

Not traced further.

994. HEMAN[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 9 Aug. 1794, died ; married at Norwich, Vt., 1 Jan. 1816, RUBY SMALLEY, born at Norwich, Vt., 2 Apr. 1796, died at Hardin, Mo., 1880 to 1886, daughter of Abel and Ruby (———) Smalley.

Heman moved very soon after his marriage to Perrysburg, N. Y., where his elder half-brothers Benjamin and Simon, and cousin Elijah Waterman, also located. Heman had Lot 5, and Simon had Lot 8. Fourteen years later, "Herman" Waterman had Lot 7 outside of Gowanda. The Broadway Cheese Factory was on this Lot 7, but there is nothing to show that Heman was connected with the factory.

Census of 1820, Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., family of Heman Waterman: 3 males and 1 female, 26 to 45; 2 females under 10.

Census of 1830, Perrysburg, family of Heman Waterman: 1 male and 1 female, 30 to 40; 2 females, 10 to 15; 1 male, 5 to 10; 3 females under 5.

He was appointed Lieutenant in the 198th Regt., Cattaraugus County, 1821 [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 3-2241].

N. Y. Census of 1835, Persia, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y: Heman Waterman, 2 males (1 a voter, none military duty, 1 born during past year) and 5 females (1 married, under 45; 4 unmarried, 16 to 45).

His widow survived him many years, and died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Mallory. The brothers Heman Waterman of Collins, N. Y., and Simon Waterman of Perrysburgh, N. Y., divided land in Norwich, Vt., 11 Nov. 1825.

Children of Heman and Ruby (Smalley) Waterman:

1+ i. HANNAH FELLOWS[8], b. 23 July 1816; d. 27 Sept. 1903.

ii. RUBY, b. ; res. Hardin, Mo.; m. ——— MALLORY. Child (probably others):

I. **Lucy[9].**

iii. MARIA, b. ; m. ——— HUFFMAN.

iv. JUSTIN CLARK, b. 31 Dec. 1822; d. at San Diego, Calif., 11 May 1911 ae. 88-4-11; m. (1) MARY CLARK; m. (2) ELIZABETH COX; m. (3) ALICE (———) CARY. He engaged for some years in his later life in gold mining operations in the State of Sonora, Mexico, living between trips at San Diego, Calif. About 1900 he spent some time in Kansas City, Mo., visiting with his relatives and raising money for further mining operations. His daughter Anna, then living in Chicago, joined him there, and went to live with him and make a home for him in San Diego. His third wife, before and after her marriage to him, was a teacher, writer and lecturer on Domestic Science. The San Diego *Union*, issue of 13 May 1911, in its obituary calls him a native of New York, and states that he was husband of Alice (Cary) Waterman, father of Anna M. Waterman of Philadelphia, and grandfather of James Gibson and Mary (Gibson) Kingsbury of Los Angeles. Children by first or second wife:

I. Daughter[9], m. ——— Gibson.

II. Anna M., a commercial artist, res. unm. about 1900 in Chicago, Ill., and in 1911 in Philadelphia, Pa.

v. SARAH, b. ; m. WILLIAM ZOOK. Child (probably others):

I. May[9], m. ——— Van Natta, a druggist, of St. Joseph, Mo.

2+ vi. JULIA ANNA, b. 1829; d. 14 Dec. 1875.

References

George Lucien[11] Trimble, Bloomfield, N. J., 1940.
I. R. Leonard: Historical Sketch of Gowanda, N. Y., p. 69.

994-1. HANNAH FELLOWS[8] WATERMAN (*Heman[7], Daniel[6], Daniel[5], Daniel[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], Robert[1]*), born at Perrysburg, N. Y., 23 July 1816, died at Nortonville, Kans., 27 Sept. 1903; married 23 Feb. 1835, DELOSS BURDICK.

Child of DeLoss and Hannah Fellows (Waterman) Burdick, born at Persia, N. Y.:

i. EUGENE[9], b. ; m. ———. Child:

I. Elmer[10], b. ; res. Atchinson, Kans.

References

George Lucien[11] Trimble, Bloomfield, N. J., 1940.

994-2. JULIA ANNA[8] WATERMAN (*Heman*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Perrysburg, N. Y., 1829, died at Sweet Springs, Saline Co., Mo., 14 Dec. 1875, aged 46 (gravestone); married (in Tennessee?) about 1849, WILLIAM PINCKNEY SHAW, born (probably at Fairfield, Bedford Co., Tenn.), 24 July 1823, died at Sweet Springs, Mo., 19 May 1895, son of Thomas Lewis David William and Elizabeth (Cunningham) Shaw. He married second, about 1883, Margaret Elder, who survived him.

She was brought up in Cattaraugus County, N. Y., at Perrysburg, from which Persia was taken, and later Gowanda was taken from Persia. The family lived by a "river," perhaps Cattaraugus Creek, in which Julia was nearly drowned when she was a little girl. She taught school in her girlhood. She went to Tennessee "to visit friends," or "to accept a teaching position," and there met and married Mr. Shaw.

Mr. Shaw's grandfather, Christopher Shaw, a native of South Carolina and a veteran of the Revolution, settled in Fairfield, Bedford Co., Tenn., in 1808, the year the county was erected, and died there in 1832. His father moved to Ray County, Mo., near Richmond, where the family had a large tobacco plantation. Soon after marriage, Julia and her husband located there for several years. During the Civil War, Mr. Shaw was a Paymaster in the Confederate Army.

After the war, the Shaws were pioneer settlers of Brownsville, later called Sweet Springs, Mo. He was Superintendent of the Methodist Sunday School there for thirty years. Mr. Shaw was very tall, "the tallest man in the county," was of blond coloring and wore his hair in curls to his shoulders until late in life. His wife was very dark, and small, and never weighed over 100 pounds. She was gifted in writing, and had articles and poems published in local papers.

Children of William Pinckney and Julia Anna (Waterman) Shaw, born at Richmond, Mo.:

i. SARAH PINCKNEY[9], b. 21 May 1850; d. at Broken Bow, Neb., 26 Oct. 1927; m. (1) JAMES FIELD; divorced; m. (2) CHARLES RICHARDSON, a Civil War veteran, and County Sheriff at Broken Bow. Children by first husband:
   I. Lurene Belle[10] ["Rene"], m. Ernest Thompson; had three sons.
   II. Will, d. at Broken Bow, before 1895, ae. 20.
   III. Pearl, m. (1) J. Wesley Beard, who d. at Phoenix, Ariz., May 1930; m. (2) in Calif., in 1938, Bert Austin. Children by first husband:
      (1) Helen[11].
      (2) Cloyce.

ii. ROBERT S., b. ; d. at Los Angeles, Calif., after 1917; m. in Mo., MARGARET PROCTOR. Children:
   I. Zephyr Pearl[10], d. in infancy.
   II. Julia Maud, m. Eugene Buren Sherman, one-time Mayor of Boise, Idaho. Children:

(1) Eugene Proctor[11], b. in Neb., abt. 1897; an officer in U. S. Navy; m.
(2) Theodore Allison, b. at Boise, Ida., abt. 1902.
(3) Frederick, b. at Boise, abt. 1904.

III. Edna Earle, d. 1899; m. at Boise, Ida., Lester Simpson. Child:
(1) Edna Maude[11], b. Apr. 1899; brought up by Dr. Collister; m.

IV. Florence Alma, res. (1939) Boise, Ida.; m. (1) J. Ross Good, of Boise, Ida.; m. (2) abt. 1935, (Dr.) Marshall Young Lucas, of Boise. Child by first husband:
(1) Margaret Maude[11], b. at Boise, abt. 1913; m.

iii. William Lucien, b. ; killed by a train at Rose Pine, La.. abt. 1926-30, bur. at Gallatin, Mo.; m. Hortense Arvilla Peebles, of Lowville, N. Y. Children:

I. Ruby Marietta[10], b. 1876; res. unm. Kansas City, Mo., Supervisor, St. Luke's Hospital.

II. Lester Reeves, b. 1878; res. Berkeley, Calif.; m. (1) at Kansas City, Mo., Maude Forbes; m. (2) Mame ———. Children by second wife:
(1) Reeves[11].
(2) Alice.

III. Irma Hemenway, b. 1881; res. Beverly Hills, Calif.; m. at Kansas City, Mo., Paul Schweich of Sweet Springs, Mo. Children:
(1) Hortense[11], d. at Kansas City, Mo., ae. abt. 10.
(2) Paul.

IV. Austin, b. 1884; d. ae. abt. 4.

V. Robert Phillips, b. 1886; res. Kansas City, Mo.; m. Ruth ———. Children:
(1) Robert[11], a metallurgist, with Gates Rubber Co., Denver, Colo.
(2) Betty, res. Independence, Mo.; m. 21 June 1936, Frank B. Wilson. Child:
1. Janice Ruth[12], b. at Kansas City, Mo., 23 June 1938.

VI. Willie Belle, b. 1892; res. Kansas City, Mo.; m. at Kansas City, Mo., Fall of 1916, Henry C. Chick, Jr. Children:
(1) Henry[11].
(2) Son.

VII. Donivan Lucien, b. 1894; m. at Kansas City, Mo., abt. 1932, Marion Tilz, a dietician, employed at St. Luke's Hospital, Kansas City. Child:
(1) Sarah Joe[11], b. at Kansas City, 8 or 9 Oct. 1935.

iv. Mary Isabelle, b. 15 Sept. 1855; d. at Kansas City, Mo., 18 Mar. 1932; m. at Sweet Springs, Mo., 15 Sept. 1875, Louis Napoleon McConnell, b. at St. Charles, Mo., 25 July 1840, d. at Kansas City, Mo., 20 Oct. 1904, son of James and Mary Ann (Fectley) McConnell. He was descended from an early Scots family of Pennsylvania, which later settled in Lexington, Ky., and in 1797 removed to St. Charles County, Mo. Children, first two b. at Sweet Springs, Mo., others at Norborne, Mo.:

I. Edna Mabel[10], b. 30 July 1876; d. 15 Sept. 1877.

II. Lelah Mabel, b. 21 Jan. 1878; res. (1940) Albany, N. Y.; m.

(1) at Kansas City, Kans., 22 May 1896, George Emmet Trimble, b. at Georgetown, Pa., 5 Dec. 1877, d. at Live Oak, Fla., 17 Apr. 1922, son of James Hervey and Sarah Elizabeth (McCaskey) Trimble; divorced at New Orleans, La., 1916; m. (2) at Kansas City, Mo., 17 Jan. 1917, James Alfred Stromberg, a native of New York City, son of Alfred and Mary Jane (Ferguson) Stromberg. Child by first husband:

(1) George Lucien[11], b. at Kansas City, Mo., 17 Jan. 1899; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 10 Nov. 1928, Edith May Laverty, b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 27 Jan. 1907, dau. of Edward and Mary Elizabeth (Murphy) Laverty. He was graduated from Warren Easton Boys' High School, New Orleans, 1917. He enlisted in the U. S. Army during the World War; Private, S. A. T. C., Princeton Battalion, 21 Oct. to 10 Dec. 1918. He studied extra subjects at Barringer High School, Newark, N. J. He entered Syracuse University, Sept. 1919, in the Engineering College; transferred Sept. 1921 to College of Business Administration; graduated, *cum laude*, 1923. He was a member of Kappa Sigma Fraternity, and head of the chapter in senior year; of Boar's Head (dramatic society); Tambourine & Bones (musical comedy society); Grand Master, N. Y. Alumni Kappa Sigma, 1926. He was employed, Oct. 1923, by Marschalk & Pratt, Inc. (N. Y. advertising agency); manager, Media Dept., 1925. Children, b. at East Orange, N. J.:

1. Robert Lucien[12], b. 28 Mar. 1930.
2. James Edward, b. 22 Feb. 1935.

III. Robert Louis Allen, b. 30 Dec. 1880; m. (1) at Holden, Mo., 12 Oct. 1904, Orah Dean Hodges; m. (2) at Kansas City, Mo., 18 May 1935, Flossie (———) Busby. Children by first wife:

(1) Robert Hodges[11], b. at Kansas City, Mo., 2 July 1905; m. (1) Louise ———; divorced; m. (2) Eileen Welsh.

(2) James, b. on farm near Holden, Mo., abt. 1914; m. (1) ——— ; divorced; m. (2) ———.

IV. Lyman Ford, b. 22 Oct. 1883; m. (1) Sophia McDonald; m. (2) Lou ———; m. (3) Zethel Emerson. Children by first wife, first four b. at Holden, Mo.:

(1) Lela Marie[11], d. in infancy.
(2) Lewis, d. in infancy.
(3) Russell, b. abt. 1914.
(4) George Lucien, b. abt. 1916.
(5) Jessie Mae, b. in Texas, 1 Mar. 1918; m. in 1936, Zolan Emerson.

V. Marie Elizabeth, b. 27 Oct. 1885; res. Harbor City, Calif.; m. 27 Oct. 1907, Cyril Howard Fenton, b. in England, youngest son of Sir Robert and ——— (Radcliffe) Fenton. Children:

(1) Howard[11], b. and d. same day at Kansas City, Mo.

(2) Helen Edith, b. at Spokane, Wash., abt. 1910; d. at San Pedro, Calif., 27 Aug. 1932; m. at San Pedro, Calif., 10 Apr. 1931, Anthony W. Marusch.

(3) Robert Howard, b. near Blue Creek, Wash., 25 Aug. 1915.

v. Ruby Elizabeth, b. 7 July 1857; d. at Washington, D. C., 4 Jan. 1937; m. at Kansas City, Mo., George Hector Turnbull, b. at Galashiels, Scotland, 4 July 1863, d. at Nashville, Tenn., 3 July 1913. Child:

I. Julia Isabella[10], b. at Kansas City, Mo., 3 Nov. 1895; res. Washington, D. C.; m. at Madison, Wis., 21 Apr. 1922, Corrington Calhoun Gill.

vi. Columbus P. Reeves, b. 14 Sept. 1859; d. at Boise, Ida., 1928; m. (1) Margaret Frances Reynolds; m. (2) at Silver City, Ida., 2 Aug. 1890, Mabel Lutitia Stucker. Child by first wife:

I. Hattie Frances[10], b. at Shenandoah, Iowa; d. in infancy.

Children by second wife, b. at Caldwell, Ida., except youngest at Boise, Ida.:

II. Clarence Rupert, b. 22 Oct. 1892; res. Boise, Ida.; m. at San Francisco, Calif., 25 Dec. 1925, Margaret Jeannette Kutnowsky. Children, b. at Boise:

(1) Joanne Elizabeth[11], b. 19 Sept. 1926; d. 18 Dec. 1931.

(2) William Rupert, b. 2 Mar. 1930.

(3) Sarah Ruth, b. 20 June 1933.

III. Harold Lucien, b. 21 Mar. 1895; m. (1) at Portland, Ore., 4 Apr. 1922, Thyra Bergeson; m. (2) at Seattle, Wash., 25 Dec. 1926, Ermantrude Stubbs. Child by first wife, b. at Portland, Ore.:

(1) Phyllis May[11], b. 13 Nov. 1922.

IV. Inez Frances, b. 19 May 1896; d. at Boise, Ida., 31 Dec. 1938; m. at Boise, 18 May 1918, Frederick Joseph Kipper. Children:

(1) Robert Frederick[11], b. at Twin Falls, Ida., 24 Apr. 1919.

(2) Virginia May, b. at Portland, Ore., 4 Jan. 1922.

V. Della Elizabeth, b. 27 Feb. 1898; res. Pasadena, Calif.; m. at Boise, 2 Aug. 1920, Frederick Herbert Gates. Children, b. at Pasadena:

(1) Frederick Reeves[11], b. 28 Nov. 1921.

(2) Mary May, b. 6 June 1924.

(3) Rupert Louis, b. 12 Oct. 1925.

VI. Louis DeHaven, b. 18 Feb. 1906; res. Los Angeles, Calif.; m.

References

George Lucien[11] Trimble, Bloomfield, N. J., 1940.

995. Cyrus[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 9 Apr. 1800, died ; married at Thetford, Vt., 7 Dec. 1820, Martha Howard, born at Thetford, 23 June 1800, died at Lyme, N. H., 8 May 1883, aged 82-10-15, daughter of Salmon and Naomi (Pratt) Howard.

Children of Cyrus and Martha (Howard) Waterman, first three born at Norwich, others at Thetford (record probably incomplete):

1+ i. CYRUS AUSTIN[8], b. 8 Dec. 1822; d. 20 May 1881.

2+ ii. DANIEL, b. 10 Jan. 1825; d. 19 June 1906.

iii. WILBUR SIMEON, b. 20 May 1828; d. at Haverhill, N. H., 25 Nov. 1909 ae. 81-6-5; bur. in Fairlee, Vt.; a farmer; m. at Hartford, Vt., 28 Mar. 1850, ROSETTE EASTMAN, b. at Thetford, Vt., 11 July 1833, d. at Haverhill, N. H., 1 Apr. 1910, dau. of James and Sylvia (Barton) Eastman. Children:

I. Herbert W.[9], b. abt. May 1851; d. at Fairlee, 4 Nov. 1856 ae. 5 yrs. 6 mos.

II. James N., b. abt. Mar. 1854; d. at Fairlee, 16 Feb. 1864 ae. 9 yrs. 11 mos.

III. Jennie A., b. ; m. at Landoff, N. H., 20 Dec. 1882, Fred E. Merrill.

IV. Benjamin R., b. abt. Sept. 1862; d. 30 Jan. 1864 ae. 1 yr. 4 mos. (gravestone, Fairlee).

V. George E., b. at Whitefield, N. H., abt. 1881; m. at Haverhill, N. H., 1 May 1915, Harriet G. Forsythe, b. at Boston, Mass., 15 Jan. 1879, d. at Mansfield, Mass., 18 Nov. 1934 ae. 55-10-3, dau. of Caleb and Joanna (Boardman) Forsythe. Child, b. at Haverhill:

(1) Laurence Alfred[10], b. 13 Feb. 1917.

3+ iv. LINUS PRATT, b. 23 July 1830; d. 14 Oct. 1920.

4+ v. HERMAN FRANKLIN, b. abt. 1840.

vi. ALMON OSCAR, b. 13 Mar. 1843; d. at Lyme, N. H., 7 Feb. 1925; res. Thetford until 1878, then in Lyme; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 20 Mar. 1873, HANNAH DAY EASTMAN, b. at Lebanon, N. H., 23 May 1849, d. at Sunapee, N. H., 31 May 1908, dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Baker) Eastman. Children, first b. at Thetford, Vt., all recorded at Lyme, N. H.:

I. Lillian M.[9], b. 18 May 1874; m. at Sunapee, 6 June 1899, Melvin D. Woodward.

II. Myron A., b. 26 Oct. 1876; res. Sunapee; m. at Lyme, 26 Mar. 1917, Nellie Nichols, b. at Sunapee, 1871.

III. Leon Oscar, b. 29 Sept. 1878; shoemaker; m. at Newport, N. H., 20 June 1906, Lennie Ethel Flanders, b. at Enfield, N. H., 9 Apr. 1888, dau. of George Wesley and Jennie Sophronia (Heath) Flanders. Children:

(1) Ralph Oscar[10], b. at Sunapee, 18 Sept. 1910; m. at Newport, N. H., 3 July 1929, Hester Gonyea, b. at Swampscott, Mass., abt. 1909, dau. of Peter and Sarah J. (Duncan) Gonyea; divorced; they were remarried at Newport, 19 Aug. 1932. Children, b. at Newport:

1. Virginia Lee[11], b. 6 Apr. 1930.
2. Phyllis Jane, b. 3 Feb. 1934.

(2) Ruth Agnes, b. at Newport, 13 Apr. 1914; m. at Newport, 22 Oct. 1932, Victor O. Pariseau.

(3) Ruby Ethel, b. at Lyme, 3 May 1916.

(4) Ray Wesley, b. at Lyme, 1 Jan. 1921.

(5) Richard Almon, b. at Newport, 3 Feb. 1925.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
E. F. Dunbar: The Flanders Family (1935), p. 701.

995-1. Cyrus Austin[8] Waterman [known as Austin C. Waterman] (*Cyrus*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 8 Dec. 1822, died at Lyme, N. H., 20 May 1881, aged 58-5-12; married Mary E. Clark, born at Ticonderoga, N. Y., 13 June 1828, died at Lyme, N. H., 14 June 1891, aged 63 yrs. 1 day, daughter of Nathan L. and Emeline (Burroughs) Clark.

Children of Austin C. and Mary E. (Clark) Waterman:

i. Addie F.[9], b. at , N. Y., abt. 1852; m. at Norwich (called of Lyme, N. H.), 29 Oct. 1876, Ira White.

ii. Melville Austin, b. at Morrisville, Vt., 16 Aug. 1857; d. at Bradford, Vt., 3 Mar. 1918 ae. 60-6-17, and buried at Lyme, N. H.; a farmer; m. at Lyme, 1 Feb. 1879, Rosa M. Balch, b. at Lincoln, Vt., abt. 1857, dau. of Worcester and Weltha (Flint) Balch. Children, b. at Lyme:

I. William Austin[10], b. 13 Aug. 1880; a barber; m. (1) at Lowell, Mass., 25 Nov. 1902, Nina Leighton, b. at Fort Fairfield, Me., abt. 1879, dau. of Charles A. and Emma (Hill) Leighton; m. (2)* at Chelsea, Mass., 18 July 1912, Anna Bell Peaslee, b. at Belmont, N. H., abt. 1889, dau. of John and May (Streeter) Peaslee; divorced; m. (3) at Windsor, Vt., 26 Jan. 1920, Emma Jane Lindberg; m. (4) at West Fairlee, Vt., 15 June 1923, Eva Meade. Child by first wife, b. at Bradford, Vt.:

(1) George Edward[11], b. 3 Feb. 1904; a civil engineer; res. Saco, Me.; m. at Medford, Mass., 11 Apr. 1925, Eunice May Timmons, b. at Brownville, Me., abt. 1902, dau. of John W. and Mary A. (Getchell) Timmons. Children, b. at Biddeford (Hospital), Me.:

1. Wayne Edward[12], b. 2 Sept. 1934; d. 14 Sept. 1934 ae. 12 days.

2. Glenn David, b. 27 Oct. 1937.

Child by second wife, b. at Berlin, N. H.:

(2) Dora Amanda, b. 19 Dec. 1910; m. at Bradford, Vt., 24 Aug. 1928, Winston John Plamondon.

II. Mylo George, b. 2 Sept. 1889.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

995-2. Daniel[8] Waterman (*Cyrus*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 10 Jan. 1825, died at Thetford, Vt., 19 June 1906, aged 81-5-9; married at Thetford, 21 Mar. 1853, Roxanna Newcomb, born at Thetford, 30 Nov. 1831, died there 15 Jan. 1908, aged 76-1-15, daughter of Levi and Diadama (Stowell†) Newcomb.

* Erroneously described as his first marriage, he a chauffeur, aged 31.
† Perhaps Howell.

Daniel Waterman of Thetford, Vt., bought land in Brasher, N. Y., in 1852, and the following year, being resident in Brasher, bought more land there; with his wife Roxanna E., being again at Thetford, he sold his Brasher land in 1856. [Deeds, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., 45C-507; 48B-603; 51B-386.]

E. C. Waterman was appointed Administrator of the estate of Daniel Waterman of Thetford, 1 Sept. 1910. No further record. [Probate Rec. Orange County 33-266.]

Children of Daniel and Roxanna (Newcomb) Waterman, born at Thetford:

i. Erni C.[9], b. 21 May 1854; d. at Hanover, N. H., 5 Oct. 1928 ae. 74, buried in Thetford; m. (1) at Thetford, 10 Feb. 1880, Hattie Amelia Roberts, b. at Lyme, N. H., 21 June 1860, d. at Thetford, 15 Feb. 1913 ae. 52-7-24, dau. of Thomas F. and Caroline (Smith) Roberts; m. (2) at Thetford, 3 Apr. 1917, Ella A. (Berry) Wilder, b. in N. H., 8 Feb. 1853, d. at Thetford, 3 Sept. 1925 ae. 72-6-25, dau. of George W. and Prudence (Squires) Berry. The two surviving daughters were named in the wills both of Erni C. Waterman (filed 10 Oct. 1928) and of Hattie A. Watterman (presented 13 Jan. 1914) [Probate Rec. Orange County, 35-418 to 420; 46-414 to 420; 47-667 to 670]. Children by first wife, b. at Thetford:

I. Jessie Diadama[10], b. 2 Mar. 1887; m. ——— Hobbs.

II. Nettie Roxanna, b. 3 Nov. 1895; m. at Thetford, 14 May 1917, Marcellus Charles Wheelock.

ii. Mary, b. 26 Aug. 1855; d. 5 Sept. 1855 ae. 10 days (gravestone, Norwich).

iii. Mary D., b. 24 June 1867; d. at Thetford, 12 Apr. 1868 ae. 9 mos. 19 days [or 9 yrs. by another report].

References

B. M. Newcomb: Newcomb Genealogy (1923), p. 431.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

995-3. Linus Pratt[8] Waterman (*Cyrus*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 23 July 1830, died at Somerville, Mass., 14 Oct. 1920, aged 90-2-21; married first, at Bradford, Vt., 8 Feb. 1852, Mandana C. Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt., 25 July 1818 (gravestone, Brookfield, Mass.), died at Worcester (Hospital), Mass., 29 Sept. 1897, aged 79 (residence, West Brookfield, Mass.); married second, at Boston, Mass., 11 Dec. 1897, Adelaide (Chase) Pike, born in Canada, 6 Aug. 1847, died at Somerville, Mass., 19 Jan. 1920, daughter of John T. and Harriet (Canfield) Chase.

Children of Linus Pratt and Mandana C. (Waterman) Waterman, born at Bradford:

i. Ella E.[9], b. 17 Aug. 1854; d. at West Brookfield, Mass., 1 Oct. 1890 ae. 36-1-14. She left surviving her mother, Mandana C. Waterman, and sister Ida M. Stone, wife of Harry M. Stone, who was appointed administrator, 9 Oct. 1890. [Probate Rec. Worcester County, Mass., Series B, 11216.]

ii. Ida May, b. 29 Oct. 1859; m. at West Brookfield, Mass., 20 Dec. 1882, Henry Julius Stone, b. at Worcester, Mass., 16 May 1857, d. at

Springfield, Mass., 25 Oct. 1915, son of George Washington and Mary Jane (Haskins) Stone. He settled as a child with his parents in West Brookfield, Mass.; postmaster, West Warren, Mass.; R. R. agent, West Brookfield, over 15 yrs.; treasurer of Milford Quarry Co., 2 yrs.; removed to Springfield, Mass., and was an officer in Hampden County Jail. Children, first b. at West Warren, others at West Brookfield:

I. Arvilla Ellen[10], b. 18 July 1883; d. 8 Oct. 1883.

II. George Walter, b. 10 Aug. 1886; m. at Springfield, Mass., 20 May 1916, Minerva Clara Whalley, b. at Clinton, N. Y., 22 May 1885, dau. of Perry and Jeane E. (Manning) Whalley. He was educated at Technical High School, Springfield, and entered the office there of the Mass. Mutual Life Insurance Co. He served a term in the hospital corps of the 2d Regt., Mass. Vol. Militia.

III. Permelia Haskins, b. 16 Jan. 1891; resided unm. (1916) with mother.

IV. Howard Waterman, b. 1 Apr. 1896; d. at Springfield, 15 Dec. 1905.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
J. G. Bartlett: Gregory Stone Genealogy (1918), p. 743.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
A. L. White: Descendants of John White (1900), 3-656.

995-4. Herman Franklin[8] [Frank H.] Waterman (*Cyrus*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Thetford, Vt., 1840, died ; married first, Marguerite [Maggie] Hallenbeck, born at Catskill, N. Y., about 1856, daughter of DeWitt and Cynthia (Thornton) Hallenbeck; apparently divorced, as she married second, at Somerville, Mass., 7 July 1897, Cosmo Accetto, a house painter, born in Italy about 1856, son of Salvatore and Maria D. (Nitto) Accetto; he married second, Urania May Sager,* born at West Bolton, Quebec, about 1851.

He was a carpenter.

Child of Herman Franklin and Marguerite (Hallenbeck) Waterman:†

1+ i. Francis Joseph[9], b. at Hudson, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1872; d. 15 May 1936.

Child of Herman Franklin and Urania May (Sager) Waterman:†

ii. Olan Cyrus, b. at Orford, N. H., abt. 1880;‡ carpenter, res. (1904) Magog, Quebec; m. at Concord, N. H., 4 June 1904, Lura Frances Davis, b. at Concord, abt. 1876, dau. of Charles William and Frances (Glines) Davis.

References

New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

* Another record reads her name as Mary U. Lager.

† Records of this family are very incomplete. The compiler has done the best he could with the meagre records, but admits that some of the statements made need verification and possibly correction.

‡ According to copies supplied to us from Concord of New Hampshire Vital Statistics, a son Lulen A. was born at Orford, 17 Aug. 1874. The compiler believes that this name is a misreading for Olan C.; and that the age of Olan C. at marriage was misread as 24 instead of the correct 29.

995-4-1. FRANCIS JOSEPH[9] WATERMAN (*Herman Franklin*[8], *Cyrus*[7], *Daniel*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hudson, N. Y., 23 Aug. 1872, died at Somerville, Mass., 15 May 1936, aged 61-8-23; married first, at Somerville, Mass., 28 Sept. 1898, ELEANOR MABEL HOTCHKISS, born at Dover, Mass., about Mar. 1877, died at Somerville, 10 Jan. 1927, aged 49 yrs. 10 mos., daughter of Sylvester and Charlotte (Newell) Hotchkiss; married second, at Somerville, 11 Oct. 1928, ELLA MAUD (WOODWORTH) HAWKINS, born at Hall Harbor, N. S., about 1873, daughter of Charles and Eunice (Ells) Woodworth.

He was a painter.

Children of Francis Joseph and Eleanor Mabel (Hotchkiss) Waterman, i and x born at Somerville, ii at Walpole, iii to vi at Greenfield, vii at Cambridge, Mass., viii and ix at Boston (Roxbury):

i. FRANCES ELEANOR[10], b. 23 June 1899; m. at Haverhill, Mass., 24 July 1919, ANDRÉ J. LAVALLEE, a shoemaker, b. at Nashua, N. H., abt. 1898, son of Alexandre J. and Bernadette (Grandmont) Lavallee.
ii. GERALDINE, b. 9 Aug. 1902; d. at Monson (Hospital), Mass., 30 Apr. 1919 ae. 16-9-21; res. Somerville, bur. at Walpole.
iii. HENRIETTA EVELYN, b. 5 Aug. 1904.
iv. DOROTHY MADELEINE, b. 13 Aug. 1905; m. at Somerville, 20 June 1928, ALFRED EWING MILLS, a physician, b. at Boston, abt. 1888, son of Richard A. and Mary A. (Ewing) Mills.
v. MARGUERITE H., b. 6 Sept. 1907.
vi. CLARENCE, b. 16 June 1909; d. at Boston, Mass., 8 Jan. 1910 ae. 7 mos.
vii. SON, b. 18 Sept. 1912; d. 19 Sept. 1912 ae. 12 hrs.
viii. ALTHEA (twin), b. 17 Mar. 1915; d. 9 June 1915 ae. 2 mos. 23 days at Boston Hospital; res. Somerville, bur. at Walpole.
ix. ALTON (twin), b. 17 Mar. 1915; d. at Somerville, 29 June 1915 ae. 10 days [*sic*]; bur. at Walpole.
x. ALLAN ELLSWORTH, b. 14 June 1916.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

996. HANNAH[7] WATERMAN (*James*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 14 Apr. 1782, died ; married first, at Norwich, 14 Dec. 1800, JOHN HOUSE; married second at Norwich, 18 Feb. 1813, NATHAN FLETCHER, JR., of Woodstock, Vt., who died 31 July 1827, aged 60 (gravestone, Woodstock).

Col. John House, perhaps father of Hannah's husband, died at Norwich, 17 Feb. 1825. His death is not of record, but doubtless occurred before Hannah's second marriage.

Administration on the estate of Nathan Fletcher, Jr., of Pomfret, Vt., was granted, 5 Sept. 1827. Hannah F. Fletcher of Woodstock was appointed guardian of Elizabeth F. Fletcher, a minor over 14 years, and of Hannah and John Fletcher, minors under 14 years, 26 Apr. 1828. [Probate Rec. Windsor County.]

Children of Nathan and Hannah (Waterman) (House) Fletcher, born at Woodstock, Vt.:

i. Elizabeth F.[8], b. 12 Dec. 1813; d. at Norwich, Vt., 20 Sept. 1893 ae. 78-9-8; m. ——— Ruggles.
ii. Hannah Waterman, b. 26 Aug. 1815; d. at Norwich, Vt., 12 Jan. 1894 ae. 76-4, unm.
iii. John.

References
Vermont Vital Statistics.

997. James[7] Waterman (*James*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 25 Jan. 1784, died there 29 May 1847, aged 63 yrs. 4 mos.; married at Norwich, 3 Mar. 1805, Anna Carrier, born at Strafford, Vt., Jan. 1780, died at Norwich, 18 Sept. 1853, aged 73, daughter of Isaac and Anna (———) Carrier.

Children of James and Anna (Carrier) Waterman, first born at Strafford, others at Norwich:*

i. John C.[8], b. 3 Feb. 1806; d. at Norwich, 6 Sept. 1837 ae. 32; Captain; m. at Thetford, Vt., 29 May 1833, Sarah Eastman, b. at Croyden, N. H., abt. 1812, d. at Norwich, 16 May 1891 ae. 79, dau. of Stephen and Hannah Eastman. Children:
  I. Frank E.[9], b. abt. 1834; d. at Norwich, 8 Jan. 1858 ae. 24.
  II. Leroy C., b. abt. 1835; d. at Norwich, 29 Aug. 1852 ae. 17.
  III. Joseph M.
ii. Willard, b. 9 June 1810; d. at Bradford, Vt., 27 Aug. 1876 ae. 66-2-18; m. at Bradford, 8 June 1843, Mary Ann Wilson, b. 26 Aug. 1814, d. at Bradford, 18 Aug. 1883 ae. 68-11-22, dau. of James and Agnes (McDuffee) Wilson. Children, b. at Bradford:
  I. James A.[9], b. 1845; painter; m. at Bradford, 18 July 1888, Ruby J. Chamberlin.
  II. William L., b. 16 Feb. 1848; d. at Bradford, 23 July 1878 ae. 30-5-7; m. at Littleton, N. H., 10 Nov. 1875, Ella L. Ladd, b. at Bethlehem, N. H., 11 Sept. 1855, d. at Littleton, N. H., 7 Nov. 1933, dau. of Josiah M. and Lydia A. (Jesseman) Ladd.†
  III. Emma Annis, b. 5 Apr. 1851; d. 22 July 1852.
iii. William, b. 1 Aug. 1812; d. at Bradford, Vt., 18 Nov. 1853 ae. 41-3-18; m. at Bradford, 13 Dec. 1845, Jane Wilson, b. about May 1819, d. at Bradford, 7 Aug. 1858 ae. 39 yrs. 3 mos., dau. of James Wilson. She m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 13 Mar. 1856, Dr. William H. M. Howard, b. in England abt. 1827, son of William H. M. Howard, by whom she had a son, Charles H. Howard. Children, b. at Bradford:
  I. Jane Eliza[9], b. abt. 1847; m. at Bradford, 9 May 1871, George E. Gaffield.
  II. William Frederick, b. abt. 1849; m. at Bradford, 16 Mar. 1872, Emma L. Howard.
  III. Emma Anna, b. abt. 1852; m. at Bradford, 10 Jan. 1885, Adelbert Osborne.

* Mandana and Submit are placed hypothetically as children of James[7]; see Notes below.
† Administration on the estate of "William W. Watterman" of Bradford was granted, 22 Aug. 1878, to Joseph H. Peters. [Orange County Probate Rec. 20-623.]

iv. MANDANA C., b. 25 July 1818; d. at Worcester, Mass., 29 Sept. 1897; m. at Bradford, Vt., 8 Feb. 1852, LINUS PRATT WATERMAN [No. 995-3, *q. v.*], b. at Norwich, Vt., 23 July 1830, d. at Somerville, Mass., 14 Oct. 1920.

v. SUBMIT S., b. [say 1825]; m. at Fairlee, Vt., 10 July 1851, HIRAM HACKETT, b. 12 Oct. 1827, d. 2 Sept. 1854; probably m. (2) WILLIAM J. CARTER.

Notes

Administration on the estate of Mrs. Mary A. Waterman of Bradford, Vt., was granted, 11 Sept. 1883, to James A. Waterman. [Probate, Orange County, 22-526, 527.]

The will of William Waterman of Bradford, Vt., made 7 Nov. 1853, presented 13 Dec. 1853, gave to wife Jane, for her support and the support and education of our children, Jane Eliza, William Frederick, and Emma Annah; witnesses, Joel Morris, Linus P. Waterman, J. C. Russell. The inventory included home farm (120 acres with buildings, $4500), Brush woodlot (about 60 acres, $400); sawmill and Brush wood (about 2 acres, $125); Crocker lot at Thetford (90 acres, one undivided half, $300); an undivided half of a slip in the Congregational Meeting house, Bradford, ($12). The widow was authorized to sell the half of the Crocker lot in Thetford, and the land and sawmill in Fairlee, known as Dodges Sawmill. Among the creditors were Joel Morris, Linus P. Waterman, and Landers(?) Waterman. On 3 Aug. 1858, the former executrix being deceased, Charles McDuffee was appointed administrator. He was also appointed guardian to the three children, 10 Aug. 1858, replacing Willard Waterman of Bradford who had been appointed guardian, 13 Mar. 1857. Hon. Arad Stebbins replaced McDuffee as administrator and guardian, 17 Feb. 1859.

At a hearing before a Referee, it was represented that Dr. W. H. M. Howard married Jane, widow of William Waterman, March 1856, and died 7 Aug. 1858 leaving a son, Charles H. Howard. On 17 Mar. 1860, the three children chose Ellis Bliss of Bradford for guardian. He was also appointed administrator, and rendered his final account in 1870. [Probate, Orange County, 10-82 to 93; 11-436 to 441; 12-50, 235 to 237, 240 to 249; 14-180, 188, 189, 384 to 386.]

Administration on the estate of Sally Waterman (also called Sarah E. Waterman) of Norwich was granted, 3 July 1891, to Joseph C. Enright of Windsor. The residue was distributed to her son, Joseph M. Waterman, the only legal heir. [Probate, Windsor County, 45-396.]

Submit S. Waterman of Bradford, Vt., married at Fairlee, Vt., 10 July 1851, Hiram Hackett, born at Sandwich, N. H., 12 Oct. 1827, died there 2 Sept. 1854, son of John and Hannah (McGaffey) Hackett. This is the branch of the Waterman family which was living at Bradford; and the mother of James[7] was named Submit Sullard. At the time Submit S. Waterman married, the two sons of James[7] were living at Bradford, and his only brother Dyer[7] at Fairlee. It is likely that Submit was living with one of her brothers, hence "of Bradford," and she may have been married at her uncle's home in Fairlee.

Mandana C. Waterman was married at Bradford, where this branch of the family lived, and in 1853 her husband witnessed the will of William[8] Waterman, and was a creditor of his estate.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
L. A. Morrison: History of the Sinclair Family (1896), p. 131.
Warren Ladd: The Ladd Family (1890), p. 173.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

998. Dyer[7] Waterman (*James*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 6 Mar. 1786, died at Fairlee, Vt., 16 Jan. 1867, aged 81 yrs. 10 mos.; married first, at Norwich, 5 Feb. 1809, Mary Seaver, born 6 May 1791, died 20 Dec. 1852, daughter of (Capt.) Calvin and Mary Huntington (Hovey) Seaver; married second, at Fairlee, 15 May 1858, Lucy (Daggett) Cheney, born at Dorchester, N. H., 28 Aug. 1796, died at Thetford, Vt., 2 Aug. 1871, aged 74 yrs. 11 mos. 5 days, buried at Fairlee, daughter of J. Daggett.

At the request of the widow, Lucy Waterman, and son A. P. Waterman, administration on his estate was granted, 19 Jan. 1867, to George McIndoe. The real estate included the home farm ($3800), and 1⅔ pews and 1 shed at the Meeting house. The estate was distributed to the widow and creditors. [Probate Rec. Orange County, 16-369 to 373; 18-62.]

Children of Dyer and Mary (Seaver) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:

1+ i. Calvin Sever[8], b. 7 Sept. 1809; d. 6 June 1854.
2+ ii. Amos Palmer, b. 26 Dec. 1811.
iii. Mary Hovey, b. 27 Dec. 1813; d. 7 Feb. 1814 ae. 1 mo. 10 days.
iv. Mary Hovey, b. 8 June 1816; d. at Fairlee, 24 Apr. 1841 ae. 25 (but by Norwich record d. 24 Apr. 1842 ae. 26).

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Jesse Seaver: The Seaver Genealogy (1924), p. 11.

998-1. Calvin Sever[8] Waterman (*Dyer*[7], *James*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 7 Sept. 1809, died at Fairlee, Vt., 6 June 1854, aged 44-8-27; married at Newbury, Vt., 4 Mar. 1838, Eliza McIndoe, born at Barnet, Vt., 20 Jan. 1816, died at Fairlee, 31 Dec. 1880, aged 64-11-11, daughter of James and Abigail (———) McIndoe.

Administration on the estate of Calvin S. Waterman, of Fairlee, was granted to his widow, Eliza Waterman, 13 June 1854. She was appointed guardian, 16 Nov. 1854, to Ellen N., Mary H., James E., Henry S., and Ada Waterman, minor children of Calvin S., under 14. She asked permission, 14 July 1857, as guardian to E. M., Mary H., James E., Henry S., and Ada L. Waterman, to sell the interest of said minors in the so-called Dyer Waterman farm, of which Polly Waterman had been the owner; and later reported sale of the minors' interest for $7500 to Dyer Waterman, payable at his death without interest, and secured by first mortgage. [Probate Rec. Orange County, 10-76 to 81; 11-166; 12-51, 52.]

Children of Calvin Sever and Eliza (McIndoe) Waterman:

i. Ellen M.[9], b. abt. 1842; living 1895; m. at Fairlee, 7 Feb. 1865, Frank Yerrington, b. 2 June 1839, son of James B. and Olive (Forbes) (Metcalf) Yerrington. Children, b. at Boston, Mass.:

I. Nellie[10], b. in 1868.
II. Frank M., b. 14 Jan. 1870; d. 30 Jan. 1870.
III. Alice W., b. 1 Aug. 1872; d. 17 Dec. 1873.

ii. MARY H., b. 3 Dec. 1845; d. at Fairlee, 9 Nov. 1862 ae. 17-11-6.

iii. JAMES E., b. 12 Dec. 1847; res. (1892) Framingham, Mass.; d. at Boston Hospital, Mass., 6 Apr. 1914 ae. 66-3-25; railroad flagman; m. (1) at Winthrop, Mass., 18 Nov. 1879, HELEN J. (NELSON) SMITH, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 12 July 1847, d. at Malden, Mass., 9 Dec. 1921 ae. 74-4-28, dau. of Neal and Eliza J. (Wagner) Nelson; divorced; m. (2) at Bradford, Vt., 29 Mar. 1892, MARY E. (FRARY) SNOW, b. at Bradford, abt. 1865, dau. of F. H. and Rhoda (Brown) Frary. Child by first wife, b. at Framingham, Mass.:

I. Daughter[10], b. 18 July 1881.

iv. HENRY S., b. 20 Dec. 1851; d. at Fairlee, 3 Jan. 1880 ae. 28-0-14; a farmer; m. at Fairlee, 25 Feb. 1874, LONNIE L. BOYNTON, b. at Concord, N. H., 15 Sept. 1854, d. at Bradford, Vt., 8 May 1881 ae. 27-7-23, dau. of Jonas T. and Mary (Anderson) Boynton. The will of Lonnie L. Waterman, of Bradford, dated 26 Apr. 1881, proved 20 May 1881, gave her entire estate to Mrs. Sophia B. Frary, with the request that her daughter Alice Flora Waterman should live during her minority with Mrs. Frary; N. E. Frary of Bradford, Executor [Probate Rec. Orange County, 21-479 to 481]. Children, b. at Fairlee:

I. Alice Flora[10], b. 13 Dec. 1876. At the request of her mother, George McIndoe was appointed her guardian, 8 Jan. 1880, and rendered final account, 26 Dec. 1895 [Probate Rec. Orange County, 21-430; 27-345].
II. Harry C., b. 24 Dec. 1878; d. at Fairlee, 1 July 1879 ae. 7 mos. 4 days.

v. ADA L., b. 24 Aug. 1854; d. at Fairlee, 1 Aug. 1874 ae. 19-11-8.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Abby I. (Brown) Bulkley: The Chad Brown Memorial (1888), p. 114.

998-2. AMOS PALMER[8] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[7], *James*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 26 Dec. 1811, died ; married (called of Fairlee) at Waterford, Vt., 4 July 1847, OLIVE HOVEY FREEMAN, born 24 May 1823, died at Lebanon, N. H., 7 Oct. 1907, aged 84-4-10, daughter of Elijah and Hannah (Knight) Freeman.

Mrs. Waterman lived in Philadelphia, Pa., and removed to Lebanon, N. H., about 1884.

Children* of Amos Palmer and Olive Hovey (Freeman) Waterman:

i. EMMA J.[9], b. ; m. at Hanover, N. H., 24 Nov. 1870, HENRY A. ROCK, of Hanover.

ii. WILLIAM FREEMAN, b. at Fairlee, Vt., 22 Apr. 1857; res. (1898 ae. 41) Lebanon, N. H.; poultryman; m. at Boston (Charlestown), Mass., 8 Feb. 1888, EVA GERTRUDE HOLMES, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 22 May 1864, d. at Lebanon, N. H., 17 Aug. 1909 ae. 45-2-26, bur. at Fairlee,

* Record incomplete.

dau. of Warner* Ansel and Esther Ann (Magoun) Holmes. Child (first-born), b. at Lebanon, N. H.:

I. Daughter[10], b. 31 Oct. 1898.

References

New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 1-555.

1001. Anna[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 8 May 1780, died there 20 July† 1834; married at Norwich, 14 Aug. 1803, (Capt.) Raphael Smalley, born at Norwich, Vt., 23 Nov. 1777, died there 3 June 1842, aged 71 years (gravestone, but the date may be a misreading), son of Francis and Sarah (Hutchinson) Smalley. He married second, at Norwich, 3 Feb. 1835, Sarah[7] Waterman, born at Norwich, 17 Nov. 1782, died there 3 Apr. 1863, aged 80, daughter of Daniel[6] and Phebe (House) Waterman, first cousin of his first wife.

On 7 June 1823, the wife of Raphael Smalley had her children, Laura Maria, Cloe Luthera, Harriet, and John Waterman Smalley, baptized in the Church of Christ, Norwich, Vt.

Children of Raphael and Anna (Waterman) Smalley, born at Norwich, Vt.:

i. John Waterman[8], b. 5 Apr. 1805; d. 25 Apr. 1805.
ii. William, b. 1 May 1807.
iii. Lucius, b. 9 July 1809; m. Abigail Hill. Their son, Dr. Albert L. Smalley (1844-1907), was a Congregational minister of Chicago, Ill., and Buffalo, N. Y.
iv. Elijah, b. 5 June 1811; m. Eunice Haseltine of Moretown. Children:
    I. Adelaide Frances[9], res. Mt. Hope, Kans.; m. at Bradford, Vt., in 1863, Harvey N. Renfrew.
    II. Winfield.
    III. Emma, m. Horace Renfrew.
v. Laura Maria, b. 17 Feb. 1813.
vi. Harriet, b. 23 Feb. 1816.
vii. John Waterman, b. 1 Jan. 1819; d. abt. 1839.
viii. Chloe Luthera, b. 1 Apr. 1823.
ix. Jane E., b. 24 Jan. 1826; m. ——— French, of Portland, Me.

References

Irvin H. Jones, Pittsburgh, Pa., letters, 1934; dates of birth written by Jane E. (Smalley) French to her niece, Mr. Jones's grandmother, Adelaide F. (Smalley) Renfrew.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 48-129.

1003. John[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 15 Mar. 1784, died there 15

* Or Warren in Eva's death record.
† But 22 June 1834 ae. 54, by cemetery inscription.

Aug. 1827, aged 42; married at Norwich, 29 Oct. 1807, MALINDA KNAPP, born at Manchester, N. H., 23 July 1787, died at Norwich, 30 Apr. 1830, aged 42.

Administration on the estate of John Waterman, 2d, of Norwich, was granted, 5 Sept. 1827, to Ethan Burnap. Inventory, $1592.00; included 54 acres of land on Ompomanoosuc meadow. Claims were made against the estate by Lyman Baldwin, Daniel Waterman, Elisha Waterman, John Waterman, Jr., David Waterman, Warren Waterman, James Waterman, Latham Hyde, Shubel Waterman, and Ethan Burnap. Dower was set to the widow, Malinda Waterman, 1 Oct. 1828. On 6 July 1829, Malinda Waterman, widow, Milo Marsh, Jr., and Elizabeth his wife, and Lucia Waterman, adult heirs, and Milo Marsh, Jr., and John S. Paine, as guardians of minor heirs, asked for removal of Ethan Burnap as administrator, because his sureties, Elijah Waterman and Samuel Gleason, both died insolvent. John S. Paine and Milo Marsh, Jr., were appointed, but Marsh was removed 7 Jan. 1832 because of removal from the State. [Probate Rec. Windsor County.]

On 13 Feb. 1828, John S. Paine of Norwich, Vt., was appointed guardian of Nelson, Harriet, Caroline, Thomas Emerson, and Carlos Waterman, minors under 14, heirs of John Waterman, 2d, late of Norwich. Elijah C. and Marcia Waterman, aged over 14, heirs of the same, chose Milo Marsh, jr., of Norwich for guardian, 5 Mar. 1828. [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 9-287.]

Elizabeth, Lucia, Elijah Clark, Marcia, John, Nelson, Harriet, and Caroline Melinda, children of John Waterman, were baptized at the South Church, Norwich, 22 Jan. 1822. The church records call him Lieutenant.

Children of John and Malinda (Knapp) Waterman, born at Norwich:

i. ELIZABETH[8], b. 27 July 1808; m. at Norwich, 25 Dec. 1828, MILO MARSH, Jr.

ii. LUCIA, b. 3 Mar. 1810; d. at Stoughton, Wis.; m. at Norwich, 22 Sept. 1839, ALVIN WEST.

1+ iii. ELIJAH CLARK, b. 2 Jan. 1812.

iv. MARCIA, b. 9 Feb. 1814; d. at Spokane, Wash., 16 Jan. 1906; m. GEORGE GOODHUE, who d. at Stevens Point, Wis., 30 Jan. 1885.

v. JOHN NELSON, b. 19 Apr. 1816; d. at Elroy, Wis., 1889.

vi. HARRIET, b. 3 June 1818; m. at Norwich, 14 May 1835, ERASTUS CLARK WEST.

vii. CAROLINE MELINDA, b. 29 May 1821; d. 6 Apr. 1862; m. ——— DOOLITTLE.

viii. THOMAS EMERSON, b. 16 Apr. 1823; d. 25 Mar. 1840 ae. 17 (gravestone).

ix. CARLOS FRANKLIN, b. 30 July 1826; d. at Elroy, Wis.; m. MARIA EVERETT.

References

Norwich Vital Records.

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: data from Charles M. Jenkins, Chicago, Ill., 1917.

1003-1. ELIJAH CLARK[8] WATERMAN (*John*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 2 Jan. 1812, died ; married BETSEY HALL.

Elijah C. Waterman of Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y., bought land there 5 Sept. 1832 from Edmund C. Hovey of Craftsbury, Orleans Co., Vt. [Deeds, Franklin County, 6-192.]

Census of 1850, Buffalo, Marquette Co., Wis.:

	age	born	
E. C. Waterman	38	Vermont	Farmer
Elizabeth "	30	Ohio	
Ora "	11	Wisconsin	
Sidney "	9	"	
Alvin "	8	"	
Walter "	3	"	
James "	1	"	

Children of Elijah Clark and Betsey (Hall) Waterman, born in Wisconsin:

i. ORA[9], b. 1838.

ii. SIDNEY, b. 1840.

iii. ALVIN WEST, b. at Beloit, Wis., 20 Sept. 1841; a mechanic and farmer; res. (1892) Grafton, Walch Co., N. D.; m. at Fargo, N. D., 7 Dec. 1881, EVA MARIA WEBSTER, b. at Durand, Winnebago Co., Ill., 15 Dec. 1858, dau. of Miner Abel and Hannah Maria (Allen) Webster. Children, b. at Walch Center, Walch Co., N. D.:

I. Mabel Lulu[10], b. 10 June 1883.

II. Walter Abel, b. 18 Nov. 1884.

III. Roy West, b. 19 June 1886.

IV. Tressia Maria, b. 6 Mar. 1889.

V. Alvin Webster, b. 29 June 1890.

iv. WALTER, b. 1847.

v. JAMES, b. 1849.

vi. LUCIA JANE, b. ; m. ——— JENKINS. Child:

I. Charles M.[10]

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: data from Charles M.[10] Jenkins, Chicago, Ill., 1917.
W. H. and M. R. Webster: History and Genealogy of the Gov. John Webster Family (1915), p. 1366.

1004. ELIZABETH[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 20 Feb. 1794, died at Lowell, Mass., 13 July 1867; married, probably at Norwich, 7 Nov. 1816, ETHAN BURNAP, born at Norwich, Vt., 15 May 1790, died at Lowell, Mass., 23 Feb. 1871, aged 81, son of John and Mary (Peak) Burnap.

Ethan Burnap served as a Captain in the War of 1812. He was a merchant in Norwich, Vt., about 1817 to 1829, first at Union Village, later at Norwich Plain. In 1830 he was of Hartford, Vt., and about 1835 settled in Lowell, Mass., where he was a painter.

Children of Ethan and Elizabeth (Waterman) Burnap, first seven born at Norwich, Vt., two at Hartford, Vt., youngest at Lowell, Mass.:

i. ELEANOR ELIZABETH[8], b. 3 Nov. 1817; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 Nov. 1874; m. at Lowell, Mass., 22 Nov. 1842, JOHN B. HARLOW.

ii. SYLPHIA AMANDA, b. 12 Aug. 1819; m. (1) at Lowell, Mass., 15 July 1849, LEONARD WOODS, b. abt. 1802, son of John and Mary (———) Woods; m. (2) BURNHAM C. BENNER, of Lowell.

iii. MARY JANE, b. 20 Jan. 1822; m. at Lowell, Mass., 21 Nov. 1848, FREDERICK WILLIAM TUXBURY, of Lowell. They removed about 1851 to Jersey City, and later to Bergen Heights, N. Y.

iv. SARAH ANN, b. 7 Feb. 1824; m. 2 June 1842, THOMAS L. TUXBURY; res. Jersey City, N. J.

v. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS (twin), b. 26 Dec. 1825; d. at Lowell, Mass., about 1906 (administration granted 4 Dec. 1906); m. (1) at Lowell, 15 July 1849, SARAH J. WOOD, b. abt. 1827, dau. of Andrew and Lydia (———) Wood; m. (2) 10 Oct. 1867, CINDERELLA A. WOODS, dau. of Darwin and Julia (———) Woods, and niece of Leonard Woods.

vi. WILLIAM HENRY (twin), b. 26 Dec. 1825; res. Jersey City, N. J.; m. May 1860, CAROLINE LUCINDA BARRET, of Maine.

vii. ALMIRA, b. 16 Feb. 1828; d. at Lowell, 7 June 1848 ae. 20-3-22.

viii. LUCY RUSS, b. 10 July 1832; living 1876; m. 15 Feb. 1854, WALTER KIDDER, b. at Ashby, Mass., 18 June 1823, d. 28 Jan. 1872, son of Dr. Moses and Rachel (———) Kidder. He was graduated from Harvard and Berkshire Medical School, and became a physician in New York City and Jersey City. He served as Surgeon in Scott's 900 in 1861. He was inventor of Davis & Kidder's electromagnetic machine.

ix. EDWARD PAYTON, b. 24 Nov. 1834; d. at Lowell, 14 Nov. 1836.

x. CHARLES EDWARD, b. 3 Oct. 1837; d. 13 Dec. 1860.

References

Collections of the Essex Institute, 60-81, 341; 61-272 to 274.
Lowell Vital Records.

1008. ISAAC[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 6 Dec. 1781, died there 2 Oct. 1858, aged 76 yrs. 10 mos. 13 days; married at Norwich, 3 Dec. 1807, MARTHA HOWES, born at Lebanon, Conn., 22 May 1776, died at Norwich, 13 May 1858, aged 81 yrs. 11 mos. 22 days, daughter of Joseph and Martha (———) Howes.

Children of Isaac and Martha (Howes) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:

i. OLIVE M.[8], b. 15 Feb. 1809.

1+ ii. HENRY HOWES, b. 12 Sept. 1812; d. 6 Nov. 1866.

iii. MARTHA HOWARD, b. 15 June 1815; d. 2 Apr. 1835 ae. 19 (gravestone).

iv. SOPHIA HOWES, b. 27 Mar. 1821; ? m. at Norwich, 7 Dec. 1843, DANIEL JOHNSON.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

1008-1. HENRY HOWES[8] WATERMAN (*Isaac*[7], *Elisha*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 12 Sept. 1812, died there 6 Nov. 1866; married first EMILY D. ———, born about 1816, died at Norwich, 24 Mar. 1836, aged 20; married second, at Norwich, 27 Oct. 1836, DIANA D. JOHNSON, born

, died at Norwich, 2 Dec. 1845;* married third, at Norwich, 4 Nov. 1846, ELMIRA BABCOCK, born at Norwich, about 1820, died , daughter of Harry and Clara (Cook) Babcock. She married second, at Thetford, Vt., 18 Sept. 1872, Cyrus May.

Estate of Harry H. Waterman of Norwich, Vt., born 17 Sept. 1812, died 6 Nov. 1866; administration granted to widow, Elmira Waterman, 25 Dec. 1866. Inventory, $862.15. Elmira resigned as administratrix, and John W. Loveland was appointed, 2 Nov. 1867. "His first wife was Emily Waterman, who died and left no issue; the second wife was Diana D. Waterman, who had three children; 1st, Martha H. (wife of Henry C.) Burton, who died . . . . . and left one child, Martha Cornelia Burton, who now lives with her father in Norwich and is a minor in the 7th year of her age; 2nd, Emily (wife of Ira B.) Burton and they reside in Norwich; 3rd, Henry S. Waterman who is of full age and resides in the state of Wisconsin. The third wife of the said intestate is the widow Elmira Waterman and he left by her two children, minors, both residing in Norwich, Frederic Dorrance Waterman and Benjamin Franklin Waterman." [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 28-53.]

Elmira Waterman was appointed guardian, 15 Sept. 1868, to her two sons by Harry H. Waterman, dec'd, their dates of birth being stated. [*ib.*, 29-45.]

Children of Henry Howes and Diana D. (Johnson) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:

i. EMILY[9], b. 17 Sept. 1837; m. IRA B. BURTON.

ii. MARTHA H., b. 3 Mar. 1840; m. at Woodstock, Vt., 18 Aug. 1859, HENRY C. BURTON. Only child:

I. Martha Cornelia[10], b. abt. 1861.

iii. SIDNEY, b. 8 Aug. 1842; d. young.

iv. HENRY SIDNEY,† b. 23 Dec. 1844; res. Wisconsin; removed in 1862 to Fond du Lac, and the same year to Oshkosh; became a lumber expert and superintendent of the saw mills there; removed to Cumberland, Wis., 1882, and worked for Beaver Lake Lumber Co.; in 1891 organized the S. H. Waterman & Co. partnership and then the Cumberland Hardware Co.; he was Mayor of Cumberland, 1892 and 1893; m. 24 Dec. 1865, MARIA L. HOWARD, dau. of Richard L. and Abby O. (———) Howard of Oshkosh. Children:

I. Albert H.[10], m. Anna Miller, of Cumberland.

II. Alice M., m. T. A. Olcott, of Ashton, Iowa.

III. Grace E.

IV. Manie L.

Children of Henry Howes and Elmira (Babcock) Waterman:

v. FREDERICK DORRANCE, b. 18 Mar. 1848.

vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 26 July or 15 Aug. 1851.

vii. CLARA ANABELLE, b. 15 Aug. 1856; d. 16 May 1858 ae. 1 yr. 9 mos.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

D. L. Nelke: Columbian Biog. Dictionary (Lewis Pub. Co., 1895), Wisconsin Volume, p. 292.

* Harry H. Waterman agreed, 23 Mar. 1844, to support Sally Johnson of Norwich [Deeds, 9-116].

† Known as Sidney H.

1009. ELISHA[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 5 June 1785, died at Canaan, N. H., 1872, aged 88; married at Chelsea, Vt., 22 Feb. 1807, LUCY WOODWORTH.

On 13 Sept. 1823, the children of Elisha Waterman, Jr., were baptized at the Church of Christ, Norwich, Vt.: Martha Woodworth, Mary Woodman, Asa Woodworth, and Susan Burnap.

Children of Elisha and Lucy (Woodworth) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:

i. MARTHA WOODWORTH[8], b. 4 Nov. 1809; probably m. at Norwich, 26 Apr. 1835, STEPHEN T. A. DAVIS.
ii. MARY B., b. 22 Oct. 1811; d. at Norwich, 4 Aug. 1836 ae. 24-9-12.
iii. SARAH, b. 22 Dec. 1813; d. 4 Feb. 1814 ae. 1 mo. 13 days.
iv. ASA WOODWORTH, b. 30 May 1815. (See below.)
v. LUTHER BURNAP, b. 23 Dec. 1817; d. 13 Apr. 1822 ae. 4-3-21.
vi. SUSAN BURNAP, b. 2 Apr. 1821; m. at Norwich, 6 Apr. 1843, JOHN B. CLARK of Canaan, N. H.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

Note

Census of 1860, Alden, McHenry Co., Ill.:

		age	born
Asa	Waterman	43	Vt.
Nancy	"	33	Vt.
Martha	"	11	N. Y.
Sarah	"	9	N. Y.
Isodore	"	6	N. Y.
George	"	4	N. Y.
Alice	"	2	N. Y.

The head of the above family was probably Asa Woodworth[6] Waterman, see above.

1010. (CAPT.) IRA[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 1787, died in Dorr township, McHenry Co., Ill., 7 May 1854; married LYDIA KING.

Census of 1820, Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., family of Ira Waterman: 1 male and 1 female, 26 to 45; 2 males and 2 females under 10.

Ira Waterman was Captain in the 173d Regt., 5th Brigade of Infantry, Cattaraugus County, 1816. [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 2-1733.]

Census of 1850, Center, McHenry County, Ill.:

		age	born	
Ira	Waterman	63	Vt.	Farmer
George W.	"	30	N. Y.	
Aurora S.	"	34	" "	
Nathan	"	24	" "	
Cordelia A.	"	19	" "	

On 20 Apr. 1830, Allen King and Rezina his wife, Arnold King and Candace his wife, Ira Waterman and Lydia his wife, Adolphus Allbee and Polly his wife, Hiram Hazard and Chloe his wife, and Jared C. King and Mary King, of Collins, Erie County, N. Y., and Thomas Farnsworth and Sally his wife, William Farnsworth and Angeline his wife, and Edwin Farnsworth and Phila his wife, John V. King and Tryphena his wife, and Isaac W. King and Emily his wife, of Perrysburgh, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., for $50, quitclaimed to George F. King of Collins, 40 acres of land in Lot #49 as deeded to Nathan King in 1819 by the Holland Land Company in the 6th Town and 8th Range, Ellicott's survey. The same date, Mary King and George F. King and Betsey his wife conveyed 60 acres in the same lot to the others in the group named above. On 9 Oct. 1842, Allen King and Arnold King, and Ira Waterman and Lydia his wife, of Collins, Erie Co., N. Y., and Thomas Farnsworth and Sally his wife of Persia, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., and Edwin Farnsworth and Philah his wife of Perrysburgh, Cattaraugus Co., sold to George F. King, for $300, the same 60 acres. [Deeds, Erie County, 23-252; 32-43; 189-330.]

A native of Norwich, Vt., he removed early to Cattaraugus County, N. Y., and in 1844 to Dorr township, McHenry Co., Ill. [History of McHenry County, Ill. (1885), p. 541.]

Children of Ira and Lydia (King) Waterman, born in Cattaraugus County, N. Y.:

i. Susan Aurora[8], b. abt. 1816; m. in 1872, (Hon.) Daniel Kinne, b. in Washington Co., N. Y., 1814, d. at Waterbury, Vt., . No issue.

ii. Sarah B., b. ; d. .

iii. George W., b. abt. 1820; m. Malvina Farrar. Five children.

iv. Nathan K., b. abt. 1826; res. (1885) Section 11, Coral township, McHenry Co., Ill.; m. Cordelia A. Boon, b. in N. Y., abt. 1831. Children:

I. Byron F.[9]
II. Frederick D.
III. George E.
IV. Archie G.
V. Aurora Grace.

References

History of McHenry County, Ill. (1885), p. 541.

1014. Henry[7] Waterman (*Levi*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Thetford, Vt., 20 Apr. 1788, died there 19 July 1853, aged 65; married at Thetford, 27 Dec. 1810, Sally Powers, probably born at Westminster, Vt., 26 Jan. 1791, probably daughter of Manasseh and Susanna (———) Powers.

Children of Henry and Sally (Powers) Waterman (first two placed hypothetically):

1+ i. Levi M.[8], b. 5 Apr. 1813; d. 7 July 1885.

2+ ii. Allen E., b. abt. 1820; d. 26 Aug. 1856.

iii. DANIEL G., b. at Thetford, 7 Feb. 1827; d. at Manchester, N. H., 16 Feb. 1897 ae. 70-0-9; a carpenter; m. at Manchester, 22 Oct. 1848, ANGELINE L. PUTNAM, b. abt. 1827, d. at Manchester, 21 Sept. 1902 ae. 75.

iv. NEWTON LANDERS, b. at Greensboro, Vt., 22 Mar. 1833; d. at Bedford, N. H., 19 Feb. 1918 ae. 84-10-27; res. Groton, Vt., and Manchester, N. H., bur. at Manchester; m. at Manchester, 29 Sept. 1856, LUCIA A. POWERS, b. at Thetford, Vt., 9 Mar. 1839, d. at Manchester, 31 Jan. 1907 ae. 68-10-22, dau. of Daniel and Helen (Paige) Powers. Children:

I. Nellie M.[9], b. at Norwich, Vt., 8 July 1859; d. at Thetford, 30 Mar. 1863 ae. 3-8-22.

II. Carrie B., b. at Thetford, Vt., abt. 1861; m. at Groton, Vt., 28 Feb. 1877, Ebenezer Paul, Jr.

III. Ella Lucia, b. at Thetford, Vt., 21 Sept. 1864; m. at Manchester, N. H., 10 Oct. 1888, George O. Heselton, of Manchester.

IV. Alice Emma, b. at Groton, Vt., 4 Dec. 1870; m. at Manchester, N. H., 6 Apr. 1892, Frank W. Towns, of Manchester.

V. Josephine Maria, b. ; m. at Manchester, N. H., 14 Sept. 1897, John Arthur Milnes, of Manchester.

VI. Henry Lincoln, b. at Groton, Vt., 25 Sept. 1880; d. at Manchester, N. H., 28 Jan. 1906 ae. 25-4-3, unm.; a printer.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

1014-1. LEVI M.[8] WATERMAN (*?Henry*[7], *Levi*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Thetford, Vt., 5 Apr. 1813, died at Lowell, Mass., 7 July 1885, aged 72-3-2; married first, at Walden, Caledonia Co., Vt., 3 Apr. 1832, POLLY WEED, born 31 July 1814, died at Topsham, Orange Co., Vt., 7 Mar. 1834, aged 21-7-7 (gravestone); married second, at Thetford, Vt., 20 Sept. 1835, SARAH (STETSON) MORRISON, born at Orford, N. H., 2 Apr. 1809, died at Manchester, N. H., 15 Sept. 1860, aged 47, daughter of Zenas and Betsey (Powers) Stetson; married third, at Manchester, N. H., 25 Dec. 1862, NANCY J. [Jennie N.] CLIFFORD, born at Somerville, Mass., 6 Dec. 1841, died at Portland, Maine, 23 Sept. 1922, aged 81-9-17, daughter of Peter and Alta (Drew) Clifford.

He was described as of Goshen Gore [?] at his first marriage in 1832; the name was probably misread, and possibly Gorham, Coos Co., N. H., was meant. He was of Strafford, Orange Co., N. H., at his second marriage in 1834. In the record of his third marriage, his birthplace was stated as Thetford, Vt., and his occupation was stated as "overseer." His death record states that he was born in Vermont, and was son of John.

L. M. Waterman was on tax lists at Enfield, N. H., 1842-3; and L. P. Waterman, 1857-8.

Census of 1850, Manchester, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:

	age	born	
Levi M. Watterman	37	Vt.	Weaver
Sarah "	40	N. H.	
Lorenzo P. "	16	Mass.	
Harriett N. "	10	Vt.	
Allen E. "	30	"	

(Also seven watchmen and seven women)

Census of 1860, Manchester, Hillsborough Co., N. H. (Ward 1):

	age	born	
Levi M. Waterman	45	Vt.	Master Mechanic
Sarah "	49	N. H.	
Hattie N. "	20	Mass.	
Mary S. Tebbitts	27	Me.	

Same (Ward 3):

	age	born	
Lorenzo P. Waterman	25	Vt.	Mechanic
Arabella "	26	N. H.	
Teumi [?] "	3	N. H.	

Child of Levi M. and Polly (Weed) Waterman, born in Vermont:

i. LORENZO P.[9], b. abt. 1834; d. at Lowell, Mass., 18 July 1872 ae. 38; m. at Manchester, N. H., 16 Oct. 1855, ARABELLA LOWELL. Child, b. at Enfield, N. H.:

I. Teumi [?], b. 12 Oct. 1857.

Child of Levi M. and Sarah (Stetson) (Morrison) Waterman, born at Millbury, Mass.:

ii. HARRIETT N., b. abt. 1840; m. at Manchester, N. H., 25 Aug. 1862, HENRY MARTIN TENNEY.

Child of Levi M. and Nancy J. (Clifford) Waterman, born at Chelmsford, Mass.:

iii. CLARENCE HARRY, b. 21 Apr. 1882; m. at Portland, Me., 10 Oct. 1906, ALICE MAUD TOLMAN, b. at Portland, abt. 1884, dau. of Norman S. and Mary P. (Phinney) Tolman. Children, b. at Portland:

I. Ethel Geraldine[10], b. 7 Sept. 1907.
II. Elizabeth Clifford, b. 3 Jan. 1911.
III. Clarence Harry, b. 10 Feb. 1915; m. at Portland, 16 July 1936, Dorothy Bryant, b. at Portland, abt. 1908, dau. of Ralph N. and Grace (Davis) Bryant.
IV. Sylvia Jane, b. 31 July 1922.

References

New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.
J. S. Barry: Name and Family of Stetson (1847), p. 114.

1014-2. ALLEN E.[8] WATERMAN (?*Henry*[7], *Levi*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Vermont, about 1820, died 26 Aug. 1856; married at Windham, N. H., 20 Sept. 1845, MARY F. TENNEY, born at Thetford, Vt., 25 Dec. 1816, died after 1903,

daughter of Aaron and Abiah (Davis) Tenney. She married second, at Cabot, Vt., 1 Mar. 1863, Azariah Stone, born 27 Feb. 1793, died at Cabot, Vt., 5 Oct. 1871, son of Matthias and Judith (Fox) Stone.

Allen Waterman was on tax lists at Enfield, N. H., 1842-3.

Seth and Frances P. Tinkham of Rochester, Vt., sold 10 Feb. 1847 to A. E. Watterman of Manchester, N. H., land in Thetford, Vt., which had been conveyed to Frances P. Wiley by Sylvanus Y. Closson; A. E. Watterman mortgaged it back to Seth Tinkham, same date. On 9 Aug. 1849, Allen E. Waterman of Thetford conveyed the same property to Mary A. Waterman of Thetford. [Land Rec. Thetford, 16-205, 226, 492.]

Child of Allen E. and Mary F. (Tenney) Waterman, born at Vershire, Vt.:

i. MARIA E.[9], b. 7 Apr. 1848; m. at Cabot, Vt., 19 Feb. 1888, GEORGE DOW of Cabot, Vt., a farmer and miller, and a Civil War veteran.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
M. J. Tenney: The Tenney Family (1904), p. 264.
J. G. Bartlett: Simon Stone Genealogy (1926), p. 267.

1015. ELIJAH[7] WATERMAN (*Levi*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Thetford, Vt., 29 Apr. 1790; died at McHenry, Ill., 21 Oct. 1855; married at Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., 20 Apr. 1822, POLLY BARNHART, born about 1800, died

Elijah Waterman and Polly his wife of Persia, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., for $1,000.00, sold 2 May 1839 to Benona Hawkins of Hanover, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., 100 acres in Persia, part of Lot 6 in 6th Town and 8th Range, subject to a mortgage of $300.00 to Holland Land Co. [Deeds, Cattaraugus County, 9-375.]

Pension Files, War of 1812, W. O. 33519, W. C. 26041. Service shown by a Company Roll, 17 Sept. 1812 to 30 Nov. 1812, with allowance for 210 miles travel.

Application for pension, 6 Nov. 1878, by Polly Waterman, 868 Madison Street, Chicago, Ill., aged 78, widow of Elijah Waterman, who died at McHenry, Ill., *21* Oct. *1855*. At enlistment, Elijah was about six feet tall, with brown eyes and black hair. She was married to Elijah, 20 Apr. 1822, at Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., by Hugh Campbell, J. P. Her maiden name was Polly Barnhart; neither had been previously married. After the War, Elijah resided in Perrysburg, N. Y., and McHenry, St. Charles, Princeton, and Chicago, in Illinois.

Major Ford *Erwin*, M.D., aged 60, and Franklin F. Sprague, both of Chicago, had known the applicant for 38 or 40 years.

Dr. *Irwin*, 389 W. Randolph Street, Chicago, again testified. He became acquainted with Elijah Waterman and his wife Polly in McHenry County, Ill., in 1843. They were then living on a farm on or near Section 7, Nunda Township. He recalled their children, Amelia and Kate, and others whose names were forgotten. They lived there until Elijah's death, *18* Oct. *1854*, testate. Dr. Irwin removed to Chicago in 1870.

Franklin F. Spencer, of Hubbard, Spencer & Company, corner of Cook and Lake Street, aged 61, testified. He knew the Watermans in Perrysburg, N. Y., from 1825 to 1836, and subsequently in Kane County, Ill., in 1839-40 and 41. He visited the family,

and they visited in Perrysburg at the home of his father, Phineas Spencer. He also knew Hugh Campbell, Esq., the Justice who married the Watermans.

Polly Waterman received a Bounty Land Warrant, No. 96627. She was living in Wayne, Du Page County, Ill. In 1868, her agent made an offer of $59 cash for her Warrant, or "if she bids higher," he will sell his half.

In the 1830 Census, Elijah Waterman was listed at Perrysburg, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.: 1 male aged 40 to 50; 1 female, 30 to 40; 1 male and 3 females, 5 to 10; 1 male and 1 female under 5.

N. Y. Census of 1835, Perrysburgh, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y.: 4 males (1 voter) and 7 females (1 married, under 45; 6 unmarried, 16 to 45).

Census of 1850, Brooklyn, McHenry County, Ill.:

	age	born	
Elijah Waterman	60	Vt.	Farmer
Polly "	50	N. Y.	
Livi "	20	" "	
Maria "	16	" "	
Roxanna "	14	" "	
Franklin "	12	" "	
Clark "	8	Ill.	

Census of 1860, Nunda, McHenry Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
Levi Waterman	30	N. Y.	Farmer
Sarah "	29	" "	
Warren "	1	Ill.	
Clarke "	19	"	
Frank "	22	"	
Polly "	36*	"	

Census of 1870, Nunda, McHenry Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
Frank Waterman	32	N. Y.	Farm laborer
Jane "	26	Ill.	
Edward "	5	"	
Luella "	3	"	
Jane "	(3 mos.)	"	

Children of Elijah and Polly (Barnhart) Waterman:

i. Daughter[8], b. [say 1823].
ii. Daughter, b. [say 1825].
iii. AMELIA, b. [say 1826].
iv. KATE, b. [say 1828].
v. LEVI, b. 1830; m. SARAH ———, b. abt. 1831. Child:
  I. Warren[9], b. abt. 1859.
vi. Daughter, b. [say 1832].
vii. MARIA, b. 1834.
viii. ROXANNA, b. 1836.
ix. FRANKLIN ["Frank"], b. 1838; m. JANE ———, b. abt. 1844. Children:
  I. Edward[9], b. 1865.
  II. Luella, b. 1867.
  III. Jane, b. abt. Mar. 1870.
x. CLARK, b. 1842.

* If Polly was intended for Levi's mother, her age was about 60. Probably this Polly was an unmarried sister.

1016. EZRA[7] WATERMAN (*Levi*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Thetford, Vt., 22 June 1792, died at Hartford, Vt., 5 Jan. 1844, aged 51; married at Hartford, 23 Nov. 1817, HANNAH THAYER, born at Thetford, 9 Nov. 1793, died at Norwich, Vt., 28 Nov 1870, aged 77-5[?]-19, daughter of Nehemiah and Hannah (Peters) Thayer.

There are stones to Ezra and his son Elijah O. in the "Christian Street Cemetery" in Hartford, Vt.

Children of Ezra and Hannah (Thayer) Waterman:*

i. LOUISA[8], b. 20 Aug. 1818; d. at Norwich, 27 Nov. 1889 ae. 71-3-7; m. at Norwich, 25 May 1841, DAVID G. LONG.
ii. ELIJAH O., b. abt. 1820; d. at Hartford, Vt., 11 Mar. 1834 ae. 13.
iii. LURENA, b. 11 Nov. 1822; d. at Norwich, Vt., 28 Mar. 1907 ae. 84-4-17; m. at Norwich, 21 Mar. 1860, DANIEL CURRIER.
iv. LUCY J., b. at Norwich, 21 Dec. 1828; d. at Concord, N. H., 23 Oct. 1861; m. at Norwich, 2 July 1848, ANCIL STICKNEY, b. at Salina [Syracuse], N. Y., 30 Oct. 1823, son of Nathan and Lydia A. (Rust) Stickney. He was a physician, of Auburn, N. Y. Children:
I. Charles Arthur[9], b. 16 Aug. 1850.
II. Hattie May, b. 1 May 1857; d. 2 July 1858.
III. Willis Everett, b. 15 July 1859; d. 5 Mar. 1861.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
M. A. Stickney: **The Stickney Family (1869)**, pp. 362, 431.
Bezaleel Thayer: **Memorial of the Thayer Name (1874)**, p. 521.
A. D. Rust: **Descendants of Henry Rust (1891)**, p. 197.

1019. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 12 Aug. 1795, died there 28 Sept. 1871, aged 76-1-17; married at Norwich, 17 Feb. 1819, EUNICE ROOT, born at Northampton, Mass., [5 Jan. 1797], died at Norwich, 26 Apr. 1881, aged 84-3-21, daughter of Joseph and Martha (Russell) Root.

Children of John and Eunice (Root) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:

i. FANNY ROOT[8], b. 1 Mar. 1822; m. (1) ——— ———; divorced; m. (2) at Lowell, Mass., 5 May 1856, BENJAMIN MORRILL, a mechanic, b. at Hopkinton, N. H., abt. 1801, son of Benjamin and Mary (———) Morrill.
ii. MARTHA MARINDA, b. 18 May 1824; d. 2 Nov. 1876 ae. 51, unm.
iii. MARY MARANDA, b. 16 Nov. 1826; prob. m. at Thetford, 1 May 1858, J. F. ROGERS.†
iv. LUCY ANN, b. 30 Aug. 1828; m. (1) at Norwich, 22 Feb. 1854, ISAAC L. WILMOT; m. (2) at Thetford, 1 Aug. 1873, JOEL COLBY.
1+ v. JOHN POMEROY, b. 4 Jan. 1830; d. 19 Sept. 1894.
vi. NANCY ELLEN, b. 16 July 1832.
2+ vii. FRANKLIN FITCH, b. 4 June 1834; d. 15 Aug. 1914.

* Perhaps there were other children.

† But a Merandy Waterman m. at Orange, Vt., 11 June 1849, Horace Palmer Gale, b. at Orange, 28 May 1817, and had one child who d. in infancy. [New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 18-194.]

3+ viii. Edwin Perkins, b. 8 July 1836; d. 9 May 1913.

ix. Cynthia A., b. 22 Dec. 1839; d. 6 Mar. 1846 ae. 6-4-2 [*?sic*].

x. Charles H., b. 25 Mar. 1842; d. at Hanover, N. H., 13 Apr. 1910 ae. 68-0-19; m. at Norwich, 6 Dec. 1870, Edna Jane Marden, b. at Sharon, Vt., 30 Aug. 1848; d. at Hanover, N. H., 1 Jan. 1928 ae. 79-4-2, dau. of True and Manilin (Roberts) Marden. He was a quarryman and tinsmith; settled in Hanover about 1873. Child:

I. Lena Marcia[9], b. 26 July 1880; d. at Hanover, 17 Mar. 1889 ae. 8-7-22.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
J. P. Root: Genealogical Records of the Root and Roots Families, p. 179.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1019-1. John Pomeroy[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 4 Jan. 1830, died at Peacham, Vt., 19 Sept. 1894, aged 64 yrs. 8 mos.; married first, at Thetford, Vt., 20 Mar. 1855, Jemima Cadwell, born at Thetford, 7 Apr. 1834, died at Norwich, 11 May 1866, aged 32-1-4; married second, at Strafford, Vt., 20 Mar. 1868, Eliza E. (Ash) Child, born at Lyme, N. H., 1 Oct. 1842, died at Thetford, Vt., 4 Jan. 1881, aged 38-3-3; married third, at Peacham, Vt., 30 Nov. 1892, Samantha Livingstone (Hopkins) McLachlin, born at Peacham, 30 Apr. 1832, died there 22 Apr. 1908, daughter of John Turner and Matilda (Hall) Hopkins.

Children of John Pomeroy and Jemima (Cadwell) Waterman, first born at Norwich, second at Fairlee, rest at Thetford:

i. George Wesley[9] [known also as Wesley G.], b. 26 Jan. 1856; d. at Thetford, 23 Oct. 1914 ae. 58-8-27; section man on the railroad; m. at Thetford, 26 Jan. 1881, Ella M. Ware. Children, b. at Thetford:

I. Eva* Emma[10], b. 21 Aug. 1891; teacher; m. at Thetford, 12 Oct. 1927, Reginald P. Davidson.

II. Ethel Mary, b. 9 Apr. 1897.

ii. William Eugene, b. 22 July 1857; d. at Thetford, Vt., 26 Feb. 1918 ae. 67-7-4; m. at Thetford, 8 Sept. 1877, Ida P. Tucker, b. at Thetford, 26 Dec. 1857, d. there 28 May 1912 ae. 55-5-2, dau. of Enoch J. and Mariah (Downer) Tucker. Children, b. at Thetford:

I. Maria Eliza[10], b. 15 Nov. 1878; m. at Thetford, 29 Mar. 1899, R. A. Hatch.

II. Gladys E., b. 1 Dec. 1890; a teacher; m. at West Fairlee, Vt., 28 June 1917, Alvah L. Hatch.

iii. Harvey C., b. 9 Apr. 1860; d. at Thetford, 2 Feb. 1862 ae. 1-9-23.

iv. Henry C. [Charles Henry at birth], b. 26 Aug. 1862; d. at Lebanon, N. H., 14 May 1932; m. at Thetford, 7 June 1884, Emma Alpha Gile, b. at Norwich, 9 June 1864, d. there 17 Feb. 1922, dau. of Richard B. and Sarah Frances (Kimball) Gile. The settlement of her estate in 1922 named her husband and four children [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 80-654]. Children:

I. Mary Florance[10], b. at Thetford, Vt., abt. 1885; m. at Strafford, Vt., 3 Nov. 1905, Silas D. Estes.

* Or Cora.

II. Bay Henry, b. at Thetford, Vt., 1887; m. at Thetford, 19 July 1905, Florence C. Barrett, b. at Thetford, abt. 1886. Children:

(1) Fred Stanley[11], b. at Thetford, 23 Aug. 1906.

(2) Sylvia May, b. at Strafford, Vt., 28 Jan. 1909; m. at Thetford, 29 Nov. 1928, Daniel T. Smith.

III. Ray Pomeroy, b. at Norwich, Vt., 16 Dec. 1893; res. (1933) Lebanon, N. H.; m. at Norwich, Vt., 21 Apr. 1920, Bernice Jessie Derby, b. at Etna, N. H., 7 Jan. 1899, dau. of Walter Nathaniel and Jennie May (Sloan) Derby, of Hanover Center, N. H. He is a College janitor; Baptist. He served in the World War, as a 1st Class Private, 151st Depot Brigade, from 27 June 1918 to 24 May 1919. He lived in Norwich, Vt., until 1920, then moved to Lebanon. Children:

(1) Leonard Augustus[11], b. at Hanover, N. H., 18 Oct. 1921.

(2) Richard Derby, b. at Lebanon, N. H., 7 Mar. 1925.

IV. Roy Edward, b. at Thetford, Vt., 8 Apr. 1899; d. at Hanover, N. H., 7 Jan. 1934 ae. 35, bur. in Norwich, Vt.; a painter; m. (1) at Norwich, Vt., 2 Nov. 1921, Doris M. Sargent; divorced; m. (2) at Lebanon, N. H., 21 Sept. 1926, Amah Louise Simonds, b. at Corinth, Vt., 1907, dau. of Selah Graves and Sarah May (Hatch) Simonds.

v. Francena B., b. 31 Jan. 1865; m. at Thetford, 31 Mar. 1884, William E. Tucker.

Children of John Pomeroy and Eliza E. (Ash) (Child) Waterman, born at Thetford:

vi. Arthur A., b. 11 Oct. 1869; d. at Thetford, 25 Oct. 1931; m. (1) Minnie M. Morey, b. at Vershire, Vt., abt. 1872, d. at Thetford, 26 Aug. 1896 ae. 27, dau. of I. and Mary (Hosford) Morey; m. (2) at Thetford, 21 June 1899, Nettie J. Hosford. Administration on the estate of Arthur A. Waterman of Thetford was granted to his widow (and only heir), Nettie J. Waterman, 9 Nov. 1931 [Probate Rec. Orange County, 48-379 to 384]. Child by first wife:

I. Zilla Eliza[10], b. at Orford, N. H., 17 May 1893; d. at Lyndon, Vt., 11 Jan. 1908 ae. 14-7-24. She was legally adopted, 13 Apr. 1898, by Joseph H. Cloud.

vii. Alzina E., b. 9 May 1877; m. at Peacham, Vt., 15 Oct. 1896, George W. Esden.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics, Montpelier, Vt.

Charles Burleigh: The Genealogy and History of the Guild, Guile, and Gile Family (1889), p. 306.

Ray Pomeroy[10] Waterman, Lebanon, N. H., 1933.

1019-2. Franklin Fitch[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 4 June 1834, died there 15 Aug. 1914, aged 79-2-11; married at Norwich, 17 Aug. 1858, Rhoda W. Powers, born at Thetford, Vt., 5 Feb. 1836, died at Norwich, Vt., 25 Aug. 1928, aged 92-6-20, daughter of Daniel and Helen (Page) Powers.

Children of Franklin Fitch and Rhoda W. (Powers) Waterman:

i. Cynthia E.[9], b. at Norwich, abt. 1859; m. at Thetford, Vt., 4 Mar. 1885, James B. Cilley.

ii. Ida, b. at Norwich, abt. 1861; m. at Thetford, 19 July 1885, Fred H. Sargent.

iii. Franklin D., b. at Strafford, Vt., 9 Nov. 1863; miller; m. at Norwich, Vt., 18 Dec. 1886, Alice E. Packard. Child, b. at Norwich:

I. Rhoda Augusta[10], b. 30 Aug. 1893.

iv. George N., b. at Strafford, Vt., 27 Apr. 1865; res. (1890-95) Manchester, N. H., (1905) Lawrence, Mass., (1920-29) Norwich, Vt.; m. at Norwich, Vt., 20 Apr. 1887, Mirtie F. Sargent.

v. William, b. at Norwich, Vt., 15 Oct. 1867.

vi. Mary M., b. at Norwich, Vt., 2 Nov. 1869; m. at Thetford, 26 May 1888, Charles E. Flanders.

vii. Daughter, b. 23 Sept. 1873; d. 9 Oct. 1873 ae. 16 days.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

1019-3. Edwin Perkins[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 8 July 1836, died there 9 May 1913; married at Thetford, Vt., 11 May 1862, Aroline Augusta Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt., 29 Aug. 1842, died there 7 Mar. 1909, aged 66-6-7, daughter of Stephen Webster and Julia A. (Downer) Waterman.

Administration on the estate of Edwin P. Waterman of Norwich, who died 9 May 1913 leaving no widow, was granted, 19 May 1913, to his only next of kin, Ellen W. Knight of Norwich, daughter; and she inherited the property. [Probate, Windsor County, 70-738.]

Child of Edwin Perkins and Aroline Augusta (Waterman) Waterman, born at Thetford:

i. Ellen Augusta[9], b. 17 Mar. 1863; m. at Norwich, 4 Mar. 1886, William R. Knight.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

1021. Daniel[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 26 Apr. 1799, died ; married at Norwich, Vt., 22 Jan. 1833, Susannah Johnson, born at Norwich, Vt., 11 Sept. 1808, daughter of John and Priscilla (———) Johnson.

On 24 Nov. 1836, Daniel Waterman of Gates, Monroe Co., N. Y., bought 38 acres in Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y., from Nathan W. Seeley and Elizabeth his wife. [Deeds, Franklin County, 8-159.]

Census of 1850, Westville, Franklin Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Daniel Waterman	50	Vt.	Farmer
Susannah "	40	"	
Horace "	10	N. Y.	

Child of Daniel and Susannah (Johnson) Waterman, born probably in Westville, N. Y.:

i. HORACE[6], b. abt. 1840.

1022. WARREN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 15 Mar. 1802, died at Lebanon, N. H., 24 May 1882, aged 80; married at Hanover, N. H., 15 Mar. 1829, LUNA DOW, born 15 Aug. 1803, died 13 Dec. 1882, daughter of Salmon and Luna (Benton) Dow of Hanover, N. H.

He was living in Lebanon, N. H., in 1863.

Children of Warren and Luna (Dow) Waterman, first two born at Thetford, Vt.:

i. FLORA[8], b. 6 Feb. 1830.
ii. HANCOCK, b. 12 Aug. 1831.
iii. LAURA, b. at Norwich, Vt., abt. 1834; m. at Bradford, Vt., 12 Mar. 1863, HENRY C. MCDUFFEE.
iv. FORD, res. Woodward, Iowa; served in Army, Oct. 1861 to 12 Nov. 1864; m. MATILDA NEEDHAM.

References

R. P. Dow: The Book of Dow (1929), p. 490.

1023. WILLIS[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 28 Mar. 1808, died at Thetford, Vt., 26 Mar. 1880, aged 69 yrs. 8 mos.; married at Thetford, 31 Dec. 1831, SARAH HOWARD, born about 1808, died at Thetford, 7 Oct. 1882, aged 74, daughter of Salmon and Naomi (Pratt) Howard.

On 26 Jan. 1886, the heirs of Willis Waterman conveyed his lands in Thetford to Mary Simonds of Hartford, Vt.; signed by Charles Waterman, Hannah Sargent and her husband Horace Sargent, of Hartford, Vt.; Richard Waterman, and Elias Waterman, of Norwich, Vt.; Webster Waterman of Thetford, Vt.; John Waterman, of Lebanon, N. H.; and Harriet and Stephen Davis of Methuen, Mass. [Land Rec. Thetford, 22-416.]

Children of Willis and Sarah (Howard) Waterman, mostly born at Norwich:

1+ i. RICHARD[8], b. 21 Feb. 1832; d. 1 Mar. 1910.
ii. HARRIET, m. STEPHEN DAVIS, of Methuen, Mass.
iii. RHODA, b. abt. 1835; d. at Norwich, 17 Feb. 1853 ae. 17 yrs. 6 mos.
iv. MARY A., b. at Westville, N. Y., 1838; m. (1) at Thetford, Vt., 18 Mar. 1858, OSCAR N. FULLINGTON; m. (2) RUFUS SIMONDS, of Hartford, Vt.
v. HANNAH, b. at Westville, N. Y., abt. 1841; m. at Royalton, Vt., 6 Dec. 1865, HORACE T. SARGENT.
2+ vi. JOHN, b. perhaps at Westville, N. Y., 24 Sept. 1843; d. 10 July 1893.
vii. CHARLES H., b. 31 May 1848; d. at Hartford, Vt., 3 Feb. 1910 ae. 61-8-3; m. at Strafford, Vt., 26 Sept. 1877, MARIA S. ROBERTS, b. at Sharon,

Mass., 29 June 1856, d. at Hartford, Vt., 18 June 1888 ae. 31-11-19, dau. of Lucien and Adeline (———) Roberts. His only heir was his daughter, Grace M. Walker [Probate Rec. Windsor County, 67-261]. Child, b. at Hartford:

I. Grace Maud[9], b. 23 Nov. 1884; m. at Easthampton, Mass., 26 Dec. 1906, Clayton A. Walker, of Hartford, Vt., b. at Plymouth, Vt., abt. 1884, son of Leslie and Minnie S. (Pinney) Walker. They res. (1935) Gorham, N. H.

3+ viii. Elias L., b. abt. 1850.

ix. Webster Daniel, b. 4 Apr. 1852; d. at Brattleboro, Vt., 20 Jan. 1929 ae. 76-9-16; m. at Norwich, 15 Mar. 1876, Rose Lovell, b. at Middlebury, Vt., 1 Jan. 1857, d. at Lebanon, N. H., 28 Apr. 1933 ae. 76-4-27, bur. in Hartford, Vt., dau. of Louis Lovell. Children, b. at Norwich:

I. Son[9], stillborn 27 July 1876.

II. Louisa F., b. abt. 1878; m. (1) at Norwich, 5 Nov. 1896, Henry D. Hall; m. (2) (under maiden name) at Norwich, 12 Mar. 1904, Carl L. Farmer.

III. Charles W., b. abt. 1878, stable-keeeper; m. at Croydon, N. H., 18 Sept. 1900, Martha E. Bugbee, b. at Plainfield, N. H., 9 Mar. 1876, d. at Gardner, Mass., 10 Sept. 1937 ae. 61-6-1, dau. of Henry A. and Lucy J. (Bryant) Bugbee.

IV. Frederick Melvin, b. 12 July 1883; m. (1) at Hanover, N. H., 13 Nov. 1901, Nellie W. Ludlam, b. at Woodstock, Vt., abt. 1883, dau. of William and Harriet (Davis) Ludlam; divorced and she m. (2) at Hartford, Vt., 16 Apr. 1920, John Francis Donahue; he m. (2) at Sturbridge, Mass., 9 June 1920, Sarah O. (Kempton) Reader, b. at Southbridge, Mass., abt. 1898, dau. of Walter Henry and Emma (Milligan) Kempton, a widow. Child by first wife:

(1) Vera Ludlam[10], b. at Hanover, N. H., 15 May 1903; m. at Providence, R. I., 20 June 1927, Edward William Kinney, b. at Providence, 11 Apr. 1906, son of Theodore B. and Emma (Berry) Kinney.

V. Clara May, b. abt. 1887; m. (1) at Montpelier, Vt., 3 Nov. 1906, Francis Arthur Gale; m. (2) (under maiden name) at Hanover, N. H., 13 Nov. 1909, Arthur A. Burt.

VI. Hazel Belle, b. at Norwich, 24 Dec. 1894; m. at Hartford, Vt., 28 July 1920, Amos B. Dupins.

VII. Edward L., b. at Hanover, N. H., abt. 1896; m. at Hartford, Vt., 12 Oct. 1920, Mary E. Agan.

VIII. Walter Louis, b. at Hanover, N. H., abt. 1899; m. at Hartford, Vt., 31 July 1924, Anna J. Farrington.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Providence (R. I.) Vital Records.

1023-1. Richard[8] Waterman (*Willis*[7], *John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 21 Feb. 1832, died there 1 Mar. 1910, aged 78-0-8; married at Norwich, 1 June 1859,

Abbie C. Pierce, born at Lebanon, N. H., 28 Mar. 1829, died at Norwich, 5 May 1909, aged 80-1-8, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Floyd) Pierce.

He was a farmer.

Administration on the estate of Richard Waterman of Hartford was granted, 11 Mar. 1910, to Delbert Waterman. The only heirs were the children, Delbert P. Waterman and Addie Johnson. [Probate, Windsor County, 67-288.]

Children of Richard and Abbie C. (Pierce) Waterman, born at Norwich:

i. Addie P.[9], b. 27 June 1861; m. (1) at Norwich, 24 Sept. 1890, Lucian W. Johnson; m. (2) at Norwich, under her maiden name, 26 Feb. 1901, Marquis D. Johnson.

ii. Delbert P., b. abt. 1865; a farmer; m. at Norwich, 15 Oct. 1891, Nellie F. Baldwin. Children, b. at Norwich:

I. Wallace B.[10], b. 16 Feb. 1893; a farmer; m. at Norwich, 9 Dec. 1914, Bernice M. Reynolds, b. in Canada, abt. 1895. Children b. at Norwich:

(1) Ruth Frances[11], b. 21 Nov. 1915.
(2) Millicent May, b. 26 May 1918.
(3) Richard Wallace, b. 20 July 1928.

II. Garry P., b. 25 Oct. 1895; a farmer; m. at Norwich, 30 May 1922, Dorothy Mae Campbell.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

1023-2. John[8] Waterman (*Willis*[7], *John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 24 Sept. 1843, died there 10 July 1893, aged 49-9-16; married first, at Strafford, Vt., 1 Aug. 1865, Rhoda Banker, born at Thetford, Vt., 27 Mar. 1847, died at Norwich, Vt., 1 Feb. 1877, aged 29-10-5, daughter of David and Rhoda (———) Banker; married second, at Thetford, Vt., 20 Oct. 1885, Olive A. (Matthews) Babbitt, born at Vershire, Vt., 26 July 1844, died at Norwich, Vt., 27 Feb. 1913, aged 68-7-1, daughter of C. and Mary E. (Allard) Matthews.

According to one record, John was born in Westville, N. Y.

John Waterman of Norwich, Vt., bought real estate in Hartford, Vt., 30 Oct. 1865, and was of Hartford in 1866, when he and Rhoda mortgaged it, and on 19 Dec. 1870, when he and Rhoda sold it. [Land Rec. Hartford, 20-559, 560; 21-25; 22-375.]

Children of John and Rhoda (Banker) Waterman:

i. Carrie L.[9], b. at Hartford, Vt., 11 June 1867; m. at Bridgewater, N. H., 22 Sept. 1887, Henry L. Gault.

ii. Herbert Allen, b. at Hartford, Vt., 8 May 1870; d. at Thetford, Vt., 14 Nov. 1930 ae. 60-6-6; m. (1) at Norwich, 25 Mar. 1897, Betsey

Ella Sargent, b. at Norwich, Vt., 9 Sept. 1868, d. there 9 June 1912 ae. 43 yrs. 9 mos., dau. of Thomas and Sarah A. (Kilborn) Sargent; m. (2) at Norwich, 24 June 1916, Abbie Jewell, b. abt. 1882. Child by second wife:

I. Wesley Allen[10], b. at Thetford, 12 Feb. 1919.

iii. Dana T., b. at Strafford, Vt., 25 Jan. 1873; d. at Hanover, N. H., 28 Jan. 1904 ae. 31-0-3, bur. at Union Village, Vt.; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 15 Jan. 1896, Lilla M. Sargent, b. at Norwich, Vt., abt. 1878, dau. of Thomas and Sarah A. (Kilborn) Sargent. She m. (2) at Lebanon, N. H., 8 Mar. 1913, Elmon Veners Austin of Lebanon.

iv. Harris S., b. at Strafford, Vt., 7 Aug. 1876.

Child of John and Olive A. (Matthews) (Babbitt) Waterman, born at Strafford:

v. Daughter, b. 28 Feb. 1886; d. 4 Mar. 1886.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

1023-3. Elias L.[8] Waterman (*Willis*[7], *John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 1850; married first, at Lebanon, N. H., 20 Jan. 1874, Amy A. Slack, born at Norwich, Vt., 1 Sept. 1850, died there 12 Feb. 1900, aged 49-5-11,* daughter of Prosper B. and Fidelia (Hartshorn) Slack; married second, at Norwich, Vt., 12 Apr. 1903, Rosa A. Slack, born at Norwich, 1858, died at Claremont, N. H., 20 Nov. 1912, aged 54, buried in Norwich, daughter of Prosper B. and Fidelia (Hartshorn) Slack.

Children of Elias L. and Amy A. (Slack) Waterman, born at Norwich:

i. Daughter[9], stillborn 15 May 1875.

ii. Lula A., b. 12 Apr. 1877; m. at Norwich, 2 Apr. 1894, Leland P. Sargent.

iii. Urban B., b. 19 Apr. 1883; m. at Norwich, 1 Oct. 1902, Ethel A. Rogers, b. at Hartland, Vt., abt. 1885. Child, b. at Norwich:

I. Gerauld Roger[10], stillborn 11 Aug. 1915.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

1024. William[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *Daniel*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Vt., 3 Oct. 1810, died there 31 May 1893, aged 82 yrs. 7 mos. 28 days; married at Fairlee, Vt., 28 Aug. 1836, Mary Jane Davis, born at Strafford, Vt., 20 June 1818, died at Norwich, 29 Apr. 1889, aged 70 yrs. 10 mos., daughter of Wells and Abigail (Dodge) Davis.

He was a farmer; a Methodist; lived most of his life on the Waterman homestead, Waterman Hill, Norwich, Vt.

* Called Fidelia in death record.

Children of William and Mary Jane (Davis) Waterman, born at Norwich, Vt.:

i. WILLIAM TRUMAN[8], b. 31 Mar. 1841; d. at Norwich, 16 Oct. 1907 ae. 66-6-15; a farmer; known as Truman W.; m. at Norwich, 22 Jan. 1867, ELVIRA CUSHMAN,* b. at Norwich, 24 Mar. 1847, d. at Rochester, N. Y., 19 Oct. 1910, dau. of Oliver, Jr., and Sophia (Tilden) Cushman. He was a farmer; a Methodist; lived on different farms in Norwich, and one in Thetford, Vt. He was needed on the farm at the time of the Civil War, and paid $300 for a substitute. Children, first b. at Thetford, second at Norwich:

I. Leslie Herbert[9], b. 17 Nov. 1875; res. White River Junction (1902), Burlington, Vt. (1905), Syracuse, N. Y. (1906), Rochester, N. Y. (1909), Geneva, N. Y. (1916, res. there 1936); worked for Consolidated Rendering Co., 30 years; now manager of Geneva Tallow Co.; Methodist; m. at Nashua Junction, N. H., 10 Oct. 1906, Nellie Ransom Vaughan, b. at Pomfret, Vt., 11 Aug. 1871, dau. of Henry English and Susan Amelia (Ransom) Vaughan. Child:

(1) Helen Ella[10], b. at Syracuse, N. Y., 2 Sept. 1908; res. (1936) Geneva, N. Y.

II. Ella Cushman, b. 20 Oct. 1883; m. at Norwich, 29 Aug. 1906, Alfred L. Kibling, of West Lebanon, N. H.

ii. JULIUS E., b. 19 Oct. 1844; d. at Thetford, Vt., 23 Aug. 1906 ae. 61-10-4; farmer; m. at Norwich, 19 Oct. 1893, CORA J. (SHELLING) HEDGES, b. at Sheffield, Vt. The will of Julius named his wife and two children [Probate Rec. Orange County, 32-76 to 79]. Children:

I. Marion Jane[9], b. at Thetford, 4 Oct. 1900; m. at Norwich, 31 July 1918, Horace E. Cook.

II. Fred E., b. at Norwich, 15 June 1902; clerk in P. O., Hanover, N. H.; m. at Norwich, 27 June 1926, Katherine E. Barrett, b. at Northampton. Mass., abt. 1904. Children:

(1) Nancy Jane[10], b. at Norwich, 2 Sept. 1927.

(2) Patricia Ann, b. at Hanover, 10 Nov. 1930.

iii. ABBY JANE, b. 21 Oct. 1846; m. (1) G. W. BENTON; m. (2) CHARLES H. HUTCHINSON.

iv. ANN MELISSA, b. 9 Dec. 1847; d. at Norwich, 25 Jan. 1857 ae. 9 (gravestone); ae. 9-1-6 (town record).

v. ELLA ELIZABETH, b. 31 Dec. 1850; d. at Norwich, 18 July 1852 ae. 1 yr. 6 mos. (gravestone).

vi. LIZZIE KATE, b. 7 Sept. 1855; m. at Thetford, 2 or 15 Nov. 1882, LUMAN G. ELLIS, of Union Village, Vt.

vii. ALICE M., b. 21 Nov. 1857; d. at Peacham, Vt., 24 Oct. 1906, ae. 46 yrs. 11 mos.; a school-teacher; m. at Peacham, Vt., 25 or 27 Mar. 1888, ICHABOD ROWE.

References

Bible Record.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Helen Ella[10] Waterman, Geneva, N. Y., 1936.
Benj. Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 2-224.

---

* By Bible record; but "Alma Tilden Cushman" by town record; Elvira S. in Norwich Deeds.

1028. Anna[7] Waterman (*Charles*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 11 June 1793, died ; as "Nancy" married at Bolton, Conn., 16 Mar. 1826, Eleazer Fox.

References
Bolton Vital Records (printed), p. 85; (original) 3-336.

1029. Benjamin[7] Waterman (*Charles*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 2 July 1799, died at Coventry, Conn., 13 Jan. 1842, aged 42; married at Coventry, 27 Jan. 1829, Harriet Porter, born at Coventry, 25 July 1804, died there 24 May 1874, aged 74, daughter of Zelotes and Elizabeth (Flint) Porter. She married second, at Tolland, Conn., 15 Feb. 1847, as his third wife, Frank Hatch, born at Tolland, 28 Apr. 1790, died there 18 July 1874.

Benjamin Waterman of Bolton sold 23 Apr. 1830 to Marvin Berge of Bolton, for $350.00, all the lands and buildings which were distributed to said Benjamin Waterman and Ezra K. Waterman from the estate of Ezra Waterman deceased. On 28 Feb. 1834, he conveyed to Zelotes Porter of Coventry, land bounded westerly on Lydia and Mary Waterman's land; and Zelotes Porter of Coventry sold it as trustee. [Land Rec. Bolton, 11-35, 370, 525.]

In 1834 Benjamin Waterman of Bolton was an insolvent debtor, and Zelotes Porter was trustee of his estate, which amounted to $1,151.34. On 1 Feb. 1842, administration on the estate of Benjamin Waterman of Coventry deceased was granted to Zelotes Porter of Coventry. The estate inventoried at $162.00, which was used to pay creditors except for the dower set to Harriet Waterman, widow of Benjamin. [Probate Rec. Andover, 12-155, 173; 14-304, 333 to 335.]

In the Census of 1830, his family was listed at Bolton, 1 male 30 to 40, 1 female 20 to 30, and 1 male under 5; in the Census of 1840, at Coventry, 1 male 40 to 50, 1 female 30 to 40, 1 male 10 to 15, and 1 female under 5.

Children of Benjamin and Harriet (Porter) Waterman:

i. Charles Porter[8], b. at Bolton, 27 Apr. 1830; d. at Vernon, Conn., 29 Aug. 1882 (gravestone); m. (1) Lectana Fenton, b. 22 May 1832, d. 6 Nov. 1859 (inscription, both Coventry and Vernon); m. (2) Eliza A. Kingsley, b. 8 Sept. 1840, d. 24 June 1897 (gravestone, Vernon), dau. of Shubael W. and Mary (Loomis) Kingsley. His will, made 29 Dec. 1871, proved 2 Sept. 1882, gave a legacy to his mother, Harriett W. Hatch, and the residue to his wife Eliza A., whom he named executrix; inventory, $10,973.00. [Probate Rec. Ellington, 12-590; 13-403.] He was of Rockville in the Town of Vernon in 1879; and his widow Eliza A. was of Rockville in 1884

when she sold land in West Hartford devised to her by his will. [Land Rec. West Hartford, 7-682; 9-467, 499; 8-470.]

ii. ELIZABETH JANE, b. 1835-6; d. at Coventry, 2 Feb. 1841, ae. 5.

References

Bolton, Coventry and Tolland Vital Records.
Gravestone Inscriptions, Coventry and Vernon.
Elias Loomis: Genealogy of the Loomis Family, Female Branches (1880), 2-787.
R. A. Hatch Hale: Genealogy and History of the Hatch Family (n. d.), p. 282.

1030. EZRA KILBORN[7] WATERMAN (*Charles*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 25 Apr. 1803, "killed by the cars" at Windsor, Conn., 12 Aug. 1849, aged 46 (gravestone, East Windsor); married at East Windsor, Conn., 17 Nov. 1842, MARY A. BOYNTON. She (recorded as Mrs. Mary L. Waterman) probably married second, at Hartford, Conn., 5 Mar. 1851, Oliver Carpenter.

Administration on the estate of Ezra K. Waterman of Bolton deceased was granted, 7 Sept. 1849, to Job T. Carpenter. Inventory, $721.16; estate insolvent. [Probate Rec. Andover, 20-415 to 417, 422.]

The Administrator sold most of the realty, 4 May 1850, for $650.00, to Joseph A. Talcott of Bolton; and another piece, 4 June 1850, for $59.00, to William Howard of Bolton. [Land Rec. Bolton, 13-546; 14-44.]

References

Bolton Vital Records (original), 1-298.
Windsor Vital Records (original), 3-100.

1031. LAURA[7] WATERMAN (*Charles*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 7 Feb. 1805, died 1893; married at Bolton, 9 Nov. 1830, LUCIUS HINKLEY, born at Bolton, 6 Sept. 1799, died 1883, son of Dr. Scottoway and Eunice (Kellogg) Hinkley.

They removed to Wisconsin.

Children of Lucius and Laura (Waterman) Hinkley (incomplete):

i. JANE GRAY[8], b. ; m. WILLIAM HENRY WILSON.
ii. MYRON EDWARD, b. in 1846; m. in 1874, ANN WILLIAMS BRIGGS, b. in 1851.

References

Bolton Vital Records.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 111-268; 139-10; 39-121.
Timothy Hopkins: Kellogg Genealogy, 1-332.

1032. EDNA JULIANA[7] WATERMAN (*Shubael*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 21 Nov. 1806, died at Manchester, Conn., 9 Apr. 1876; married at Bolton, 31 Jan. 1832, SOLOMON SYMONDS, of Manchester.

1033. Daniel Brewster[7] Waterman (*Shubael*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 5 Oct. 1808, died ; married 28 Mar. 1836, Charlotte Foster, born 30 Sept. 1816, died 26 Jan. 1897, daughter of (Capt.) Clark and Sarah (Bartlett) Foster of Ellington, Conn.

Census of 1850, Hartford, Hartford Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Daniel B. Waterman	40	Conn.	stage proprietor
Charlotte "	36	Conn.	

His mother, Chloe (Chapin) Waterman, left a widow, bought real estate in East Hartford, Conn., where she was listed in the 1850 Census; and was later a real estate owner in Bristol, Conn. She died in the latter place in 1872 at the age of 90, and apparently spent her last years with the youngest child, Mrs. Phebe A. Shepard. Administration on her estate was granted, 2 Dec. 1872, to Frank W. Shepard, who gave bond with Phebe Shepard; the estate consisted of real estate valued at $1800.00. [Probate Rec. Bristol, 8-502; 9-576.]

On 7 Mar. 1872, Daniel B. Waterman and Charlotte his wife "of the City of Buffalo New York," conveyed to Mrs. Phebe A. Shepard of Bristol all interest "as heirs of Chloe Waterman of said Bristol." [Land Rec. Bristol, 27-279; 29-283; 30-594.]

Daniel B. Waterman bought property in Buffalo as early as 10 Mar. 1857, and appears there in the land records as late as 2 Dec. 1873. [Deeds, Erie County, N. Y., 170-548; 176-157; 211-399; 261-301; 262-507; 270-111, 112; 282-258; 319-137; 330-79.]

References

F. C. Pierce: Foster Genealogy (1899), p. 899.

1034. Azariah Spencer[7] Waterman (*Shubael*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 7 Mar. 1810, died at Springfield, Hampden Co., Mass., 6 Apr. 1850, aged 40 yrs. 28 days; married 2 Sept. 1836, Cynthia Hall, born 4 or 14 May 1814, died 4 July 1899, daughter of Daniel and Ruby (Strong) Hall. She married second, at Springfield, Mass., 20 June 1852, (as his fourth wife), Isaiah Call, of Springfield, Mass., born at Montague, Mass., 6 May 1806,* died 9 Nov. 1861, son of Amos Call.

Azariah S. Waterman of Bolton, for $1.00, conveyed to James Ely of Bolton, land in trust for Chloe Waterman, beneficiary, 9 Dec. 1835. On 3 Nov. 1849, Azariah S. Waterman of Springfield, Mass., sold for $600.00 to Chloe Waterman of East Hartford, Conn., 12 acres and a house and barn in Bolton. [Land Rec. Bolton, 11-528; 13-536.]

* Probably an error for 1786, as the marriage record calls him 66 in 1852.

Cynthia Call, now wife of Isaiah Call of Springfield and formerly widow of Azariah S. Waterman, last an inhabitant of Springfield, who died and she remarried 20 Jun [*sic*] now last past, asked the Court 10 July 1852 that Isaiah Call be appointed administrator; he gave bond with Amos and James H. Call. The inventory, amounting to $16.00, included a "family bible" and school book valued at $1.50. [Probate Rec. Hampden County, Case 11822.]

Children of Azariah Spencer and Cynthia (Hall) Waterman, first born at Manchester, Conn., second at Bolton, Conn., the rest at Springfield, Mass.:

i. Rosa Hall[8] (known as Rosette), b. 9 June 1838; d. at Hartford, Conn., 29 May 1919; m. at Springfield, Mass., 20 Jan. 1869, (as his second wife), Daniel Sharp Hosmer, b. at Chelsea, Mass., about Dec. 1831, d. at Springfield, Mass., 1905 ae. 73-5-27, son of Luther and Anna L. (Shannon) Hosmer. Children, b. at Springfield:
   I. Ada H.[9], b. 3 Oct. 1869; d. 29 Mar. 1900; m. George Smith. Child:
      (1) Earl John[10], b. 23 Mar. 1900.
   II. Lillia B., b. 29 Mar. 1871.
   III. Forrest Gaylord, b. 2 Jan. 1873; m. Agnes Ward.
   IV. John C., b. 1 Nov. 1874; m. Lavinia B. Munroe.

1+ ii. Valorus Chapin, b. 10 June 1844; d. 20 Aug. 1917.

iii. Herbert Ezra, b. 14 May 1846; d. 22 July 1846; death recorded as a nameless male child, 23 July 1846 ae. 2 mos. 9 days.

iv. Ada Celestia, b. 8 Aug. 1847; d. 1 Jan. 1915; m. at Springfield, Mass., 2 Sept. 1868, John Calvin Coney, a book-binder and Civil War soldier, b. at Ware, Mass., 21 Dec. 1847, d. at Northampton, Mass., 23 May 1922, son of Calvin Marshall and Hannah M. (Stedman) Coney. Child:
   I. Bathsheba Cynthia Maria[9], b. 21 Apr. 1878; res. (1937) Springfield, Mass.; m. at Springfield, 3 June 1922, Orren Clinton Bryant, b. at Easthampton, Mass., 5 Dec. 1864, son of William and Olive (Wright) Bryant.

v. Spencer Buckingham, b. 22 Sept. 1849; d. 14 May 1850.

Children of Isaiah and Cynthia (Hall) (Waterman) Call [not in the Waterman line]:

1. Oliver Cromwell, b. at Springfield, 5 Aug. 1853; d. at Miami, Fla., Mar. 1937.
2. Stillman Bliss, b. 13 July 1855; d. 24 Mar. 1927.
3. Melvin H., b. 28 Feb. 1857; d. 24 Sept. 1857.

References

Valorus Chapin[9] Waterman, Santa Cruz, Calif., 1937.
B. W. Dwight: Strong Genealogy (1871), 2-936.
G. L. Hosmer: Descendants of James Hosmer (1928), p. 135.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
M. L. Holman: John Coney Genealogy (1928), pp. 190, 228.

1034-1. Valorus Chapin[8] Waterman (*Azariah Spencer*[7], *Shubael*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 10 June 1844, died 20 Aug. 1917; married at Albany, N. Y., Elizabeth Lyons, born at Edinburgh, Scotland.

Children of Valorus Chapin and Elizabeth (Lyons) Waterman, born at Cincinnati, Ohio:

i. Don Carlos[9], b. ; res. (1937) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. ——— ———. No children.

ii. Gordon Thomas, b. ; d.

iii. Stillman Bliss, b. ; d.

iv. Magdalena Elizabeth, b. ; d.

v. Valorus Chapin, b. ; res. (1937) Santa Cruz, Calif.; m. at Los Angeles, Calif., 18 May 1915, Anna Maria Caroline Ioa. He settled in Santa Cruz about 1917, and operates the Ideal Fish Restaurant there. Child, b. at Santa Cruz:

I. Valorus Chapin[10], b. 5 Mar. 1923.

References

Valorus Chapin[9] Waterman, Santa Cruz, Calif., 1937.

1035. Phebe Asenath[7] Waterman (*Shubael*[6], *Ezra*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bolton, Conn., 22 Oct. 1812, died at Bristol, Conn., 26 Sept. 1876, aged 64 (gravestone); married at Bolton, Conn., 18 Dec. 1834, Francis Shepard, of Hartford, Conn., born at Chatham, Conn., 19 Aug. 1811, died at Bristol, 8 May 1858, aged 47 (gravestone), son of Elijah and Rachel (Penfield) Shepard.

The Shepard monument in the south half of the West Cemetery in Bristol contains the following records:

Francis Shepard, d. 8 May 1858 ae. 47.
Phebe A. his wife, d. 26 Sept. 1876 ae. 64.
Chloe Waterman, d. 17 Mar. 1872 ae. 90.
Frederick C. Shepard, Co. B, 5th Regt., C. V., d. 1882 ae. 47 yrs. 8 mos.
Francis W. Shepard, b. 25 Oct. 1838, d. 10 Dec. 1914.
Emma Belden his wife, b. 5 Dec. 1847, d. 2 June 1921.
Alice Emma, dau. of Rev. Charles N. and Marguerite Dunbar Shepard, b. 30 June 1906, d. 28 Jan. 1923.

Children of Francis and Phebe Asenath (Waterman) Shepard:

i. Frederick Chapin[8], b. at Hartford, Conn., 18 Nov. 1835; d. at Bristol, Conn., 28 July 1883.

ii. Francis Waterman, b. at Manchester, Conn., 25 Oct. 1838; d. at Bristol, Conn., 10 Dec. 1914; m. at Rocky Hill, Conn., 18 Feb. 1869, Emma Belden, b. at Rocky Hill, 5 Dec. 1847, d. at New York City, 2 June 1921.

iii. Emma Maria, b. at Hartford, 27 Nov. 1842; d. at New Britain, Conn., in 1914; m. (1) 30 July 1862, Erwin Augustus Parlin; m. (2) at Winsted, Conn., 24 Mar. 1886, Charles Eddy Wright of New Britain.

iv. Ella Charlotte, b. at Bolton, 15 Jan. 1846; d. at Bridgeport, Conn., 20 Dec. 1885; m. at New Haven, Conn., 8 July 1870, Stephen E. Harrison.

v. Rosetta Phebe, b. at East Hartford, Conn., 6 July 1851; res. (1930) New Britain, Conn.; m. 22 Apr. 1869, James Oscar Belden.

References

MS. Shepard Genealogy, by Gerald F. Shepard, owned by New Haven Colony Historical Society, New Haven, Conn.

Bolton Vital Records, 3-125.

1036. EUNICE W.[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 3 Jan. 1797, died at Barre, Vt., 6 Feb. 1870, aged 73-1-3; married 1 Sept. 1825, JAMES HALE, born at Barre, Vt., 7 Jan. 1791, died there 23 Sept. 1854, aged 63, son of Apollos and Lucina (———) Hale.

Apollos Hale owned a tavern at the Lower Village in Barre, which was afterward owned by his son James. James Hale belonged to the Barre Company of Volunteers in the War of 1812, serving under Capt. Warren Ellis.

Children of James and Eunice W. (Waterman) Hale:

i. FRANCES[8], b. June 1826; m. Sept. 1858, ARAD JACKSON.
ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 1831; d. Jan. 1866.
iii. JAMES, b. Feb. 1833.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
A. M. Hemenway: Vermont Historical Gazetteer (1882), 4-33, 41.

1037. ELIAS[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 10 Jan. 1799, died there 18 Oct. 1852, aged 54; married at Orange, 24 Oct. 1819, RUTH RICHARDSON, born about 1799, died at Orange, 19 Oct. 1852, aged 53.

Administration on the estate of Elias Waterman of Orange, Vt., was granted, 23 Oct. 1852, to Martin N. Waterman. The inventory showed real estate consisting of the homestead (100 acres with buildings), valued at $1050.00, and two pews in the old meeting house, valued at $2; and personal estate valued at $528.93. The estate proved insolvent, and the homestead was sold for $1100.00 to Cyrus Clark of Barre, Vt. [Probate Rec. Orange County, 20-275, 435 to 439.]

On 13 Dec. 1852, Hannah M. Waterman (over 14) chose E. C. Camp for guardian, and he was appointed for Walter F. Waterman. [*ib.*, 20-446.]

Children of Elias and Ruth (Richardson) Waterman, born at Orange:

1+ i. MARTIN N.[8], b. 4 Aug. 1820; d. 9 Nov. 1897.
2+ ii. ORLANA BELLE, b. 20 June 1821; d. 29 Aug. 1862.
3+ iii. LYDIA C., b. 9 May 1824.
4+ iv. CLARISSA S., b. .
v. AMY R., b. ; m. at Montpelier, Vt., 1 Nov. 1848, CHESTER COLEMAN, of East Orange, Vt.
5+ vi. DYER F., b. 22 Apr. 1833; d. 4 Aug. 1905.
6+ vii. ALVIRA C., b. 18 Oct. 1835; d. 20 Apr. 1891.
7+ viii. HANNAH M., b. 27 Jan. 1838; d. 14 Oct. 1905.
ix. WALTER FISH, b. 13 Feb. 1840; d. at Montpelier, Vt., 23 May 1904 ae. 64-3-10; m. (1) at Castleton, Vt., 10 Jan. 1870, MARY LUCRETIA BRADSHAW, b. at Poultney, Vt., 10 May 1840, d. at Berlin, Vt., 22 Oct. 1895 ae. 55-5-12, dau. of James and Betsey (———) Bradshaw; m. (2) at Berlin, Vt., 12 May 1897, EMMA D. (BATES) WEEKS, b. at

Ira, Vt., 28 May 1849, d. at Springfield, Vt., 12 July 1909 ae. 60-1-15. Child by first wife, b. at Montpelier:

I. Addie May[9], b. 24 July 1871; d. unm. at Montpelier, Vt., 6 Apr. 1927 ae. 56-10-13.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics.

1037-1. Martin N.[8] Waterman (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 4 Aug. 1820, died there 9 Nov. 1897, aged 77 yrs. 3 mos. 5 days; married at Orange, 5 Apr. 1848, Sophronia Clark, born in Vt., 24 Feb. 1825, died at Orange, Vt., 25 Dec. 1908, aged 83 yrs. 10 mos. 1 day, daughter of David and Lydia (Wyman) Clark.

Administration on the estate of Martin N. Waterman of Orange was granted, 22 Dec. 1897, to George J. Cook, and he gave bond with A. S. Montague and Mrs. W. N. Waterman. Inventory, $1326.50. The home farm ($700), 15 acres of woodland ($150), and personal property were divided between the widow, Sophronia Waterman, and Arthur M. Waterman and Carrie A. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Orange County, 44-411 to 415.]

Administration on the estate of Sophronia C. Waterman of Orange was granted to Arthur M. Waterman of Hardwick. The only claim against the estate was that of Carrie A. Waterman for $888 for care of mother for two years. Distribution was ordered to the two children, Arthur M. Waterman and Carrie A. Waterman. [*ib.*, 51-267 to 269.]

Children of Martin N. and Sophronia (Clark) Waterman, born at Orange:

i. Arthur Martin[9], b. 22 May 1853; d. at Hardwick, Vt., 1 Apr. 1926 ae. 62-10-9; m. at Montpelier, Vt., 13 Jan. 1884, Clara E. Wheeler. Child, b. at Hardwick:

I. Elsie J.[10], b. 27 June 1887; m. at Hardwick, 25 June 1913, Arthur H. Balch.

ii. Carrie Agnes, b. 7 Sept. 1860; d. at Orange, 24 Aug. 1922 ae. 61-11-17. Her will, made 17 May 1922, proved 25 Sept. 1925, gave legacies to Elsie Waterman of Barre, C. J. Waterman, Mr. and Mrs. A. M. Waterman, and others; $50 to the town of Orange for maintaining the Martin Waterman and David Clark burial lots; real estate to Alva C. and Laura E. Carpenter (husband and wife) [Probate Rec. Orange County, 59-399 to 402, 470 to 472].

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1037-2. Orlana Belle[8] Waterman (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 20 June 1821, died 29 Aug. 1862; married at Orange, 10 Apr. 1849, Anson Chubb.

Child of Anson and Orlana Belle (Waterman) Chubb:

i. EMMA RUTH[9], b. 19 Feb. 1850; res. (1933) Winter Park, Orange Co., Fla., m. at Montpelier, Vt., 12 June 1872[?], CHARLES HEZEKIAH WARD, b. at Montpelier, 24 Feb. 1848, d. at Winter Park, 12 Nov. 1930, son of Hezekiah and Adaline (Walbridge) Ward. He was in mercantile business in the north; they removed to Winter Park, May 1887, where he became an orange grower, and was a deacon for 45 years in the Congregational Church.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

Letter of Mrs. Emma R.[9] (Chubb) Ward, 1933. She stated the year of her marriage as 1862, an obvious error.

1037-3. LYDIA C.[8] WATERMAN (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 9 May 1824, died ; married 3 May 1846, PUTNAM W. DAILY, born 21 Mar. 1821.

Children of Putnam W. and Lydia C. (Waterman) Daily:

i. CLARA C.[9], b. 16 June 1847; res. East Montpelier, Vt.; m. 16 Oct. 1870, WILLIAM H. HARRISON LOMBARD.
ii. SARAH S., b. 5 July 1849; res. Montpelier, Vt.; m. 19 Sept. 1869, ALBERT D. LANE.
iii. HENRY P., b. 2 Oct. 1851; d. 15 Oct. 1852.
iv. COREY E., b. 1 Nov. 1853.
v. NEWELL W., b. 19 Sept. 1859.
vi. LEON E., b. 1 Nov. 1867.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1037-4. CLARISSA S.[8] WATERMAN (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married 9 Sept. 1851, SARGENT ROGER EMERSON.

They were living in Orange, Vt., 1873.

Children of Sargent Roger and Clarissa S. (Waterman) Emerson, born at Orange, Vt.:

i. ARABEL CORA[9], b. 21 Mar. 1852; m. 25 Mar. 1873, JOSEPH HENRY SHERBURNE, b. at Orange, 11 Dec. 1850, son of George Newell and Orlesca Aveline (Dodge) Sherburne; res. Belvidere, Ill., Matthews and Eagan, S. Dak.
ii. SARAH A., b. 23 Sept. 1853.
iii. FLORENCE MARY, b. 22 Aug. 1855; m. 4 Feb. 1884, JULIUS NEWELL SHERBURNE, b. 23 Oct. 1854, son of George Newell and Orlesca Aveline (Dodge) Sherburne; res. Eagan, S. Dak.
iv. JUSTIN F., b. 12 July 1857.
v. WALTER M., b. 8 Aug. 1859.
vi. GEORGE R., b. 30 June 1861.
vii. FRANK A., b. 1 May 1863.
viii. CHARLES, b. 13 Dec. 1865.
ix. JOHN B., b. 13 Oct. 1868.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

J. B. White and L. M. Wilson: Barber Genealogy (1909), pp. 471, 495.

1037-5. Dyer F.[8] Waterman (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 22 Apr. 1833, died at Barre, Vt., 4 Aug. 1905, aged 72 yrs. 4 mos. 13 days; married at Barre, Vt., 13 Oct. 1857, Celinda Betsey Richardson, born at Orange, 14 Mar. 1838, died at Barre, 27 Jan. 1922, aged 83 yrs. 10 mos. 13 days, daughter of Samuel and Susan (Currier) Richardson.

They lived in West Topsham and Barre, Vt.

Children of Dyer F. and Celinda B. (Richardson) Waterman:

i. Child[9], b. and d. 1859.

1+ ii. Darwin S., b. at Worcester, Vt., 3 Jan. 1860; d. 18 July 1931.

iii. Estelle J., b. at Barre, 8 May 1862; m. at Orange, 21 May 1885, Charles E. Carpenter.

iv. Sabin D., b. at Barre, 18 Feb. 1865; res. (1891) Philadelphia, Pa., later Barre, (1901) Rock Island, P. Q., Canada, (1910) St. Albans, Vt.; m. Della A. Thompson, b. at Fayston, Vt. Child, b. at Waitsfield, Vt.:

I. Vivian[10], b. 25 Dec. 1898; m. at Waterbury, Vt., 19 Sept. 1923, Arthur Howland.

v. Charles J., b. at Barre, 23 Mar. 1868; d. at Barre, Vt., 15 Apr. 1929 ae. 61-0-17; a farmer; m. at Barre, Vt., 7 June 1904, Alice May Parker, b. abt. 1885. Child, b. at Barre:

I. Elsie Mae[10], b. 25 July 1911.

2+ vi. Elsie Eunice, b. at Barre, 31 May 1870; d. 12 May 1909.

vii. George D., b. at Topsham, Vt., 6 Sept. 1872.

viii. Son, stillborn at Orange, 12 July 1877.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
J. A. Vinton: The Richardson Memorial (1876), p. 855.
Vermont Vital Statistics.

1037-5-1. Darwin S.[9] Waterman (*Dyer F.*[8], *Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Worcester, Vt., 3 Jan. 1860, died at Barre, Vt., 18 July 1931; married at Glover, Vt., 12 Nov. 1884, Nora L. Willey, born at Glover, Vt.

He was a mail carrier and milk dealer.

Darwin S. Waterman of Barre died 18 July 1931; administration granted to F. W. Coburn, 31 July, 1931. Distribution to widow, Nora Waterman, and children, Earle L. Waterman, Paul W. Waterman, Inez E. Bassett, Ruth L. Waterman, and Lindol R. Waterman. [Probate, Washington County.]

Children of Darwin S. and Nora L. (Willey) Waterman, first born at Glover, second and third at Barton, others at Barre, Vt.

i. Earle Lytton[10], b. 1 Sept. 1885; m. at Burlington, Vt., 21 Dec. 1910, Florence Voty, b. at Burlington, abt. 1887. He was instructor in the State College, Penn., 1910; res. (1932) Iowa City, Iowa. Child, b. at Burlington:

I. Ruth[11], b. 16 Oct. 1911; d. 18 Oct. 1911.

ii. Carl D., b. 28 Sept. 1886; d. at Barre, 10 Feb. 1927. Administration on his estate was granted, 3 Mar. 1897, to Darwin S. Waterman;

estate to be distributed to father and mother, Darwin S. and Nora L. Waterman [Probate, Washington County].

iii. PAUL WENDELL, b. Feb. 1888; a teacher; res. (1932) Milwaukee, Wis.; m. at Barre, Vt., 24 June 1914, CARRIE KATE COBURN, b. at East Montpelier, Vt., 1892. Children:
I. Paul Wendell[11], b. at Cambridge, Mass., 14 Oct. 1915.
II. John Coburn, b. 19 Aug. 1918.

iv. INEZ ELIZABETH, b. 9 Apr. 1890; res. (1932) Orleans, Vt.; m. at Barton, Vt., 10 Nov. 1915, HARRY L. BASSETT.

v. RUTH L., res. (1932) Burlington, Vt.

vi. LINDOL R., b. 13 June 1894; res. (1932) Rock Island, P. Q., Canada; m. KATHLEEN* PAQUETTE, b. at Richmond or Rock Island, Quebec, 16 May 1895, d. at Barton, Vt., 12 July 1922, dau. of Treffley and Maggie (Bourquet) Paquette. Children:
I. Lindol R.[11], b. at Franklin, N. H., 26 Aug. 1918.
II. Paul Darwin, stillborn at Barton, Vt., 2 Jan. 1922.

vii. HAROLD DEAN, b. 19 Feb. 1899; d. 8 Mar. 1901.

viii. Son, b. 28 July 1900; d. young.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.

1037-5-2. ELSIE EUNICE[9] WATERMAN (*Dyer F.*[8], *Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Barre, Vt., 31 May 1870, died there 12 May 1909, aged 38-11-19; married at Plainfield, Vt., 22 Oct. 1889, FRANK ASHLEY FLANDERS, born at Boscawen, N. H., 23 Aug. 1854, living (1932) at Orange, Vt., son of Royal Call and Hannah Beede (Dana) Flanders.

Children of Frank Ashley and Elsie Eunice (Waterman) Flanders, born at Orange:

i. ARCHIE CARL[10], b. 12 Nov. 1889; m. at Orange, 4 Sept. 1922, FLORENCE G. CUTLER, b. at Orange, abt. 1894. Three children.

ii. ERNEST FRANK, b. 24 Feb. 1895; m. at Orange, 4 Sept. 1922, NETTIE MAY WILSON, b. at Corinth, Vt., abt. 1905. Three children.

iii. BERNICE E., b. 17 Jan. 1899; m. at Orange, 24 Apr. 1929, FRANK K. BEARD.

iv. VERA ELLEN, b. 12 June 1901.

References

E. F. Dunbar: The Flanders Family (1935), pp. 639, 750, 751.

1037-6. ALVIRA C.[8] WATERMAN (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 18 Oct. 1835, died at Montpelier, Vt., 20 Apr. 1891, aged 55 yrs. 6 mos.; married at Montpelier, Vt., 8 June 1857,† BENJAMIN DALEY.

* Mary in death record.
† 8 July 1856, by Vermont Vital Statistics at Montpelier.

Children of Benjamin and Alvira C. (Waterman) Daley:

i. Nettie E.[9], b. 8 Oct. 1864.
ii. Cora E., b. 4 Sept. 1866.
iii. Henry B., b. 27 June 1869; m. at Montpelier, Vt., 2 Nov. 1892, Emily G. Revette.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1037-7. Hannah M.[8] Waterman (*Elias*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 27 Jan. 1838, died at Montpelier, Vt., 14 Oct. 1905, ae. 75?-8-17; married at Montpelier, Vt., 20 Sept. 1856, Orrin Daley.

They lived in Montpelier, Vt.

Children of Orrin and Hannah M. (Waterman) Daley:

i. Addie E.[9], b. 23 Mar. 1858; d. 6 Sept. 1861.
ii. Olin W., b. 8 Jan. 1863.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1038. Andrew Fitch[7] Waterman (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 13 Jan. 1801, died at Barre, Vt., 29 Sept. 1872, aged 72 yrs. 8 mos. 16 days; married at Orange, 13 Jan. 1829, Lydia Sherburne, born at Orange, Vt., 3 Nov. 1804, died at Barre, 10 May 1870, aged 65 yrs. 6 mos. 7 days, daughter of David and Wealthy (———) Sherburne.*

Children of Andrew Fitch and Lydia (Sherburne) Waterman:

i. Truman Jay[8], b. 15 Jan. 1830; d. at Tunbridge, Vt., 27 Mar. 1893 ae. 63; m. at Tunbridge, 15 Apr. 1876, Almira L. West, b. at Vershire. Almira L. Waterman was appointed administratrix of the estate of Truman Waterman of Tunbridge, 15 June 1899; the estate was small, and was assigned to the widow, Almira L. Waterman [Probate Rec. Orange County, 45-305, 306]. Children, b. at Tunbridge:
   I. Emma Jane[9], b. 1 July 1878; m. at Pomfret, Vt., 14 Aug. 1897, John L. Wheeler.
   II. Lucy M., b. 2 May 1881; m. at Tunbridge, 9 Oct. 1904, John L. Glines.
   III. Grace S., b. 8 Oct. 1886; m. at Strafford, Vt., 1 Oct. 1907, Harvey W. Hawthorne.
   IV. Lena E., b. 15 Aug. 1889; m. at Hanover, N. H., 27 Sept. 1907, Frank L. Belanger.
ii. Lucy Atilda, b. 24 Jan. 1832; d. Oct. 1873; m. (1) at Barre, Vt., 10 Mar. 1853, Henry Dodge, b. 3 June 1830, d. 15 Oct. 1859, son of John and Mary (Batcheller) Dodge; m. (2) 23 Mar. 1871, John McLaughlin. Child by first husband, born at Barre:
   I. Clarence Henry[9], b. 24 Sept. 1854; m. 23 June 1892, Rosa Piel of Belvidere, Ill.

* A David Sherburne, probably Lydia's father, died at Barre, Vt., 30 June 1857 ae. 79 yrs. 4 mos.

iii. LAVINIA, b. 30 June 1834; m. at Barre, Vt., 25 Nov. 1863, HIRAM CARLTON, of Barre, Vt., as his second wife. No children.
iv. IRA CLARK, b. 28 Oct. 1835; d. June 1842.
v. JONATHAN KINNE, b. 26 Feb. 1839; d. at Barre, Vt., 3 Oct. 1872 ae. 33-7-7.
vi. ELIZA C., b. 12 July 1841; m. (1) at Barre, Vt., 28 Nov. 1865, HENRY TAFT, of Barre, Vt.; m. (2) at Barre, 24 Oct. 1876, CHESTER POWERS. Child by first husband:
I. Mary Lillian[9], b. 6 Aug. 1867.
vii. HENRY, b. 10 Aug. 1843; d. Oct. 1862.
viii. WEALTHY ELLEN, b. 22 Jan. 1846; m. at Barre, Vt., 1 Apr. 1876, J. EDWARD CLAPP.
ix. ANDREW MILTON, b. 28 Sept. 1849; d. Aug. 1862.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics, Montpelier, Vt.
J. B. White and L. M. Wilson: Barber Genealogy (1909), p. 458.

1039. LYMAN[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 4 June 1803, died at Croydon, N. H., 7 Nov. 1846, aged 43 yrs. 5 mos.; married at Croydon, 13 Oct. 1832, LUCY CARROLL, born 25 Apr. 1813, died at Claremont, N. H., 5 Sept. 1860, daughter of Follansbee and Sally (———) Carroll. She married second (then called of Croydon) at Claremont, 21 Dec. 1848, Henry Hubbard, of Claremont, born 7 Apr. 1804, died 6 Jan. 1890, son of Solomon and Ammarilla (Cowles) Hubbard.

Children of Lyman and Lucy (Carroll) Waterman, born at Croydon:

1+ i. LUCY ANN[8], b. 2 Jan. 1834; d. in 1932.
ii. LANY, b. 22 Apr. 1836; d. at Croydon 17 Nov. 1846 ae. 10 yrs. 7 mos.
iii. SARAH A., b. 24 Sept. 1838; d. at Cambridge, Mass., 11 Aug. 1862; m. at Claremont, N. H., 31 Dec. 1858, OLIVER A. BOND, of North Cambridge.
2+ iv. HARRISON LYMAN, b. 19 Nov. 1840; d. in 1919.
3+ v. GEORGE HENRY, b. 12 Sept. 1842; d. 5 Apr. 1922.

Children of Henry and Lucy (Carroll) (Waterman) Hubbard [not in the Waterman line]:

1. Martin W., d. 27 May 1887.
2. Clara A., res. Seattle, Wash.; m. 28 May 1889, Winslow Lotka.

References

Family records.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics, Concord, N. H.
C. D. Cowles: The Cowles Genealogy (1929), p. 485.

1039-1. LUCY ANN[8] WATERMAN (*Lyman*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Croydon, N. H., 2 Jan. 1834, died in 1932; married at Claremont, N. H., 26 Nov. 1857, CHARLES IRVING PIERCE, born at Sutton, Mass., 11 Nov. 1831, died at Shrewsbury, Mass., 2 Mar. 1908, son of Jonathan and Fidelia (Beaman) Pierce.

Mr. Pierce was a farmer, of West Boylston, Mass.; moved to Shrewsbury, Mass., Apr. 1901; Congregationalist.

Children of Charles Irving and Lucy Ann (Waterman) Pierce, born at West Boylston, Mass., except fourth, born at Worcester, Mass.:

i. Cora Waterman[9], b. 27 May 1860; m. at West Boylston, 20 May 1889, Charles Calvin Lowell, of Worcester, Mass.

ii. Sara Bond, b. 24 Jan. 1863; m. at West Boylston, 25 Dec. 1886, Alfred Hastings Knight, b. at West Boylston, 22 May 1860, son of John Flavel and Lydia Temple (Hastings) Knight. He was in the iron and florist business, in Worcester and Boston; later res. Shrewsbury, Mass., summers, and Winter Park, Fla.; Congregationalist, Superintendent of Sunday School, and Deacon. Children, b. at Worcester:

I. Fay Waterman[10], b. 12 Oct. 1887; d. 7 Dec. 1887.

II. Lucy Carroll, b. 6 Oct. 1894; d. 10 Dec. 1894.

iii. Charles Walter, b. 20 Nov. 1865; d. at West Boylston, Aug. 1894.

iv. Fred Beaman, b. 17 Dec. 1868; d. at Worcester, 3 Jan. 1901.

v. Harry Lincoln, b. 1 Nov. 1870; res. Worcester and Shrewsbury, Mass.; m. at Waterville, Me., July 1896, ——— ———.

References

Sara Bond[9] (Pierce) Knight, Shrewsbury, Mass., 1933.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 113-21, 22.

1039-2. Harrison Lyman[8] Waterman (*Lyman*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Croydon, N. H., 19 Nov. 1840, died at Ottumwa, Iowa, in 1919; married first, 14 Mar. 1867, Georgia Hammond, born 29 Mar. 1847, died 20 May 1870; married second, 12 Oct. 1871, Fannie Winthrow, born 1851, died 5 Dec. 1877; married third, 9 Oct. 1879, Alice Hill, born 6 Jan. 1855.

He was graduated from Harvard (B. S. *cum laude*) in 1864.

Children of Harrison Lyman and Georgia (Hammond) Waterman:

i. Philip Hammond[9], b. 6 Mar. 1868; d. at Ottumwa, Iowa, 6 June 1933; m. 26 May 1892, Jessie Dinsmore, b. 12 May 1867. Children:

I. Clarence Lyman[10], b. 24 Apr. 1893; d. 31 Dec. 1895.

II. Harrison Bell (twin), b. 27 Jan. 1897; St. Louis representative of Keasbey E. Mattison Company, asbestos and magnesia manufacturers; m. 7 Oct. 1923, Dorothy Montgomery, b. 2 Apr. 1899. Child:

(1) Merry Ann[11], b. 13 Apr. 1929.

III. David Clay (twin), b. 27 Jan. 1897; res. (1936) Pleasantville, Iowa; m. 10 Nov. 1922, Lois Beem.

IV. Alice Louise, b. 27 Mar. 1906; res. (1936) Ottumwa, Iowa; m. 17 June 1934, Marion Hyatt.

ii. Daughter, b. 8 Nov. 1869; d. 10 Feb. 1870.

References

Harrison B.[10] Waterman, St. Louis, Mo., 1937.
Catalogue of Harvard University.

1039-3. GEORGE HENRY[8] WATERMAN (*Lyman*[7], *Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Croydon, N. H., 12 Sept. 1842, died at Framingham, Mass., 5 Apr. 1922, aged 80-4-25;* married at Claremont, N. H., 13 Dec. 1866, MARIA BETSEY [Betsey M.] PATRICK, born at Claremont, N. H., 29 Oct. 1843, died at Framingham, Mass., 16 June 1920, aged 76-8-17 [*sic*], daughter of Bela and Margaret (Mitchell) Patrick.

He served in the Civil War in Co. A, 47th Regt.

He lived in Claremont, N. H., and over fifty years in Framingham, Mass., where he was in the meat and provision business. He served the town as highway surveyor, and was Postmaster under Harrison's administration. He was a staunch Republican; joined the Masons when young, and at the time of his death was oldest High Priest of Concord Royal Arch Chapter.

Child of George Henry and Maria Betsey (Patrick) Waterman, born at Framingham:

i. MARGUERITE LUCY[9], b. 14 Mar. 1885; d. about 1923; m. at Framingham, 6 Sept. 1916, CHARLES M. HEMENWAY, a bond salesman, of Framingham, b. at North Andover, Mass., abt. 1885, son of Charles D. and Lizzie M. (Frazer) Hemenway. Child:
I. George Waterman[10].

References

Family data.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1040. CLARISSA[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange Vt., 16 Nov. 1804, died at Barre, Vt., 8 Oct. 1872; married at Portsmouth, N. H., 16 Aug. 1835, WILLIAM MOSES.

Children of William and Clarissa (Waterman) Moses:

i. MARY JANE[8], b. 21 Sept. 1836.
ii. LUCY ANN, b. 13 Dec. 1838.
iii. DANIEL W., b. 14 Sept. 1841.
iv. LANY E., b. 30 Mar. 1846; d. 4 Sept. 1872.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1041. FREDERICK[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 19 Mar. 1807, died at Grafton, Mass., 2 June 1901, aged 94-2-14; married first, at Upton, Mass., 4 Apr. 1833, IRENE M. EAMES, born at Upton, 11 May 1813, died at Grafton, 12 Aug. 1838, daughter of Moses and Thankful (Baker) Eames; married second, at Sherborn, Mass., 16 Apr. 1840, JULIA (BARBER) BIGELOW, born at Sherborn, [4 Mar.

* Error, but the correct date of birth is also included in the death record.

1809], died at Grafton, 19 July 1852, aged 43-4-15, widow of Amos F. Bigelow; married third, at Grafton, 8 Dec. 1852, CAROLINE BIGELOW, born at Marlborough, Mass., 22 July 1817, died at Grafton, 7 Nov. 1885, daughter of Elijah and Rebecca (Fisk) Bigelow of Sherborn.

He settled after his first marriage in Grafton, Mass. In 1879 he was a member of Franklin Lodge, A. F. and A. M.

His second wife married at Grafton, 3 Apr. 1833, Amos F. Bigelow, who died there 31 Aug. 1836, aged 27 (gravestone).

His will, dated 14 Mar. 1893, left his estate to Carrie R. Sherman, who gave bond as executrix, 7 Jan. 1902. The petition states that he died 2 June 1901, leaving niece Lucy A. Pierce of Shrewsbury, Mass., and other nephews and nieces, non-resident in this Commonwealth, names and residences unknown. [Probate Rec. Worcester County, Series B, 29370.]

Child of Frederick and Irene M. (Eames) Waterman, born at Grafton:

i. LOWELL W.[8], b. 5 May 1838; d. 31 July 1838.

Child of Frederick and Julia (Barber) (Bigelow) Waterman, born at Grafton:

ii. JULIA MARIA, b. 28 Dec. 1845; d. 3 Jan. 1846 ae. 6 days.

Child of Frederick and Caroline (Bigelow) Waterman, born at Grafton:

iii. IRENE S., b. 18 Feb. 1860; d. 13 July 1860 ae. 4 mos. 25 days.

References

Grafton Vital Records.
F. C. Pierce: History of Grafton (1879), p. 161.
G. B. Howe: Genealogy of the Bigelow Family (1890), pp. 206, 338.
Upton Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1042. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 25 Apr. 1809, died at Chicago, Ill., 12 Jan. 1883; married at Upton, Mass., 19 Oct. 1834, SUSAN W. SADLER, born in 1818, died , daughter of Samuel and Polly (Baker) Sadler.

Children of John and Susan W. (Sadler) Waterman, born at Grafton, Mass.:

i. GEORGE[8], b. 7 June 1835; d. 15 Sept. 1835 ae. 3 mos. 7 days (gravestone).
ii. GEORGE EDWIN, b. 7 June 1837.
iii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. 29 Apr. 1839; m. at Chicago, Ill., 29 Dec. 1868, LESLIE LEWIS, b. in Otsego Co., N. Y., 13 Dec. 1838, son of Corydon Spencer and Catherine (Bogardus) Lewis; B.A. (Yale, 1866), M.A.; Supt. of Schools, Chicago. Children:
I. John Leslie[9], b. 8 June 1870; d. 20 July 1870.
II. Mary Catherine (twin), b. 2 Sept. 1872; B.A. (Chicago, 1895).
III. Susan Whipple (twin), b. 2 Sept. 1872; B.A. (Chicago, 1895).

iv. WILLIAM DYER, b. 15 June 1841; d. 10 Oct. 1841 ae. 3 mos. 25 days (gravestone).
v. SAMUEL D., b. 8 Dec. 1847.

References

Grafton Vital Records.
Upton Vital Records.
Sherman Leland: The Leland Magazine (1850), p. 58.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Lewisiana, 14-136; see also Yale Obituary Record for career of Leslie Lewis.

1044. NEWELL S.[7] WATERMAN [called also Samuel Newell[7] Waterman] (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 9 July 1817, died there 4 Sept. 1888, aged 71 yrs. 1 mo. 25 days; married at Orange, 20 Apr. 1847, SYLVIA POWERS MELENDY, born at Orange, Vt., 14 Apr. 1822, died at Washington, Vt., 8 July 1908, aged 86 yrs. 2 mos. 24 days, daughter of Ebenezer and Sybil (Willard) Melendy.

Irastus C. Camp was appointed administrator of the estate of Newell S. Waterman of Orange, 30 July 1889, and gave bond with C. L. Waterman as surety. Inventory, $2896.00. Distribution was made to the widow, Oscar Waterman, Byron Waterman, Clarence Waterman, and Flora Houghton. [Probate Rec. Orange County, 39-285 to 289.]

Children of Newell S. and Sylvia Powers (Melendy) Waterman:

i. OSCAR N.[8], b. 8 Apr. 1848; d. 17 Mar. 1932; m. at Orange, 29 Apr. 1883, ALMA M. PAINE, who d. 17 Mar. 1932. No issue.
ii. BYRON H., b. 19 Apr. 1853; res. (1932) Chicago, Ill.
iii. FLORA A., b. 18 Sept. 1859; m. at Barre, Vt., 11 Dec. 1884, EDWARD K. HAUGHTON.
iv. CLARENCE, b. 9 July 1862; res. (1908) Plainview, Minn.; d. *s. p.* before 1932; m. at Washington, Vt., 2 Mar. 1908, JENNIE L. SEAVER.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Probate Rec. Washington County, Vt.

1045. MARY LANA[7] WATERMAN (*Dyer*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 10 Dec. 1820, died at East Barre, Vt., 3 Oct. 1896; married 12 Aug. 1842, JACOB CUTLER, JR.

Children of Jacob and Mary Lana (Waterman) Cutler:

i. GEORGE W.[8], b. 5 July 1843; m. 1 Dec. 1870, HELEN M. THOMPSON.
ii. JENNETTE S., b. 18 Oct. 1849; m. 19 Sept. 1866, CURTIS A. MARTIN.
iii. HERMAN E., b. 27 Nov. 1852; farmer, res. Plainfield, Vt.; m. 25 Feb. 1874, EMMA F. GILMAN, of Marshfield.
iv. WILBUR A., b. 23 June 1857; a merchant; m. at Barre, Vt., NORA A. CAMP.
v. MERTON E., b. 18 Dec. 1862; a liveryman; m. at Barre, 2 Jan. 1897, EVA V. HUTCHINSON.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
N. S. Cutler: Cutler Memorial (1889), p. 544.

1046. Amanda[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 14 Feb. 1803, died there 20 Sept. 1838, aged 35 yrs. 7 mos. 6 days; married at Orange, 26 Jan. 1836, Cyrus Clark, born at Orange, Vt., 27 Nov. 1808, died at Barre, Vt., 16 Sept. 1859, aged 49, son of David and Lydia (Wyman) Clark. He married second, her sister, Mary Ann Waterman [No. 1048].

The father of Cyrus Clark was born in Weston, Mass., and his mother in Lancaster, Mass.

Child of Cyrus and Amanda (Waterman) Clark:

i. Daniel Horatio[8], b. 21 Aug. 1837; m. 14 May 1862, Ellen Wood.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1047. Lewis[7] Waterman (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 1 Feb. 1805, died at Barre, Vt., 11 Mar. 1864, aged 59 yrs. 1 mo. 11 days; married first, 1 Jan. 1834, Frances Averill, born in 1805, died at Barre, 16 Aug. 1853, aged 48, daughter of Daniel Jr. and Dolly (———) Averill; married second, 25 Feb. 1854, Sarah Penniman, born , died in 1894.

Daniel Averill died 15 Feb. 1832, aged 47, buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Barre; his wife Dolly died 13 Oct. 1837, aged 52.

Administration on the estate of Sarah P. Waterman of Morristown was granted, 8 June 1894, to O. M. Waterman, son and only heir. [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of Lewis and Frances (Averill) Waterman, born at Williamstown, Vt.:

i. Frances Rebecca[8], b. 1 Oct. 1834; d. (at Boston, Mass.?), abt. 1897-8; m. at Williamstown, 8 Dec. 1858, William Shepard, b. 22 Feb. 1832, d. at Williamstown, 10 Jan. 1865, son of Joel Hamblin and Clarissa (Martin) Shepard. No issue.

ii. Henry K., b. abt. Nov. 1837; d. at Barre, 16 Mar. 1841 ae. 3 yrs. 4 mos.

iii. Oscar H., b. 10 Oct. 1839; d. young.

Child of Lewis and Sarah (Penniman) Waterman, born at Barre, Vt.:

iv. Oscar Merritt, b. 23 Oct. 1859; d. at Burlington, Vt., 15 June 1924 ae. 67-7-22; m. at Morristown, Vt., 14 Jan. 1896, Jennie E. Cushman. His will, filed 21 July 1924, called him of Morristown, and gave his property to his wife, Jennie E. Waterman [Probate Rec. Lamoille County].

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. A. Avery: The Averell-Averill-Avery Family (n.d.), pp. 705, 882.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: The Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 2-1300.

1048. MARY ANN[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 30 Sept. 1807, died at Barre, Vt., 2 Feb. 1869, aged 61-4-2; married 24 Apr. 1839, CYRUS CLARK, born at Orange, Vt., 27 Nov. 1808, died at Barre, Vt., 16 Sept. 1859, aged 49, son of David and Lydia (Wyman) Clark. His first wife was her sister, Amanda Waterman [No. 1046], *q. v.*

Children of Cyrus and Mary Ann (Waterman) Clark:

i. PAULINA A.[8], b. 14 June 1840; m. 14 May 1862, EZRA P. NICHOLS, who d. Dec. 1863.
ii. HENRY L., b. 13 June 1843; killed in the Civil War.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1049. CHARLES[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 3 Nov. 1809, died at Barre, Vt., 23 Jan. 1892, aged 82 yrs. 2 mos. 20 days; married at Barre, 4 Mar. 1840, LUCINDA CLARK, born at Orange, 18 Jan. 1805, died at Barre, 25 July 1878, aged 73 yrs. 6 mos. 7 days, daughter of David and Lydia (Wyman) Clark.

Children of Charles and Lucinda (Clark) Waterman:

i. CHARLES ELLISTON[8], b. 25 June 1841; d. at Barre, 31 Aug. 1876 ae. 35-2-5; m.
ii. SOPHRONIA C., b. 9 June 1843; m. at Barre, 9 Nov. 1870, LEWIS C. NOYES, b. at Orange, Vt., 28 Nov. 1844, son of Edmund K. and Sarah A. (Little) Noyes. Children, b. at Barre, Vt.:
    I. Luella C.[9], b. 11 Nov. 1872.
    II. Erma D., b. 5 Apr. 1878.
    III. Arthur O., b. 27 Mar. 1880.
iii. AMANDA, b. 14 Feb. 1845; d. 18 Sept. 1845 ae. 7 mos.
iv. FRANCES A., b. 18 Oct. 1846; m. 23 Aug. 1864, CHARLES H. RICHARDSON, b. in 1841, d. in 1904. Children, b. at Marshall, Minn.:
    I. Myra E.[9], b. 10 Aug. 1866.
    II. Ada, b. ; m. J. A. Troeh.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 135-153; 137-211.
H. E. Noyes: Noyes Genealogy (1904), 1-434.
G. T. Little: The Descendants of George Little (1882), p. 336.

1050. SIMON B.[7] WATERMAN (*Daniel*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 5 Sept. 1815, died at Barre, Vt., 18 Aug. 1870, aged 54 yrs. 11 mos. 12 days; married 2 July 1854, DIADAMA MARIA CAMP, born at Orange, 23 July 1820, died at Barre, 29 Jan. 1899, adopted daughter of George and Lydia (Paine) Camp.

Children of Simon B. and Diadama Maria (Camp) Waterman, born at Barre, Vt.:

i. Clara R.[8], b. 6 Apr. 1855; m. at Brookline, Mass., 6 Nov. 1890, Orville J. Gale, b. at Fayston, Vt., abt. 1853, son of Joseph M. and Fanny (Pierce) Gale.

ii. Nellie Frances, b. 1 Apr. 1858; m. ——— Richardson.

iii. Daniel Ellsworth, b. 28 Aug. 1861; a farmer; m. (1) at Barre, 18 May 1885, Altie Larkin, b. at Orange, ; divorced; m. (2) at Topsham, Vt., 9 Aug. 1916, Lucy C. Morse, b. in Florida, abt. 1884. Child by first wife, b. at Orange:

I. Berness E.[9], b. 20 Sept. 1886; m. at Barre, 23 Aug. 1911, Emma L. Rainney, b. at Barre, abt. 1889. Child, b. at Barre:

(1) Phyllis Nadine[10], b. 29 Nov. 1912.

Child by second wife, b. at Topsham:

II. Niles Morse, b. 2 July 1917.

iv. Emma Augia, b. 13 Dec. 1863; m. at Lebanon, N. H., 25 Mar. 1884, Wallace Bagley, of Barre, Vt. Only child: Emma C.[9]

References

Collection of C. C. P. Watermna.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Probate Records, Washington County, Vt.

1051. Azro Elias[7] Waterman (*Elias*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 16 June 1817, died at Boylston, Mass., 7 Jan. 1910, aged 92-6-22; married at Northborough, Mass., 25 Apr. 1850, Olive Moore Howe, born at Boylston, Mass., 10 Mar. 1819, died there 15 Feb. 1888, aged 68 yrs. 11 mos., daughter of John and Sybil (Babcock) Howe.

He was born in a log house, in Vermont; his parents removed to Canada when he was five, and returned when he was ten and settled in East Barre. Azro went to live with his grandparents at that time, and after their death remained with his aunt Polly until he was of age.

John Howe, born at Shrewsbury (later Boylston), Mass., in 1776, died in 1845; married 12 Dec. 1798, Sybil Babcock, born at Bolton (the part now Berlin), Mass., 13 Sept. 1776, died in 1853. They had eleven children, of whom Olive Moore (Howe) Waterman was one.

He became a brick maker and came to Worcester, Mass., to work at his trade about 1848, and settled in Boylston. After his wife's death in 1888, he lived alone except for a year and a half, for 22 years. He was 92 years old in June 1909, and that summer cut up nine cords of wood for himself and neighbors.

The petition for administration on his estate named the heirs as son Alonzo H. Waterman of Clinton, Mass., daughter Olive J. Shurtleff of Worcester, Mass., and granddaughters Maud E. Bickford and Olive Sybil Damon, both of Leominster, Mass. [Probate Rec. Worcester County, Mass., Series B, 45897.]

Children of Azro Elias and Olive M. (Howe) Waterman, first born at Westborough, others at Boylston, Mass.:

i. JOHN ELIAS[8], b. 21 May 1851; d. at Leominster, Mass., 9 Feb. 1900 ae. 48-8-19; m. at Sterling, Mass., 6 June 1877, ELIZABETH ROXANA [Lizzie R.] JOHNSON, b. at Princeton, Mass., 19 Jan. 1859, d. at Ashby, Mass., 1 June 1935, dau. of Luther and Maria (———) Johnson. She m. (2) ——— Gamble. Children:

I. Maude Ethel[9], b. at Boylston, Mass., 26 Oct. 1879; res. (1937) Fitchburg, Mass.; m. at Worcester, Mass., 27 Mar. 1902, George Lyman Bickford, a clerk, b. at Clinton, Mass., 9 Aug. 1879, living (1937), son of Abraham Wallace and Martha Louise (Lyman) Bickford. Children:

(1) Phyllis Evelyn[10], b. at Worcester, Mass., 20 May 1902; m. at Leominster, Mass., 21 June 1927, Walter Harris Gibbs, b. at Worcester, 14 Oct. 1902. Res. (1937) Worcester.

(2) Edward Wallace, b. at Clinton, Mass., 13 June 1905; d. at Fitchburg, Mass., 9 Dec. 1924.

II. Olive Sybil, b. at Clinton, Mass., 30 Sept. 1882; res. (1937) Ashby, Mass.; m. (1) ——— Damon; m. (2) 14 Oct. 1923, Howard Arthur White, an orchardist, b. at South Acton, Mass., 26 Jan. 1884.

ii. MARY SYBIL, b. 4 Sept. 1853; d. at Boylston, 9 Mar. 1867 ae. 13 yrs. 5 mos.

iii. ALONZO HOWE, b. 29 Feb. 1856; a clerk; res. unm. (1937) Fitchburg, Mass.

iv. OLIVE JANE, b. 9 Oct. 1858; d. at Worcester, Mass., 23 May 1931; m. at West Boylston, Mass., 11 June 1885, HENRY HENSHAW SHURTLEFF, b. at Worcester, 9 Dec. 1859, d. there 23 Nov. 1934, son of Samuel Hathaway and Mary Sophia (Burt) Shurtleff. Child, b. at Worcester:

I. Olive Esther[9], b. 26 Mar. 1894; d. at Worcester, 20 Mar. 1915, unm.

References

Alonzo Howe[8] Waterman, Fitchburg, Mass., 1937.
Benjamin Shurtleff: Descendants of William Shurtleff (1912), 2-101.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Boylston Vital Records.

1052. POLLY LUCINDA[7] WATERMAN (*Elias*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 19 Nov. 1822, died at Plainfield, Vt., 15 Mar. 1881; married at Montpelier, Vt., 23 Dec. 1841, NATHANIEL C. PAGE, born at Marshfield, Mass., [2 Mar. 1819], died at Plainfield, Vt., 19 Mar. 1895 ae. 76 yrs. 17 days.

Mr. Page was a harness-maker and farmer.

Children of Nathaniel C. and Polly Lucinda (Waterman) Page:

i. MARK L.[8], b. 10 June 1843.

ii. JOHN O., b. 5 Aug. 1845; res. Plainfield, Vt.; m. 16 Sept. 1869, CLARA E. CUTTER.

iii. LUCINDA M., b. 26 Nov. 1847.

iv. HIRAM A., b. 10 Mar. 1850.

v. Anne Eliza, b. 31 May 1852.
vi. Rebecca C., b. 6 May 1855.
vii. Nathaniel D., b. 23 Aug. 1857.
viii. Lavina E., b. 20 May 1860; d. 31 July 1863.
ix. William S., b. 23 Apr. 1863.
x. Mary L., b. 9 Mar. 1867.

References
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics.

1053. John Orvis[7] Waterman (*Elias*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 22 Nov. 1824, died at Cascade Locks, Oregon, 11 Dec. 1892; married 17 Oct. 1855, Jane Agnes Strowbridge, formerly of Middletown, Ohio.

He went to California in 1850, and later to Portland, Oregon. At the time of his marriage, he was editor of the "Oregon Weekly Times"; Judge of the Probate Court, 1854; afterwards Auditor and Clerk of Skamania County, Wash.

Child of John Orvis and Jane Agnes (Strowbridge) Waterman:

i. Joseph Orvis[8], b. at Portland, Ore., 19 Jan. 1858.

References
Alonzo Howe[8] Waterman, Fitchburg, Mass., 1937.

1054. George W.[7] Waterman (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 30 Mar. 1823, died at Barre, Vt., 1 July 1899, aged 76 yrs. 4 mos.; married 7 June 1854, Sarah Kimball, born at Barre, 11 Feb. 1830, died there 14 Oct. 1896, aged 66 yrs. 8 mos. 3 days, daughter of Samuel.

Children of George W. and Sarah (Kimball) Waterman, born at Barre:*

i. Cora Ella[8], b. 9 July 1859; d. 11 Nov. 1860.
ii. George Warner, b. 14 May 1862; d. 11 Aug. 1865 ae. 3 yrs. 3 mos.
iii. Charles William, b. 27 Apr. 1868; d. 20 June 1933; m. at Barre, 12 Sept. 1900, Florence J. Eastman, b. 30 July 1880. No children. His estate was set to his widow [Probate Rec. Washington County].

References
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics, Montpelier, Vt.
Ralph Orville[8] Waterman, East Barre, Vt., 1937.

1055. Sarah[7] Waterman (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 19 Apr. 1825, died at Washington, Vt., 4 Nov. 1899, aged 73 yrs. 6 mos. 16 days; married (recorded at Washington, Vt.), 17 May 1843, Harry Downing, born 16 Feb. 1825, died 11 June 1895.

* Washington County Probate Records show Charles W. to have been the only heir of his parents.

Children of Harry and Sarah (Waterman) Downing:

i. NELSON[8], b. 25 May 1844; m. (1) 25 May 1870, MARY ALICIA HOWARD; m. (2) at Barre, Vt., 9 Jan. 1900, CLARA (FARNHAM) WHIPPLE.
ii. ELLEN M., b. 26 Nov. 1846; d. 21 Sept. 1871; m. 27 Nov. 1867, FREDERICK MCALLISTON.
iii. FRANK HARRY, b. 27 Aug. 1849.
iv. BENJAMIN, b. 18 Apr. 1853.
v. MYRA, b. 15 May 1855.
vi. WILBUR, b. 19 May 1858.
vii. GEORGE CLINTON, b. 11 Jan. 1862; a livery man; rem. to California; m. at Montpelier, Vt., 6 Jan. 1891, C. ALICE DAVIS.
viii. CHARLES H., b. 22 Aug. 1865.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1056. MARY[7] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 21 Dec. 1827, died at Washington, Vt., 18 Feb. 1900, aged 72 yrs. 1 mo. 27 days; married 18 May 1851, ABEL JONES SMITH, born 27 Jan. 1826, died 2 May 1915.

Child of Abel J. and Mary (Waterman) Smith:

i. BENJAMIN F.[8], b. Oct. 1856.

1058. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[7] WATERMAN (*Benjamin*[6], *John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Orange, Vt., 31 Aug. 1835, died at Barre, Vt., 21 Nov. 1927, aged 92-1-21; married at Barre, 21 Oct. 1875, ADELINE A. THOMPSON, born at Barre, 14 July 1850, died at Barre, 16 Dec. 1933, daughter of Phineas and Louisa G. (Parker) Thompson.

Administration on the estate of B. Frank Waterman of Barre, who died 21 Nov. 1927, was granted to his son, Ralph O. Waterman, upon the application of the widow, Addie A. Waterman. He left a good estate, which included the home farm in Barre; the only heirs were the widow and son. [Probate, Washington County, Vt.]

Child of B. Frank and Adeline A. (Thompson) Waterman, born at Barre:

i. RALPH ORVILLE[8], b. 12 Sept. 1883; living (1937) unm., East Barre, Vt.

References

Ralph Orville[8] Waterman, East Barre, Vt., 1937.
Vermont Vital Statistics, Montpelier, Vt.

1072. EZRA FITCH[7] WATERMAN (*Andrew*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Elisha*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 16 Dec. 1806, died ; married PRUDENCE TINKER, born in Chenango County, N. Y., about 1807, died .

Census of 1830, Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y.:

1 male aged 20 to 30	1 female aged 20 to 30
1 " under 5	1 " 10 to 15

Census of 1850, Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Ezra F. Waterman	44	Conn.	Farmer
Prudence "	43	N. Y.	
Andrew "	21	N. Y.	
Giles "	17	N. Y.	

N. Y. Census of 1855, Sherburne, 1st election district, Chenango Co., N. Y., taken 7 June 1855:

	age	born		Years in town
Ezra Waterman	49	Conn.	Farmer	34
Prudence "	48	Chenango Co.	wife	48
Andrew "	26	" "	son	26
Giles "	22	" "	son	22
Julian Denis [female]	11	Saratoga Co.	adopted	—

Ezra Fitch Waterman of Sherburne sold land to Christopher C. Foster of Sherburne, 14 May 1827. On 25 Feb. 1858, Stephen Tinker and Polly his wife [acknowledged in Oswego County], Thomas S. Tinker and Hellen M. his wife, John Mather and Belinda his wife, Bowton Benedict and Lucy his wife [the foregoing all acknowledged in Chautauqua County], and Ezra F. Waterman and Prudence his wife, and Emily Tinker [these acknowledged in Chenango County], sold to Silvanus Tinker of Sherburne a farm containing 101¾ acres. [Deeds, Chenango County, LL-438; 105-166.]

One Lowell Howard died 1 Apr. 1864, and in his will made 28 Mar. 1864 named his wife Chloe C. and his brothers and sisters. His widow, reversing her names to Caroline C. Howard, of New Berlin, Chenango County, in her will dated 23 May 1878, proved 30 Apr. 1883, gave legacies to niece Abbie Briggs of Sherburne, N. Y., niece Maranda Cutler, nephew Edwin Howard. niece Emma Howard, Alice Howard daughter of niece Mary Arnold, Percy Terrell son of niece Amelia Terrell of Detroit, Mich., Orrin Howard, friend Sidney A. Finch, niece Margarette Dewey; gave $100 to A. Fitch Waterman; sisters Mary A. Pultz and Angeline Bryan; residue to sister Esther E. Bryan and niece Ella Lucas.

Citations were issued to her heirs-at-law and next of kin. These were named as Mary L. Pultz, Esther E. Bryant, Angeline Bryant, Ellen Lucas, Giles A. Waterman, Andrew F. Waterman, Andrew Davis, and Warren Davis. [Wills, Chenango County, X-133.]

Most of those mentioned in Mrs. Howard's will were her husband's relatives, but it is clear that she had sisters Mary L., Esther E., and Angeline, and that the respective parents of Ella Lucas, of Giles A. and Andrew F. Waterman, and of Andrew and Warren Davis, were also her sisters or brothers. The mother of Giles and Andrew Waterman seems to have been Prudence Tinker, whose brothers and sisters are revealed in the deed above quoted. The Waterman relationship to Mrs. Howard therefore came through

the Waterman, not the Tinker, side. Ezra Fitch Waterman and his sister Sarah Ann (who married George Davis) lost their father at an early age, and their mother remarried. It is likely that Mrs. Chloe Caroline Howard and her sisters were younger half-sisters on the maternal side of Ezra Fitch Waterman, and that the two Davis heirs were sons of Sarah Ann (Waterman) Davis.

On 18 Dec. 1884, Andrew F. Waterman petitioned as father of A Fitch Waterman, a minor resident in Chenango County, stating that said A. Fitch was 13 years old on 26 Mar. 1884, and that the only relatives of said minor are Isabella A. Fitch, his mother; Amasa S. Skinner, his grandfather, of New Berlin, N. Y.; and Ferdinand A. Skinner and Linn A. Skinner, of New Berlin, and Sidney S. Skinner, of Norwich, N. Y., uncles of said infant; that said minor is entitled to personal property to the value of about $100, a legacy under the will of Caroline C. Howard who died 10 Apr. 1883. Inventory and account, 31 May 1886. [Wills, Chenango County, X-131.]

On 3 Dec. 1852, William Fowler and Roxana his wife of Sherburne, Chenango County, for $1600.00, sold to Andrew and Giles A. Waterman of Sherburne, 50 acres in that town. [Deeds, Chenango County, 90-237.]

Children of Ezra Fitch and Prudence (Tinker) Waterman, born at Sherburne, N. Y.:

i. ANDREW F.[8], b. 1829; m. ISABELLA A. SKINNER, dau. of Amasa S. Skinner. Child:
I. A. Fitch[9], b. 26 Mar. 1871.

ii. GILES ALEXANDER, b. 1833; probably d. before 1884; m. at Brookfield, N. Y., Oct. 1871, HANNAH AMELIA BABCOCK, b. at Brookfield, 15 Aug. 1836, living 1914, dau. of Ezra and Hannah (Brown) Babcock. "He was a farmer in New Berlin, N. Y., where he lived until his death. He was a much-respected citizen, a good husband, and very kind and helpful to everybody. He was buried in New Berlin. His father and mother lived and died in Sherburne, N. Y. Mrs. Waterman had the advantages of an academic education and was a good scholar. She taught school in Brookfield, where she was educated. She is a member of the Methodist Church. She now (1914) is in very feeble health and nearly blind. Her older sister, Mrs. Cynthia O. Jennings, has lived with her since the death of her husband, and is lovingly caring for her. No issue."

References

C. H. Brown: Brown Genealogy (1915), 2-317, 320.

1073. SARAH ANN[7] WATERMAN (*Andrew*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Elisha*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 28 Feb. 1808, died ; married GEORGE DAVIS.

Probable children of George and Sarah Ann (Waterman) Davis:

i. ANDREW[8].
ii. WARREN.

1075. Nancy Mason[7] Waterman (*Elisha*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Elisha*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., about 1828, died there in 1898; married at Lebanon, Conn., 10 Apr. 1848, James M. Peckham, born at Columbia, Conn., 3 Feb. 1820, died at Lebanon, Conn., in 1890, son of Simeon and Lucy T. (Avery) Peckham.

Mr. Peckham was brought up on the farm, working summers and attending school winters, until his seventeenth year, when he went to Kingston, R. I., and entered the employ of T. S. Taylor & Co., merchants of that place. With this house he remained ten years, until 1847, when he returned to Lebanon and commenced business as a merchant. He continued this until Sept. 1848, when he purchased a half interest with Elisha Waterman, Jr., at Bozrahville. On 16 Oct. of the same year, his store at Lebanon was burned, and after that he devoted his attention to the establishment at Bozrahville. Elisha Waterman died in 1855, and Mr. Peckham took a younger brother, Andrew Waterman, as partner and the business was continued under the firm-name of Peckham & Waterman.

Mr. Peckham also had an interest in various manufacturing companies, was director of the Second National Bank of Norwich, and held various positions of trust and honor, such as selectman, town agent, member of board of relief, justice of the peace; was in the Legislature in 1855, and Senate in 1858, and was postmaster about twenty-five years. In politics he was first a Democrat, later a Republican. In religion both he and his wife were members of the Congregational Church at Goshen, of which Mr. Peckham was one of the chief supporters.

The will of James M. Peckham, of Lebanon, dated 25 Feb. 1873, proved 26 May 1890, gave to his sisters Mary W. and Sarah M. Peckham his interest in the homestead in Lebanon now occupied by them; to daughter Elizabeth Waterman, $1,000.00; residue to wife Nancy W. Peckham, she to be executrix; should wife and daughter not marry or die without issue, then the house in which I now live shall vest in Andrew Waterman. Waiver of notice signed by Nancy W. Peckham and Elizabeth W. Hobart. On 8 Aug. 1898, Elizabeth W. Hobart of Cleveland, Ohio, gave bond as administratrix on the estate of Nancy W. Peckham of Lebanon; sureties, Andrew and Elisha Waterman. [Probate Rec. Lebanon, Files 969 and 972.]

Children of James M. and Nancy Mason (Waterman) Peckham:

i. Elizabeth Waterman[8], m. M. M. Hobart, of Cleveland, Ohio. On 18 Aug. 1898, Elizabeth W. Hobart (the only surviving heir of James M. Peckham and Nancy W. Peckham, formerly of Lebanon, Conn., now deceased), and M. M. Hobart her husband, of Cleveland, Ohio, quitclaimed to Andrew Waterman of Lebanon, "the Real Estate of which Nancy W. Peckham, now deceased, died possessed of—which . . . . . came to her by or through the estates of her

father or Mother Elisha Waterman and Betsey Waterman formerly of Lebanon, Conn., now deceased." [Land Rec. Lebanon, 44-21.]

ii. MARY E., d. unm.

References

Hurd: New London County (1882), p. 522.
Lebanon Vital Rec. 3-3; 2-56.

1076. ANDREW[7] WATERMAN (*Elisha*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Elisha*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 13 June 1833, died there 8 Mar. 1910, aged 76 yrs. 8 mos. 25 days; married at Lebanon, 5 Feb. 1873, JULIA EMMA STARK, born at Lebanon, 13 Jan. 1847, died there 2 Mar. 1898, aged 51 yrs. 1 mo. 17 days, daughter of Henry Nelson and Sarah Ann (Geer) Stark.

He was educated in the district schools and Norwich Academy, and spent his life on the home farm, which he inherited from his father. During his active life the property was greatly improved and the main part of the present house was built. He pursued general farming and cattle-raising operations, and upon his retirement in his later years the management of the farm fell upon his son. He was a Republican.

The will of Julia Emma Waterman of Lebanon, dated 1 Mar. 1898, proved 15 Aug. 1898, gave life use of her estate to her husband, Andrew Waterman, then to her children, not named. [Probate Rec. Lebanon, 10-594, 595.]

Application on the estate of Andrew Waterman who died 8 Mar. 1910 named the heirs as Elisha and Clarence M. Waterman of Lebanon, sons, and Mrs. Frank Bartlett of Torrington, and Mary Emma Waterman of Lebanon, daughters. [*ib.*, 12-561.]

Children of Andrew and Julia Emma (Stark) Waterman, born at Lebanon, Conn.:

1+ i. ELISHA[8], b. 10 Sept. 1874; d. 22 May 1930.

ii. CLARENCE MASON, b. 17 May 1879; "remained on the home farm until he attained his majority, when he went to Cleveland, Ohio"; but was of Jewett City, Conn., when he m. at Boston, Mass., 1 July 1911, THERESA L. RANEY, b. at Palmertown, Conn., about 1890, dau. of Frederick and Emma (Harper) Raney.

iii. FRANK EDSALL, b. 27 Jan. 1881; d. 9 May 1908 ae. 27-3-12; "was reared on the home farm, and attended Mount Hermon School for Boys. At the time of his death, he was associated with the Waterbury Brass Company, of Waterbury, Conn."

iv. BESSIE MASON, b. 30 Mar. 1886; m. at Lebanon, 27 Oct. 1908, FRANK R. BARTLETT, b. at Torrington, Conn., abt. 1885.

v. MARY EMMA, b. 11 Apr. 1889; m. in 1911, HARRY E. PRENTICE, of Norwich, Conn.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman, data from Frank Edsall's Waterman.
Lewis Hist. Pub. Co.: Modern History of New London County (1922), 2-27.
Lebanon Vital Records.
Conn. Vital Statistics.

1076-1. Elisha[8] Waterman (*Andrew*[7], *Elisha*[6], *Andrew*[5], *Elisha*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Lebanon, Conn., 10 Sept. 1874, died there 22 May 1930, aged 55-8-12; married at Norwich, Conn., 25 Oct. 1911, Ella Mercy Tucker, born at Lebanon, in 1886, daughter of Orlando C. and Minnie Catherine (Bronson) Tucker.

After attending the district schools, he entered Bacon Academy, and was later a student in Spencer's Business College, of Cleveland, Ohio, where he was graduated 1 Sept. 1894. In young manhood, he established a trucking business for the Bozrahville Cotton Company, also taking charge of the home farm when his father retired. He later inherited the homestead, and to the original 300 acres added 150 acres by purchase. Along with agricultural operations, he raised and dealt extensively in cattle, specializing in Holstein stock.

For many years, he was chairman of the Republican Town Committee, and in 1909 filled a seat in the State Legislature. In 1919 he served in the State Senate. He was a member of the Congregational Church, and affiliated with Wooster Lodge, No. 10, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. He was identified with all progressive movements in the district.

The probate records of Elisha's estate names the widow and two daughters. [Probate Rec. Lebanon, 16-199, 200.]

Children of Elisha and Ella Mercy (Tucker) Waterman, born at Lebanon:

i. Natalie Catherine[9], b. 15 Sept. 1912; m. at Manchester, Conn., Nov. 1936, Earle Scott.
ii. Evelyn Tucker, b. 26 Nov. 1914; m. at Manchester, Conn., Aug. 1932, Harold E. Helm.

References

Lewis Hist. Pub. Co.: Modern History of New London County (1922) 2-27, 28.
Lebanon Vital Records.
Conn. Vital Statistics.

1084. Nicholas Cook[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 2 Feb. 1817, died ; married ——— ———.

He settled in Illinois.

Children of Nicholas Cook and ——— (———) Waterman:

i. Evan.[8]
ii. Asa.
iii. Hannah Cook.
iv. Mary Elizabeth.
v. William Henry.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1085. JAMES ATWOOD[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 17 Feb. 1819, died at Rehoboth, Mass., 19 July 1879, aged 59; married first, at Rehoboth, Mass., 4 Dec. 1842, LUCY ANGELINE HORTON, born at Rehoboth, 30 May 1823, died at Rehoboth, 20 Dec. 1843, aged 19, daughter of Orin Nelson and Lucy (Bliss) Horton; married second, MARY ELIZABETH TANNER, born , died ; married third, at Providence, R. I., 29 Mar. 1854, SARAH ANGELL DROWN, born at Providence, R. I., 1831, died at Taunton, Mass., 23 July 1881, aged 50, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Martin) Drown.

He was a jeweler and moulder. From 1862 to 1867, he was Inspector of Customs at Providence, R. I.

On 9 Apr. 1870, Jonathan Drown, Henry Drown, Alfred M. Drown, James S. Allen and Lydia M. his wife, James A. Waterman and Sarah A. his wife, Silas A. A. Hemenway and Julia M. his wife, and Jeremiah Bosworth and Mary A. his wife, all of Providence, R. I., conveyed, for $3,500.00, to Ebenezer C. Rice of Providence, land which they inherited (together with Ellen D. wife of Wm. H. Wilcox and Laura J. wife of Wm. Atkinson) from their father, Jonathan Drown deceased. [Land Rec. Providence, 188-403.]

Peter C. Thayer and Charles W. Waterman of Taunton were appointed Administrators of the estate of James A. Waterman, 9 Aug. 1879; estate insolvent. [Probate Rec., Bristol County, 107-238; 198-377; 200-157; 227-88, 49.]

Child of James Atwood and Lucy Angeline (Horton) Waterman:

i. JAMES HENRY[8], b. 4 Dec. 1843; d. at Providence, R. I., 7 Feb. 1875 ae. 31-2-3; a machinist and stablekeeper; m. at Providence, 27 Sept. 1867, ANN LEMIRA PECK, b. at Providence, 15 Jan. 1849, d. at Providence, 20 July 1915 ae. 66-6-5, dau. of Herman A. and Mary A. (———) Peck. He served in the Civil War. Children, b. at Providence:

I. Son[9], stillborn 25 Dec. 1867.

II. Lucy Angeline, b. 9 Jan. 1869; d. at Providence, 7 May 1875 ae. 6-3-28.

III. William Watson, b. 10 Feb. 1871; d. 18 June 1871 ae. 4 mos. 8 days.

IV. Lillian H., b. 26 June 1872; d. at Seekonk, Mass., 16 Nov. 1875 ae. 3-4-20.

V. James Henry, b. 14 Dec. 1874; res. (1937) Seekonk, Mass., m. at Seekonk, 2 Sept. 1896, Mary Eva Peck, b. abt. 1878, dau. of John W. and Clarissa A. (Bass) Peck of Lindenville, Vt., later of Seekonk. Child:

(1) Lemyra Randolph[10], b. at Seekonk, 31 Oct. 1899; m. at Seekonk, 28 Dec. 1921, Clifford Henry Gooding, of Central Falls, R. I., b. there abt. 1900, son of Charles O. and Catherine (Wood) Gooding. Child:

1. Donald A.[11], b. at Seekonk, 3 Apr. 1923.

Children of James Atwood and Mary Elizabeth (Tanner) Waterman:

ii. Charles R., b. ; d. at Soldiers Home, Bristol, R. I., unm. He served in the Civil War.
iii. Adaline A., b. abt. 1849; d. at Providence, 28 Aug. 1852 ae. 3.
iv. Mary Emily, b. 1850; m. at Providence, 14 June 1868, Henry Edgar Winsor, b. at Providence, abt. 1847, son of Paris and Rebecca L. (Anness) Winsor.

Children of James Atwood and Sarah A. (Drown) Waterman, born at Providence, R. I.:

v. John A., b. 12 Jan. 1855; d. 16 Jan. 1866 ae. 11-0-4.
vi. Addie Richmond A., b. 29 July 1857; m. at Taunton, Mass., 2 Feb. 1879, Arthur Bradford Torrey, a butcher, b. at Attleboro, Mass., abt. 1858, son of John L.[?] and Martha A. (Bullock) Torrey.
vii. Frederic Drown, b. 11 Jan. 1860.
viii. Lydia Ellen, b. 21 Oct. 1862; d. 10 Jan. 1866 ae. 3-3-3.
ix. Edward Lincoln, b. 4 Dec. 1864; a butcher; res. Crescent City, Fla.; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 30 May 1887, Lena H.* Regnell, b. at Attleboro, 1863, dau. of Thomas F. and Sophia G. (Chelstrone) Regnall. Child (perhaps others):
I. Addie Grace[9], b. at Crescent City, Fla.
x. Son, stillborn 15 June 1867.
xi. John Albert, b. abt. Apr. 1873; d. 2 July 1873 ae. 2 mos.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 57-43; 152-4.
James H.[9] Waterman, Seekonk, Mass., 1937.
Births, Marriages and Deaths Recorded in Providence.
Mass. Vital Statistics,
Vital Record of Rehoboth.

1086. Hannah Cook[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 19 Feb. 1821, died 19 Mar. 1903; married at Rehoboth, Mass., 14 Feb. 1841, (Dr.) Horatio Lasieu, of Rehoboth.

Children of (Dr.) Horatio and Hannah Cook (Waterman) Lasieu:

i. Hannah Elizabeth[8], b. ; m. Edward Collins.
ii. Mary Emily, b. ; m. Robert Andrews, of Cambridge.
iii. Lucy Angeline, b. ; m. Joseph Knight.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1087. Asa[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 31 Jan. 1823, died at Providence, R. I., 1 July 1882 ae. 58-6-1; married at Rehoboth, Mass., 5 May 1844, Mary Ann Goff Round, born at Rehoboth, 27 Sept. 1825, died at Providence, R. I., 21 Dec. 1894, aged 62-2-25, daughter of Joshua and Merabah (Munro) Round.

* By marriage record; Hilda Caroline by a family source.

He was a carpenter and contractor, of Providence, R. I.

Children of Asa and Mary Ann Goff (Round) Waterman:*

i. MARY EMILY[8], b. at Rehoboth, Mass., 1850 or earlier; m. at Providence, R. I., 16 Nov. 1910, CHARLES HENRY SMITH, a jeweler, b. at Attleboro, Mass., abt. 1842, son of Thaddeus and Rebecca M. (———) Smith.

ii. ANNA BABBITT, b. at Tiverton, R. I., 1851; m. at Providence, R. I., 9 Apr. 1874, ALFRED SALMON, b. at Providence, abt. 1854, son of Francis and Rebecca (———) Salmon.

iii. ASA RICHMOND, b. at Fall River, Mass., 24 Dec. 1854; d. at Everett, Mass., 13 Aug. 1925 ae. 70-7-17; m. FLORENCE A. ———, b. in Cincinnati, Ohio. Children b. at Boston:

I. William Richmond[9], b. 29 July 1883; d. at New York, N. Y., 14 Oct. 1883 ae. 2 mos. 16 days.

II. Arthur, b. 21 May 1884; d. at Boston, 21 May 1884, ae. 1½ hrs.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman. (He gave Asa's[7] wife as Sarah ———.)
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1088. TIMOTHY[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 4 Feb. 1827, died at Taunton, Mass., 23 Jan. 1911, aged 83-11-9; married at Rehoboth, Mass., 25 May 1856, RUTH A. DAVIS, born in Nova Scotia, 1 Dec. 1837, died at Dighton, 26 Apr. 1898, aged 60-4-25, daughter of John and Elthea (Goff) Davis.

Children of Timothy and Ruth A. (Davis) Waterman, first two born at Rehoboth, Mass.:

1+ i. ASA[8], b. 25 Sept. 1856; d. 20 Sept. 1935.

ii. WEALTHY W., b. 21 Sept. 1859; m. at Dighton, 22 Nov. 1874, DAVID F. STRANGE, a carpenter, b. at Berkeley, Mass., abt. 1852, son of David F. and Hannah (———) Strange.

iii. BYRON EDMUND, b. at Dighton, 8 Mar. 1862; d. at Taunton, Mass., 19 Jan. 1924 ae. 61-10-11; m. SUSAN A. COTTON, b. in Nova Scotia. Children, b. at Taunton:

I. Harvey Byron[9], b. 14 Sept. 1892; a silver worker; m. at Taunton, 20 Nov. 1915, Claire F. Shaftoe,† b. at Taunton, abt. 1894, dau. of Henry and Margaret (———) Shaftoe. Children, b. at Taunton:

(1) Sheldon Lynwood[10], b. 25 Sept. 1916.
(2) George William, b. 26 June 1918.
(3) Son, stillborn, 5 Feb. 1920.

II. Edith Susan, b. 27 Dec. 1894.

iv. FRANKLIN W., b. at Dighton, 1864; d. at Taunton Hospital (res. Rehoboth), 25 Nov. 1919 ae. 55, unm.

v. JOHN.

* An unnamed dau. of Asa Waterman was b. at Fall River, Mass., 12 Jan. 1845.
† Called *Munday* in marriage record.

vi. Alathea E., b. at Dighton, 1871; m. at Dighton, 3 Feb. 1904, Herbert E. Woods, a carpenter, of Norton, b. at Rumford, Me., abt. 1864, son of Charles E. and Harriet [N.?] (Elkins) Woods.

vii. Emily Ann, b. 14 June 1875; d. at Dighton, 11 Apr. 1879 ae. 3-9-27.

viii. Clara Belle, b. at Dighton, 9 June 1878; d. there 13 Nov. 1910 ae. 32-5-4, unm.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vital Record of Rehoboth.
Dighton Vital Records (original), 4-31, 37, 43, 73.
Mass Vital Statistics.

1088-1. Asa[8] Waterman (*Timothy*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rehoboth, Mass., 25 Sept. 1856, died at Taunton, Mass., 20 Sept. 1935, aged 78-11-26; married first, at Dighton, Mass., 27 Nov. 1879, Emma Esther Barney, born at Rehoboth, 26 Mar. 1860, died at Providence, R. I., 23 Oct. 1904, aged 44-6-28, daughter of Jonathan and Nancy M. (———) Barney; married second, at Taunton, 24 Dec. 1905, Philany Olive (Wheeler) (———) Williams, born at Mansfield, Mass., 29 July 1855, died at Taunton, Mass., 5 Feb. 1915, daughter of Francis Luther and Olive (Yeaw) Wheeler; married third, at Taunton, 12 Feb. 1916, Mary Annie (Casper) Reynolds, born in Germany about 1866, daughter of Sebastian and Annie (Rothstein) Casper.

Children of Asa and Emma E. (Barney) Waterman, born at Rehoboth:

i. Adelbert[9] [known also as Albert D.], b. 21 Dec. 1881; a carpenter, farmer and butcher, of Rehoboth, Mass.; m. at Fall River, Mass., 18 Oct. 1901[?], Lillian R. Browne, b. at Pawtucket, R. I., abt. 1881, dau. of James J. and E. Lillian (Haggett) Browne. Children, first b. at Providence, R. I., others at Rehoboth, Mass.:

I. Lillian Mildred[10], b. 10 July 1902; m. at Taunton, Mass., 22 Oct. 1920, Arthur G. Whalen, b. at Westport, Mass., abt. 1893, son of Arthur F. and Alice E. (Fidler) Whalen.

II. Esther E., b. 17 Aug. 1904; d. at Taunton Hospital (res. Rehoboth), Mass., 31 Jan. 1926 ae. 21-5-14.

III. Marion R., b. 26 Apr. 1906; m. at Taunton, Mass., 11 Oct. 1930, William Bindon, of Berkley, Mass., b. in England, abt. 1908, son of Albert and Sarah J. (Summers) Bindon.

IV. Everett A., b. 7 Feb. 1908; a butcher; m at Taunton, Mass., 15 Oct. 1929, Bridget Reilly, b. at Taunton, abt. 1911, dau. of Myles W. and Catherine (———) Reilly. Children, first b. at Providence, R. I., others at Taunton, Mass.:

(1) Everett Albert[11], b. 1 June 1930.
(2) Mary, b. 28 Aug. 1931; d. same day.
(3) William Francis, b. 3 Mar. 1933.
(4) Daniel Edward, b. 17 May 1934.

V. Harold Sayles, b. 23 May 1911; a butcher; m. at Boston, Mass., 2 Jan. 1935, Hazel Estella Allen, b. at Lewiston, Me., 1914, dau. of Francis and Abbie (Fogg) Allen.

Children:

(1) Hazel Estella[11], b. at Boston, 18 Jan. 1935.
(2) Harold Sayles, b. at Rehoboth, 16 Dec. 1935.
(3) Robert George, b. at Dighton, 19 Feb. 1937.

VI. Melvin Asa, b. 23 Sept. 1912; d. at Rehoboth, 22 Jan. 1933 ae. 20-3-30.
VII. George Robert, b. 5 Sept. 1914.
VIII. Dorothy, b. 31 Oct. 1916.
IX. Frederick Butler, b. 17 July 1918.

ii. Nellie Emma, b. 21 Nov. 1883; m. at Providence, R. I., 27 Dec. 1904, Thomas James Hanratty, of Rehoboth, b. in Canada, abt. 1880, son of John and Mary A. (Gorman) Hanratty.

iii. John E., b. 16 Sept. 1885; m. Emma E. Brown, b. at Pawtucket, R. I., abt. 1886. Children, two, b. at Rehoboth:

I. Son[10], b. and d. 1 Feb. 1909.
II. Clyde Edmund, b. 30 June 1910; d. 10 July 1910 ae. 10 days.
III. Gladys Eunice, b. at Seekonk, 9 July 1913; m. at Rehoboth, Mass., 29 June 1935, George Wilson Sherman, a mechanic of Raynham, Mass., b. at Taunton, Mass., abt. 1911, son of Thomas Wilson and Lottie (Sherman) Sherman.
IV. Evelyn Mildred, b. 23 Mar. 1919.

iv. Jason Ernest, b. 19 Mar. 1888; a butcher; m. at Rehoboth, 26 Nov. 1908, Ruth Varley, b. at Greymouth, New Zealand, abt. 1888, dau. of Edwin and Chrissy (Turner) Varley, married by Rev. Arthur Varley of Yarmouth. Children, b. at Rehoboth:

I. Ruth Esther[10], b. 17 July 1909.
II. Asa, b. 25 July 1914.
III. Edwin, b. 8 Oct. 1916.
IV. Jason Ernest, b. 4 June 1924.
V. John Lawrence, b. 21 Dec. 1927.

v. Lester Asa, b. 1 Oct. 1891; m. at East Providence, R. I., 28 Sept. 1918, Louisa Frances Fricker, b. at East Providence, abt. 1896, dau. of Walter and Emma (Stevens) Fricker.

References

Vital Record of Rehoboth.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
A. G. Wheeler: History of the Wheeler Family in America (1914), p. 453.

1089. Robert Sterry[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 14 Jan. 1830, died at Rehoboth, Mass., 21 Jan. 1876, aged 46 years 7 days; married first, at Providence, R. I., 26 Nov. 1857, Amelia Crocker Merchant, born at Barnstable, Mass., 8 Apr. 1840, died at Providence, 17 Feb. 1870, aged 29-10-9, daughter of Henry C. and Hannah (———) Merchant; married second, at Providence, 31 Dec. 1870, Hannah S. (Kelley) Winslow, born at Centerville, Mass., about 1844, died , daughter of Prentiss and Caroline (———) Kelley. She married third, at Rehoboth, Mass., 18 Dec. 1884, as his second wife, Jasper Walker Wheeler, born at Dighton, Mass., 3 Oct. 1822, died 25 Mar. 1892, son of Walker and Anna (Goff) Wheeler.

Cyrus M. Wheaton was appointed Administrator of the estate of Robert S. Waterman of Rehoboth, 11 May 1876. Dower was set to widow, Hannah S. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Bristol County, 122-153; 170-549; 198-51; 223-426.]

Hannah S. Waterman of Barnstable petitioned 13 Apr. 1883 for the appointment of a guardian for William H. Waterman, born 12 June 1865, Zeno S. Waterman, born 18 Nov. 1871, Robert A. Waterman, born 15 Sept. 1873, and Hannah T. Waterman, born 11 Nov. 1875, of Barnstable, children of Robert S. Waterman, late of Rehoboth; she was appointed, and granted permission to sell realty. [Probate Rec. Barnstable County, 132-21; 117-119; Case #8329.]

Hannah S. Waterman of Barnstable, Executrix of the estate of Prentiss Kelley of Barnstable, dec'd, sold 18 Mar. 1881, and gave other deeds; land subject to the dower of the widow, Matilda S. Kelley. [Deeds, Barnstable County, 94-432; 145-342, 446; 146-157; 185-138.]

Children of Robert Sterry and Amelia C. (Merchant) Waterman:

i. William Henry[8], b. at Providence, 12 June 1865.
ii. Alexander.
iii. ———.

Children of Robert Sterry and Hannah S. (Kelley) (Winslow) Waterman, iv born at Providence, v and vi born at Rehoboth:

1+ iv. Zeno Sterry, b. 18 Nov. 1871.

v. Robert A., b. 15 Sept. 1873; m. (1) at Barnstable, Mass., 9 Oct. 1901, Alice L. Crosby, b. at Sandwich, Mass., 25 Sept. 1876, d. at Taunton, 19 Nov. 1905 ae. 29-1-24, dau. of Theodore W. and Martha L. (Farwell) Crosby; m. (2) at Boston, Mass., 2 July 1910, Grace S. (Cox) King, b. at London, Eng., abt. 1876, dau. of Milton L. and Ellen F. (Avery) Cox. Child by first wife:

I. Daughter, stillborn at Taunton, 17 Nov. 1905.

Child by second wife:

II. William, b. and d. 10 Apr. 1911.

vi. Hannah Percival, b. 11 Nov. 1875; m. at Centerville in Barnstable, Mass., 30 June 1919, Howard Fuller, b. at Providence, R. I., abt. 1868, son of Leonard I. and Mary I. (Hunt) Fuller.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Vital Record of Rehoboth.
A. G. Wheeler: The Genealogical and Encyclopedic History of the Wheeler Family in America (1914), p. 996.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1089-1. Zeno Sterry[8] Waterman (*Robert Sterry*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Providence, R. I., 18 Nov. 1871, living Taunton, Mass. ; married at Taunton, Mass., 2 Nov. 1898, Sarah W. Robinson, born at Taunton, about 1871, daughter of John D. and Emily (Wood) Robinson.

Child of Zeno Sterry and Sarah W. (Robinson) Waterman, born at Taunton:

i. STERRY ROBINSON[9], b. 12 June 1901; m. at Burlington, Vt., 13 May 1932, FRANCES CHADBOURNE KNIGHT. He studied at St. Johnsbury Academy, 1914-18; A.B. (Dartmouth College, 1922); studied law at Harvard University Law School, 1922-23, and George Washington University Law School, 1923-26. Member of S.A.T.C., 1918. Secretary to Commissioner General of Immigration, Washington, D. C., 1923-25; admitted to bar of District of Columbia, 1926, to the Vermont bar the same year, and since then has practised law in St. Johnsbury, Vt. State's Attorney, Caledonia County, since 1933; Assistant Secretary, Vt. State Senate, 1933-36; member and secretary of Vt. Judicial Commission, 1935; chairman and general counsel of Vt. Unemployment Compensation Commission since 1937. Young Republican National Committeeman from Vt., 1936-37; delegate to Republican National Convention, Cleveland, Ohio, 1936, and member of the Resolutions Committee. Member of Zeta Psi, Phi Delta Phi, and the bar associations of nation, state and county. Congregationalist; Mason; Elk (P. E. R.). Children:

I. Robert Sterry[10], b. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 20 Mar. 1933.

II. Thomas Chadbourne.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Who's Who in New England, 1938.

1090. WILLIAM WATSON[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 4 Dec. 1831, died at Taunton, Mass., 13 Feb. 1916, aged 84-2-9; married first, at Attleboro, Mass., 31 Dec. 1856, HOPE TOBEY SAVERY, born at Attleboro, 25 June 1835, died there 31 Oct. 1868, aged 33-5-4 daughter of (Dr.) Phineas and Sarah (Bailey) Savery; married second, at Plymouth, Mass., 22 July 1872, MARY BRIGGS BRADFORD, born at Plymouth, 14 Apr. 1842, died at Taunton, Mass., 20 Aug. 1909, aged 67-4-6, daughter of (Capt.) David and Betsey (Briggs) Bradford.

He prepared at Andover Phillips Academy and Kimball Union Academy. He was graduated from Brown University (A.B., 1856; A.M., 1870), and received the degree of M.D. from the Medical College of New York University. He was professor of chemistry, Metropolitan Medical College, 1856-57; teacher and superintendent of schools in Illinois, Wisconsin and Nevada, 1858-68; superintendent of public schools, Taunton, Mass., 1869-86, and Clinton, Mass., 1886-89.

He was secretary of the Association of New England School Superintendents, 1873-74; and president of the same, 1875. He was vice-president of Massachusetts Teachers' Association, 1879-91, and of the American Institute of Instruction, 1883-94. He was Park Commissioner of Taunton, 1894-1905, and served that town in the Mass. Legislature, 1896 and 1897.

He was a director and vice-president of Old Colony Historical Society from 1897, and a member of the Sons of the American Revolution. He was a Republican; a Congregationalist; and active in church and Sunday School work.

Phineas Savery, M.D. (Harvard), born 15 Apr. 1800, died 19 May 1853, married third, 5 Aug. 1833, Sarah Bailey of Little Compton, R. I. (marriage intention published at Attleboro, 13 July 1833); they were parents of Dr. Waterman's first wife.

Children of William Watson and Hope Tobey (Savery) Waterman, born at Attleboro:

i. Grace Savery[8], b. 5 Nov. 1857; d. at Providence, R. I., 7 June 1866 ae. 8-7-2.
ii. William Atwood, b. 29 Aug. 1860; d. 22 Oct. 1861.
iii. Lizzie Ann Bailey, b. 20 Feb. 1863; d. 20 Aug. 1864.

Child of William Watson and Mary Briggs (Bradford) Waterman:

iv. Mary Bradford, b. at Taunton, 12 Mar. 1875.

References

W. B. Browne: The Babbitt Family History 1643-1900 (1912), pp. 219, 220.
Who's Who in New England (1916), p. 1118.
Tho. Spooner: Records of William Spooner of Plymouth, Mass., and his Descendants (1883), p. 461.
A. W. Savary: Savery and Severy Families (1893), p. 98.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Attleboro Vital Records.

1091. Matthew Watson[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Dighton, Mass., 25 Oct. 1838, died at Norton, Mass., 1 Dec. 1907, aged 69-1-6; married at Taunton, Mass., 24 Nov. 1859, Ann Eliza Maker, born at Rehoboth, 20 July 1840, died at Norton, Mass., 6 Jan. 1929, aged 88-5-17, daughter of Philip and Clarissa W. (Wheeler) Maker.

Children of Matthew Watson and Ann Eliza (Maker) Waterman; four recorded at Dighton:

i. Matthew E.[8], b. 19 Nov. 1860; d. at Rehoboth, 12 May 1863 ae. 2-5-23.
1+ ii. Rufus Ellsworth, b. at Rehoboth, 15 Feb. 1862; d. 15 Sept. 1936.
iii. Willard C., b. at Taunton, Mass., 23 Feb. 1864.
iv. Anna A., b. at Rehoboth, 19 May 1868; m. at Mansfield (res. Norton), Mass., 17 or 19 Aug. 1885, Irving E. Shaw, b. at Norton, abt. 1863, son of George B. and Ellen (Sullivan) Shaw.
v. Timothy, b. 7 Oct. 1869; d. at Norton, Mass., 11 Feb. 1878 ae. 8-4-26 [*sic*].
vi. Clarabelle, b. at Rehoboth, [4 Mar. 1872]; d. at Norton, Mass., 8 Feb. 1878 ae. 5-11-4.
vii. Emma F., b. at Norton, 1876; m. at Norton, 5 June 1895, Thomas E. Skinner, b. at Norton, abt. 1873, son of Eugene M. H. and Mary A. (Pike) Skinner.

viii. ALICE MABEL, b. at Norton, 15 Aug. 1878; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 25 June 1902, ERNEST F. NORTEMAN, Jr., b. at North Attleboro, abt. 1875, son of Ernest F. and Clara F. (Bowman) Norteman.

ix. GERTRUDE LOUISE, b. at Norton, 22 June 1881; m. at Norton, 24 Feb. 1904, PERRY JOHNSON, b. at Newport, R. I., abt. 1877, son of John and Emma (Burgess) Johnson.

References

Vital Record of Rehoboth.
Dighton Vital Records (original), 4-8.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1091-1. RUFUS ELLSWORTH[8] WATERMAN (*Matthew Watson*[7], *Asa*[6], *Asa*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Rehoboth, Mass., 15 Feb. 1862, died at Norton, Mass., 15 Sept. 1936, aged 75 yrs. 7 mos.; married at Norton, Mass., 7 Nov. 1883, MABEL ANNA CROSSMAN, born at Augusta, Maine, 1 July 1864, died at Foxboro (res. Attleboro), Mass., 4 Nov. 1931, aged 67, daughter of Barnum Balcom and Susan Experience (Coney) Crossman.

Children of Rufus Ellsworth and Mabel Anna (Crossman) Waterman, born at Norton, Mass.:

i. ERNEST ELLSWORTH[9], b. 31 July 1884; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 26 Jan. 1909, EMMA ELIZA RIVERS, b. at Searsmont, Me., abt. 1886, dau. of John T. and Mary E. (Laughton) Rivers. Children, b. at Attleboro:

I. Helen Rivers[10], b. 25 Jan. 1910; d. 3 Aug. 1910 ae. 6 mos. 8 days.

II. Ruth Jeannette, b. 19 Mar. 1917.

III. Hazel Irber, b. 17 Sept. 1918.

IV. Doris Marcia, b. 23 Aug. 1920.

ii. EARL RAYMOND, b. 5 Dec. 1886; d. at Gorham, N. H., 18 Oct. 1917 ae. 30-10-5; a jeweler; m. at Norton, Mass., 22 Dec. 1907, MILDRED BEATRICE ROGERS, b. at South Lunenburg, Vt., 19 Dec. 1889, dau. of Charles N. and Amy Jane (Parker) Rogers. She m. (2) at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 14 June 1919, Frederick Arthur Walker. Children:

I. Evelyn[10], b. at Lancaster, N. H., 23 Aug. 1908; m. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., 26 Oct. 1926, James Walter Christie.

II. Velma Mabel, b. at Attleboro, Mass., 9 Aug. 1911; m. at Barnet, Vt., 24 Dec. 1928, Walter Harvey Philbrook.

III. Earl Ellsworth, b. at Attleboro, Mass., 20 Nov. 1912; m. Marion E. Moulton, b. at St. Johnsbury, Vt., abt. 1913. Children:

(1) ———[11].

(2) Theresa Alice, b. at Berwick, Me., 12 Nov. 1932.

(3) Gillian Claire, b. at Dover, N. H., 25 Feb. 1934.

IV. Mildred Lydia [*Rogers*], b. at Littleton, N. H., 1 Oct. 1916; adopted about 1919 by her uncle Lewis Rogers and name changed to Rogers.

iii. EVERETT LESTER, b. 12 July 1888; d. at Taunton, Mass., 23 Oct. 1918 ae. 30; foreman in silver works; m. at Taunton, 15 June 1914,* FLORIDA MARY ST. PETER YELLE, b. at Taunton, abt. 1892, dau. of Zenophile

* This date and dates of birth of the children are as given in the John Coney Genealogy, cited below, but there may be an error.

and Zobeide (St. Peter) Yelle. She m. (2) at Norton, Mass., 9 Aug. 1921, Alton Thomas Leonard, b. at Taunton, abt. 1886, son of Augustus and Cora (Austin) Leonard. Children:

I. Pauline[10], b. 13 May 1914; m. at Norton, Mass., 4 Oct. 1935, John Barker Robbins, b. at Methuen, Mass., abt. 1911, son of John and Emmeline (Barker) Robbins.

II. Everett Lester, b. at Taunton, 23 June 1918; m. at Norton, Mass., 2 Sept. 1937, Beverly Leonie Thayer, b. at East Providence, R. I., abt. 1919, dau. of Earl and Doris (Dore) Thayer.

iv. Son, b. 5 Nov. 1889; d. 6 Nov. 1889 ae. 1 day.

v. Clarence Francis, b. 21 July 1895; m. at Norton, 2 Sept. 1917, Lila* Frances Cook, b. at Mansfield, Mass., abt. 1891, dau. of Amurrelee and Eva (Sherman) Cook. Child:

I. Marillyn Frances[10], b. 18 Jan. 1924.

vi. Leslie Coney, b. 7 Nov. 1897; res. (1936) Norton, Mass.; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 8 Sept. 1919, Grace Bell Jennings, of Norton, b. at Elliot, Conn., abt. 1895, dau. of Alexander and Nellie (Ingraham) Jennings. Children:

I. Raymond Lester[10], b. 13 Jan. 1921.

II. Phyllis Mae, b. 19 Oct. 1929.

vii. Robert Watson, b. 16 June 1900; m. at Norton, 12 Sept. 1922, Clara Isabel Watson, b. at Providence, R. I., abt. 1898, dau. of William T. and Isabelle (Allen) Watson. Child:

I. Alice Clara[10], b. 8 Sept. 1923.

viii. Rufus Carpenter, b. 8 Dec. 1903; m. at Attleboro, Mass., 3 Sept. 1925, Ethel Mae Schreiber, b. at Attleboro, abt. 1902, dau. of Walter A. and Annie M. (Demmons) Schreiber. Children, b. at Attleboro:

I. Son, b. 6 June 1930; d. 7 June 1930.

II. Rufus† Ellsworth, b. 7 Dec. 1931; d. at Attleboro, 4 May 1937 ae. 5-4-27.

References

M. L. Holman: John Coney Genealogy (1928), pp. 232-233.
New Hampshire Vital Statistics.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1092. Erastus[7] Waterman (*Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 27 Feb. 1807, died ; married Nancy Gleason, born in N. Y., about 1811.

Detroit District, General Land Office, Washtenaw County, Mich., Certificate #2137, 2 June 1826, to Erastus Waterman, East ½, N. W. ¼, Sec. 2, R. 8, 77 acres.

Census of 1850, Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich.:

		age	born	
Erastus	Waterman	39	Vt.	Miller
Nancy	"	39	N. Y.	
Asa E.	"	6	Mich.	
Wallace E.	"	3	"	
Willis E.	"	3	"	

* Also appears in records as *Laura*.

† Entered *Russell* at birth.

On 21 Oct. 1850, Erastus Waterman and Nancy his wife of Saline, Washtenaw Co., Mich., and David Young and Harriet his wife of Hartland, Livingston Co., Mich., sold to Hannah A. Gleason and Elizabeth A. Gleason of Hartland, Niagara Co., N. Y., land in Hartland, N. Y. [Deeds, Niagara County, 45-277.]

Children of Erastus and Nancy (Gleason) Waterman, born in Mich.:

i. ASA E.[8], b. abt. 1844.
ii. WALLACE E. (twin), b. abt. 1847.
iii. WILLIS E. (twin), b. abt. 1847.

1093. ARUNAH[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 2 Feb. 1809, died ; married MAGDALEN ———, born about 1817.

According to the Hyde Genealogy, Arunah went to Texas while a young man, where he probably died unmarried; but John Asa[8] Waterman, his nephew, stated that he "went west when young, and was not heard from for forty years, when he was located in Covington, Kentucky, married with a large family."

Supposing that Arunah was about twenty when he left home, forty years after that would make him about sixty when his Vermont relatives learned he was in Covington, Ky. The date would be close to 1870, and the 1870 Census reveals the following family at Covington:

	age	born	
Aaron Waterman	58	Conn.	Laborer
Magdalen "	53	Pa.	
Catherine "	24	Pa.	
Mary "	15 [18?]	Pa.	
Sylvester "	16	Pa.	
Noah "	10	Ky.	

It is not unlikely that he shortened the name Arunah to Aaron; or the census-taker may have misunderstood an unusual name. The age was understated by three years, and he was born in Vermont, not Connecticut; but his father was a native of the latter State, and such mistakes are not uncommon in the census records.

Children of Aaron and Magdalen (———) Waterman, born in Pennsylvania except youngest:

i. CATHERINE[8], b. abt. 1846.
ii. MARY, b. abt. 1852[?].
iii. SYLVESTER, b. abt. 1854.
iv. NOAH, b. abt. 1860.

1094. LEVI ATWOOD[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 26 Oct. 1818, died at McHenry, Ill., 19 Sept. 1905; married at Johnson, Vt., 25 Nov. 1851,

HANNAH DODGE WHITING, born at Johnson, 6 Mar. 1819, died at McHenry, 18 Jan. 1903, daughter of Zachariah and Lucinda (Dodge) Whiting.

He was a farmer, and lived at Johnson until 1 Dec. 1865, when he left Vermont and moved with his family to McHenry, near Ringwood, Ill., where he engaged in farming.

In 1885 he was superintendent of the McHenry Pickle Factory.

Children of Levi A. and Hannah D. (Whiting) Waterman, born at Johnson:

1+ i. WALTER WINFIELD[8], b. 7 Sept. 1852.
ii. ANNA ADELLA, b. 14 Oct. 1853; lived, unm., with her brother Walter at Caldwell, Idaho; and (1936) res. Moscow, Idaho.
2+ iii. LUCINDA WHITING, b. 6 Mar. 1855.
3+ iv. HOWARD LAWRENCE, b. 26 May 1857; d. 24 Aug. 1912.
v. ELMER LEVI, b. 12 Dec. 1862; d. 17 or 18 Nov. 1863.

References

Collection of John Asa[8] Waterman.
Howard E.[9] Waterman, Boise, Idaho, 1936.
Historical Encyclopedia of Illinois and Biography of McHenry County Citizens, 11-1044.
Lloyd Allen[9] Waterman, Caldwell, Idaho, 1936.
History of McHenry County, Ill. (1885), p. 816.

1094-1. WALTER WINFIELD[8] WATERMAN (*Levi Atwood*[7], *Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 7 Sept. 1852; living (1936) Caldwell, Idaho; married at Madelia, Minn., 25 Sept. 1890, JENNIE ALLEN, born at Antrim, Minn., 15 Sept. 1871, daughter of Kinsley Fay and Julia (Crandall) Allen.

He removed with his parents in 1865 to McHenry, Ill. He settled in 1885 in South Branch, Minn., and removed in 1906 to Caldwell, Idaho. He was a farmer and teacher; a member of the Presbyterian Church.

Children of Walter W. and Jennie (Allen) Waterman, born at South Branch, Minn.:

i. LLOYD ALLEN[9], b. 3 June 1892; A.B. (College of Idaho, 1917); A.M. (Columbia University, 1928); a college instructor, res. (1936) Caldwell, Idaho; served in the World War as Private, 1st Class, General Hospital 35, 29 Apr. 1918 to 29 Apr. 1919; a member of the Presbyterian Church, a church director, and superintendent of Sunday School; m. at Nampa, Idaho, 14 June 1923, RUTH ESTHER MILLER, b. at Pierre, S. Dak., 28 May 1898, dau. of Ira and Mary Ann (Seifert) Miller of Nampa, Idaho. Children, b. at Caldwell:
I. Wilbur Lloyd[10], b. 28 May 1924.
II. Shirley Ruth, b. 5 Mar. 1930.
ii. EDNA BLANCHE, b. 29 Sept. 1894; A.B. (College of Idaho, 1918); member of the High School Faculty of Nampa, Idaho, teaching Home Economics.
iii. WALTER KINSLEY, b. 29 Nov. 1895; graduate of the Academy of the College of Idaho; a farmer; member of Baptist Church; m. at Mid-

dleton, Idaho, 26 May 1923, GLADYS MILDRED WATTS, b. at Oskaloosa, Iowa, 21 Mar. 1901, dau. of Joseph Merle and Malissa Viola (White) Watts. Children:

I. Dallas Laverne[10], b. at Middleton, Idaho, 16 Apr. 1926.
II. Leon Leroyce, b. at Caldwell, Idaho, 12 Oct. 1932.

References

Lloyd Allen[9] Waterman, Caldwell, Idaho, 1936.

1094-2. LUCINDA WHITING[8] WATERMAN (*Levi A.*[7], *Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 6 Mar. 1855; living (1936) Woodstock, McHenry County, Ill.; married at Ringwood, Ill., 23 Mar. 1881, ALBERT L. FRANCISCO, born in McHenry County, Ill., 15 Oct. 1852, died at Hereford, Texas, 27 July 1907, son of Peter and Sarah (Ingalls) Francisco.

Mr. Francisco was a farmer and butter-maker; Universalist; Justice of the Peace; Superintendent of Sunday School.

Children of Albert L. and Lucinda Whiting (Waterman) Francisco, born at Ringwood, Ill., except third at St. James, Minn.:

i. ELMER LYNN[9], b. 3 Aug. 1883; manager, Yellow Cab Co., Woodstock, Ill.; Congregationalist; res. Ringwood, Ill., until Nov 1906; Hereford, Texas, to Nov. 1908; Richmond, Ill., to Apr. 1910; since then Woodstock, Ill.; m. at Hereford, Texas, 24 Aug. 1907, MILDRED RICHARDSON STEVENS, b. at Nunda, Ill., 8 Oct. 1883, dau. of William Penn and Sarah Maria (Richardson) Stevens. Children:
   I. Hugh Stevens[10], b. 29 July 1908; res. (1936) Woodstock, Ill.
   II. Raymond Harris, b. 3 Jan. 1912; res. (1936) Rockford, Ill.; m. at Rockford, 19 June 1936, Jane Elizabeth Anderson.
ii. GLYNN LOREN, b. 19 May 1886; in 1936 Engineer on S. S. *Manhattan*; served in the World War from Dec. 1917 to the Autumn of 1918, and was a postmaster in France; unm.
iii. CLYDE MERWIN, b. 1 June 1891; d. at Cadillac, Mich., 13 Nov. 1918; graduate of Business Course, Hereford College, Hereford, Texas, 1909; railway mail clerk; m. at Cadillac, Mich., 4 June 1918, JESSIE HELEN SHERMAN, b. at Manistee, Mich., 14 Nov. 1894, d. at Cadillac, Mich., 10 Nov. 1918, dau. of Frederick Sherman.
iv. HOWARD LESLIE, b. 11 Mar. 1896; res. (1936) Milton Junction, Wis.; served in the World War in Aero Squadron, enlisted 2 Dec. 1917, sailed 26 Feb. 1918, discharged 28 Dec. 1918; m. (1) at Rockford, Ill., 10 Sept. 1919, MAGDALENE RUTH ECKERT, b. at Woodstock, Ill., 2 Mar. 1902, d. 3 June 1924, dau. of William and Minnie (Stemple) Eckert; m. (2) 6 Jan. 1932, FRANCES BACON. Children by first wife, b. at Racine, Wis.:
   I. Glenna Rae[10], b. 22 Mar. 1920.
   II. Betty Adele, b. 20 June 1922.
   III. Ruth Eleanor, b. 16 Jan. 1924.

References

Collection of John Asa[8] Waterman.
Mrs. Elmer L.[9] Francisco, Woodstock, Ill., 1936.
Mrs. Lucinda W.[8] (Waterman) Francisco, Woodstock, Ill., 1936.

1094-3. Howard Lawrence[8] Waterman (*Levi A.*[7], *Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 26 May 1857, died at Moscow, Idaho, 24 Aug. 1912; married at Swansea, Mass., 24 Jan. 1888, Laura Eliza Bixby, born at Danville, Vt., 9 Jan. 1861, daughter of Joseph A. and Elizabeth (Bovee) Bixby.

He was a farmer; removed Nov. 1865 from Johnson, Vt., to Ringwood, Ill., 14 Oct. 1906 to Hereford, Texas; 20 June 1910 to Moscow, Idaho. Baptist. He was called of South Branch, Minn., in the record of his marriage in 1888; the ceremony was performed by Rev. G. W. Bixby of Rehoboth, Mass.

Children of Howard L. and Laura E. (Bixby) Waterman, born at Ringwood, Ill.:

i. Mildred Elizabeth[9], b. 18 Apr. 1890; res. (1936) R. 3, Idaho Falls, Idaho; m. at Moscow, Idaho, 6 Oct. 1915, Carl Edgar Johnson, b. at Idaho Falls, 31 Mar. 1888, son of Gustav Henry and Anne (Christenson) Johnson. He was graduated from the University of Idaho, 1913; farmer; Mormon. Children, b. at Idaho Falls, except first at Mt. Home, Idaho:
   I. Claude Gustav[10], b. 26 Sept. 1916.
   II. Wilma Louise, b. 24 Aug. 1918.
   III. Lois Elaine, b. 4 Feb. 1920.
   IV. Keith Howard, b. 9 July 1921.
   V. Craig Waterman, b. 20 Sept. 1925.
   VI. Bryce Walley, b. 28 May 1930.

ii. Howard Elwin, b. 29 Sept. 1892; rem. Oct. 1906 to Hereford, Texas, June 1910 to Moscow, Idaho, Sept. 1917 to Schenectady, N. Y., May 1922 to Boise, Idaho; grad. University of Idaho, 1917, Electrical Engineer; Baptist; served in World War in 420th Telegraph Battalion, 5 Sept. 1918 to 25 Apr. 1919; m. at Boise, Idaho, 7 Sept. 1920, Agnes Louise Bailey, b. at Casopolis, Mich., 18 Aug. 1893, dau. of Arthur Eugene and Fanchon (Stockdale) Bailey. Children:
   I. Carol Alice[10], b. at Schenectady, N. Y., 26 Oct. 1921.
   II. Howard Bailey, b. at Boise, Idaho, 27 Aug. 1926.

iii. Merton Bixby, b. 17 Aug. 1895; grad. Special Course in Agriculture, Univ. of Idaho; postal clerk, res. (1936) Moscow, Idaho; Baptist, and financial sec'y of church since 1929.

iv. Laura Adell, b. 28 Dec. 1898; B.A. (University of Idaho, 1923); teacher.

v. Laura Estell, b. 7 Feb. 1900; res. (1936) Fort George Wright, Wash.; previous res. Durham, N. C.; m. at Moscow, Idaho, 14 Nov. 1925, Edward H. Dodge, U. S. Army Sergt., who had World War service. Baptists. They have an adopted dau.

References

Collection of John Asa[8] Waterman.
Howard Elwin[9] Waterman, Boise, Idaho, 1936.
J. N. Arnold: Vital Record of Rehoboth.

1095. DAVID SANFORD[7] WATERMAN (*Asa*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 30 July 1821, died there 15 Sept. 1890, aged 70 yrs. 1 mo. 15 days; married at Morristown, Vt., 30 Nov. 1852, DRUSILLA H. BINGHAM, born at Morristown, 16 Dec. 1826, died at Johnson, 14 Apr. 1894, aged 67 yrs. 3 mos. 29 days, daughter of John and Lydia (Thompson) Bingham, and granddaughter of Loring Thompson.

Loring Thompson of Cornish, N. H., was a soldier of the Revolution, enlisting at Cornish 6 May 1777 at the age of 20, and going directly to Ticonderoga; served in Col. Stark's (1st N. H.) Regt. and in Capt. William Scott's Co. [N. H. State Papers, 14-614.]

Mr. Waterman was a carpenter and builder, farmer and lumber manufacturer; Selectman, lister, and Justice of the Peace. He lived in Sterling, Vt., which afterward became a part of other towns, Johnson getting the part where the Waterman family lived. The children were born on the same place, but two in Sterling and two in Johnson.

Administration on the estate of D. S. Waterman was granted, 25 Sept. 1890, to Norman A. Waterman. Final distribution in 1921 to sons Norman A., Thomas, and Asa A.; another son Homer had died without issue or widow. [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of David Sanford and Drusilla H. (Bingham) Waterman, first two born at Sterling, Vt., last two at Johnson, Vt.:

i. NORMAN AUGUSTINE[8], b. 26 Sept. 1853; d. at Johnson, 11 Sept. 1934; m. at Johnson, 17 Oct. 1894, ELLA ELIZABETH MAGOON, b. at Johnson, 1 Oct. 1868, d. there 21 Apr. 1921 ae. 52-6-20, dau. of Wilder and Clarinda (Smith) Magoon. He engaged in the lumber, maple sugar and farming business in Johnson; Representative of Johnson in the Vermont Legislature, 1890-91; Assistant Judge of Lamoille County Court, 1919-22; and held various town offices. Congregationalist. The two daughters petitioned for appointment of administrator on his estate, 15 Sept. 1934 [Probate Rec. Lamoille County]. Children, b. at Johnson:

I. Ada Drusilla[9], b. 2 Jan. 1896; Ph.B. (University of Vermont, 1918); Sc.B. (Simmons College, Boston, 1920); res. unm. (1936), Cambridge, Mass.

II. Lawrence Bingham, b. 19 Oct. 1897; d. 12 Dec. 1897 ae. 8 weeks.

III. Helen, b. 1 Aug. 1900; res. unm. (1936), Johnson, Vt.

ii. THOMAS, b. 24 July 1855; res. (1936) Johnson, Vt.; m. at Johnson, Vt., 10 Oct. 1889, MARGARET A. REAVY, b. at Johnson, 5 Apr. 1867, d. there 3 May 1928 ae. 61 yrs. 28 days, dau. of William and Mary (Cahill) Reavy. Her parents were born in Ireland. He was engaged in the lumber, maple sugar and farming business. Child:

I. Thomas Howard[9], b. at Johnson, Vt., 12 Feb. 1897; m. at Johnson, 26 Mar. 1921, Alice May Mills, b. at Johnson, 4 May 1897, dau. of Bertram and Linda Euretta (Chase) Mills. Farmer; Congregationalist. He enlisted for service in the World War, at Hyde Park, Vt., 15 July 1918,

trained at Springfield, Mass., was assigned to Tank Corps, Casual Co. A, and sent to Camp Colt; sailed from Hoboken on the *Leviathan*, Sunday, 27 Oct. 1918, arrived at Liverpool where the vessel became stuck in the mud and the soldiers were taken to shore in lighters. He served in France until 12 Mar. 1919, when he sailed from Bordeaux on the *Antigone* and arrived at Hoboken, 24 Mar. 1919; discharged from Camp Devens, 4 Apr. 1919. Children, b. at Johnson:

(1) Thomas Howard[10], b. 12 Nov. 1921.
(2) Homer Mills, b. 19 June 1923.
(3) Elizabeth Jane, b. 22 Feb. 1925.
(4) Margaret Linda, b. 29 Sept. 1926.
(5) John Sanford, b. 1 Apr. 1931.

iii. HOMER, b. 1 Apr. 1857; d. at Johnson, 4 June 1921 ae. 64-2-3, unm.

iv. JOHN ASA, b. 22 May 1868; d. at Burlington, Vt., 19 July 1927 ae. 59-1-27; m. at Cambridge, Vt., 10 Oct. 1900, ELLA JANE HOLMES, b. at Cambridge, Vt., 22 July 1870, dau. of George William and Jane (Waugh) Holmes. No children. He compiled the records of his branch. He was a salesman, officer, and one of the principal stockholders in a corporation engaged in the tea, coffee and spice business; Episcopalian.

References

Collection of John Asa[8] Waterman.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Ada Drusilla[9] Waterman, Cambridge, Mass., 1936.
T. A. Bingham: The Bingham Family (1926), 2-35087.

1096. (MAJ.) LORING FRANKLIN[7] WATERMAN (*Arunah*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 13 Sept. 1807, died at Greensboro, Vt., 31 May 1857, aged 49-8-17; married first, at Greensboro, 5 May 1835, MARY STEVENS, born about 1808, died at Greensboro, 26 Feb. 1836, aged 28; married second, at Barnet, Vt., 15 Mar. 1842, FLORA SOMERS, born at Barnet, Vt., about 1819, died at Greensboro, 19 Apr. 1867, aged 48.

Census of 1850, Greensboro, Orleans Co., Vt.:

		age	born	
L. F. Waterman		42	Vt.	Merchant
Flora	"	31	"	
Arba	"	14	"	
Noyes	"	1	"	

"Major Waterman was a native of Johnson, but spent most of the earlier part of his life at Montpelier, Vt. After a few years spent in trade at Lockport, N. Y., he commenced business in Greensboro, where he has resided for the last 24 years—a highly successful merchant, and an influential citizen. His sudden removal is sensibly felt by the entire community, as well as by many relatives and friends." [Nathan Crosby: Annual Obituary Notices (1857), 1-378.]

Administration on the estate of Loring F. Waterman of Greensboro, Vt., was granted to his widow Flora S., 16 June 1857; the inventory included dwelling house, store, "Red House," half a starch factory, and several parcels of land. Distribution was made to the widow and to the children, Arba and Noyes F. [Probate, Orleans County, Docket 2, File 287.]

Child of Loring Franklin and Mary (Stevens) Waterman, born at Greensboro:

i. ARBA NELSON[8], b. 5 Feb. 1836; d. at Chicago, Ill., 16 Mar. 1917; A.B. (Norwich University, 1856); student in Albany School, 1860-1; LL.D. (University of Vt., 1892); m. at Chicago, 16 Dec. 1862, ELOISE HALL. He served as Lt.-Col. of the 100th Ill. Vols. in the Civil War, and was wounded at the battle of Chickamauga, and had his horse killed under him in battle. He was admitted to the bar of the Supreme Court of New York, 1861; settled in Chicago as a lawyer; Judge of Circuit Court, Cook County, Ill., 1887-1903; assigned as Judge, Appellate Court, 1st District of Illinois; Dean of John Marshall Law School since 1902. He was author of *A Century of Caste* (1901); *A Consideration of the Influences that Have Made Chicago and the Prospect as to its Future*. He accumulated an estate of $150,000 and built a house in the then exclusive Groveland Park section of Chicago. In his old age he fell under the dominance of a clever crook known as the "Count of Coxsackie," who gained control of most of his property, but old friends came to his rescue and one of them was appointed his conservator.

Children of Loring Franklin and Flora (Somers) Waterman, born at Greensboro:

ii. Daughter, d. in infancy.

iii. NOYES FRANKLIN, b. 1849; living in 1917, in Illinois; m. at Troy, Vt., 26 Jan. 1871, EMMA RAYMON. He was the only heir of [his mother] Flora S. Waterman in 1867 [Probate, Orleans County, File 851.]

References

Collection of John Asa[8] Waterman.
Who's Who in America, 1901-1921.
Account in *Seattle Post Intelligencer*, bearing Chicago date-line, 21 Apr. [1917].

1097. VERNON WASHINGTON[7] WATERMAN (*Arunah*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4] *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 30 July 1811, died at Morristown, Vt., 4 Nov. 1890, aged 79 yrs. 3 mos. 4 days; married first, 6 June 1837, ADELINE CADY, born at Stowe, Vt., 26 Feb. 1817, died at Morristown, 23 Apr. 1843, daughter of Elisha and Elizabeth (Sanborn) Cady; married second, at Hartford, Vt., 6 Feb. 1846, AMANDA L. WALES, born about 1822, died at Brattleboro Retreat, Brattleboro, Vt., 31 Dec. 1897, aged 75.

He was a merchant, of Morristown, Vt.

He was appointed Administrator on the estate of Adeline Waterman of Morristown, 20 May 1843. Inventory, $2248.15. Hon. H. Henry Powers (son-in-law) asked for appointment of Charles A. Rich as Administrator on the estate of Vernon W. Waterman, 13 Dec. 1890. Small estate; personal property set to the widow, Amanda S. Waterman, 17 Mar. 1894. [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of Vernon Washington and Adeline (Cady) Waterman, born at Morristown, Vt.:

1+ i. George Lewis[8], b. 9 Aug. 1838; d. 11 Aug. 1886.
2+ ii. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 15 Feb. 1841; d. 23 Oct. 1918.

Children of Vernon Washington and Amanda L. (Wales) Waterman, born at Morristown, Vt.:

iii. Fanny A., b. 12 Apr. 1847; d. 22 Jan. 1863.
iv. Samuel R., b. 9 May 1848; d. at Morristown, 14 July 1894 ae. 46 yrs. 1 mo.; m. (1) at Hyde Park, Vt., 22 Oct. 1873, Frankie M. Doty, b. at Elmore, Vt., 1 Sept. 1854, d. at Morristown, 25 Oct. 1887 ae. 33-1-24, dau. of Hiram Doty; b. (2) at Morristown, 12 June 1890, Fannie Chase Gordon, of Fryeburg, Me., b. abt. 1867, d. at Portland, Me., 25 July 1915 ae. 48, dau. of William and Julia (Anderson) Gordon.
v. Harrison Brigham, b. 31 Jan. 1857; d. 19 Dec. 1862 ae. 5-10-15.

References

John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.
Vermont Vital Statistics.

1097-1. George Lewis[8] Waterman (*Vernon Washington*[7], *Arunah*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Morristown, Vt., 9 Aug. 1838, died at Hyde Park, Vt., 11 Aug. 1886, aged 48; married at Hyde Park, 28 Oct. 1863, Sarah E. Sawyer, born 29 Sept. 1837, died at Hyde Park, 24 Aug. 1892, daughter of William P. and Adeline (Goss) Sawyer.

He was a lawyer, of Hyde Park, Vt.

Sarah E. Waterman asked for the appointment of L. D. Hathaway to administer his estate, 6 Sept. 1886. Small estate; personal property set to the widow.—The children asked the appointment of H. Henry Powers to administer the estate of Sarah E. Waterman, 26 Aug. 1892. Items in final settlement show "Divident from V. W. Waterman's estate," and "Paid Beulah before her decease." Residue divided equally between Stella W. Goddard, Peasley S. Waterman, Helen A. Waterman, and Georgia L. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of George Lewis and Sarah E. (Sawyer) Waterman, born at Hyde Park, Vt.:

i. Adeline J.[9], b. 31 Aug. 1864; d. 14 Feb. 1865.
ii. Stella B., b. 15 Dec. 1866; m. at Hyde Park, 21 Mar. 1888, Charles C. Goddard, b. at St. Armand, Quebec, 11 Jan. 1867, son of Amandus L. and Rebecca Burr (Marvin) Goddard.
iii. Beulah D., b. 3 Aug. 1868; d. 14 Nov. 1897.

iv. BLANCHE ELIZABETH, b. 15 Dec. 1871; d. 9 Apr. 1872.
v. PEASLEY S., b. 6 Feb. 1874.
vi. HELEN A., b. 3 June 1877.
vii. GEORGIA L., b. 22 Feb. 1882; m. at Malden, Mass., 21 Apr. 1906, CHARLES A. FERGUSON, b. 10 May 1871, son of Patrick and Elizabeth (Connors) Ferguson. Four children, of whom the first was:
I. Helen E.[10], b. 18 May 1907; d. young.

References
John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1097-2. CAROLINE ELIZABETH[8] WATERMAN (*Vernon Washington*[7], *Arunah*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Morristown, Vt., 15 Feb. 1841, died 23 Oct. 1918; married at Cady's Falls, in Morristown, Vt., 11 Oct. 1858, HORACE HENRY POWERS, born at Morristown Corners, 29 May 1835, died 8 Dec. 1913, son of (Dr.) Horace and Love E. (Gilman) Powers.

Mr. Powers was graduated from the University of Vermont, 1855, and admitted to the Bar, 1858; commenced practice at Hyde Park, and represented that town in the Legislature, 1858; Postmaster of Hyde Park, 1859-61; State's Attorney, Lamoille County, 1861-62. He removed to Morristown, Vt., 1862, and engaged in legal practice, 1862-74, as a member of the firm of Powers & Gleed. He was State Senator, 1872-73; Representative for Morristown, and Speaker of the House, 1874; Judge of the Supreme Court of Vermont, from 1874 for many years, until elected Member of Congress from Vermont, an office he held about ten years.

Children of Horace Henry and Caroline Elizabeth (Waterman) Powers:

i. CARRIE L.[9], b. at Hyde Park, Vt., 13 Aug. 1859.
ii. GEORGE M., b. at Morrisville, Vt., 19 Dec. 1861; grad. University of Vermont; m. at Burlington, Vt., 19 Apr. 1893, GERTRUDE WOODBURY, b. at Ottawa, Canada, 18 June 1872, dau. of (Gov.) Urban A. and Pauline L. (Darling) Woodbury. Children:
I. Horace Henry[10], b. 18 July 1895.
II. Mildred Dorothy, b. 8 Dec. 1897.
III. Elizabeth Lillian, b. 17 Sept. 1899.
IV. Roberta Francie, b. 15 Oct. 1911.

References
John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.
A. H. Powers: The Powers Family (1884), pp. 160, 176.

1100. FRANCES POLLARD[7] WATERMAN (*Arunah*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Montpelier, Vt., 13 Oct. 1822, died ; married first, at Montpelier, 24 June 1846, (COL.) G. ADOLPHUS EATON, born about 1813, died at Morristown, Vt., 4 June 1849, aged 36, son of Erastus and Lydia (———) Eaton; married second, HENRY TOLMAN.

Child of G. Adolphus and Frances Pollard (Waterman) Eaton:

i. William[8], res. Morristown, Vt.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1101. Laura[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 29 June 1811, died there 28 Sept. 1882; married at Johnson, 7 Oct. 1832, (Dr.) John Meigs, born 13 July 1806, died at Johnson, 3 Dec. 1862, son of (Dr.) John and Abigail (Weeks) Meigs, of Lyndon, Vt.

Dr. Meigs received the degree of M.D. from the University of Vermont, and settled as a physician in Johnson, Vt.

Children of Dr. John and Laura (Waterman) Meigs, born at Johnson:

i. John J.[8], b. 8 or 24 Oct. 1838; d. at San Francisco, Calif., 6 July 1922, bur. at Stockton; Dr.; Asst. Surgeon, 11th Vt. Inf. or 1st Vt. Heavy Artillery, enlisted 11 Aug. 1862, promoted Oct. 1864 to Surgeon of 3d Vt. Inf., mustered out July 1865; removed 1868 to Nevada, and 1892 to Oakland, Calif.; m. (1) at Hyde Park, Vt., 24 June 1866, Diana Hyde, b. at Hyde Park, 24 Aug. 1840, d. 14 June 1868, dau. of Russell B. and Caroline (Noyes) Hyde; no children; m. (2) at Stockton, Calif., 23 Feb. 1889, Delia Wolf, dau. of Andrew and Amanda (Develly) Wolf. Child by second wife:

I. John Jerrold[9], b. 29 Apr. 1890.

ii. Laura A., b. 4 Jan. 1844; m. (1) June 1867, George Henry Downer, b. 11 Oct. 1841, d. 12 Dec. 1867, son of George D. and Flavilla (Waterman) Downer, of Stowe, Vt.; m. (2) 17 Feb. 1873, Leonard Morse Knight, b. 21 Dec. 1823, d. 9 Sept. 1887, son of Daniel and Betsey (Morse) Knight. Mr. Knight was a merchant in Johnson, Vt. Child by first husband, b. at Johnson:

I. Alma Diana[9], b. 4 May 1868; d. 5 Dec. 1878.

Child by second husband, b. at Johnson:

II. Sara Morse, b. 29 May 1874; m. at Johnson, 7 Jan. 1897, Frederick Carroll Page, M.D., b. at Morristown, Vt., 14 July 1867, son of Charles R. and Lucia (Patch) Page. Child:

(1) Laura Meigs[10], b. 29 June 1898.

iii. George H., b. 23 July 1845; d. 4 Feb. 1896; res. Wells, Nevada; m. 30 May 1877, Martha Elaine Pearson, b. 6 Jan. 1857, dau. of Charles and Sarah (Chaffee) Pearson. Children:

I. Laura[9], b. 18 Dec. 1879.

II. Lucille, b. 6 Dec. 1882.

III. Katherine, b. 4 Apr. 1891.

iv. Eleanor, b. 24 Aug. 1849; m. (1) at Colchester, Vt., in 1870, Homer C. Irish, b. 28 Aug. 1842, d. in 1891, son of Alonzo and Chloe (Bates) Irish; m. (2) J. W. Cristy, of Ringwood, Ill.

References

John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.

H. B. Meigs: Record of the Descendants of Vincent Meigs (1901), pp. 63, 97, 135.

D. A. R. Lineage Books, 149-193.

1102. WILLIAM HARRISON[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 7 Sept. 1813, died at Olympia, Wash., 18 Jan. 1867; married at Williamstown, Vt., 5 Sept. 1842, CAROLINE AINSWORTH, born at Williamstown, Vt., 27 Sept. 1821, died there 18 Mar. 1913, aged 91-5-19, daughter of Calvin and Laura (Lynde) Ainsworth, and granddaughter of Cornelius and Rebecca (Davis) Ainsworth. Cornelius Ainsworth was a Revolutionary soldier.

He commenced business as a merchant in Racine, Wis., in 1833 when there were but three buildings in the place. He was the first Mayor of Racine, and Sheriff of the County. He left Racine and became Recording Secretary of State at Madison. He was then appointed Indian Superintendent of Washington Territory, stationed at Olympia, where he died. His widow afterwards lived in Avoca, Iowa.

Census of 1850, Racine City, Racine Co., Wis.:

		age	born	
William H.	Waterman	36	Vt.	Farmer
Caroline	"	28	"	
Frank	"	6	Wis.	
Calvin	"	3	"	
Laura	"	(11 mos.)	"	

Children of William Harrison and Caroline (Ainsworth) Waterman, born at Racine, Wis.:

1+ i. FRANK[8], b. 16 May 1844.
ii. LUCY, b. 13 or 14 Jan. 1846; d. 13 Sept. 1846.
iii. CALVIN, b. 6 July 1847; d. *s. p.*
iv. LAURA, b. 5 Sept. 1849; res. (1930) Fontana, Calif.; m. at Williamstown, Vt., 6 Apr. 1874, WILLIAM A. BOOTS.
v. CAROLINE PAINE, b. 27 Dec. 1851; d. at Montpelier, Vt., 19 Dec. 1930, unm. See below.
2+ vi. WILLIAM H., b. 11 Apr. 1855; d. 5 July 1926.
vii. CHARLES, b. 22 Oct. 1857; d. *s. p.*
viii. MARY ELEANOR, b. 19 Nov. 1863; member of D. A. R.

Note. Estate of Caroline P.[8] Waterman of Williamstown, Vt., who died 20 Dec. 1930, intestate. The petition of Mary E. Waterman (who was appointed Administratrix) recites that the next of kin were: Mrs. Laura W. Boots, Fontana, Calif., sister; Mary E. Waterman, Williamstown, Vt., sister; Harry H. Waterman, Indianapolis, Ind., Mrs. Edith N. Gray, Omaha, Neb., Mrs. Grace Roney, Evanston, Ill., Mrs. Gertrude W. Pollard, Lincoln, Neb., Mrs. Carrie W. Thomas, Bessie Waterman, and Mrs. Laura W. Finlayson, Omaha, Neb., children of Frank Waterman, deceased, brother; Mrs. Ella M. Hagedorn and Calvin E. Waterman, Hay Springs, Neb., children of William Waterman, deceased, brother. [Probate Rec. Orleans County, Vt., 64-373 to 376.]

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 13-227.
F. J. Parker: Genealogy of the Ainsworth Families (1894), p. 77.
G. L. Davis: Samuel Davis of Oxford, Mass., and Joseph Davis, of Dudley, Mass, and their Descendants, p. 223.

1102-1. Frank[8] Waterman (*William Harrison*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Racine, Wis., 16 May 1844, died ; married 8 Dec. 1870, Mary Washburn Rice.

Children of Frank and Mary Washburn (Rice) Waterman:

i. Osborne Rice[9], b. 30 Aug. 1871; d. *s. p.*
ii. Harry Howard, b. 4 Feb. 1873; in sales promotion business, Indianapolis, Ind.; m. 25 June 1902, Edna Margaret Harney. Children:
I. John Howard[10], b. 3 Mar. 1905.
II. David Harney, b. 7 Oct. 1907.
III. Margaret Clarke, b. 19 Nov. 1911.
iii. Edith Ainsworth, b. 28 Aug. 1874; res. (1930) Omaha, Neb.; m. 25 Dec. 1899, Edwin Eli Gray.
iv. Grace Ingersoll, b. 26 Mar. 1876; res. (1930) Evanston, Ill.; m. 26 Nov. 1896, William B. Roney.
v. Mary Gertrude, b. 7 July 1879; res. (1930) Lincoln, Neb.; m. 17 July 1905, Ernest Mark Pollard.
vi. Caroline Smith (twin), b. 29 Aug. 1881; res. (1930) Omaha, Neb.; m. 7 Mar. 1907, Jesse J. Thomas.
vii. Ruth (twin), b. 29 Aug. 1881; d. *s. p.*
viii. Bessie Washburn, b. 18 Sept. 1883; res. (1930) Omaha, Neb.; m. 18 Jan. 1933, David Wellington Quinby.
ix. Laura Inez, b. 6 Apr. 1888; res. (1930) Omaha, Neb.; m. 18 Oct. 1913, Kenneth Stuart Finlayson.

References

Harry Howard[9] Waterman, Indianapolis, Ind., 1936.
John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.

1102-2. William H.[8] Waterman (*William Harrison*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Racine, Wis., 11 Apr. 1855, died at Williamstown, Vt., 5 July 1926, aged 71-2-24; married ———.

Children of William H. and ——— (———) Waterman:

i. Ella M., m. ——— Hagedorn, of Hay Springs, Neb.
ii. Calvin E., res. (1930) Hay Springs, Neb.

1103. Lucretia Atwood[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 11 Mar. 1817, died at Eureka, Calif., 14 Nov. 1896; married at Johnson, 27 July 1843, Charles Andrew Huntington, born at Vergennes, Vt., 25 Apr. 1812, died at Portland, Ore., Sept. 1904, son of (Deacon) Jonathan and Sarah (Hickox) Huntington.

Mr. Huntington was graduated from the University of Vermont, 1842, and became principal of the Academy at Perry, N. Y. He then removed to Rockford, Ill., where he was a bookseller and nurseryman, and one of the school commissioners of Winnebago County. In 1875 they were living in Olympia, Wash.

Children of Charles Andrew and Lucretia Atwood (Waterman) Huntington, first born at Perry, N. Y., others at Rockford, Ill.:

i. EMILY WATERMAN[8], b. 1 May 1844; d. at Rockford, 23 June 1848.
ii. CHARLES JONATHAN, b. 9 Dec. 1846; d. at Laconner, Wash., 1 Nov. 1878; photographer; m. at St. Paul, Minn., 21 Apr. 1873, MARY MAGDALENE GUTHERZ, b. in Switzerland.
iii. THOMAS WATERMAN, b. 16 Jan. 1848; B.A. (Univ. of Vt., 1871); M.D. (Harvard Medical School, 1876); physician and surgeon; m. at Wells, Nev., 30 Nov. 1881, HARRIET OLIVE PEARSON, b. at Dixon, Calif., 20 Sept. 1863.
iv. JOHN BURNHAM, b. 28 Sept. 1850; m. at Yakima, Wash., Feb. 1880, ELOISE L. GUILLAND, b. in Switzerland.
v. SARAH ELEANOR, b. 25 Aug. 1853; res. Portland, Ore.; m. at Olympia, Wash., 30 Dec. 1875, DAVID DEXTER CLARKE, b. at South Hadley, 8 Dec. 1844.
vi. JAMES MARSH, b. 8 Mar. 1855; d. at The Dalles, Ore., 8 Nov. 1900; m. MARY MILLS.
vii. ALFRED HENRY, b. 1 Sept. 1856; Sheriff of Baker County, Ore., 1898-1902; m. at Eureka, Calif., Jan. 1897, INZIE ALBEE.
viii. BELA SHAW, b. 5 Feb. 1858; B.A. (Univ. of Vt., 1882); attorney; m. at The Dalles, Ore., 2 Feb. 1887, HELEN MAY WILSON, b. at Washington, Iowa, 12 Feb. 1860.
ix. LUCRETIA ANNA, b. 4 May 1860; m. at Eureka, Calif., 30 Aug. 1888, ALONZO JUDSON MONROE, b. at Hydesville, Calif., 19 Oct. 1858. He was City Attorney of Eureka; District Attorney of Humboldt County, 1889-1891; Grand Master of Masons of California, 1911-1912.

References

R. H. Walworth: The Hyde Genealogy (1864), 1-465.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
The Huntington Family (1915), p. 570.

1104. HEMAN ALLEN[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 3 Nov. 1830, died there 5 Aug. 1896, aged 65 yrs. 9 mos. 2 days; married at Johnson, 9 Oct. 1855, AUGUSTA LAMSON HOXSIE, born at Milton, Vt., 15 Mar. 1829, died at Johnson, 26 May 1909, aged 80, daughter of Stephen and Tirzah (Lamson) Hoxsie.

He was a member of the Society of Colonial Wars in Burlington, Vt.

Administration on the estate of Heman A. Waterman was granted, 22 Aug. 1896, to Norman A. Waterman and Willard D. Welch. Receipts were signed by the heirs: F. H. Waterman, son, Minneapolis, Minn., 1 Dec. 1897; Thomas A. Waterman, son, Augusta H. Waterman, widow, and Elizabeth W. Welch, daughter, all of Johnson, Vt., 13 Jan. 1898.—The estate of Augusta H. Waterman was settled, 1909-1912; the three children were living; Frank H. Waterman of Minneapolis conveyed half of his share to Thomas A. Waterman of Brownsboro, Oregon, and half to his nieces Bertha and Flora Welch, of Waterloo, Iowa. [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of Heman Allen and Augusta L. (Hoxsie) Waterman, born at Johnson:

i. Elizabeth[8], b. 19 Aug. 1857; res. (1909) Waterloo, Iowa; m. at Johnson, 19 Apr. 1888, Willard D. Welch, b. at Groton, Vt., Feb. 1858, son of John and ——— (Dunn) Welch. Children, b. at Johnson:
   I. Bertha Hoxsie[9], b. 30 May 1889.
   II. Flora Dunn, b. 2 Sept. 1891.
   III. Laura Waterman, b. 18 July 1894; d. 20 June ——.

ii. Frank Hoxsie, b. 17 Feb. 1861; d. at Minneapolis, Minn., 17 July 1911; m. at Minneapolis, 20 Aug. 1894, Maude Adams, b. at Ottawa, Kans., 6 Jan. 1879, d. at Great Barrington, Mass., 23 Apr. 1927 ae. 48-3-17, dau. of Robert Newton and Elinor (Whipple) Adams.

iii. Thomas Allen, b. 10 Oct. 1868; res. (1909) Johnson, Vt., where he dealt in maple sugar and syrup; res. (1919) Brookings, Oregon; res. (1935) Medford, Oregon; m. at Morrisville, Vt., 22 May 1901, Lillian Cora Graves, b. at Wolcott, Vt., 4 Sept. 1869, dau. of Thaddeus O. and Jane Vance (Guyer) Graves.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 49-219.
Thomas A.[8] Waterman, Medford, Ore., 1935.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1105. Flavilla[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 15 June 1815, died at Poultney, Vt., 27 July 1908; married first, at Johnson, 12 Jan. 1841, George Dana Downer, born at Stowe, Vt., 20 Oct. 1815, died there 1 Jan. 1842, son of (Dr.) Thomas B. Downer and (second wife) Susanna (Russell) Downer; married second, 22 June 1843, Samuel Belding, born at Swanzey, N. H., 12 Oct. 1806, died at Poultney, Vt., 18 Oct. 1887, aged 80 yrs. 6 days, son of Samuel and Naomi (Russell) Belding.

She lived with her second husband at Winchester, N. H., removed to Eden, thence to Johnson, Vt.

Child of George D. and Flavilla (Waterman) Downer:

i. George Henry[8], b. 11 Oct. 1841; see p. 554.

Children of Samuel and Flavilla (Waterman) (Downer) Belding:

ii. Annette, b. at Winchester, N. H., 19 Apr. 1844; m. ——— Dunton.
iii. Samuel Carroll, b. 14 Apr. 1849; d. 1 Mar. 1850.
iv. Lucia Ellen, b. at Eden, Vt., 11 Aug. 1851.
v. Laura Abby, b. at Eden, 20 Mar. 1855.

References

R. H. Walworth: The Hyde Genealogy, 1-465, 466.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 56-228.

1106. Prudentia[7] Waterman (*Joseph*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 29 Dec. 1820, died ; mar-

ried at Johnson, 12 Nov. 1841, AARON DODGE, a farmer, born at Johnson, 12 Nov. 1817, died , son of Phineas Dodge.

Children of Aaron and Prudentia (Waterman) Dodge, born at Johnson:

i. HENRY WATERMAN[8], b. 11 June 1844; d. 24 May 1846.
ii. HUBERT HUBBELL, b. 2 Feb. 1848.
iii. CARROL M., b. 8 May 1853.
iv. JOSEPH W., b. 9 July 1855.

References

R. H. Walworth: The Hyde Genealogy, 1-466.

1107. PHILURA A.[7] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[6], *Arunah*[5], *Asa*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Johnson, Vt., 25 Dec. 1824, died at Stanstead, Canada, 30 Aug. 1862; married at Johnson, 17 Oct. 1848, LEROY HOLMES ROBINSON, born at Fairhaven, Vt., 13 Nov. 1820, died at Stanstead, Canada, son of (Rev.) Septimus and Lucy (Stoddard) Robinson. He married second, 30 Oct. 1863, Emily F. Harvey, and third, 9 Oct. 1865, Almira F. Benton.

In 1856 he was publishing the *Stanstead Journal.*

Children of LeRoy Holmes and Philura A. (Waterman) Robinson, born at Stanstead:

i. ELLA HUBBELL[8], b. 4 Aug. 1849; m. 25 Apr. 1873, TIMOTHY HINMAN.
ii. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. 6 Apr. 1851; d. 4 Apr. 1855.
iii. EVA WATERMAN, b. 16 Aug. 1853.
iv. FLORENCE STODDARD, b. 11 Feb. 1856; d. 10 Sept. 1873.
v. EDWARD NOBLE, b. 25 Oct. 1858.

References

John Asa[8] Waterman, Burlington, Vt.
C. E. Robinson: Robinson Genealogy (n. d.), 1-165, 166.

1109. EUNICE[7] WATERMAN (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 28 May 1796, died ; married 17 Feb. 1813, ANDREW M. ROBINSON, baptized at Bozrah, 15 Feb. 1789, died 1851, son of Samuel and Priscilla (———) Robinson.

On 17 May 1851, "Abram W. Noble and Zerviah M. Noble his wife whose maiden name was Zerviah M. Robinson being the daughter and sole heir of Andrew M. Robinson Deceased both of the city of Houston County of Harris and State of Texas" gave a power of attorney to David H. Waterman of Bozrah to manage and sell land owned by them. [Land Rec. Bozrah, 6-341.]

Estate of Andrew M. Robinson of Houston, Texas; Eunice W. Robinson signed a refusal, 9 July 1851, to accept administration, and asked for appointment of Capt. David H. Waterman; he gave bond the next day, with Mrs.

Robinson as surety. Inventory of land in Lebanon and Bozrah. [Probate Rec. Bozrah, File 282.]

Child of Andrew M. and Eunice (Waterman) Robinson:

i. Zerviah M.[8], b. 27 Nov. 1813; m. Abram W. Noble, of Houston, Texas, son of Stephen and Sarah (Fielder) Noble. He m. (1) Louisa Andrews, who d. abt. 1846.

References

Nehemiah Waterman Record.
L. M. Boltwood: Noble Genealogy (1878), p. 750.
Bozrah Church Records.

1110. Susanna[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 19 Jan. 1798, died at Norwich, Conn., 11 Oct. 1844; married at Bozrah, 1 July 1816, Alexander Bingham, born at Bozrah, 18 Aug. 1792, died at Yantic, Norwich, 21 Aug. 1828, son of Nathan and (second wife) Zerviah (Sabin) Bingham.

Children of Alexander and Susanna (Waterman) Bingham:

i. Henry Alexander[8], b. 9 [or 13] Nov. 1817; m. 9 Dec. 1845, Clarissa L. Pendleton, b. at Norwich, Conn., 17 Oct. 1822, dau. of Adam and Hannah (Marsh) Pendleton. Children:
   I. Henry Alexander[9].
   II. Benadam Pendleton.
   III. Charles Henry.

ii. Susan Eliza, b. 30 Mar. 1819; d. at Yantic, Conn., 1 Oct. 1890; m. 10 Dec. 1845, Charles M. Pendleton, b. at Norwich, 15 Oct. 1818, d. 27 Aug. 1887. Children:
   I. Alexander B.[9]
   II. Charles A.
   III. Claudius V.

iii. Nathan Nehemiah, b. 29 [or 22] Feb. 1821; m. (1) at Norwich, Conn., 16 Sept. 1844, Sarah Tracy Woodworth; m. (2) Martha Hyde. Children by first wife:
   I. Atkins Clark[9].
   II. Nathan, b. ; d. young.
   III. Charles Huntington, b. ; d. young.

iv. Andrew Robinson, b. Oct. 1824 [2 Sept. 1823]; d. at Norwich, 30 Jan. 1871; m. (1) at Norwich, 18 Mar. 1847, Mary Elizabeth Pratt, who d. 25 Aug. 1855 ae. 30; m. (2) in 1860, Julia A. Bump, who d. 18 May 1864 ae. 28; m. (3) in 1865, Ellen Clapp. Children by first wife:
   I. Andrew Allen[9], b. 5 Dec. 1847.
   II. Delia Elizabeth, b. 16 Feb. 1851.

   Child by second wife:
   III. Nathan Alexander, b. 23 Sept. 1861; res. (1917) Hartford, Conn.

Child by third wife:

IV. Arthur Robinson, b. June 1871.

v. Eunice Robinson, b. 19 June 1826 [or 1825]; m. 5 Oct. 1847, John C. Luce.

vi. Claudius Victor, b. 11 Oct. 1827; "went to California in early manhood and d. there."

References

Nehemiah Waterman Record.
J. H. Beers & Co.: Genealogical and Biographical Record (1905).
T. A. Bingham: The Bingham Family (1926), 2-1999.
Norwich Vital Records, 2-869, 922, 674.

1111. Nehemiah[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 12 Oct. 1799, died at Hyde Park, Vt., in 1870; married first, Melissa Edgerton, born 9 Aug. 1813, died at Hyde Park, Vt., 16 Dec. 1859, aged 46-4-7, daughter of Levi and ——— (———) Edgerton; married second, at Hyde Park, Vt., 16 Dec. 1863, Alceta Preston.

His will, proved 24 Dec. 1870, ordered a set of tombstones for himself "as good and like those I put up for my first wife"; and gave to his two children, Maria Melissa and David H. Waterman, each a third of his estate, and the other third to wife Alzade but to revert to his children if she remarries. The inventory included a tavern stand known as the Union House in Hyde Park, with about 7 acres of land ($2400.00). [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of Nehemiah and Melissa (Edgerton) Waterman:

i. Laura[8], b. abt. 1835; d. at Hyde Park, Vt., 16 July 1838 ae. 3.

ii. Sarah J., b. 1838; d. at Hyde Park, Vt., 26 Feb. 1860 ae. 22 yrs. 7 mos.

iii. Nehemiah, b. 1842; d. at Hyde Park, Vt., 6 Jan. 1865 ae. 22 yrs. 5 mos.; soldier in the Civil War.

iv. Maria Melissa.

v. David H., b. 1854; m. at Hyde Park, Vt., 1 Nov. 1876, Hattie M. Tenney. Child, b. at Hyde Park:

I. Son[9], b. 11 Apr. 1878; d. 14 Apr. 1878.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.

1112. Fanny Hough[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 25 Aug. 1801, died there 10 Nov. 1846; married at Bozrah, 30 Oct. 1821, Simeon Abel Spicer, born at Bozrah, 28 Mar. 1798, died there 13 Apr. 1896, son of Ishmael and Martha (Abel) Spicer. He married second, 30 Jan. 1848, Harriet Standish, born 9 Jan. 1804, died 29 June 1891.

Children of Simeon Abel and Fanny Hough (Waterman) Spicer:

i. Daughter[8], b. 14 Mar. 1829; d. 18 Mar. 1829.
ii. Albert Avery, b. 2 Oct. 1832; d. at Norwich, Conn., 9 Dec. 1901; m. (1) 4 Dec. 1859, Frances Cross, who d. 13 June 1863; m. (2) 28 Aug. 1864, Sara S. Philbrook, who d. 21 Apr. 1895.

References

Bozrah Church Records.
S. S. and S. B. Meech: Spicer Genealogy (1911), pp. 83, 123; Supplement, p. 70.

1113. Elijah[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 23 July 1803, died at Morristown, Vt., 2 Feb. 1860, aged 56; married at Hyde Park, Vt., 7 Jan. 1829, Fanny Gay, born about 1800, died at Morristown, Vt., 6 Apr. 1853, aged 53.

Administration on Elijah's estate was granted, 6 Feb. 1860, to Nehemiah Waterman. He owned considerable land in Morristown and Hyde Park, but the estate was insolvent. Among the creditors were Lucy M. Waterman, Nehemiah Waterman, and V. W. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Lamoille County.]

Children of Elijah and Fanny (Gay) Waterman:

i. Sally[8].
ii. Hannah F., b. abt. 1830; d. at Bozrah, Conn., 17 Feb. 1858 ae. 23.
iii. Lucy Maria.

References

Vermont Vital Statistics.
Bozrah Vital Records, 3-16.

1114. Sarah Hough[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 25 Apr. 1805, died probably at Bozrah, 14 June 1874, aged 68 (gravestone); married at Bozrah, 19 Oct. 1830, David Austin Fox, born at Bozrah, 28 Dec. 1804, died , son of Capt. Roswell and Phebe (Hough) Fox.

Mr. Fox had a previous wife, by whom he had sons Roswell and David. Farmer; Baptist.

Children of David Austin and Sarah Hough (Waterman) Fox, born at Bozrah:

i. Nehemiah Waterman[8], b. 15 Dec. 1832, bapt. 7 July 1833; d. 2 Jan. 1852.
ii. George Hough, b. 11 May 1834; d. 15 May 1834.
iii. Sarah Maria, b. 18 Oct. 1835, bapt. 31 July 1836; d. at New York, N. Y., 19 June 1908; m. at Colchester, Conn., 16 June 1856, Henry Howard Starkweather, b. at Preston, Conn., 29 Apr. 1826, d. at Washington, D. C., 28 Jan. 1876, son of John and Lydia Button

(Spicer) Starkweather. He was a lawyer; admitted to practice, 1850, and lived in Norwich, Conn., from 1848; Postmaster at Norwich, 1861-1866; member of Conn. Legislature, 1856; Congressman from 3d Congressional District of Conn., five terms, from 4 Mar. 1867 until his death. He was originally a Whig, but active in the organization of the Republican Party. He was a member of the Republican State Committee for many years, and chairman for four years; delegate to the Conventions that nominated Lincoln in 1860 and Grant in 1868; a member of the Congressional National Committee and the Republican National Executive Committee. He was Superintendent of the Sunday School of the Central Baptist Church, Norwich. Children, b. at Norwich:

I. Henry Fox[9], b. 19 Mar. 1856; d. at Norwich, 19 Jan. 1861.

II. Lydia Maria, b. 4 July 1859; d. at Norwich, 9 Mar. 1863.

III. Sarah Elizabeth, b. 22 June 1862; res. (1917) New York City; m. at Janesville, Wis., 20 June 1883, James Sterling Manning, b. at Boston, Mass., 26 Mar. 1856, d. at Jamaica, N. Y., 9 May 1906, son of Alfred Curling and Elizabeth (Price) Manning. He lived in youth in Boston, Norwich, Conn., and Hartford, Conn. He was graduated from Syracuse University, 1877 (Psi Upsilon); entered the gas engine business; and lived in Brooklyn, Jamaica, and New York, N. Y. Masonic record: Tecumseh Lodge, No. 487; Jamaica Lodge, No. 546 (Master); Crescent Lodge, No. 402; Empire Chapter, No. 170 (High Priest); G. R. of Louisiana, 1891, 1892, 1893; Shrine, May 1882; York Commandery, No. 55, K. T. (Red Cross, 1882, Temple, 1882, Malta, 1883, Commander 1887-88); Grand Marshal of Grand Lodge, 1895; made Grand Warder of the Grand Commandery, 1892, and promoted each year until 1899, when he dropped from the line of officers at his own request, being then Grand Generalissimo. Baptist. Children:

(1) Marguerite Starkweather[10], b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1887; d. at Jamaica, N. Y., 1 Apr. 1893.

(2) Dorothy, b. at New York, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1894.

IV. Henry Fox, b. 25 Oct. 1868.

V. John Austin, b. 1 Nov. 1875; m. at Norwich, 5 Apr. 1897, Rosa Nichols, b. at Willington, Conn., 29 July 1873, dau. of Samuel and Ann (Slingsby) Nichols. He res. Janesville, Wis., 1880-85, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1885-91, Willington, Conn., 1891-99, N. Y. City, 1899-1908, Hartford, Conn.; salesman; Baptist. No children.

iv. GEORGE, b. 15 Jan. 1839, bapt. 1 Sept. 1839 (as "George"); d. 17 Sept. 1839 ae. 8 mos. (as "Charles").

v. ELISHA PHINNEY (twin), b. 12 Oct. 1840; d. 3 Mar. 1841 ae. 5 mos.

vi. ELIJAH WATERMAN (twin), b. 12 Oct. 1840; d. 3 Mar. 1841 ae. 5 mos. (the church death record erroneously calls him "Nehemiah Waterman").

References

R. H. Walworth: Hyde Genealogy, 2-1111, 1106.
Bozrah Vital and Church Records.
Nehemiah Waterman Record.
S. S. and S. B. Meech: Spicer Genealogy (1911), p. 247.
C. L. Starkweather: Descendants of Robert Starkweather (1904), pp. 131, 226.
John Austin[9] Starkweather, Hartford, Conn., 1917.

1115. Hannah Foote[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 2 Apr. 1807, died there 30 May 1838; married at Bozrah, 3 Feb. 1830, Albert Gallatin Avery, born at Bozrah, 8 Apr. 1804, died there 20 May 1870, son of Gardiner and Rachel (Baldwin) Avery. He married second, 14 Apr. 1839, Alice Tracy Abell, born 3 Nov. 1810, died 31 Jan. 1855; married third, Lucy Maria Edgerton.

Child of Albert Gallatin and Hannah Foote (Waterman) Avery, born at Bozrah:

i. Gardiner[8], b. 24 Mar. 1836.

Children of Albert Gallatin and Alice Tracy (Abell) Avery [not in Waterman line]:

1. Hannah Waterman, b. 1 Aug. 1840; d. 29 May 1857.
2. Rachel Baldwin, b. 23 Aug. 1842.

References

H. D. Sweet: The Averys of Groton (1894), p. 140.
E. M. and C. H. Avery: Groton Avery Clan (1912), 1-514.

1116. David Hough[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 25 Jan. 1812, died at Yantic, Norwich, Conn., 4 Feb. 1895; married first, at Norwich, 14 Sept. 1836, Martha Marvin Tracy, born at Franklin, Conn., 31 Jan. 1815, died , daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Hyde) Tracy; married second, Henrietta B. Waters, born at Norwich, 1830, died there in Yantic Village, 15 July 1884, daughter of Erastus and Jerusha (Pitcher) Waters.

He served as Representative for Bozrah in the Conn. Assembly in 1844.

By the will of Martha's grandfather's second wife, Martha (Smith) (Hastings) Tracy, made 24 Feb. 1840, proved 8 Feb. 1841, Martha Waterman received a legacy for which her husband, David H. Waterman, gave a receipt, 17 Dec. 1841. [Probate Rec. Norwich, 16-450.]

David H. Waterman and wife Martha M. Waterman of Bozrah, Conn., conveyed, 3 July 1849, an eighth of an acre in Norwich which had been conveyed to said Martha M. Waterman, Marvin Tracy, and Stephen Tracy, Jr., by Stephen Tracy. [Land Rec. Norwich, 56-156.]

Census of 1850, Bozrah, Conn.:

	age	born	
David H. Waterman	39	Conn.	Farmer
Martha M. "	35	"	
Nehemiah "	11	"	
Margaret "	9	"	
Horace Whitmore	13	"	
Mary E. Lathrop	14	"	
Catherine Kelly	25	Ireland	
John "	38	Conn.	Farmer
Ichabod Burnham	21	"	Farmer

On 6 Sept. 1839, David H. Waterman and his wife Martha M. of Norwich sold land in Franklin, Conn., "which was given to Martha M. Waterman . . . . . by the last will and testament of Captain Daniel Hyde late of said Franklin or rather from her mother by descent as the same was given to her in said Will." David H. Waterman of Bozrah sold land in Franklin, 16 May 1849. [Land Rec. Franklin, 6-32, 65.]

Administration on the estate of David H. Waterman of Norwich was granted, 26 Feb. 1896, to Margaret W. Walter of Norwich, with Nathan A. Bingham, surety.

Children of David Hough and Martha Marvin (Tracy) Waterman, born at Bozrah:

1+ i. NEHEMIAH[8], bapt. 1 Sept. 1839; d. 24 Nov. 1872.

ii. MARGARET MARTHA, bapt. 9 Aug. 1846; res. (1917) Portland, Ore; m. at Norwich, Conn., 25 Dec. 1867, ANAN HINE WALTER, b. at New York, N. Y., 18 Jan. 1845, d. at Chicago, Ill., 25 May 1913, son of Henry and Julia Laura (Hine) Walter. He was in mercantile business; Congregationalist; removed from New York to Chicago, June 1899. Child:

I. Julia Hine[9], b. at Passaic, N. J., 1 Nov. 1868; m. at Middletown, Conn., 17 Dec. 1895, George Potter Washburn of Chicago, Ill., and Portland, Ore.

References

Nehemiah Waterman Record.
Norwich Vital Records, 2-794.
Evert Tracy: Tracy Genealogy (1898).
R. H. Walworth: Hyde Genealogy (1864), 1-456.
Margaret M.[8] (Waterman) Walter, 1917.
R. C. Hine: Descendants of Thomas Hine (1898), p. 148.

1116-1. NEHEMIAH[8] WATERMAN (*David Hough*[7], *Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., (baptized 1 Sept. 1839), died at Yantic, Conn., 24 Nov. 1872; married at Pittsfield, Mass., 24 Nov. 1862, SARAH FRANCES MARSHALL, born at Charlestown, Mass., 30 May 1836, died at Glen Ridge, N. J., 16 May 1923, daughter of Obed and Frances A. (———)* Marshall.

He was a banker, of Toledo, Ohio.

Children of Nehemiah and Sarah Frances (Marshall) Waterman:

i. FRANK NEHEMIAH[9], b. at Toledo, Ohio, 30 Oct. 1865; m. at New Britain, Conn., 21 Jan. 1892, ANNA LOUISE SMITH, b. at New Britain, 11 Jan. 1867, living 1941, dau. of Francis Hector and Ruth Ann (Usher) Smith. He was graduated from Cornell College (M.E., 1889) and from Brooklyn Polytechnic Institute (M.S., 1907); employed for some years by Westinghouse Electrical Mfg. Co.; since 1900 a consulting engineer; lived in New Britain, Conn., 1875-89,

* Helen (Whitney) Marshall, according to another record.

Pittsburgh, Pa., 1889-93, New York City, 1893-1900, and Summit, N. J., from 1900. Unitarian. Children:

I. Ruth[10], b. at New Britain, Conn., 23 Dec. 1892; res. (1927), West Hartford, Conn.; m. at Summit, N. J., 23 June 1921, Josiah Lee Ritch. Children, b. at Hartford, Conn.:
   (1) Barbara[11], b. 2 June 1922; d. 9 July 1928.
   (2) Marian, b. 1 May 1926.

II. Frances, b. at Madison, Conn., 24 July 1898; educated at Smith College, Northampton, Mass.

III. Marshall Nehemiah, b. at Summit, N. J., 21 Feb. 1902; lighting specialist with Central Gas and Electric Co., Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; m. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 16 June 1928, Serena Anna Gow, b. at Poughkeepsie, 19 Aug. 1902, dau. of George Coleman and Grace (Chester) Gow. Children, b. at Poughkeepsie:
   (1) Francis Nehemiah[11], b. 11 Oct. 1931.
   (2) George Gow, b. 13 Dec. 1935.

ii. Alfred Marshall, b. 22 Oct. 1869; d. in 1876.

iii. Martha Tracy, b. 18 Nov. 1871; res. (1941) Stow, Mass.; m. 12 Sept. 1925, John Gates Peck, of Stow, Mass.

References

Frank Nehemiah[9] Waterman, Summit, N. J., 1927, 1940, 1941.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Who's Who in New York (1924), p. 1330.

1117. Lucy Maria[7] Waterman (*Nehemiah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bozrah, Conn., 2 Mar. 1814, died 10 Apr. 1856, aged 42 (gravestone Bozrah); married Elisha Phinney, M.D., born at Canterbury, Conn., 1809, died at Norwich, Conn., 11 Oct. 1892, son of Asa and Lydia Apply Phinney.

Dr. Phinney was graduated from Yale College, 1835, and became a physician in Norwich, Conn.

He was Assistant Surgeon of the 26th Regt., Conn. Vols., in the Civil War.

Children of Dr. Elisha and Lucy Maria (Waterman) Phinney, born at Norwich:

i. Lydia Eliza[8], b. 16 Aug. 1841; m. 11 Nov. 1868 (by Rev. Alfred T. Waterman), Edward S. Bingham, b. at Scotland, Conn., 1845.*

ii Henry Elisha, b. 11 Oct. 1844; bapt. at Bozrah, 6 July 1845.

iii. Susan Waterman, bapt. at Bozrah, 11 Nov. 1849.

iv. Lucy Maria.

References

Norwich Vital Records, 2-929.
Nehemiah Waterman Record.
Records of the Congregational Church in Canterbury, Conn. (1932), p. 155.
F. M. Caulkins: History of Norwich (1866), p. 671.

* But he may be the Edward Sumner Bingham who was b. at Scotland, 11 Nov. 1834; see T. A. Bingham: The Bingham Family (1930), 2-112.

1118. MARY[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windham, Conn., 15 Apr. 1797, died at Bridgeport, Conn., 28 Apr. 1831, aged 33 (gravestone); married at Bridgeport, Conn., 1 Mar. 1820, ENOS BUSSEY, born about 1794, died at Bridgeport, Conn., 23 Aug. 1847, aged 53 (gravestone).

Children of Enos and Mary (Waterman) Bussey (incomplete):

i. GEORGE E.[8], b. abt. 1821; d. 21 June 1851 ae. 30 (gravestone).
ii. ELIJAH WATERMAN, bapt. 5 Aug. 1825; d. 2 Aug. 1849 ae. 25 (gravestone).
iii. MARY WATERMAN, b. abt. 1829; d. 19 Aug. 1855 ae. 26 (gravestone); m. at Bridgeport, 17 Nov. 1846, SAMUEL W. BALDWIN, b. abt. 1823, d. 25 Dec. 1914 ae. 91 (gravestone), son of Nathan and Julia A. (———) Baldwin.

References

Stratfield Church Records (Union Church, Bridgeport).
Bridgeport Vital Records.

1119. JULIA[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windham, Conn., 12 Jan. 1799, died 17 Aug. 1884; married at Bridgeport, Conn., 8 Dec. 1824, ALANSON FREEMUND LEWIS, born at Stratford, Conn., 30 Aug. 1795, died 22 May 1859, son of Freemund and Charree (French) Lewis.

Children of Alanson Freemund and Julia (Waterman) Lewis:

i. FREDERICK ALANSON[8], d. ae. 20.
ii. JULIA ABBY, res. Stratford; m. 15 June 1864, NATHAN BIRDSEY MCEWEN, b. 23 Apr. 1806, d. 1884, son of Joel and Tryphena (Gorham) McEwen. No children.
iii. THOMAS EDWIN, unm.
iv. MARGARET ISHAM, unm.
v. ELIZABETH WATERMAN, b. ; m. (CAPT.) JAMES HOVEY MOORE. No children.
vi. MARY ISABEL, d. ae. 20.

References

D. A. R. Lineage Books, 19-101.
Lewisiana, 14-99.
Stratfield Church Records (Union Church, Bridgeport).

1120. (REV.) THOMAS TILESTON[7] WATERMAN (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windham, Conn., 24 Sept. 1801, died at Stratford, Conn., 2 Aug. 1873, aged 71 yrs. 11 mos.; married at Mansfield Center, Conn., 11 Dec. 1827, DELIA STORRS, born at Mansfield Center, 1 July 1806, died at St. Mary's, Georgia, 10 July 1881, aged 75 yrs. 10 days, daughter of Dan and Mary (Southworth) Storrs.

He was a Presbyterian and Congregational minister; graduated from Yale College, 1822. He studied theology with his father; was ordained pastor, 13 Dec. 1826, of the Richmond Street Congregational Church, Providence, R. I.; in 1837 became pastor of the Fifth Presbyterian Church of Philadelphia, Pa., where he continued until 1843, when he returned to Providence and was installed pastor of the Fourth Congregational Church (the Free Evangelical Church). He held pastorates in the Second Presbyterian Church at Galena, Ill., 1852-1856; and in the Congregational Churches at Winona, Minn., 1856-1857; at Danielson, Conn., 1857-1861; at Spencer, Mass., 1861-1863; and at Monroe, Conn., 1864-1868. He remained a resident of Monroe after his retirement, but died at the home of his daughter in Stratford.

At Winona he had the pleasure of assisting that society in erecting a building with steeple and bell, the first of its kind north of Dubuque, Iowa, on the west bank of the Mississippi River. He also assisted in establishing churches in Springfield, Ill., and Marshall, Mich. In the last years of his life, he suffered frequently from illness, but continued to preach occasionally until the very end.

Thomas T. Waterman and Delia S. his wife, both of Providence, R. I., for $2,000, sold to Zalmon Storrs, Juba Storrs, and Lucius Storrs, all of Mansfield, all title they have "as heirs at law to the Estate of Mr. Dan Storrs late of said Mansfield deceased—the said Delia S. Waterman being the Daughter of the s^{d} deceased," 22 Oct. 1831. On 8 Feb. 1861, Shubael Hutchins and Maria S. his wife, of Providence, R. I., and Thomas T. Waterman, and Delia S. his wife, for $200, sold to Zalmon Storrs of Mansfield all real estate belonging to the estate of Juba Storrs of Mansfield, dec'd, the said Maria and Delia being sisters of Juba. [Land Rec. Mansfield, 22-18; 30-629.]

Children of Rev. Thomas Tileston and Delia (Storrs) Waterman, four born at Providence, R. I., next two at Philadelphia, Pa., youngest at Providence:

1+ i. Thomas Storrs[8], b. 28 Aug. 1828; d. 27 Mar. 1913.
ii. Delia Abbe, b. 17 July 1830; d. at Providence, 26 Jan. 1832.
2+ iii. Alfred Tileston, b. 13 Dec. 1832; d. 29 Dec. 1909.
iv. George Isham, b. 22 Dec. 1834; d. at Hawley, Minn., 13 Sept. 1884. See below.
v. Lucy Maria, b. 12 Feb. 1838; d. at Philadelphia, 5 July 1895 ae. 57-4-23, unm.
vi. William Coates, b. 19 Apr. 1841; d. at Providence, 31 Mar. 1845.
3+ vii. Edwin Southworth, b. 20 Sept. 1845; d. 13 Jan. 1925.

References

Samuel Orcutt: History of Stratford and Bridgeport, vol. 1, pp. 635-636.
Mrs. Jason[9] Waterman, Washington, D. C., 1921.
Chester Storrs: The Storrs Family (1886), p. 344.
Providence Vital Records.

Note

(Col.) George Isham[8] Waterman (1834-1884), a native of Providence, R. I., was graduated in 1856 from Beloit College, Wis., and taught a year as principal of the

Maquoketa Academy at Maquoketa, Iowa. From the autumn of 1857 until April 1861, he was a deputy clerk of the U. S. Circuit and District Courts in Chicago.

He enlisted in the Union Army during the Civil War, leaving Chicago with the first troops which went to the front from that city, and remaining until the close of the war. On 17 Jan. 1862, he was commissioned 2d Lieutenant in the 51st Illinois Infantry, afterwards 1st Lieutenant and later Captain in the same regiment with brevet rank of Lieut.-Colonel for "gallant and meritorious conduct." Much of his military service was in the capacity of a staff officer; at first as Aide-de-Camp to Gen. J. D. Morgan (5 June 1862 to 22 Aug. 1864), and afterwards as Assistant Adj.-General to Gen. Luther P. Bradley. Both of these officers commanded divisions in the Army of the Cumberland. His earlier service was with his regiment in Gen. Pope's Army of the Mississippi.

He was severely wounded at the battle of Spring Hill near Franklin, Tenn., in the autumn of 1864, and being left upon the field was taken prisoner, but was recaptured when the enemy was driven back from Nashville later in the year.

At the close of the war, Col. Waterman studied law in Springfield, Ill. He settled in Chicago in 1867, where he practised his profession until failing health obliged him to seek another home. In 1878 he removed to Hawley, Minn., and remained there until his death.

He never married and never held public office except the clerkship early in life. He was never a candidate for office, although often active in advocating measures which he deemed essential to the well-being of the community. In the presidential campaigns of 1860, 1868 and 1872, his recognized ability as an orator of unusual power attracted much notice. During those years, his voice was frequently heard in Illinois on behalf of the Republican ticket.

For a long period he was secretary of the Society of the Army of the Cumberland. His companions of that Army chose him to deliver the annual oration before the Society, in Sept. 1875, at Utica, N. Y.

References

Condensed slightly from a sketch prepared by Mr. William A. Montgomery, at one time a law partner of Colonel Waterman.

1120-1. Thomas Storrs[8] Waterman (*Thomas Tileston*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Providence, R. I., 28 Aug. 1828, died at Orange, N. J., 27 Mar. 1913; married at Brooklyn, N. Y., 16 Nov. 1859, Lydia Mellen Daniels, born at Worcester, Mass., 9 Mar. 1840, died , daughter of Samuel and Sophia Ann (Claflin) Daniels.

He was a business man; lived in Brooklyn, N. Y., for eight years following his marriage, and thereafter in Orange, N. J.

His wedding took place at the home of Mr. Samuel Daniels, Columbia Heights, Brooklyn, and the officiating clergymen were his father and Rev. Henry Ward Beecher. He and his wife celebrated their Golden Wedding at Orange, N. J., on 16 Nov. 1909, and among the guests was his best man, Judge George M. Woodruff, of Litchfield, Conn.

Children of Thomas Storrs and Lydia Mellen (Daniels) Waterman, three born at Brooklyn, N. Y., four at Orange, N. J.:

1+ i. Leoline[9], b. 9 Feb. 1862.

ii. Florence, b. 21 Nov. 1864; res. Orange, N. J.

2+ iii. STUART GEORGE, b. 22 Feb. 1867.

iv. HORACE BRIGHAM, b. 22 Aug. 1869; m. 7 Sept. 1904, HELEN C. SCHLUSLER.

v. HENRY STORRS, b. 29 Oct. 1871; d. at Reading, Pa., 20 Mar. 1910, unm. He was thrown from his horse and killed. He lived in Orange, N. J., where he was for ten years superintendent of the Orange Valley Congregational Sunday School, until about six months before his death, when he went to Reading to become manager for a dry-goods firm.

vi. HELEN MABEL, b. 16 Apr. 1874; res. Orange, N. J.

vii. SAMUEL DANIELS, b. 7 Jan. 1879; d. at Orange, N. J., 23 Feb. 1923; buried with Masonic rites.

References

Cleveland Abbe and J. G. Nichols: Abbe-Abbey Genealogy (1917), p. 238.
C. H. Wight. Claflin Genealogy (1903), p. 423.
G. W. Chapin: The Chapin Book (1924), 2-2142, 2143, 2357.
Funeral notice, *N. Y. Times*, 26 Feb. 1923.

1120-1-1. LEOLINE[9] WATERMAN (*Thomas Storrs*[8], *Thomas Tileston*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 9 Feb. 1862, living (1938) Saratoga Springs, N. Y.; married at Orange, N. J., 26 June 1890, (PROF.) WALTER RAY BRIDGMAN, born at Elbridge, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1860, living (1938), son of Isaac and Mary Elizabeth (Gleason) Bridgman.

Prof. Bridgman lived in Andover, Mass., 1861-66, and Syracuse, N. Y., 1866-77. He then entered Yale College, receiving his B.A. degree in 1881. He remained at Yale as Fellow and Tutor, 1881-88, but 1883-4 was in the American School in Athens. He was Professor of Greek, Miami University, Oxford, Ohio, 1888-91, and at Lake Forest University, Lake Forest, Ill., 1891-1930. After his retirement in 1930, he settled at Saratoga Springs, N. Y. He received from Yale an honorary M.A. in 1892. Congregationalist.

Children of Prof. Walter Ray and Leoline (Waterman) Bridgman:

i. DONALD STORRS[10], b. 13 Dec. 1891; res. (1938) Summit, N. J.; m. at Wilkes-Barre, Pa., 30 June 1920, SARAH ATHERTON. He was graduated from Yale Univ. (B.A., 1913; ΦBK); tutor at Hotchkiss School and elsewhere; enlisted in Naval Aviation, 1917-19; since 1920 in Personnel Dept., American Telephone and Telegraph Co., New York City. His wife was graduated from Bryn Mawr (B.A., 1913), and has published two novels. Child:

I. Melanie[11], b. 19 Sept. 1925.

ii. MARGARET, b. 14 Dec. 1892; B.A. (Lake Forest, 1915); M.A. (Yale, 1923); teacher in Texas and Illinois, 1915-23; at Indiana University, 1923-29; since 1929 Dean at Skidmore College.

iii. RAY CLAFLIN, b. 31 May 1895; res. (1938) New York, N. Y.; m. at Indianapolis, Ind., 12 June 1919, DOROTHEA EAGLESFIELD. He served as a volunteer in France from July 1916; member of Lafayette Escadrille; Captain, U. S. A., Feb. 1918, and commander of U. S.

Squadrons 103 and 22; since 1922 Instructor in European History, New York University, Washington Square, New York City. Children:

I. David Gordon[11], b. 29 Apr. 1920.
II. James Eaglesfield, b. 1 Oct. 1921.
III. Caroline Campbell, b. 31 Dec. 1922.

iv. John Burrel, b. 2 Aug. 1899; d. 21 Apr. 1929; m. at New Haven, Conn., 17 Sept. 1920, Flora May Holt, res. (1938) Scarsdale, N. Y. He was graduated from Yale (B.A., 1922); in business in New York City, 1922-29; junior partner in Whittelsey & Co., public accountants. Children:

I. Jane Leoline[11], b. 3 May 1923.
II. Margaret Louise, b. 31 July 1924.

References

Prof. Walter Ray Bridgman, Saratoga Springs, N. Y., 1938.

1120-1-2. Stuart George[9] Waterman (*Thomas Storrs*[8], *Thomas Tileston*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 22 Feb. 1867; married at Orange, N. J., 21 Apr. 1897, Anne Elizabeth Campbell, born at Liverpool, England, 19 July 1870.

Children of Stuart George and Anne Elizabeth (Campbell) Waterman:

i. Georgia[10], b. 29 Sept. 1898.

ii. Thomas Tileston, b. at East Orange, N. J., 24 Nov. 1900; res. (1936) Williamsburg, Va. He lived in East Orange and Passaic, N. J., to 1909, in New York City, 1909 to 1915, in Boston, Mass., 1915 to 1928, then settled in Williamsburg. He trained in architecture in the office of Ralph Adams Cram, 1919 to 1928, and was his private secretary, 1925-7. He was with Perry, Shaw & Hepburn, architects of the restoration of Williamsburg, 1928 to 1933, and designed for them the restoration of the Main Building of the College of William and Mary (1695), the Capitol (1699), the Governor's Palace (1705), and the Raleigh Tavern. In 1928 he spent six months in Spain, under a grant from the Mediaeval Academy of America, making architectural studies of the Cathedral of Palma de Mallorca, which were published as illustrations in a volume of that name by R. A. Cram. In 1932 he published through Charles Scribner's Sons, N. Y. City, "Domestic Colonial Architecture of Tidewater Virginia," written in collaboration with John A. Barrows. In 1935 he was with the Historic American Buildings Survey of the Department of the Interior. He is of the Anglican faith.

References

Thomas Tileston[10] Waterman, Williamsburg, Va., 1936.
G. W. Chapin: The Chapin Book (1924), 2-2357.

1120-2. (Rev.) Alfred Tileston[8] Waterman (*Thomas Tileston*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Providence, R. I., 13 Dec. 1832, died at Washington, D. C., 29 Dec. 1909; married at Westfield, Mass., 8 Dec. 1865, Jerusha Emily Stocking, born at Orvomiah, Persia, 28 Apr. 1842, died at Washington, D. C., 8 Apr. 1910, daughter of (Rev.) William Redfield and Jerusha (Gilbert) Stocking.

Like his father and grandfather, Mr. Waterman was a graduate of Yale College (1855); thereafter, he taught two years in a Mississippi family, studied in Union Theological Seminary, 1857-58, and completed the theological course in Princeton (1860). He became a Congregational minister, and after preaching a year each in Plainfield, Vt., and in Fitchville (Bozrah), Conn., and studying in the Yale Theological Seminary, 1863, he was pastor at Westfield, Mass., 1864-1869; Berlin, Conn., June 1869 to June 1874; and Monroe, Conn., Aug. 1874 to Jan. 1876. For about twenty-five years his active work was done in Michigan Congregational churches. His pastorates were at Marshall, Mich., 1876-1877; Fort Scott, Kansas, 1877-1878; Grand Blanc, Mich., 1878-1882; and at East Tawas, Ovid, Charlevoix, Bancroft, Hartford, Baldwin, and Nashville, all in Michigan. He retired in 1900 and settled in Washington, D. C., where the rest of his life was spent.

"He left a record of uncompromising hostility to sham, and was noted for telling his congregation things which applied directly to them, instead of dealing in generalities about the rest of the world. Frequently he sacrificed his own comfort to his conception of his duty as a minister. In every parish he was a revelation of complete freedom from selfish considerations and of absolute disregard for the aristocracy of wealth. When Mr. Waterman left Nashville and abandoned pastoral work, he severed his connection with the ministerial association and never again claimed the courtesies customarily granted to ministers, or sought fraternal intercourse with them in the active ministry. He followed this course in the face of the usual custom, because it seemed to him unseemly that a man no longer in the active ministry should appear as a minister."

Before his death he expressed the wish that his remains be cremated and that the ashes be scattered, and this request was complied with.

Mrs. Waterman's father went to Persia as a missionary in 1837, returned in 1853, and died 30 Apr. 1854; her mother died in California 28 June 1892 at the age of 80.

Census of 1870, Berlin, Hartford Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Alfred Waterman	38	R. I.	Clergyman
Emily S. "	28	Persia	
Charlotte "	3	Conn.	
Jason "	1½	"	

Children of Rev. Alfred Tileston and Jerusha Emily (Stocking) Waterman, first two born at Middletown, Conn., third at Berlin, Conn., fourth at Monroe, Conn., fifth at Grand Blanc, Mich., sixth at East Tawas, Mich.:

i. Charlotte Hutchins[9], b. 25 Nov. 1866; res. (1921) Tacoma, Wash.

1+ ii. Jason, b. 3 Dec. 1868; d. 12 Jan. 1937.

iii. William Stocking, b. 16 Oct. 1871; d. at Grand Rapids, Mich., 13 Aug. 1900.

iv. Fanny Fitch, b. 1 Dec. 1875; d. at Grand Rapids, Mich., 7 Feb. 1903.

v. Caroline Darrow, b. 18 May 1882; res. (1921) New York, N. Y.

vi. STORRS SEYMOUR, b. 2 Aug. 1884; res. (1921) Tacoma, Wash.; m. at Mansfield Center, Conn., 28 Dec. 1913, KATHARINE BIGELOW, b. at Harrisburg, Pa., abt. 1889, dau. of Lucius S. and Sarah E. (Harris) Bigelow.

References

Mrs. Jason[9] Waterman, Washington, D. C., 1921.
Obituary, *The Evening Press*, Grand Rapids, Mich., 30 Dec. 1909.
C. H. W. Stocking: The Stocking Ancestry (1903), pp. 84, 148.
Middletown, Conn., Vital Records, 6-134, 152.

1120-2-1. JASON[9] WATERMAN (*Alfred Tileston*[8], *Thomas Tileston*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Middletown, Conn., 3 Dec. 1868, died at Washington, D. C., 12 Jan. 1937; married at Paducah, Ky., 5 Aug. 1897, MAUD EVELYN HOLLY, born at Burlington, Iowa, 9 Apr. 1872, daughter of Frederick Henry and Stella Evelyn (Cortright) Holly.

Mr. Waterman was a lawyer by profession, employed as a statistician in U. S. Public Health Service. He came to Washington, D. C., from Bay City, Mich., in Nov. 1895. He was graduated from George Washington University in 1903, winning highest honors in one of the largest classes ever graduated from the Law School of that institution. During the World War, he was awarded a medal for services, in particular speaking in public in the Liberty Loan Bond drive. In the Federal service since 1895, he was employed in the Government Printing Office until 1913, and was then transferred to the Public Health Service, where he rose to be administrative assistant to the Assistant Surgeon-General in the Sanitary Reports and Statistics Division.

He was a Congregationalist; and a Scottish Rite Mason. He was Master of Washington Centennial Lodge No. 14 (D.C.) in 1913, and was Grand Patron of the Order of Eastern Star (D.C.) in 1909. He was a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants in the District of Columbia; and of the American Public Health Association.

A letter from Thomas Parran, Surgeon-General, states: "Mr. Waterman entered the Government service November 29, 1895, as a compositor in the Government Printing Office and after advancing through various grades he resigned to accept appointment as assistant editor in the Public Health Service, entering on duty in that capacity, July 21, 1913. From the beginning of his service, which was continuous from the time of his original appointment, Mr. Waterman displayed marked efficiency and was accordingly advanced, finally becoming administrative assistant in the Division of Sanitary Reports and Statistics. I am confident that a more faithful, loyal and efficient employee never served his Government. Mr. Waterman was highly regarded both for his ability and for his character and in his death the Public Health Service sustains a distinct loss."

Children of Jason and Maud Evelyn (Holly) Waterman, born at Washington, D. C.:

i. Evelyn Holly[10], b. 7 Feb. 1900; res. (1936) Washington, D. C.; m. at Washington, 15 June 1934, James Earl Hummer.

ii. Holly Jason, b. 20 Nov. 1901; res. (1936) Washington, D. C.; m. at Martins Ferry, Ohio, 3 Feb. 1928, Margaret Hauman, b. at Jackson, Hancock Co., Ohio, 20 Nov. 1904, dau. of Charles Franklin and Ethel Elta (Sink) Hauman. He is an automobile mechanic, and manager of a shop; a member of Washington Centennial Lodge No. 14, Masonic, D. C. His wife is a graduate of Ohio State Normal School, and taught before her marriage. Children, born at Washington:

I. Charles Jason[11], b. 1 July 1929.

II. Helen Holly, b. 15 Oct. 1930.

iii. Stella Storrs, b. 7 Dec. 1908; res. (1936) Bethesda, Md.; m. at Washington, 7 Jan. 1928, William Jarboe Wohlfarth, a heating and plumbing contractor, b. at Washington, 4 Dec. 1906, son of George Frederick and Cornelia (Jarboe) Wohlfarth. She is a talented reader. Children:

I. William Jason[11], b. at Philadelphia, Pa., 11 Aug. 1928.

II. Robert Waterman, b. at Washington, 7 Sept. 1930.

References

Mrs. Jason[9] Waterman, 1936.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 150-206.

1120-3. Edwin Southworth[8] Waterman (*Thomas Tileston*[7], *Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Providence, R. I., 20 Sept. 1845, died at Hartford, Conn., 13 Jan. 1925, aged 79-3-23; married at Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 Oct. 1871, Martica Gookin, born at Hibara, Cuba, 20 Jan. 1844, died at Southport, Conn., 20 Mar. 1906, aged 62-2-0, daughter of Warren D. and Luella (French) Gookin.

He was a broker, of Brooklyn, N. Y. In 1895 Martica G. Waterman of Southport was appointed Conservator, with Hetty D. Gookin, surety; after her death, upon application of the children, Warren G. Waterman, Martica G. W. Heyworth, Alice W. Sturges and Esther D. Waterman, the son was appointed Conservator. [Probate Rec. Hartford, 157-168.]

Children of Edwin Southworth and Martica (Gookin) Waterman:

i. Warren Gookin[9], b. at Southport, Conn., 3 Sept. 1872; m. at Oberlin, Ohio, 14 June 1898, Anna Sarah Mueller, b. at Fostoria, Ohio, 2 July 1874. He was educated at Yale University (A.B., 1892, A.M., 1907), and received the degree of Ph.D. from the University of Chicago, 1917. He was instructor of natural science at Fisk University, Nashville, Tenn., 1896-1902, and professor of geology there, 1903-1911. He was assistant professor of biology, Knox College, Galesburg, Ill., 1912-1915; and at Northwestern University was assistant professor of botany, 1917-1923, associate professor, 1923-1933, and professor, 1933-1937, being chairman of his department, 1928-1937. He lives (1941) retired at Frankfort, Mich. Children, two b. at Fairfield, Conn.:

I. Warren Gookin[10], b. 16 June 1899; m. at San Diego, Calif., in 1919, Virginia Howes, who d. in 1924. Children:
(1) Dana[11], b. 23 Sept. 1920.
(2) Priscilla, b. 31 Aug. 1922.

II. Alice Southworth, b. 22 Aug. 1902; d. 26 Jan. 1929, unm.

III. John French, b. 14 Dec. 1903; a lawyer, of Chicago, Ill., res. (1941) Evanston, Ill.; m. 6 June 1927, Gertrude Nuberg of Grand Rapids, Mich. Child:
(1) John Storrs[11], b. 3 June 1930.

ii. Martica Gookin, b. 21 Oct. 1874; d. 26 Oct. 1936; m. in Jan. 1902, James Ormerod Heyworth, of Chicago and Lake Forest, Ill., who d. 15 Mar. 1928. Children:
I. Frances Dimon[10].
II. James Ormerod, res. (1941) Chicago, Ill.; m.; has two children.

iii. Alice Southworth, b. ; m. Clarence Baker Sturgis (C.E., Yale, 1896), of Scranton, Pa., and in 1941 of Southport, Conn.

iv. Esther Dimon, b. 15 Jan. 1880; res. unm. (1941), Southport, Conn.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Warren Gookin[9] Waterman, Frankfort, Mich., 1941.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 42-67.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Who's Who, 1940-41.

1121. Susan Isham[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Windham, Conn., 19 Jan. 1804, died 5 Dec. 1888; married at Bridgeport, Conn., 10 Sept. 1824, Alfred Chichester, of Norwalk, Conn.

References

Stratfield Church Records.

1122. Lucy Abbe[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stratfield (Bridgeport), Conn., 13 May 1806, died ; married at Newark, N. J., 31 Aug. 1831, Edwin Van Antwerp, of Augusta, Ga., born in 1800, died .

References

J. N. Arnold: Vital Record of R. I., 10-223. [The husband's name here is stated as Edward instead of Edwin.]

1123. Betsey Johanna[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Stratfield (Bridgeport), Conn., 16 Apr. 1810, died ; married first, at Congregational Church, West Side, Providence, 5 Jan. 1830, Henry G. Day, of Providence, R. I.; married second, Edwin Van Antwerp, born in 1800.

References

J. N. Arnold: Vital Record of R. I., 10-204.

1124. Lucy Wolcott[7] Waterman (*Elijah*[6], *Nehemiah*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bridgeport, Conn., 29 Mar. 1825, died ; married at Bridgeport, 24 Jan. 1849, Henry Thomas of Albany.

1129. Elijah Williams[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 29 Aug. 1806, died ; married at Norwich, 8 Mar. 1829, Harriet Abby Perkins Batty, born at Norwich, 28 May 1808, died , daughter of Oliver and Betsey (Fergo) Batty.

Census of 1830, Norwich, Conn.; Elijah Waterman, 1 male and 1 female aged 20 to 30; 1 male under 5.

Census of 1850, Norwich, Conn.:

	age	born	
Henry McNelly	35	Ireland	tailor
Jane C. McNelly	26	Conn.	
Jane C. McNelly	6	Conn.	
Eleanor F. McNelly	4	Conn.	
Laura Wales	24	Conn.	
Harriet M. Waterman	18	Conn.	

Children of Elijah Williams and Harriet Abby Perkins (Batty) Waterman, born at Norwich, Conn.:

i. James Williams[8], b. 3 Jan. 1830; d. at Stonington, 1895; m. 19 Sept. 1865, Prudence Elizabeth Bailey, b. at Mystic, Conn., 8 Aug. 1834, d. at Stonington, Conn., 9 Jan. 1903 ae. 68-5-3, dau. of Daniel G. and Martha (Parker) Bailey. Child:

I. Mary B.[9], b. 28 Nov. 1868; d. at Stonington, Conn., 17 Apr. 1909; m. Orrin A. Wilcox. Child:

(1) Helen M.[10], b. 29 July 1893; d. 31 Jan. 1916.

ii. Harriet Maria, b. 12 Mar. 1832; d. at Groton, Conn., 21 Nov. 1914 (gravestone); m. 18 June 1874, William Henry Stark, b. 9 Jan. 1828, d. 5 May 1898 (gravestone), son of Jonathan and Betsey (Reed) Stark. He m. (1) 20 Dec. 1857, Mary Emma Wolfe, b. 21 Mar. 1837, d. 24 Sept. 1864 ae. 27-6-3.

References

Norwich Vital Records, 2-630, 721.
C. R. Stark: The Aaron Stark Family (1927) pp. 124, 83.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Gravestones, Elm Grove Cemetery, Stonington, Conn.
Gravestones, Fishtown Cemetery, Groton, Conn.

1130. Maria Drusilla[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 7 Sept. 1808, died ; married at Christ Church, Norwich, 24 Apr. 1837, William Gorton, born 29 Feb. 1808, died at Norwich, 19 Dec. 1867, son of James and Charity (Rathbone) Gorton.

She was baptized and confirmed at Christ (Episcopal) Church, Norwich, 23 May 1832; a later record, calling her "now Mrs. Gorton," states that she was admitted 2 Sept. 1832.

On 22 Apr. 1869, Maria D. Gorton of Norwich, single and unmarried and in my own right and as trustee under the will of my late mother Ruth Waterman, and Roswell M. Waterman of New London, Conn., for $1500.00, sold to Mary wife of Patrick Corwell of Norwich, land and house on west side of Thames Street, given to us by will of Ruth Waterman, subject however to the right forever of the heirs of Charles Waterman dec'd next south of these Premises to use in common. [Land Rec. Norwich, 75-213.]

Child of William and Maria Drusilla (Waterman) Gorton:

i. ADELAIDE[8], matron of Eliza Huntington Memorial Home.

References

A. Gorton: Samuel Gorton and his Descendants (1907), p. 483.

1131. LYDIA ANN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 14 Oct. 1813, died there 9 July 1859; married at Norwich, 2 Oct. 1835, JOHN STANTON, born at Stonington, Conn., 5 Oct. 1809, died at Norwich, 11 Sept. 1887, son of John and Lucy (Peckham) Stanton. He married second, at New London, Conn., 13 Jan. 1861, Jane G. Baker, living (1890) at Norwich.

Children of John and Lydia Ann (Waterman) Stanton:

i. JOHN W.[8], b. 3 July 1836; unm.; a sailor.
ii. WILLIAM H., b. 21 Dec. 1838; drowned at San Francisco, in 1874.
iii. MARY LORD, b. 9 Mar. 1841; d. 25 Feb. 1865; m. CHARLES HARVY. Child:
    I. Charles[9], b. in 1863; res. (1890) Salem, Conn.
iv. RUTH ANN, b. 1 Oct. 1844; d. 21 Feb. 1847.
v. CHARLES EDWIN, b. 4 Sept. 1847; unm.; a sailor.
vi. EMELINE PERKINS, b. 29 June 1850; res. East Providence, R. I.; m. (1) EDWIN ALBURTUS BREWER, b. 16 Dec. 1843, a first cousin on the Stanton side; apparently divorced; m. (2) DANIEL O'BRIEN. Child by second husband:
    I. Julia[9], b. in 1872.

References

Norwich Vital Records, 2-786.
W. A. Stanton: Thomas Stanton, of Connecticut, and his Descendants (1891), pp. 110, 89.

1132. CHARLES[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 27 July 1816, died there 1852; married at Montville, Conn., 28 Jan. 1846, SUSAN DECATUR ROGERS, born at Montville, 2 Oct. 1823, died at Norwich, Conn., 15 June 1848, daughter of Benjamin and Phebe (Champlin) Rogers.

John and Ruth Waterman conveyed to son Charles of Norwich, a piece of

our land on which Charles has just erected and completed a dwelling house, containing 6 97/100 square rods. Charles mortgaged this piece, 5 Oct. 1846, to Marvin Smith of Montville, to be paid in two years. [Land Rec. Norwich, 53-633, 634.]

John Waterman was appointed administrator on the estate of Charles Waterman, late of Norwich, deceased, 28 July 1852, and gave bond with John Stanton. [Probate Rec. Norwich, 17-416; File No. 11204.]

References

H. A. Baker: History of Montville (1896), p. 215.
J. S. Rogers: James Rogers of New London (1902), p. 200.
Norwich Vital Records, 7½-145.

1133. Joseph L.[7] Waterman (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 5 Oct. 1819, died there 8 Oct. 1855; married at New London, 15 Nov. 1844, Betsey B. Church, born 1825, died , daughter of Henry and Parthenia (Bradford) Church.

Mrs. Waterman's mother was daughter of William[6] Bradford (*Samuel*[5], *John*[4], *Joseph*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]) by his wife Parthenia[6] Bradford (*Perez*[5], *John*[4], *Joseph*[3], *William*[2], *William*[1]). The *History of Montville* erroneously states that Betsey Church married *Charles* Waterman.

Census of 1850, Montville, Conn.:

	age	born	
Henry Church	54	Conn.	Farmer
Parthena "	53	"	
Joseph L. Waterman	30	"	Farmer
Betsey B. "	25	"	
Mary C. "	3	"	

John Stanton mortgaged land in Norwich on the east side of Thames Street to Joseph L. Waterman, and after Joseph's death Betsey Waterman of Norwich, his widow, released the mortgage as guardian to Catharine, Charles Edwin, and John D. Waterman. [Land Rec. Norwich, 70-170.]

Joseph L. was described as a sailor in the birth record of his youngest child, and as a mariner in his death record.

Betsey B. Waterman, with John Stanton as surety, gave bond 13 May 1856, as guardian of Mary C. Waterman, aged 9, Charles E. Waterman, 3½, and John D. Waterman, 1, all of Norwich. [Probate Rec. Norwich, File No. 11205.]

Children of Joseph L. and Betsey B. (Church) Waterman, youngest born at Norwich:

i. Mary Catherine[8] [Kate], b. 1847; m. Charles H. Cobb, of Norwich, who d. 6 June 1878. Child:

I. Adelle Waterman[9], b. at Norwich, 28 Mar. 1869; m. 16 Jan.

1899, Luther Spalding, a farmer, of Lebanon, b. at Lebanon, Conn., 26 Dec. 1860, son of John and Nancy P. (Randall) Spalding.

ii. CHARLES EDWIN, b. in 1852.

iii. JOHN D., b. 15 Mar. 1855.

References

H. A. Baker: History of Montville (1896), p. 400.
New London Vital Records (original), 4-114.
C. W. Spalding: The Spalding Memorial (1897), p. 824.

1134. ROSWELL MORGAN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 14 Mar. 1822, died at New London, Conn., 7 May 1902, aged 80-1-23; married first, 4 June 1861, SARAH J. FISK, born 13 Oct. 1835, died 21 Apr. 1875, aged 39 (gravestone), daughter of Solomon and Lavincy (Newton) Fisk, of Cheshire, Conn.; married second, MARY E. (FISK) BRISTOL, born 24 Feb. 1830, died at New London, Conn., 18 Aug. 1899, aged 69, sister of his first wife, and widow of Reuben R. Bristol of Cheshire, Conn.

Julius Webb took from Roswell M. Waterman by execution, 3 Jan. 1853, land bounded by land of John and Ruth Waterman, said lot being the same conveyed to Charles Waterman by John and Ruth, 5 Oct. 1846; said debtor's interest being one undivided sixth in equal shares with Lydia A. Stanton of Norwich, Maria D. Gorton of Saybrook, Joseph L. Waterman of Lisbon, Edwin Waterman late of Norwich dec'd, and the heirs of Elijah Waterman late of Stonington dec'd. [Land Rec. Norwich, 58-278.]

Roswell M. Waterman, his two wives, and their parents, all have inscriptions in the Ledyard Cemetery, Groton, Conn. Solomon Fisk, born 20 July 1798, died 23 Nov. 1879; Lovincey Newton, his wife, born 2 Oct. 1797, died 25 Feb. 1880.

References

F. C. Pierce: Fiske and Fisk Family (1896), p. 299.

1135. EDWIN RUTHVEN[7] WATERMAN (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Eleazer*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Norwich, Conn., 15 Mar. 1828, died before 1860 (perhaps 1852); married at Norwich, 27 Apr. 1850, ESTHER EMELINE PERKINS of Ledyard, Conn., born in 1828.

Edwin R. Waterman of Norwich mortgaged, 3 July 1852, to Mrs. Ruth Waterman an undivided sixth of land and house in West Chelsea in Norwich, for $116, bounded easterly on Thames Street, southerly on Widow Mary Dodge, westerly on George Geer, northerly on said Ruth Waterman. [Land Rec. Norwich, 58-120.]

1136. RHODA ELIZABETH[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Binghamton, N. Y., 10 Mar. 1815, died at New York, N. Y., 6 Jan. 1898; married in 1834, (HON.) JAMES W. WHITE, born , died in 1867.

Mr. White was one of the Justices of the Superior Court of New York City; one of the founders of the Union League Club; and an intimate adviser of Lincoln during the crisis of the Civil War.

Mrs. White was a very handsome and intelligent woman, prominent and active in New York society. After her husband's death, she passed much of her time abroad, in travel, study, and private charitable work. She was an Episcopalian many years, then joined the Roman Catholic Church. A few years before her death, she returned to New York from her home in Paris.

Children of Hon. James W. and Rhoda Elizabeth (Waterman) White:

i. Ellen[8], b. ; a Mother of the Sacred Heart Convent, of Manhattanville, N. Y.

ii. Janet Eldredge, b. ; m. in 1866, George Edmondson Walker, an attorney, b. in 1837, d. in 1909, son of Thomas E. and Ann (Thomas) Walker. Children:

I. Llewellyn John[9], b. 18 Feb. 1867; d. in 1925.
II. Gerald Griffin, b. in 1869; d. in 1909; m. Susan Smith.
III. Kathrine Anne, b. in 1870; d. in 1900.
IV. Cecil Thomas, b. in 1872; m. in 1905, Grace Sandrock.
V. Rhoda Janet, b. 16 Mar. 1877; m. 25 June 1902, Edmund Baker Edwards, B.A. (Harvard, 1898).
VI. Ellen Constance, b. in 1879; m. Col. Harry Leonard Morse.

iii. Jennie, d. at Santiago; m. Bernardino Del Bal.

iv. Lucy.

v. Thomas.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
L. B. Thomas: The Thomas Book (1896), p. 542.
Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, 5-173.

1137. Pamela Janett[7] Waterman (*Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Binghamton, N. Y., 5 Dec. 1818, died at Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 17 Sept. 1892, and buried at Rye, N. Y.; married at Christ Church, Binghamton, 4 Sept. 1840, Charles Eldredge, born at Chenango Point, N. Y., 6 Oct. 1814, died at Newburgh, N. Y., 3 July 1866, son of Christopher and Olive (Whitney) Eldredge.

Mr. Eldredge's mother was a sister of Thomas Glasby Waterman's wife. Mrs. Eldredge was considered beautiful when a girl, and her children were fine looking, and popular in society. The family lived a few years in Detroit, Mich., then returned to Binghamton, where they lived until the Fall of 1864. They then settled in Mamaroneck, N. Y., where Mr. Eldredge purchased a villa. He died soon after, but the family continued to reside there some years.

Mr. Eldredge was a lawyer of note and received signal honors in his profession. During the Civil War, he was commissioned with William M. Evarts by the United States Government to persuade the English Government to maintain its neutrality. For five years he was engaged in controversy regard-

ing the titles of the Almaden quicksilver mine, which he owned jointly with James Eldredge, his brother. He was a gentleman of gracious demeanor, and kindly consideration, with a fine sense of humor which added to the charm of his personality.

Children of Charles and Pamela Janett (Waterman) Eldredge:

i. OLIVE PAMELA[8], b. at Detroit, Mich., 10 June 1844; d. at Mamaroneck, N. Y., 6 Dec. 1870; m. at Mamaroneck, 23 Dec. 1868, JOHN HAVILAND, b. 27 Dec. 1834, d. 26 Apr. 1931, son of John and Anna (Field) Haviland. They were buried in Christ Church Cemetery, Rye, N. Y. Child:

I. Olive Jeannette[9], b. at Mamaroneck, 7 July 1870; m. Denison Palmer Chesebro, president of the Chesebro, Whitman Company.

ii. JANE AUGUSTA, b. 8 Mar. 1846; m. EGMONT VON TRESCKOW, son of Thasilo von Tresckow, Lord Chamberlain at the Court of Kaiser William I of Germany. Child:

I. Egmont Charles Thasilo[9], Consul General to Czecho-Slovakia.

iii. ROBERT, d. in infancy.

iv. THOMAS WATERMAN, b. 31 July 1849; m. CAROLINE FREDERICA ELDREDGE, a cousin, who d. 18 June 1895, bur. in Camden, S. C., dau. of Hobart and Charlotte Backus (Tompkins) Eldredge. Children:

I. Charles Christopher[9] (twin), m. ——— Harvey. Child:
(1) Harvey[10], res. Calif.

II. Thomas Waterman (twin), killed by a train at Binghamton, N. Y.

III. James, in coast artillery at New London, Conn.

IV. Olive, a trained nurse, res. Bakersfield, Calif.

v. RHODA ELIZABETH, d. in infancy.

vi. JEANNETTE WATERMAN, b. 27 Jan. 1853; d. at Yonkers, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1894; m. JOSHUA MILTON FIERO, a lawyer, of Mt. Vernon, N. Y. Children:

I. Janet[9].

II. Mary Pierson.

III. Joshua.

IV. Charles Eldredge.

V. Elizabeth.

vii. CHARLES, b. 15 July 1855; d. at Rye, N. Y., 10 Jan. 1906; m. at New York, N. Y., 20 Oct. 1886, IDA ELIZABETH SANFORD, b. at New York, 30 June 1858, dau. of George Henry and Margaret (Gorren) Sanford. He was educated at Park Institute, Rye, N. Y., Moravian School, Bethlehem, Pa., and St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H., and entered Columbia University in 1875. There he distinguished himself as an athlete, being captain of the Freshman crew, and was subsequently chosen as substitute on the famous Henley Four, celebrated in the regatta of 1878. Following his graduation, he studied at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, but he did not enter the medical profession. He entered the employ of the Port Chester Bolt and Nut Company, becoming secretary. He held this office until the company was consolidated with the firm of Russell, Birdsall & Ward, of which he became a director. He was supervisor of the town of Rye in 1898, 1899 and 1900. He was an active member of the Village Improvement Association, and was the third Village President, from 21 Mar. 1905 until his death. He was a

member of Christ's Church, Rye, and served as vestryman from 1888 to 1890. Children, b. at Rye, N. Y.:

I. Son[9], b. and d. 26 June 1889.
II. Charles, b. 15 Dec. 1890.
III. Sanford, b. 8 May 1892; m. Helen Jarvis, b. 3 Oct. 1896, dau. of Francis and Mary Theresa (Lyons) Jarvis. Children:
(1) Helen Elizabeth[10], b. 5 Oct. 1918.
(2) Margaret Jane, b. 17 Nov. 1920.
(3) Mary Frances, b. 18 Nov. 1922; d. 24 June 1923.
(4) Pamela Janette, b. 5 Feb. 1924.
(5) Sanford, b. 17 Aug. 1926.
(6) Charles, b. 30 Jan. 1928; d. 31 Dec. 1931.
IV. Daughter, b. and d. 6 July 1893.
V. Ida, b. 6 Oct. 1895; m. at Miami, Fla., 3 June 1933, John Smith.
VI. Margaret, b. 16 July 1897; m. at Rye, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1928, John Schuyler Beach, a banker, of Rye, N. Y. Child, b. at Rye:
(1) John Schuyler[10], b. 9 May 1930.

viii. PAMELA, d. in infancy.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Ex information, Mrs. Lila Russell James Roney, Woodstock, N. Y.

1138. THOMAS WHITNEY[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Binghamton, N. Y., 28 June 1821, died there 7 Dec. 1898; married at Christ Church, Binghamton, N. Y., 3 Dec. 1850, MARY JOANNA ANDREWS, born , died 30 Dec. 1871, daughter of (Rev.) Edward and Elizabeth (Harper) Andrews.

He entered Yale University in 1838, but was not graduated, leaving to make a two-year tour of Europe. Later he studied law, and in 1848 began practice in New York City, as an associate of his brother-in-law, Judge James W. White. There he remained until 1861. In that year he was called back to Binghamton by his father's last illness, and subsequently made it his home. After many years of active practice, he retired to devote his entire time and abilities to legal authorship, many of his works being considered standard.

He edited J. H. Dart's "Vendors and Purchasers of Real Estate" (1851); J. F. Archbold's "New System of Criminal Procedure" (1852); Robert Henry Eden's "Treatise on the Law of Injunctions" (1852); Alonzo C. Page's "Reports of Cases in the Court of Chancery of the State of New York" (1852); Murray Hoffman's "Chancery Reports" (1853); George Carnes' "New York Reports" (1854); Elijah Paine's "Reports of Cases Argued and Determined in the Circuit Court of the United States for the Second Circuit, 1816-26" (1856); the fourth American edition of William Paley's "Treatise on the Law of Principal and Agent" (1856), and three volumes of John L. Wendell's "Reports of Cases in the Supreme Court of Judicature . . . . . of New York, 1828-41" (1857). He was the author of a

"Treatise on the Civil Jurisdiction of Justices of the Peace . . . . . in the State of New York" (1849); a three-volume work, "The American Chancery Digest" (1851); "Treatise on the Civil and Criminal Jurisdiction of Justices of the Peace for the States of Wisconsin and Iowa" (1853), originally written by his brother Joshua; "Treatise on the Principles of Law and Equity Which Govern Courts in the Granting of New Trials in Cases Civil and Criminal" (1855); "Digest of the Reported Decisions of the Superior Court and of the Supreme Court of Errors of the State of Connecticut from the Organization of Said Courts to the Present Time" (1858).

After his return to Binghamton, he published several more books on legal subjects, the latest being "A Treatise on the Law of Corporations" (2 vols. 1888). Shortly after, he suffered a stroke of paralysis, which partially incapacitated him during his last years.

A daughter wrote of him in his last days: "Father is a very fine looking man, a high forehead, brown eyes that sparkle now, after three strokes, and a long face. . . . . He always told the servant to feed all tramps, so many came to the house. . . . . A great person to joke when he was well. . . . . One time two playmates and I got some of Father's law writing out of a trunk, and used it to build a fire. Even then he did not whip me, as I deserved."

Mr. Waterman and his wife were married by her father, Rev. Edward Andrews, an Episcopal clergyman of Binghamton. He was from Connecticut and rector of Christ Church, Binghamton, fourteen years; his wife was daughter of Edward Harper, an early professor of mathematics in King's [Columbia] College, New York. Mrs. Waterman was short in stature, a handsome and talented woman. Mr. Waterman was a Democrat; not a church member, but attended Christ Church with his wife.

Children of Thomas Whitney and Mary Joanna (Andrews) Waterman, born at Binghamton, N. Y.:

i. Thomas Glasby[8], b. 3 Mar. 1852; d. 15 Sept. 1852.
ii. Edward Andrews, b. 1 June 1853; d. 14 Nov. 1870.
iii. Mary Ann Harper, b. 28 Mar. 1855; d. 31 May 1878.
iv. Pamela Janett, b. 22 Nov. 1858; d. 9 Apr. 1933; m. at Binghamton, 14 Apr. 1883, George J. Murdock. He was employed in a bank in Binghamton; removed to Brooklyn, N. Y., and engaged in an electrical business. Children:
    I. Thomas Edward[9], b. at N. Y. City, in 1887; U. S. Navy; m. Rose E. Balla. Children:
        (1) Betty[10], b. abt. 1920.
        (2) Rose, b. abt. 1922.
        (3) Jean, b. abt. 1929.
    II. Robert, b. 8 July 1892.
    III. William James (twin), b. abt. 1901; d. 9 Apr. 1921.
    IV. Charles Howard (twin), b. abt. 1901; d. 20 May 1917.
v. Joanna Andrews (twin), b. 12 June 1865; d. 11 Dec. 1865.
vi. Elizabeth Harper (twin), b. 12 June 1865.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: data supplied by family.
Dictionary of American Biography, 19-535, 536.

1139. Joshua Whitney[7] Waterman (*Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Binghamton, N. Y., 31 Dec. 1824, died at Detroit, Mich., 24 June 1892; married first, at Bath, N. Y., 4 July 1849, Eliza Davenport, of Bath, N. Y., born 1 Apr. 1827, died 29 Dec. 1865, daughter of Ira and Lydia (Cameron) Davenport; married second, 10 Nov. 1869, Fanny Davenport, born , died at Detroit, Mich., 1881, sister of Eliza.

He was graduated from Yale College in 1844 with the degree of B.A. He and his wife traveled a great deal; were generous to their relatives, and did philanthropic work in a quiet way, particularly for the poor of Detroit. "He was somewhat of a retiring disposition and mingled but little in general society, but was a liberal giver to all enterprises of a moral and benevolent character, and for these generous acts will be long remembered."

Census of 1860, Detroit, 5th Ward, Wayne Co., Mich.:

	age	born	
J. W. Waterman	36	N. Y.	Lawyer
Eliza D. "	33	" "	
Cameron D. "	8	" "	
Parmelia W. "	5	Mich.	
Jane C. Haskins	32	N. Y.	
Eliza "	5	" "	

Mrs. Waterman's father, Ira Davenport, came from England to Steuben County, N. Y., to supervise a land grant for Baron Steuben, and married the daughter of Dugald Cameron, who came to America to supervise a land grant for Lady Bath, and settled at Bath, N. Y.

The will of Fanny Davenport Waterman, made 30 Sept. 1876, proved 14 Nov. 1881, gave legacies to various relatives, friends, and servants; to Harper Hospital, $5,000; to Home for Friendless, Detroit, $1,000; to Ladies Protestant Orphan Association of Detroit, $5,000; to William J. Waterman, brother of husband, $15,000 in trust for his three children; to step-son Thomas G. Waterman, all my silverware in Detroit or in Bath, N. Y.,—"as my step-son Cameron is to have his first mother's silver and my step-daughter Pamela her grandmother Waterman's, I think this a fair distribution"; remainder in trust to husband Joshua, for benefit of sister, Mrs. Christina Rogers, brothers Ira and John, and the children of deceased sister Eliza; brother John may have the "Homestead" in Bath by paying $15,000. [Probate, Wayne County, File #10,374.]

Petition for administration on the estate of Joshua Waterman, who died 24 June 1892, made 1 July 1892 by his son Cameron D. Waterman, signed also by Ernest T. Tappey; heirs, the said Cameron, and Ernestine and Pamela W. Tappey, minor children of Pamela W. Tappey, and grandchildren of the deceased. [Probate, Wayne County, File No. 17,882.]

Children of Joshua Whitney and Eliza (Davenport) Waterman:

i. IRA DAVENPORT[8], b. 17 Nov. 1850; d. 27 Sept. 1851.
1+ ii. CAMERON DAVENPORT, b. at Bath, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1852; d. 20 Feb. 1923.
2+ iii. PAMELA WHITNEY, b. in 1854; d. 15 Aug. 1888.
iv. THOMAS GLASBY, b. at Detroit, Mich., 8 Aug. 1862; d. at Colorado Springs, Colo., 1 Apr. 1889; m. at Colorado Springs, 10 Oct. 1888, HELEN EVANS, b. at Philadelphia, Pa., 29 June 1865, dau. of George Oliver and Elizabeth (Mellor) Evans. He was graduated from Yale College in 1886 with the degree of B.A., and removed to Colorado Springs, the same year; Episcopalian. No children. His widow m. (2) Leonard E. Curtis, and res. (1932) Colorado Springs, Colo.

References

Cameron Beach[9] Waterman, Grosse Pointe, Mich., 1932.
Mrs. Helen (Evans) (Waterman) Curtis, Colorado Springs, Colo., 1932.
Michigan Pioneer and Historical Collections, 22-188.

1139-1. CAMERON DAVENPORT[8] WATERMAN (*Joshua Whitney*[7], *Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Bath, N. Y., 9 Aug. 1852, died at Detroit, Mich., 20 Feb. 1923; married at Detroit, 12 Feb. 1878, ELIZABETH HALL BEACH, born at Pontiac, Mich., 8 Aug. 1857, died at Detroit, Mich., 4 May 1920, daughter of Eben Charles and Harriet R. (Hall) Beach.

Like his father and grandfather, he was a graduate of Yale College (B.A., 1874). His preparatory training was received at the Detroit High School. He was a member of the Class Crew during all four years, and of the University Crew in Junior year. He was also captain of the '74 Boat Club for three years. He was a member of the Class Glee Club, and of the Yale Glee Club in Junior and Senior years, and for two years sang in the College Choir. In Junior year he took part in the Gymnastic Exhibition for the benefit of the Yale Navy, and in Senior year he played on the university football team, taking part in the first Yale-Princeton game. He was treasurer of the Yale Shooting Club, and in Senior year served on the Committee on the new Boat House and on the Thanksgiving Jubilee Committee, and was Class Historian.

After graduation he traveled abroad, and then purchased a farm on Grosse Ile, about twelve miles below Detroit in the Detroit River. This was his legal residence for the remainder of his life, although he lived in Detroit during the winter months. In addition to the management of his farm, he was engaged in the real estate business to the extent of subdividing and selling property of his own in and around Detroit, and at the time of his death he held a half interest in the real estate firm of C. W. Harrah. Mr. Waterman also owned a large plantation in Cuba, and at one period of his life spent much of his time there.

He was a pioneer among the Great Lakes yachtsmen. He had owned a yacht since 1879, and cruised almost every summer, his usual trip being to and along the north shore of Lake Superior. He was one of the few yachts-

men who were licensed pilots. He held a pilot's license covering the Great Lakes from Buffalo to Duluth, and a certificate from the United States Government as master of steam vessels.

His love for outdoor exercise was expressed in the days of the bicycle by numerous trips from Detroit through New York and the Atlantic States, and for many years by annual bicycle tours in Europe. At that time he became a life member of the Touring Club of France. With the advent of the earliest American motor cars, he began to cover by automobile his favorite tours in the United States, and until the time of his death made from two to four trips each year. His love of music and amateur theatricals, which began in college, lasted throughout his life, as was evidenced by his active interest in the Boylston and Comedy clubs, as well as by membership in the Detroit Symphony Society and the Harmonic Society.

He was a life member of the Y. M. C. A., and was president of the Davenport Home for Orphan Children at Bath, an institution founded by his grandfather, Ira Davenport. He was a communicant of Christ Church (Prot. Episcopal), Detroit, which, as well as St. Thomas' Episcopal Church in Bath, the Arnold Home for the Aged, and the Protestant Orphan Asylum in Detroit, were benefited by his will.

Children of Cameron Davenport and Elizabeth Hall (Beach) Waterman, born at Detroit:

i. CAMERON BEACH[9], b. 20 Dec. 1878; res. (1932) Grosse Pointe, Mich.; m. at Pittsburgh, Pa., 18 Oct. 1904, LOIS FLEMING MILLER, b. at Pittsburgh, 5 Mar. 1883, dau. of Reuben and Mary Lindley (Fleming) Miller, of Pittsburgh. He was graduated from Yale College (B.A., 1901), and from the Yale Law School (LL.B., 1904). While in college he was captain of the University Crew in 1903. He became an attorney-at-law, and a manufacturer and manager of real estate. He invented and patented the first "Outboard Motor" in 1905, and the following year founded the Waterman Marine Motor Co. to manufacture them. There was no other outboard on the market for several years. He is a Presbyterian, and since 1922 Elder of the Grosse Pointe Memorial Church (until 1932 or thereafter). In the World War, he was Civilian Aero. Mechanical Engineer, Sept. to Dec. 1917; enlisted and commissioned, 20 Dec. 1917, Captain, Signal Corps, U. S. R. C. In 1918 he designed Air Service and Signal Corps Standard Machine Shop Truck and Equipment. He was appointed Chief of Transportation, Air Service, A. E. F., Sept. 1918, with main office in Paris and branch offices at Tours and Romorantin, and was promoted to Major, Air Service, A. E. F., Feb. 1919. Children, b. at Detroit, Mich.:

I. Mary Elizabeth[10], b. 11 Oct. 1905; m. at Detroit, Mich., 8 Apr. 1926, Ralph Isham Farwell, of Lake Forest, Ill., b. 28 Mar. 1897, Yale Coll. 1919, son of Arthur Lincoln and Katharine (Isham) Farwell. Children, b. at Chicago, Ill.:

(1) Cameron Waterman[11], b. 21 May 1928.

(2) Nancy Jackson, b. 23 Aug. 1934; d. at Lake Forest, 22 Dec. 1934.

(3) Katharine Isham, b. 21 Mar. 1937.

II. Cameron, b. 15 July 1909; B.A. (Yale, 1932); m. 25 May 1935, Anne Whitwood Stevens. Child:
(1) Pamela Whitney[11], b. at Detroit, Mich., 4 July 1936.
III. Reuben Miller, b. 31 Dec. 1910; B.A. (Yale, 1933); Wolf's Head fraternity.

ii. IRA DAVENPORT, b. 28 June 1883; res. (1932) Colorado Springs, Colo.; res. Detroit, Mich., until 9 Apr. 1924; m. (1) at Concord, Mass., 15 Sept. 1915, MARJORY WILMOT BROWN, b. at Detroit, 3 Apr. 1886, d. at Colorado Springs, Colo., 16 Feb. 1928, dau. of Frank and Frances (Bagley) Brown, of Detroit; m. (2) at Colorado Springs, 9 Mar. 1929, ELIZABETH VAN DE WATER, b. at Hyde Park on Hudson, N. Y., 14 Aug. 1896, dau. of Henry Fremont and Lizzie (Lasher) Van de Water, of Hyde Park. He was graduated from Yale College (B.A., 1907). He was a Second Lieutenant, Air Service, U. S. A., in the World War, discharged 14 Feb. 1919. He is a Vestryman, Grace Episcopal Church, Colorado Springs, Colo. Child, born at Detroit:
I. Ira Davenport[10], b. 24 Jan. 1919.

References

Cameron Beach[9] Waterman, Grosse Pointe, Mich., 1932.
Ira Davenport[9] Waterman, Colorado Springs, Colo., 1932.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
H. W. Brainard: A Survey of the Ishams in England and America (1938), p. 519.

1139-2. PAMELA WHITNEY[8] WATERMAN (*Joshua Whitney*[7], *Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Detroit, Mich., in 1854, died there 15 Aug. 1888; married at Detroit, 22 Oct. 1880, (DR.) ERNEST TAYLOR TAPPEY, born at Petersburg, Va., 30 Mar. 1853, son of Leopold Charles and Anne E. (Parrish) Tappey.

Dr. Tappey was graduated from the University of Michigan with the degree of B.A. in 1873, and received the degree of M.A. there in 1876. He was graduated from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Columbia University with the degree of M.D. in 1879, and practised medicine in Detroit, Mich., thirty years. Episcopalian.

Children of Dr. Ernest Taylor and Pamela Whitney (Waterman) Tappey, born at Detroit:

i. ERNESTINE DAVENPORT[9], b. 5 Dec. 1881; m. at Detroit, 28 Oct. 1905, EDWARD ALLEYN SUMNER. They res. (1932) Paris, France.

ii. PAMELA WATERMAN, b. 27 Nov. 1885; m. at Detroit, 30 Oct. 1907, JAMES TURNER, b. at Lansing, Mich., July 18—, son of James Munroe and Sophie Porter (Scott) Turner. He was graduated from the University of Michigan in 1902, and became a lawyer. He held the rank of Major in the Judge Advocate's Department during the World War. Children:
I. James Munroe[10], b. 21 Mar. 1909; d. 26 Aug. 1930.
II. Ernest Tappey, b. June 191–.
III. John Davenport, b. 16 Oct. 191–.
IV. Pamela Waterman, b. 30 Jan. 19—.
V. Richard Humphrey, b. 19 Apr. 19—.

References

Dr. Ernest Taylor Tappey, Grosse Pointe Farms, Mich., 1932.
Pamela Waterman[9] (Tappey) Turner, Grosse Pointe Farms, Mich., 1932.

1140. William James[7] Waterman (*Thomas Glasby*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Binghamton, N. Y., 15 July 1830, died 17 Jan. 1885; married Ella Howard, born , died at Pau, France, 25 Jan. 1892.

He was in the real estate business in Detroit, Mich. His wife was a sister of Bronson Howard, a playwright.

The will of William J. Waterman, late of the City of Detroit, Mich., who died 17 Jan. 1885, was admitted to probate in the Probate Court of Wayne County, Mich.; Ella Howard Waterman, executrix; brother Joshua to advise her. Children named as Charles Howard, aged 14; William Whitney, aged 10, and Margaret B., aged 9. [Probate, Wayne County, File No. 28,162.]

The will of Ella H. Waterman of Ann Arbor, Mich., filed in Broome County, N. Y., gave to her son Charles Howard Waterman (in trust), son William Whitney Waterman, and daughter Margaret Bronson Waterman (under 21), and mentioned the children's aunt, Fanny D. Waterman. Executors, Joshua W. Waterman, Bronson Howard, and Clarence A. Lighter. Children named as Howard, aged 21; William Whitney, 17, and Margaret Bronson, 16. Bronson Howard, a brother of the deceased, asked that estate be closed on 12 Nov. 1896, the date upon which Margaret attained 21 years. [Probate, Wayne County, File No. 17,424.]

Children of William James and Ella (Howard) Waterman, born at Detroit, Mich.:

i. Charles Howard[8], b. in 1870; m. Almyra R. Van Dusen. He was of the firm of Van Dusen & Waterman Mining Investment Co., Denver, Colo. Child, b. at Aurora, Mo.:
   I. Bronson Howard[9], b. abt. 1904; physical director, res. (1928) Waltham, Mass.; m. at Waltham, Mass., 2 June 1928, Miriam Edith Peirce, b. at Waltham, abt. 1904, dau. of E. Allen and Margaret W. (Phillips) Peirce.

ii. William Whitney, b. in 1872; m. Evelyn Burbank, b. at St. Paul, Minn., abt. 1866. He became a physician, of Pasadena, Calif. Children:
   I.
   II.
   III.
   IV. Evelyn, b. at Greenwich, Conn., 6 Feb. 1900.

iii. Margaret Bronson, b. 12 Nov. 1875; m. George West, a banker, of Detroit, Mich.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Conn. Vital Statistics.

1146. Frederick Augustus[7] Waterman (*Edgar Conklin*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1825, died in Kansas, ; married 13 Oct. 1847, Lois Huntington Leach, born at Clarence (now Lancaster), Erie Co., N. Y., 26 Nov. 1828, died , daughter of Jeshurun and Theoda (Huntington) Leach. She married second, ——— Runyon, who died soon.

He was living in Pittsburg, Kansas, in 1901.

Census of 1860, Fenton, Genesee Co., Mich.:

		age	born	
Frederick A.	Waterman	35	N. Y.	Farmer
Lois H.	"	31	" "	
Ellen E.	"	11	Mich.	
Harriet M.	"	5	"	
Frederick	"	2	"	
Julia L.	"	(4 mos.)	"	

Children of Frederick Augustus and Lois Huntington (Leach) Waterman:

i. ELLEN E.[8], b. 19 Sept. 1848; m. SAMUEL CARY FULLER, of Orange City, Fla. Children:
   I. Frank[9], d. 1896; m. and had children:
      (1) Frank[10].
      (2) Herbert.
   II. Herbert Huntington, m. and had children:
      (1) Arnold Huntington[10].
      (2) Louise.
   III. Amy Lois, educated at Stetson College, Deland, Fla.; m. William Sharp.
   IV. Harriet, a college graduate.

ii. HARRIET MARIA, b. 30 Sept. 1854; d. in 1933; m. EMORY LYMAN FULLER, Supt. of Mails, Detroit, Mich. No issue.

1+ iii. FREDERICK, b. 8 July 1858.

iv. (JULIA) LOLA, b. 20 Mar. 1860; m. EDGAR M. ARMSTRONG, of Fenton, Mich. She wrote much religious verse, which was set to music. Children:
   I. Eleanor[9], grad. Michigan University, 1906; m. E. M. Halliday. Children:
      (1) Dorothy[10].
      (2) Lois, m. in 1935, Lewis Clapp.
      (3) Milton, grad. Ann Arbor, 1936.
   II. Louise C., grad. Mt. Pleasant College, Mich.
   III. Harriet, m. ——— Starr. Child:
      (1) Margaret Louise[10].

References

F. P. Leach: Lawrence Leach of Salem, Mass. (1925-6), 2-79; 3-56, 57.
Edgar O.[8] Waterman, Detroit, Mich., 1933.
Mrs. Edgar M.[8] Waterman, Mexico, 1936.

1146-1. FREDERICK[8] WATERMAN (*Frederick Augustus*[7], *Edgar Conklin*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Fenton, Genesee Co., Mich., 8 July 1858, living (1933) Rose City, Mich.; married first, at Mundy, Genesee Co., Mich., 2 Apr. 1879[?], ANNIE TAYLOR, born at Gaines, Mich., died 2 June 1916, daughter of William Taylor; married second, at West Branch, Mich., 20 June 1917, AGNES HOWARD, daughter of George and Sarah (———) Howard.

He was a farmer and lived in Michigan except for ten years spent in Nebraska.

Children of Frederick and Annie (Taylor) Waterman:

i. Edgar[9] (known as Edgar O.), b. at Fenton, Mich., 18 Apr. 1880; m. at Rose City, Mich., 3 Dec. 1905, Sara Snook, b. at Godrich, Canada, 14 Feb. 1880, dau. of Martin and Jane (Burnside) Snook. He lived as a boy in Whittier, Neb.; moved Oct. 1895 to Rose City, Mich., and 1923 to Detroit, Mich., where he lived in 1933. He taught school for four years; taught music from the age of fifteen years; and was a rural mail carrier for ten years. He organized a farmers' cooperative business at Rose City in 1919, and was its first secretary-treasurer. He was for years secretary of various farmer organizations in Ogemaw County, Mich. No children.

ii. Howard, b. 2 Apr. 1884; U. S. Army, Sergt.-Major, retired; res. (1933) Calif.

iii. Roy, b. Apr. 1891; d. Apr. 1930; m. Belle Bixby.

References

Edgar O.[9] Waterman, Detroit, Mich., 1933.
Frederick[8] Waterman, Rose City, Mich., 1933.

1148. Harriet[7] Waterman (*Edgar Conklin*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died 29 May 1882; married 21 Sept. 1849, Henry Carlton Fairbank, M.D., born at Rose, N. Y., 20 Dec. 1824, son of (Dr.) Zenas and Lucy (Wade) Fairbank. He married second, 15 Oct. 1883, Mary A. Rice of Grand Blanc.

Children of Henry Carlton and Harriet (Waterman) Fairbank:

i. Henry Waterman[8], b. 16 Apr. 1852; B.A. (Mich. U., 1873), A.M. (1874); m. 6 Nov. 1874, Hattie Van Riper. He was a musician and teacher of music.

ii. Caroline Elizabeth, b. 19 Oct. 1853; d. 19 Sept. 1882; m. 7 Oct. 1875, E. C. Greene. Three children.

iii. Jennie Maria, b. 4 Aug. 1858; d. 28 Aug. 1891; m. 15 Oct. 1883, E. C. Greene. One child.

iv. Minnie Jane, b. 23 Dec. 1864; d. 20 Aug. 1865.

References

L. S. Fairbanks: Genealogy of the Fairbanks Family (1897), pp. 618, 619.

1150. James Henry[7] Waterman (*Edgar Conklin*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Fenton, Genesee County, Mich., about 1841, died at Camaguey, Cuba, in 1913; married Hattie Belle Moore, born in 1860, died at Fenton, Mich., in 1896, daughter of William H. and Ann Eliza (Williams) Moore, of Warsaw, Ky.

He was of Detroit, Mich., in 1901.

Mrs. Waterman's father, William H. Moore, was born at Louisville, Ky., 8 May 1831, died at Warsaw, Ky., 5 Feb. 1896. Her mother, Ann Eliza Williams, born at Warsaw, 6 Feb. 1836, died 20 Apr. 1863, was sister of the noted Capt. William H. Williams (born 8 May 1831, died 5 Feb. 1896), and daughter of John Williams.

Child of James Henry and Hattie Belle (Moore) Waterman, born at Detroit, Mich.:

1+ i. EDGAR MOORE[8], b. 5 May 1887.

References
Mrs. Edgar M.[8] Waterman, Mexico, 1937.

1150-1. EDGAR MOORE[8] WATERMAN (*James Henry*[7], *Edgar Conklin*[6], *David*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Detroit, Mich., 5 May 1887; married at the Episcopal Cathedral, Habana, Cuba, 12 May 1917, ORA MACONDA WHITTLESEY STERRY, born at Brooklyn, N. Y., 20 Jan. 1891, daughter of Thomas Hunt and Anna Elsie (Magennis) Sterry.

He lived in Fenton, Mich., with his father, 1900-1902, and accompanied the family to Holguin, Cuba, where they arrived 12 Sept. 1902. He removed to Mayari, Cuba, 1907, and to Camaguey, Cuba, 1913. He was manager and director of cattle ranches in Cuba. Episcopalian. In 1936 he was living in Ingerrio Rascon, S. L. P., Mexico.

Mrs. Waterman's father, Thomas Hunt Sterry, was born in Norwich, Conn., 13 Aug. 1859, died at Salem, Conn., 18 Sept. 1916; her mother was born at Salem, 8 Apr. 1860, died at New London, Conn., 24 Dec. 1921.

Children of Edgar Moore and Ora Maconda Whittlesey (Sterry) Waterman, born at Camaguey, Cuba:

i. ORA MACONDA[9], b. 18 Dec. 1918.
ii. EDGARDA, b. 30 Nov. 1922.

References
Mrs. Edgar M.[8] Waterman, Mexico, 1937.

1153. LUTHER[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Troy, Athens Co., Ohio, 12 Mar. 1812, died at Brunswick, Mo., 9 June 1852; married in Athens Co., Ohio, 2 Mar. 1837, SOPHRONIA SKEELS, born at Lowville, N. Y., 3 Aug. 1816, died at Pomeroy, Ohio, 16 Feb. 1900, daughter of Sylvanus and Calista (Benjamin) Skeels. She married second, at Pomeroy, Ohio, 25 May 1854, Samuel Church.

He was a farmer.

His family is listed in the 1850 census at Troy, Athens Co., Ohio:

	age	born
Luther Waterman	36	Ohio
Sophronia "	34	N. Y.
Loring "	11	Ohio
George "	10	Ohio
Martha "	8	Ohio
Malvina "	7	Ohio
Lydia "	6	Ohio
Eliza "	4	Ohio
Emma "	1	Ohio

The will of Sylvanus Skeels of Athens County, Ohio, dated 19 June 1862, proved 7 Dec. 1863, named his wife Calista, son Lewis, daughter Jane Ann, daughter Sophronia Church, son Lorenzo D., daughter Laura Lawrence, and daughter Henrietta Wilson. [Probate Rec. Athens County, 7-368.]

Children of Luther and Sophronia (Skeels) Waterman, born near Coolville, Ohio:

i. Wesley Barker[8], b. 16 Dec. 1837; d. 16 Jan. 1838.
ii. Lorin Palmer, b. 9 Nov. 1838; d. near Coolville, Ohio, 16 Jan. 1856 ae. 17-2-7 (gravestone).
iii. George Washington, b. 3 Jan. 1841; served in the Civil War; d. at Camp Denison, near Cincinnati, Ohio, 1 Feb. 1864, unm.
iv. Martha Rosetta, b. 11 Dec. 1842; d. 18 Nov. 1864; m. 4 Sept. 1864, William McMaster, b. 27 May 1836, d. 30 Aug. 1892.
v. Malvina Jane, b. 1 Sept. 1844; d. near Coolville, Ohio, 17 Feb. 1853 ae. 8-5-10* (gravestone).
vi. Lydia, b. 24 Feb. 1846; d. 6 Aug. 1916; m. 3 July 1870, Alonzo Simms, b. 25 Mar. 1840, d. 18 Mar. 1879. Children:
    I. Eva Louise[9], b. at Pomeroy, Ohio, 23 June 1871; a school-teacher for more than 40 years; res. (1938) Pomeroy, Ohio.
    II. Edith Rosetta, b. 15 Sept. 1872; d. 28 Sept. 1887.
vii. Eliza Ann, b. 30 Oct. 1847; d. 28 May 1852.
viii. Emma Louise, b. 8 Aug. 1849; living (1938).

References

Miss Eva L.[9] Simms, Pomeroy, Ohio, 1938.

1156. David[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Coolville, Ohio, 20 Sept. 1820, died near Coolville, 17 Feb. 1896, aged 75 (Bible record); married Mary Ann Reed, born in Ohio, 20 Aug. 1825 (Bible record), died 9 Nov. 1870, aged 45 (Bible record).

His family is listed in the 1860 Census at Troy, Athens County, Ohio:

		age	born	
David Waterman		36	Ohio	farmer
Mary A.	"	30	"	
James	"	10	"	
Sarah	"	7	"	
Warren	"	6	"	
Lydia	"	4	"	
Elmer	"	2	"	
Elza	"	(3 mos.)	"	

Children of David and Mary Ann (Reed) Waterman, born near Coolville, Ohio:

i. James Stanley[8], b. 23 May 1850; d. 1930, buried at Athens, Ohio. He was a school-teacher.
ii. Sarah Matilda, b. 22 May 1852; d. at Troy, 28 Nov. 1925, unm.
iii. Warren, b. 2 Feb. 1854; removed to Kansas, and when last heard from by the family was in Empire City.

* Should be 16 days.

iv. LYDIA COLUMBIA, b. 15 Jan. 1856; living (1938), unm.
v. ELMORE LEO, b. 4 Jan. 1858; d. at St. Francis, Kans., 21 Nov. 1916; M.D. (Omaha Medical College, 1883); m. 24 Dec. 1888, MARY AUGIE GALWAY. Child:
I. Rollin Elmer[9], res. Tallahassee, Fla.
vi. ELIZA, b. 7 Apr. 1860; m. JAMES TAYLOR. Children:
I. Myrle[9].
II. Hazel.
vii. WALDO, b. 14 Feb. 1862.
viii. CAROLINE, b. 1 Sept. 1865; m. 9 Sept. 1918, ERNEST KNOWLES.

References

Bible records, and family knowledge, Mrs. Caroline[8] (Waterman) Knowles, R. F. D., Coolville, Ohio, 1938.

1157. ZEBULON[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1823, died about 1883; married 23 Dec. 1847, PHILA R. FORD.

Census of 1850, Olive, Meigs Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Zebulon Waterman	28	Obio	farmer
Phila "	28	"	

Census of 1860, Troy, Athens Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Zebulin E. Waterman	38	Ohio	farm laborer
Phila "	39	"	
Marvin E. "	9	"	
Charles "	4	"	

"My grandfather . . . . . lived in Coolville, Ohio . . . . . Died when I was 4 years old. His brothers I hear lived near him, one named David Waterman, one named Waldow Waterman. He married Miss Fila Ford. Two sons, Marvin E. Waterman and Charley S. Waterman."—*Orlow S.*[9] *Waterman, 1936.*

Children of Zebulon and Phila R. (Ford) Waterman:

i. MARVIN E.[8], b. 6 May 1851; d. at Ravenswood, W. Va., 17 July 1896; m. in Meigs Co., Ohio, June 1873, ARVILLA REED, b. abt. 1854, living 1936, dau. of Samuel and Hepsy (———) Reed of Tuppers Plains, Ohio. Children:*
I. Orlow Sumner[9], b. at Silverton, Jackson Co., W. Va., 21 Feb. 1879; a painter, res. (1936) Charleston, W. Va.; m. (1) in Meigs Co., Ohio, 28 Oct. 1898, Bertha K. Rice, dau. of Thomas A. Rice; divorced; m. (2) ———.
II. John P., b. ; res. (1936) Spring Valley, Ill.
ii. CHARLES S., b. abt. 1856; res. Ravenswood, W. Va.

References

Orlow Sumner[9] Waterman, Charleston, W. Va., 1936.

* Perhaps others.

1162. Charles Wesley[7] Waterman (*Asher*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Troy, Ohio, 20 Mar. 1821, died near Coolville, Ohio, 30 Oct. 1893 (gravestone); married in Washington Co., Ohio, 8 Aug. 1849, Mary Ann Stone, born at Belpre, Ohio, 10 Nov. 1829, died there 11 Nov. 1915, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Jones) Stone.

Census of 1860, Troy, Athens County, Ohio:

	age	born	
Charles W. Waterman	39	Ohio	tailor
Marian Waterman	31	"	
Rollin S. Waterman	10	"	
Franklin E. Waterman	6	"	

He served in the Civil War as Corporal in Co. I, 116th Ohio Vols.; was wounded in the battle of Winchester, Va., in 1862; captured and exchanged at a later date; mustered out in 1865.

Jonathan Stone, born at Belpre, Ohio, 4 Apr. 1804, died there 26 Feb. 1879, was a farmer and riverman, and married at Batavia, Clermont Co., Ohio, 2 June 1828, Lydia Jones, born 8 July 1809, died at Belpre, 30 Mar. 1864, daughter of Benjamin F. and Mary (Strawn) Jones.

Children of Charles Wesley and Mary Ann (Stone) Waterman, born at Troy, Ohio:

i. Rollin Stone[8], b. 12 Sept. 1850; d. at Washington, D. C., Dec. 1915; m. 13 Nov. 1896, Winifred Wright, b. in 1875, living 1937. He was engaged in merchandising in Athens, Ohio, 1867-80; in Chicago & Alton R.R. office, Kansas City, 1880-86; in drug business, Washington, D. C., 1886-92; druggist at Weston, W. Va., 1892-99, and at Wheeling, W. Va., after 1899. Children:

I. Charles Wright[9], b. 1 May 1900; res. (1937) San Francisco, Calif.; connected with *The Call Bulletin.*

II. Sarah, res. (1937) Alameda, Calif.; m. ——— Murphy.

ii. Franklin Emery, b. 1854; secretary to Senator Camden, and vice-president of Wood County Bank, Parkersburg, W. Va.; m. Florence Louise Smith, dau. of (Col.) Thomas G. Smith, a bank president. No children.

References

Charles Wright[9] Waterman, San Francisco, Calif., 1937.

G. L. Cramner: History of Wheeling and Ohio Counties, W. Va., (Biog. Pub. Co., Chicago, 1902), p. 555.

J. Gardner Bartlett: Gregory Stone Genealogy (1918), p. 598.

Washington County Marriage Records.

1163. Eunice[7] Waterman (*Asher*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1823, died ; married in Athens County, Ohio, 27 Oct. 1840, James Crary.

Child of James and Eunice (Waterman) Crary:

i. Melissa[8], b. ; m. ——— Davis. Child:

I. Crary[9], res. (1938) Columbus, Ohio.

References

Evelyn Edith[9] (Duncan) Perkins, Perkinsville, Ariz., 1936.

Athens County Marriage Records.

1166. JASON[7] WATERMAN (*Asher*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Troy, Ohio, about 1829, died ; married JOSEPHINE[7] WATERMAN (*David Bassett*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Ohio, about 1836, died in Athens County, Ohio, 21 Mar. 1911.

Census of 1860, Troy, Athens, County, Ohio:

	age	born	
Jason Waterman	31	Ohio	farmer
Josephine Waterman	24	"	
Catharine Cole	33	"	widow
Elizaheth Morehead	67	Va.	widow
(also two Cole children)			

Child of Jason and Josephine (Waterman) Waterman:

i. Clara[8], b. ; m. THOMAS GATES, of Pittsburgh, Pa. "The beauty of the family"; raised by L. C. Crary of Middleport, Ohio. Six children.

References

Evelyn Edith[9] (Duncan) Perkins, Perkinsville, Ariz., 1936.

1167. NANCY JANE[7] WATERMAN (*Asher*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Troy, Athens Co., Ohio, 1832, died 30 Sept. 1858; married 10 Nov. 1853, ISAAC WILSON Dow, born 9 Mar. 1820, died 27 Jan. 1892, son of Jacob and Phebe (Wells) Dow. He married first, 15 May 1843, Abigail J. Farrington, by whom he had two children.

He was a coach-maker; moved to Ohio in 1843, and in 1854 to Denmark, Iowa. He pioneered in Kansas in 1858, but returned to Iowa in 1860. He was a student of Latin and Greek; taught a private school; was Justice of the Peace; a Universalist; and a Free-Soiler.

Children of Isaac Wilson and Nancy Jane (Waterman) Dow:

i. CHARLES ASHER[8], b. in Van Buren Co., Iowa, 25 Jan. 1855; in drug store and other business, Pond Creek, Okla.; m. 27 Oct. 1880, ALICE HOWARD, dau. of John and Margaret (———) Howard.

ii. CLARA AUGUSTA, b. 22 Oct. 1856; d. 6 Sept. 1858.

iii. NANCY WATERMAN, b. 17 Sept. 1858; d. 24 May 1906; res. Corvallis, Ore.; m. 14 Mar. 1879, George Washington Smith, b. in New York, 1 July 1828, d. at Corvallis, Ore., 6 Oct. 1916.

References

R. P. Dow: The Book of Dow (1929), pp. 456, 960.

1168. SARAH AMANDA[7] WATERMAN (*Asher*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Troy, Ohio, 15 Mar. 1835, living (1938) South Pasadena, Calif.; married RICHARD ENGLE.

Mrs. Engle was fêted by school-children at South Pasadena, Calif., 15 Mar. 1936, on the occasion of her 101st birthday. "Bearing flowers, poems and messages, twenty-five children from Miss Mattaline Crabtree's class at the Marengo Avenue school presented a brief program for Mrs. Engle as they have been doing on her birthday for the past ten years. Grandma Engle responded with one of her famous smiles, which, friends say, are worth walking miles to see. Mrs. Engle has always been an ardent reader and corresponded with forty or more friends in various parts of the country until she was 95. Failing eyesight has deprived her of this pleasure during recent years. Born in Coolville, Ohio, Mrs. Engle served as a school-teacher prior to her marriage to the late Richard Engle. She held the office of postmistress at Camp Chase during the Civil War. Mrs. Engle has resided in South Pasadena for twenty-nine years, devoting herself to service in the First Methodist Church. She is a strong Republican and has been her family's 'political observer' for years. She makes her home with her two sons, William B. and Edwin C. Engle, at 1308 Marengo Avenue."

Children of Richard and Sarah Amanda (Waterman) Engle.*

i. William B.[8]
ii. Edwin C.
iii. Daughter, m. ——— Gray.

References

Los Angeles Times, 15 Mar. 1936.

1169. Cynthia Maria[7] Waterman (*Asher*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Troy, Ohio, 21 May 1836, died at Marysville, Kans., 22 Sept. 1895; married at Coolville, Athens Co., Ohio, 25 July 1858, Ebenezer Perry Carlisle Webster, born 11 Aug. 1838, died , son of Moses Augustine and Amanda Melvina (Carlisle) Webster.

He served in the Civil War with the 74th Ill. Vols. They lived in 1883 at Marysville, Marshall Co., Kans.

Children of Ebenezer Perry Carlisle and Cynthia Maria (Waterman) Webster:

i. Mary Alice[8], b. at Winnebago, Ill., 28 Aug. 1859; d. there 8 Mar. 1862.
ii. Lura Elizabeth, b. at Winnebago, Ill., 4 Oct. 1861; m. at Marysville, Kans., 15 Sept. 1880, Paul Anderson Hammett, b. 27 Apr. 1855; res. (1895) on a farm near Marysville. Children, born at Marysville, Kans.:
    I. Mabel[9], b. 18 July 1881; d. 21 July 1881.
    II. Claude Elmer, b. 18 July 1882; d. 7 Sept. 1885.
    III. Edgar Allen, b. 17 Oct. 1884.
    IV. Olive Dell, b. 22 June 1889.
    V. Merlyn Joy, b. 25 May 1891.
    VI. Hazel Marie, b. 5 Nov. 1893.

* The family failed to respond to requests for data.

iii. WATSON EMORY, b. at Coolville, Ohio, 14 Feb. 1864; a dentist; m. at Denver, Colo., 10 Sept. 1888, KATE E. WOODHOUSE; res. (1895) Stockton, Kans. Children:
I. Edna Mertie[9], b. at Marysville, Kans., 20 Sept. 1889.
II. Earl Frank, b. at Stockton, Kans., 3 June 1892.

iv. FRANK SUMMERS, b. at Blairstown, Iowa, 19 Apr. 1866; a dentist; m. at Clinton, Mo., 24 July 1895, MILDRED MILTON; res. (1895) Wymore, Neb.

v. LILLY DELL, b. 17 Jan. 1868; m. at Oketo, Kans., 16 Sept. 1885, JAMES P. BURKET, a farmer; res. (1895) Marysville, Kans. Children, first b. in Rooks Co., Kans., others at Marysville:
I. Frank Charles[9], b. 10 May 1886.
II. Lura Edith, b. 3 Feb. 1888.
III. Mary Alice, b. 7 Dec. 1889.
IV. Maud Inez, b. 12 Dec. 1891.
V. Carl Anderson, b. 9 Aug. 1895.

vi. ROLLIN WATERMAN, b. 21 Oct. 1870; a farmer, res. (1895) Marysville, Kans.

References

W. H. and M. R. Webster: The Webster Genealogy (1915), p. 1183.

1172. MARY MARIA[7] WATERMAN (*David Bassett*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1829; married 16 Apr. 1846, WESLEY L. MEADE, of Buffalo, N. Y., born 18 May 1823, son of Zebulon and Delia (Bicknell) Meade.

He was a teacher of vocal music.

Children of Wesley L. and Mary Maria (Waterman) Meade:

i. DELIA M.[8], b. 14 July 1847.
ii. ELLA F., b. 12 Apr. 1850.

References

S. P. Mead: History and Genealogy of the Mead Family (1901), p. 340.

1173. MARTHA ANNE[7] WATERMAN (*David Bassett*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Ohio about 1831; married CRAIG KINGSMAN DUTTON.

She was a teacher. He was "a pilot, an accomplished gentleman, the only son of a widow, a very religious, patriotic woman."

Children of Craig Kingsman and Martha Anne (Waterman) Dutton:

i. JENNIE[8], b. abt. 1853; res. (1933) Marietta, Ohio; m. ——— MICKLE.
ii. IDA, b. ; res. Long Bottom, Ohio; m. ——— RUTH.
iii. DAVID KINGSMAN, b. ; res. Marietta, Ohio.
iv. MAUDE, b. ; res. (1935) Coolville, Ohio; m. ——— COWDERY.

References

Evelyn Edith[9] (Duncan) Perkins, Perkinsville, Ariz., 1936.

1174. AMELIA MELISSA[7] WATERMAN (*David Bassett*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Coolville, Ohio, about

1834; died at Lawson, Mo., 25 Jan. 1920; married first, JOHN GILBERT; divorced; married second, at Clayton, Adams Co., Ill., 20 Feb. 1866, JOHN W. WATSON, born , died 31 Oct. 1913.

She taught school in Illinois before her first marriage, and is described as "beautiful."

Child of John and Amelia Melissa (Waterman) Gilbert:

i. CORA[8], adopted in Missouri.

Children of John and Amelia Melissa (Waterman) Watson:

ii. WILLIAM BASSETT, b. in Clay Co., Mo., 5 Jan. 1867; res. (1935) Lawson, Mo.; a Mason (32°).
iii. EDGAR, b. 30 Dec. 1869; d. 3 Feb. 1904.

References

Evelyn Edith[9] (Duncan) Perkins, Perkinsville, Ariz., 1936.

1175. LOUISA LUCETTE[7] WATERMAN (*David Bassett*[6], *Luther*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Coolville, Ohio, 15 Nov. 1839, died at Kansas City, Mo., 10 Aug. 1907; married 11 Apr. 1861, JACOB EDWIN COWDERY.

She was a teacher and nurse; a member of the Christian Church; loved the classics and wrote both poetry and prose; had talent in painting, but no training.

Children of Jacob Edwin and Louisa Lucette (Waterman) Cowdery:

i. JOSEPHINE LOUISE[8], b. in Iowa, 8 Aug. 1862; m. JOSEPH THOMAS DUNCAN. She was a teacher and nurse, and very fond of botany. Two children: Gladys; and Evelyn Edith (Mrs. M. N. Perkins of Perkinsville, Arizona), the latter of whom supplied data of her grandfather's branch.
ii. ECHARD LESLIE SCOTT, b. 5 May 1867; d. 10 Oct. 1875.
iii. EDITH MARTHA, b. 14 Sept. 1871; d. 24 Sept. 1901; an artist of promise; m. FRANK ROSE. Two children: Edna (Mrs. James G. Hazell of Kansas City, Mo.); and Clarice (Mrs. Olsen), an artist who does poster work and advertisements.

References

Evelyn Edith[9] (Duncan) Perkins, Perkinsville, Ariz., 1936.

1180. ALBERT G.[7] WATERMAN (*Albert G.*[6], *Asher*[5], *David Bassett*[4], *John*[3], *Thomas*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Philadelphia, Pa., about 1839, died at New York, N. Y., 4 Apr. 1918, in 81st year.

He was treasurer of the Empire Hardware Company, New York City. Inquiries addressed to his family in 1918 evoked no response.

References

N. Y. Times, 6 Apr. 1918.

1185. HANNAH[7] WATERMAN (*Nathaniel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 6 Apr. 1792, died at Marshfield, Mass., 4 July 1891, aged 99 yrs. 3 mos.; married HATCH TILDEN, born at Marshfield, Mass., 18 Feb. 1781, died there 16 Sept. 1861, aged 80-6-28, son of Samuel and Mercy (———) Tilden. He married first, in 1808, Hannah Hatch.

Children of Hatch and Hannah (Waterman) Tilden:

i. MERCY L.[8], b. in 1824; d. in 1904, unm.
ii. SARAH W., b. in 1826; d. in 1898, unm.
iii. FRANCES M., b. in 1829; d. in 1903; m. in 1855, GRANVILLE DAMON.
iv. HANNAH P., b. in 1834; d. in 1904, unm.
v. MARY R., b. in 1837; d. in 1905, unm.

References

L. S. Richards: History of Marshfield (1905), 2-23.

1186. NATHANIEL[7] WATERMAN (*Nathaniel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Marshfield, Mass., [23 Dec. 1793], died there 9 Oct. 1872, aged 78-9-16; married (intention, Marshfield, 28 Oct. 1817), SEDGY HITCHCOCK, born at Pembroke, Mass., 16 Mar. 1792, died at Marshfield, 9 Dec. 1879, aged 88-9-27 [inaccurate], daughter of (Dr.) Gad and Sedgy (Bailey) Hitchcock.

His will, dated 15 May 1868, named his wife Sagy Waterman, his daughter Lydia Phillips Waterman, and his son (named as Executor) Nathaniel Waterman. The Executor accepted the trust, 25 Nov. 1872. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 140-474; 133-104.]

Children of Nathaniel and Sedgy (Hitchcock) Waterman, born at Marshfield:

i. LYDIA PHILLIPS[8], b. 3 Feb. 1820; d. at Marshfield, 15 July 1872 ae. 52-5-12.
ii. NATHANIEL, b. abt. 1822; d. at Marshfield, 27 Mar. 1894 ae. 72, unm.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.

1190. BETSEY[7] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 21 Aug. 1789, died 15 Sept. 1859; married at Scituate, 13 Dec. 1812, BRADDOCK COLE, born at Scituate, 9 Dec. 1788, died 1 Sept. 1867, son of William and Rachel (Buck) Cole.

Her daughter, Mrs. Jenkins, wrote in 1879: "My mother was very pretty,—beautiful blue eyes and fair complexion. Her sisters, I think, were of the dark complexion with black eyes. She had seven children, five sons and two daughters. The two oldest sons have died. I am the oldest daughter; married in 1845, Joshua Jenkins who died in 1847, leaving me with one child,

a daughter, who married Capt. E. S. Manson and is now with her two little boys at sea with her husband. She has been several voyages, gone sometimes more than a year. Is now expected to arrive at Queenstown next month in the ship *Edith*. I live with my bachelor brother, Andrew Cole."

Children of Braddock and Betsey (Waterman) Cole, born at Scituate:

i. Gridley[8], b. 28 Oct. 1813, bapt. 2 Sept. 1821; lost at sea, 1864.
ii. George Henry, b. 6 Jan. 1816, bapt. 2 Sept. 1821; d. 20 Mar. 1871.
iii. Joseph Otis, b. 11 Apr. 1818, bapt. 2 Sept. 1821; in Boston Customs House; m. (1) at Scituate, 25 Dec. 1840, Sarah Wilson Prouty, b. at Scituate, 22 Oct. 1818, d. there 4 May 1846 ae. 27, dau. of Luther and Thankful (Vinal) Prouty; m. (2) Hannah Warle[?]. Child by first wife:
    I. Henry O.[9], m. Sarah Newell.
iv. Andrew, b. 16 Dec. 1820; a carpenter, of Scituate.
v. Eliza Waterman, b. 11 May 1823; m. (intention, Scituate, 28 Mar. 1845), Joshua Jenkins, a painter, b. at Scituate, 20 Nov. 1821, d. there 8 June 1847 ae. 25 yrs. 6 mos., son of (Capt.) Colman and Betsey (Young) Jenkins. Child, b. at Scituate:
    I. Anne Eliza[9], b. 4 Nov. 1847; m. (Capt.) Edmund Sewall Manson. Children:
        (1) Edmund Sewall[10], b. 1 Dec. 1875.
        (2) Charles Edwin, b. 8 Nov. 1877.
vi. Lydia Vinal, b. 5 Dec. 1825; m. at Scituate, 27 Aug. 1845, Francis Merritt, a blacksmith, b. at Scituate, 18 Jan. 1823, son of Francis and Clarissa (Litchfield) Merritt. Child, b. at Scituate:
    I. Sarah Eliza[9], b. 7 July 1846; m. George Gilbert Lewis.
vii. Thomas Otis, b. 3 Nov. 1830, bapt. 4 Nov. 1832; a carpenter; m. Amelia Frances Coleman, b. at Scituate, 19 Dec. 1835, d. 1 Mar. 1879, dau. of Moses R. and Polly (Cole) Coleman. Children:
    I. Mabel[9], b. 3 Aug. 1865.
    II. Gridley, b. 29 Dec. 1867.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman: letter of Mrs. Jenkins.

1191. Polly[7] Waterman (*Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 12 Apr. 1791, died there 25 Jan. 1821, aged 30; married at Scituate, 29 May 1814, (Capt.) Howland Otis, born at Scituate, 7 Feb. 1790, died 4 Mar. 1872, son of David and Mary (Vinal) Otis.

Children of Howland and Polly (Waterman) Otis, born at Scituate:

i. Polly Waterman[8], b. 20 Oct. 1814; d. 25 Jan. 1854; m. at Walpole, Mass., 24 Jan. 1841, John Earley. Children, b. at Walpole:
    I. John Edwin[9], b. 31 Dec. 1841.
    II. Sarah Cushing, b. 19 Aug. 1843.
    III. Mary Elizabeth, b. 19 Dec. 1845.
    IV. James Howland, b. 22 Sept. 1847.

ii. HOWLAND, b. 8 Mar. 1817; m. ELIZABETH HAYES.
iii. EDWIN, b. 9 June 1819; a shipwright, of Scituate; m. at Scituate, 5 Oct. 1843, MARGARET ANN BROWN, b. at Boston, Mass., 27 June 1826, dau. of Benjamin, Jr., and Margaret (———) Brown.

References
Scituate Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
D. A. R. Lineage Books, 34-120.
Walpole Vital Records.
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 4-151, 158.

1192. (CAPT.) ANTHONY[7] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 22 Mar. 1792, died there 19 Aug. 1857, aged 65-4-27; married at Scituate, 24 Oct. 1816, LYDIA COLEMAN, born at Scituate, 14 Aug. 1794, died there 20 Jan. 1861, aged 66-5-6, daughter of Joseph, Jr., and Lydia (Rich) Coleman.

Administration on the estate of Anthony Waterman was granted, 7 June 1859, to Andrew J. Waterman of Scituate, who gave bond with Anthony Waterman and Frederick Waterman, both of Medford, Mass. Inventory, dated 25 May 1859; real estate, $1,740.00, personal estate, $764.50. Allowance was granted to Lydia Waterman, the widow. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 14E-67; 101-254; 1Z-26.]

Barker Turner built in 1827 at the Brick-kilns, the schooner *James Otis*, 80 tons, of which Anthony Waterman was one of the owners. It was "of perhaps the poorest model of any ever built on the river. When launched, it was almost impossible to make her sail. . . . . She was always known as Barker Turner's tool-chest." In 1832 the schooner *Aurelia* of 69 tons was built at Block-house yard by David Torrey, Anthony Waterman being one of the owners. "Sylvester and Barnabas Briggs built in 1837 the schooner *Lydia & Polly* of Scituate; owned by Charles Vinal, Capt. Anthony Waterman, Shadrach Briggs and David S. Jenkins of Scituate. The *Lydia & Polly* was named for Capt. Waterman's two daughters who lay dead in his house at one time afterward."

Children of Anthony and Lydia (Coleman) Waterman, born at Scituate:

1+ i. ANTHONY[8], b. 8 Jan. 1818; d. 3 June 1890.
ii. LYDIA, b. 27 Jan. 1820; d. 31 May 1841 ae. 21-4-4 (gravestone).
2+ iii. OTIS F., b. 14 Jan. 1822; d. 3 Sept. 1855.
iv. FREDERICK, b. 26 Feb. 1825; d. 26 Dec. 1825 ae. 10 mos.
v. POLLY, b. 23 Aug. 1829; d. 29 May 1841 ae. 11-9-6.
3+ vi. FREDERICK, b. 1 Oct. 1831; d. 23 Mar. 1880.
4+ vii. ANDREW JENKINS, b. 19 Nov. 1833; d. 17 Nov. 1906.

References
Scituate Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
L. V. Briggs: Ship-building on North River (1889), pp. 192, 271, 384.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1192-1. ANTHONY[8] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[7], *Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 8 Jan. 1818, died at Boston, Mass., 3 June 1890, aged 71-4-26; married first, at Medford, Mass., 26 Nov. 1840, NANCY F. TUFTS, born at Medford, Mass., 9 Aug. 1820, died there 20 Oct. 1856, aged 36 yrs. 2 mos., daughter of James and Mary (Manning) Tufts; married second, MARY LEWIS, born at Scituate, 22 Dec. 1833, died at Malden, Mass., 7 Aug. 1922, aged 88-7-14, daughter of Asa R. and Patience (Litchfield) Lewis.

He was a carpenter and ship joiner; described in the record of his death as a blind manufacturer.

Children of Anthony and Nancy F. (Tufts) Waterman, born at Medford:

i. NANCY M.[9], b. abt. 1843; m. at Charlestown, Mass., 13 May 1866, SAMUEL M. BARRETT, a milkman, b. in Illinois, abt. 1842, son of Samuel W. and Amanda G. (———) Barrett.

ii. MARY E., b. 26 Oct. 1846; d. at Medford, 27 Sept. 1851 ae. 4 yrs. 11 mos.

iii. ANTHONY A., b. 24 Nov. 1847; d. at Somerville, Mass., 21 Jan. 1908 ae. 60-1-27; in railway mail service; m. at Charlestown, Mass., 22 Sept. 1870, FRANCES A. FARRIE, b. at Charlestown, 29 Aug. 1845, d. at Somerville, 3 Apr. 1922 ae. 76-7-5, dau. of William and Harriet (Bemis) Farrie.

iv. LYDIA FRANCES, b. 24 Apr. 1851; m. at Everett, Mass., 2 Nov. 1871, IRVING ALONZO EVANS, b. at Boston, Mass., abt. 1848, son of Alonzo H. and Sarah R. (———) Evans.

Children of Anthony and Mary (Lewis) Waterman:

v. FREDERICK LEWIS, b. at Medford, Mass., 17 July 1860; a lumberman, of Boston [Charlestown], Mass.; m. (1) at Wakefield, Mass., 1 June 1882, ELEANOR E. LEE, b. at Chicopee Falls, abt. 1859, d. in Boston Hospital (res. Wakefield), 12 May 1924 ae. 65, dau. of John W. and Ellen G. (Griffith) Lee, her parents b. in England; m. (2) at Vassalboro, Me., 4 June 1928, RUTH RECORD PARKER, b. at Portland, Me., abt. 1906, dau. of Frederick and Abigail (Record) Parker.

vi. WILLIAM LINCOLN, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 6 Jan. 1866; d. at Boston (res. Boston, bur. Everett), Mass., 14 Dec. 1927 ae. 61; m. at Boston, 1 Dec. 1927, CATHERINE V. MAHONEY, b. at Boston, abt. 1872, dau. of David and Ellen (Kennedy) Mahoney.

References

Medford Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
W. H. Manning: The Manning Families of New England (1902), p. 329.

1192-2. OTIS F.[8] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[7], *Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 14 Jan. 1822, died at Medford, Mass., 3 Sept. 1855, aged 33 yrs. 8 mos.; married at Medford, Mass., 26 Nov. 1846, MARY GLEASON, born at Medford, 2 July 1827, died there 20 Feb. 1910, aged 82-7-18, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Willington) Gleason.

He was a carpenter and ship joiner.

Children of Otis F. and Mary (Gleason) Waterman, born at Medford:

1+ i. FRANK OTIS[9], b. 4 Sept. 1847; d. 10 June 1923.
ii. JANE WILSON, b. 1 Apr. 1849; d. at Medford, 23 Mar. 1909 ae. 59-11-22, unm.; a school-teacher.
iii. KATE MARY, b. 8 Feb. 1851; d. at Medford, 20 Mar. 1867 ae. 16.
iv. FANNIE G., b. 12 Feb. 1855; m. at Medford, 14 May 1884, DANIEL N. HOWARD, a pharmacist, b. at Randolph, Mass., abt. 1856, son of Daniel and Mary (———) Howard.

References
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1192-2-1. FRANK OTIS[9] WATERMAN (*Otis F.*[8], *Anthony*[7], *Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Medford, Mass., 4 Sept. 1847, died at Quincy, Mass., 10 June 1923, aged 75-9-6; married at Medford, 15 June 1872, SARAH D. SAMSON, born at Medford, 3 Sept. 1847, died at Somerville, Mass., 28 Sept. 1926, aged 79-0-25, daughter of Benjamin H. and Harriet N. (Northey) Samson.

He was an armorer and gold-beater.

Children of Frank Otis and Sarah D. (Samson) Waterman, born at Medford, Mass.:

i. OTIS F.[10], b. 6 Aug. 1873; d. 8 Aug. 1873 ae. 2 days.
ii. KATE MARY, b. 30 Oct. 1874; m. at Medford, 16 July 1895, CHARLES ERNEST LARKIN, b. at Newbury, Mass., abt. 1872, son of Charles O. and Maria P. (Butler) Larkin.
iii. FRANK RUSSELL, b. 23 June 1877; res. (1932) Belmont, Mass.; m. at Providence, R. I., 1 Aug. 1899, MARGIE MAY LARKIN, b. at Georgetown, Mass., abt. 1880, dau. of Charles O. and Josephine A. (Keyon) Larkin. Children, b. at Medford:
I. James Frank[11], b. 31 Jan. 1900; a chemist; m. at Malden, 29 June 1927, Frances Cecelia Logan, b. at Malden, abt. 1900, dau. of John W. and Frances M. (Connolly) Logan.
II. Charles Russell, b. 11 May 1910; m. at Hampstead, N. H., 27 May 1932, Evelyn Roberta Simmons, b. at Cambridge, Mass., abt. 1914, dau. of Sylvester E. and Kathrine (Robson) Simmons. Children, b. at Belmont, Mass.:
(1) Elaine Roberta[12], b. 10 Sept. 1933.
(2) Carole Mae, b. 26 Aug. 1934.
(3) Frank Russell, b. 12 May 1936.
iv. BENJAMIN SAMSON, b. 22 Aug. 1879; an engineer; m. at Medford, Mass., 15 Sept. 1903, ROSENA MAY KOEWING, of Georgetown, Mass., b. at Topsfield, Mass., abt. 1881, dau. of August L. and Viola (Philbrook) Koewing. Children:
I. Elmer O.[11], b. at Gardner, Mass., 3 June 1909.
II. Ethel May, b. at Malden (Hospital), Mass., 19 Feb. 1920.

References
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Medford Vital Records.

1192-3. Frederick[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 1 Oct. 1831, died at Somerville, Mass., 23 Mar. 1880, aged 48-5-22; married at Goffstown, N. H., 14 Mar. 1859, Abbie F. Smith, of Medford, born at Goffstown, N. H., 28 Feb. 1835, died at Somerville, Mass., 4 June 1919, aged 84-3-7, daughter of Alfred and Elizabeth (Howard) Smith.

He lived in Medford, Mass.

Children of Frederick and Abbie F. (Smith) Waterman:

i. Carrie E.[9], b. at Medford, 7 Oct. 1859; m. at Somerville, Mass., 20 Nov. 1879, Charles S. Robertson, b. at Charlestown, Mass., abt. 1850, son of Charles and Hannah (———) Robertson.

ii. Nellie M., b. at Medford, [10 Sept. 1861]; d. at Charlestown, Mass., 16 Mar. 1864 ae. 2-6-6.

iii. Annie Isabelle, b. at Charlestown, Mass., 10 May 1863; d. at Somerville, Mass., 6 Apr. 1924 ae. 60-10-27, unm.; a bookkeeper.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1192-4. Andrew Jenkins[8] Waterman (*Anthony*[7], *Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 19 Nov. 1833, died there 17 Nov. 1906, aged 73; married at Scituate, 7 Jan. 1858, Lucia Day Stevens, born at Scituate, 15 Dec. 1840, died there 10 Oct. 1921, aged 79-9-25, daughter of Luther and Ruth (Beal) Stevens.

He was in the stove and tin business in Scituate.

Children of Andrew J. and Lucia Day (Stevens) Waterman, born at Scituate, Mass.:

i. Daughter[9], b. and d. 18 Aug. 1862.

ii. Andrew Otis, b. 28 Aug. 1863; d. at Falmouth, Me., 4 Sept. 1934 ae. 71-0-6; a salesman; res. Fort Wayne, Ind., summer resident of Falmouth, Me.; m. at Portland, Me., 20 June 1888, Julia Meredith Dunning, b. at Bath, Me., abt. 1863, living 1934, dau. of John and Susan (McKenney) Dunning. Child, b. at Portland:

I. Earl M.[10], b. 2 Apr. 1889.

iii. William Wade, b. 1 June 1866; d. at Boston (res. and bur. Scituate), 17 Nov. 1928 ae. 62-5-16; m. at Scituate, 18 Nov. 1894, Lottie Scott Torrey, b. at Scituate, 18 Nov. 1871, dau. of Walter Scott and Ellen Augusta (Litchfield) Torrey. He was a farmer; Unitarian, and member of the Parish Committee of his church. Children, b. at Scituate:

I. Frederic Torrey[10], b. 26 Feb. 1897; a florist, of Scituate; attended Amherst (Mass.) Agricultural College for a short time; chairman of Parish Committee of his church; unm. (1933).

II. Grace Day, b. 11 June 1900; m. 5 July 1927, Frederick Daniel Vines, an electrical engineer, b. at Portland, Me., abt. 1903, son of Daniel A. and Susie (Dyer) Vines; res. South Milwaukee, Wis. Children:

(1) Elizabeth Lee[11], b. 30 Apr. 1928.

(2) Richard Waterman, b. 17 July 1933.

iv. Charles Henry, b. 12 Aug. 1870; d. at Scituate, Mass., 19 Apr. 1939; m. at Brockton, Mass., 16 May 1889, Ella G. Litchfield, b. at Scituate, abt. 1869, living 1939, dau. of Melvin Shaw and Maria (Reed) Litchfield. He lived in Scituate, where he was a member of the School Committee and Board of Selectmen. In 1912 he represented this district in the State Legislature. He was engaged for a time in the hardware business in Brockton, but retired a few years before his death. He was a director of the Rockland Trust Company and a trustee of the South Scituate Savings Bank. He was a member of the Boston City Club and the Montello Lodge, Knights of Pythias.

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Obituary, *Boston Globe*, 20 April 1939.
F. C. Torrey: The Torrey Families in America (1929), p. 175.
Mrs. William Wade[9] Waterman, Scituate, Mass., 1933.

1193. Deborah Foster[7] Waterman (*Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 24 Nov. 1795, died there 1 Feb. 1839[?]; married first, at Scituate, 19 Dec. 1822, Caleb Morton Jenkins, born at Scituate, 1 Nov. 1802, died at sea, Mar. 1827, son of Caleb and Elizabeth (Tilson) Jenkins; married second, at Scituate, 2 or 5 Apr. 1834, Joseph Coleman, born at Scituate, 12 Mar. 1798, died there 28 Oct. 1877, aged 79-8-15, son of Joseph and Lydia (Rich) Coleman.

Mr. Coleman's first wife was Deborah Tilden, to whom he was married 1 Jan. 1822. If Deborah F. (Waterman) died 1 Feb. 1839 as stated, she could not have been mother of the twins born in 1840, and in that event Mr. Coleman had a *third* wife Deborah. Mr. Coleman was a painter.

Children of Caleb Morton and Deborah Foster (Waterman) Jenkins:

i. Caleb M.[8], b. 27 July 1823; a ship joiner; m. Jane Parsons Northy, b. at Scituate, 3 Jan. 1827, dau. of Samuel and Eleanor (Parsons) Northy. Children:

I. Deborah Foster[9], b. 21 Jan. 1845.
II. George Henry, b. 12 Aug. 1846.
III. Jane Morton, b. 10 Sept. 1847.
IV. Caleb Turner, b. 21 Feb. 1849.
V. Amelia Otis, b. 4 July 1852.
VI. Warren Webster, b. 26 May 1854.
VII. Harriet Frances, b. 23 Dec. 1855.
VIII. Thomas Otis, b. 28 Mar. 1857.
IX. Anson Witherell, b. 17 June 1858.
X. Ella Augusta, b. 18 Mar. 1860.
XI. Elmer* Ellsworth, b. 19 Nov. 1861.

* Or Elenor.

XII. Freddie Holmes, b. 15 Dec. 1862.
XIII. Albert Dunbar, b. 9 June 1864.
XIV. Charles Francis, b. 25 Feb. 1866.
XV. Henry Franklin, b. 6 July 1867.
XVI. Ernest Lenwood, b. 30 June 1868.
XVII. Joseph, b. 31 July 1870; d. 22 Nov. 1870.
XVIII. ———.

ii. Peleg, b. 13 Sept. 1827; lost at sea, 3 May or 11 June 1843 ae. 17.

Children of Joseph and Deborah Foster (Waterman) (Jenkins) Coleman, born at Scituate:

iii. Mercy Tilden, b. 30 Apr. 1837.
iv. George Thompson (twin), b. 20 Mar. 1840; d. 20 Mar. 1840 ae. 10 hours (gravestone).
v. Nancy J. (twin), b. 20 Mar. 1840; d. 1 Mar. 1844 ae. 3-11-10 (gravestone).

References

Scituate Vital Records.
M. V. Tilson: The Tilson Genealogy (1911), p. 120.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1194. (Capt.) James[7] Waterman (*Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 19 Feb. 1798, died at South Scituate, Mass., 28 Apr. 1877, aged 79; married at Hanover, Mass., 16 May 1830, Huldah Copeland, born at South Scituate, 26 June 1804, died at Hanover, 1 Feb. 1882, aged 77, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Winslow) (Waterman) Copeland.

He was a tanner and currier, and had a tannery on the old Turner and Copeland place, South Scituate.

Administration on the estate of James Waterman of South Scituate was granted, 27 Aug. 1877, to Huldah Waterman of South Scituate; sureties, John B. Bates of South Scituate and Eben C. Waterman of Hanover. Lydia C. Bates of Hanover, for $500.00, paid by Ebenezer C. Waterman of Hanover, Administrator, released to him her interest in the estate of James Waterman, 22 Sept. 1882. [Probate Rec. Plymouth County, 138-192; 153-378.]

Mrs. Waterman joined St. Andrew's Church (of Scituate to 1811, then of Hanover), 7 Apr. 1835, and her husband, 28 Mar. 1842. In 1882 an altar cross made of the wood of the three successive chancel-rails in St. Andrew's by Ebenezer Copeland Waterman as a memorial to his parents, was presented when the Alms were offered. A silver plate on the upper step of the cross has engraved on it these words, "In Remembrance of James and Huldah Waterman."

Children of James and Huldah (Copeland) Waterman, born at Scituate:

i. Lydia Copeland[8], b. 8 Feb. 1831; bapt. in 1839; d. 2 Oct. 1900; m. at Hanover, Mass., 24 Dec. 1859, John Burton Bates, b. at Hanover, 17 Feb. 1826, d. 15 Dec. 1899, son of Joseph Sewell and Sarah (Barstow) Bates. No children.

ii. ELIZABETH TURNER, b. 2 July 1833; bapt. in 1839; d. at Hanover, Mass., 26 June 1856; m. at Hanover, 31 May 1855, as his second wife, MICHAEL ROBERT SYLVESTER, a carpenter, b. at Hanover, 24 June 1825, d. there 11 Nov. 1898 ae. 73, son of Michael and Martha (Reed) Sylvester. No children.

1+ iii. EBENEZER COPELAND, b. 1 Mar. 1840; bapt. in 1840; d. 4 Mar. 1921.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
D. P. Holton: Winslow Memorial, 2-661.
James Copeland[9] Waterman, Hanover, Mass., 1933 and 1936.
Hanover Births, Marriages, and Deaths, p. 188.
History and Records of St. Andrew's Prot. Episcopal Church, pp. 55, 64, 66, 78, 100, 101, 148, 154.
L. V. Briggs: Ship-huilding on the North River (1889), p. 380.

1194-1. EBENEZER COPELAND[8] WATERMAN (*James*[7], *Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 1 Mar. 1840, died at Hanover, Mass., 4 Mar. 1921, aged 81 yrs. 3 days; married first at Hanover, Mass., 10 Nov. 1863, LUCY ABBY BARSTOW, born at Hanover, 25 Jan. 1840, died there 20 Jan. 1873, aged 33, daughter of Capt. Nathaniel and Abby (Hammett) Barstow; married second, at Hanover, 12 Dec. 1878, ELIZABETH ANN (SAVAGE) CURTIS, born at North Kilworth, Leicestershire, Eng., 18 Aug. 1843, died at Hanover, Mass., 5 Nov. 1924, aged 81-2-18, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hobell) Savage.

He was a shipwright, later in life a carpenter.

His second wife, as Elizabeth Ann Curtis, joined St. Andrew's Church, Hanover, 7 July 1861. She was Postmistress at Hanover at the time of her marriage to Mr. Waterman.

Child of Ebenezer Copeland and Lucy Abby (Barstow) Waterman, born at Hanover, Mass.:

i. Son[9], b. and d. 18 Jan. 1873.

Child of Ebenezer Copeland and Elizabeth (Savage) (Curtis) Waterman, born at Hanover, Mass.:

ii. JAMES COPELAND, b. 1 Feb. 1880; bapt. 20 Nov. 1881; m. at Hanover, 11 Sept. 1901, SARAH LORING BATES, b. 27 Sept. 1879, dau. of Lorenzo Thomas and Mary Frances (Josselyn) Bates. He was graduated from the Lowell School of Design, M. I. T., 1898; interior decorator, res. (1933) Hanover, in business in Boston; Episcopalian; Selectman of Hanover, 1922-23.

References

D. P. Holton: Winslow Memorial, 2-661.
James Copeland[9] Waterman, Hanover, Mass., 1933 and 1936.
History and Records of St. Andrew's Prot. Episcopal Church, pp. 64, 80, 85, 91, 118.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1195. GEORGE[7] WATERMAN (*Anthony*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 12 Feb. 1800, died at Fall River, Mass., 9 Nov. 1865, aged 65-8-26; married at Scituate, 20 Nov. 1823, MARIA CURTIS, born Jan. or Feb. 1801, died at

Scituate, 1 Mar. 1847, aged 46 yrs. 1 mo., daughter of Abel and Desire (Curtis) Curtis.

Children of George and Maria (Curtis) Waterman, born at Scituate:

i. Maria Ann[8], b. 21 Aug. 1826; m. at Fall River, Mass., 15 Sept. 1845, Jonas Smith, of Columbiaville, N. Y., b. abt. 1820, d. 5 Aug. 1870, son of Peter and Lucretia Smith. Children:
   I. George Waterman[9], b. 28 Nov. 1846; m. 30 June 1867, Kate Gould. Child:
      (1) Walter G.[10], b. at Fall River, Mass., 7 Oct. 1876.
   II. Charles Nelson, b. 29 Mar. 1852; d. at Medford, 31 July 1852.

ii. Helen Otis, b. 16 July 1828; m. at Fall River, Mass., 25 Nov. 1863, (as his second wife), Isaac Francis French, b. at East Weymouth, Mass., 15 Mar. 1834, son of Isaac and Susan (Cushing) French.

iii. Clarissa Curtis, b. 26 Jan. 1830; m. at Fall River, Mass., 17 Jan. 1850, John Dexter Flint, a tin plate worker, b. at North Reading, Mass., 26 Apr. 1826, son of Henry and Mary (Sanborn) Flint. Children:
   I. Ella J.[9], b. 18 Nov. 1854; m. 28 Nov. 1872, Foster M. Stafford.
   II. Cora B., b. 2 Feb. 1857.
   III. Lina A., b. 23 May 1859; d. 14 June 1866.
   IV. Charles D., b. 30 Apr. 1861; d. 19 Jan. 1863.
   V. Edith M., b. 25 Feb. 1864.
   VI. Jessie C. (twin), b. 21 July 1867.
   VII. Jenny S. (twin), b. 21 July 1867.

iv. Mary Elizabeth, b. 7 Sept. 1832; m. at Fall River, Mass., 4 Nov. 1854, Edward E. Fish, a ship-builder, b. at Newport, R. I., abt. 1826, son of Elisha and Mary (———) Fish. Children, b. at Bristol, R. I.:
   I. James E.[9], b. 1 Nov. 1856; d. 2 Oct. 1869.
   II. Charles A., b. 9 May 1859.
   III. Lillian, b. 16 June 1860; d. 24 June 1860.
   IV. Frank E., b. 22 Oct. 1861.

v. Sarah Josephine, b. 22 Jan. 1840; res. New Bedford, Mass.; m. 30 June 1860, Frederick A. Cory, of Adamsville, R. I. Children:
   I. George A.[9], b. 17 Mar. 1869.
   II. Abbie M., b. 13 May 1871.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
A. M. Smith: Thomas Flint and William Flint of Salem, Mass. (1931), pp. 59, 98.

1196. (Capt.) Thomas[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 20 Mar. 1791, died at South Scituate, 24 May 1861, aged 70 yrs. 3 mos.; married at Scituate, 11 Apr. 1821, Olive Sylvester Barstow, born at Scituate, 3 Aug. 1795, died at South Scituate, 14 Mar. 1865, aged 69-7-11, daughter of Thomas and Lydia* (Sylvester) Barstow.

He was a ship carpenter, and captain of militia. He was a member of the firm of William Copeland & Co., as early as 1819. In 1832 the firm sold out to the two junior partners, Mr. Waterman and Joseph S. Bates. They

* Miscalled Olive in birth record of her children, but Lydia at marriage and death.

bought the yard of Copeland & Ford, and built in company until 1836, when Mr. Bates retired from the firm. Capt. Waterman resided east of the brook, at the ancient Copeland place. He began a partnership about 1846 with Capt. Elijah Barstow, which lasted until 1859, when Thomas B. Waterman succeeded him and continued building in company with Capt. Barstow until 1869, when the last vessel was built at this yard.

According to family record:

Thomas Barstow, b. 1756, d. 1834.
Lydia S. Barstow, b. 4 July 1757, d. 1840.
Eleanor Barstow, b. 27 Feb. 1788, d. 1846.
Barker Barstow, b. 1793, d. 1811.
Olive S. Barstow Waterman, b. 3 Aug. 1795, d. 14 Mar. 1865.

The compiler has seen the original commissions of Thomas Waterman; that as Lieutenant signed by Alden Bradford, Sec'y of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, 3 May 1813; and that as Captain signed also by Bradford, 7 Apr. 1818; also acceptance of resignation, 15 June 1822, as Captain, of a company in the 2d Regt., 1st Brigade, 5th Division, of Mass. Militia.

Children of Thomas and Olive Sylvester (Barstow) Waterman, born at South Scituate:

i. Sylvia Barstow[8], b. 16 May 1821; d. 8 Aug. 1844 ae. 23.

ii. Thomas Barstow, b. 9 Jan. 1830; d. at Norwell, Mass., 10 Feb. 1891 ae. 60 yrs. 1 mo.; m. at Baltimore, Md., 20 June 1867, Clara Crooker, b. at South Scituate, 16 Apr. 1850, d. at Norwell, 5 Sept. 1892 ae. 42 yrs. 5 mos., dau. of Isaac and Mary Ann (Conkling) Crooker of Baltimore. He held at various times all the town offices, and was a member of the Legislature in 1872. A ship-builder. Children, b. at South Scituate:

I. Thomas Edwin[9], b. 4 May 1868; d. 27 Nov. 1888 ae. 20 yrs. 6 mos., of typhoid fever; "a noble fellow."

II. George Crooker, b. 31 Oct. 1870; d. at San Diego, Calif., 24 May 1937; he was employed in youth in a bank in Boston, also at Sheppard, Norwell Co. on Winter Street, Boston. He sold the home after his mother's death, and about 1894 went to Chula Vista, Calif., to work on his uncle Edwin S. Belcher's ranch. He lived with the Belcher family over 43 years. After moving into San Diego, he was assessor for the city between 8 and 9 years, then took up painting and kalsomining for his living, and continued at this work until his death.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
D. P. Holden: Winslow Memorial, 2:659, 660.
L. V. Briggs: Ship-building on the North River (1889), pp. 137-146.
Church and Cemetery Records, Hanover, Mass., 2-129, 141, 139, 152, 153, 117.
Mrs. Hattie P. Belcher, San Diego, Calif., 1938.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1197. Sarah Cushing[7] Waterman (*Samuel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 25 May 1800, died at South Scituate, 7 Jan. 1854; married at Scituate, 6 Jan.

1820, WILLIAM WINSLOW, born at Scituate, 28 Jan. 1788, died at South Scituate, 4 Jan. 1853, son of (Maj.) Nathaniel and Sarah (Hatch) Winslow.

He was a farmer and captain of militia.

Children of William and Sarah Cushing (Waterman) Winslow, born at Scituate:

i. SARAH WATERMAN[8], b. 26 Aug. 1820; d. 26 Dec. 1855; m. (1) 26 July 1840, CHARLES TOLMAN, b. at Scituate, 3 Mar. 1815, d. there 21 Oct. 1846, son of Charles and Betsey (Copeland) Tolman; m. (2) SAMUEL TOLMAN, b. at Scituate, 28 Feb. 1820, son of Samuel and Judith (Hatch) Tolman. Children by first husband, b. at Scituate:
   I. Charles[9], b. 10 Apr. 1841; d. young.
   II. Charles, b. 10 Mar. 1844.

ii. ADELINE FRANCES, b. 12 Oct. 1823; m. at Hanover, Mass., 20 July 1845, GEORGE FAUNCE, b. at Kingston, Mass., 12 Aug. 1816, res. Kingston, son of Kilborn and Nancy (Cook) Faunce.

iii. CHARLOTTE ANN, b. 22 July 1826; d. at Scituate, ae. abt. 20.

iv. ELLEN CUSHING, b. 19 Mar. 1830; d. at South Scituate, 24 Feb. 1864; m. at Scituate, 10 Jan. 1855, STEPHEN STETSON, son of William and Deborah (Stetson) Stetson.

v. WILLIAM SAMUEL, b. 28 Sept. 1834; m. at Hanover, Mass., 13 Apr. 1856, HANNAH S. CHURCH, dau. of William and Lucy B. (Sylvester) Church.

vi. JANE RICHARDS, b. 8 Apr. 1836 [1837?]; d. in infancy.

vii. NATHANIEL WALTER, b. 10 Mar. 1840; enlisted in 18th Regt., Mass. Vols., and d. 20 Sept. 1861 or 1862 in the Potomac, while retreating across that river near Sharpsburg, Md.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
D. P. Holton: Winslow Memorial, 2-666 to 668.

1198. CHARLOTTE CUSHING[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 27 Sept. 1804, died at Hanover, Mass., 8 Nov. 1890, aged 86; married first, at Hanover, 1 Aug. 1833, MELZAR CURTIS BAILEY, born at Hanover, 8 Mar. 1809, died there 29 Sept. 1843, aged 34, son of George, Jr., and Asenath (Curtis) Bailey; married second, at Hanover, 10 May 1855, JOSIAH MILLER SMITH, born at Hanover, 12 Feb. 1803, died there 26 Mar. 1883, aged 80, son of Josiah and Nabby (Eells) Smith.

Mr. Smith was widower of Charlotte's sister Frances Waterman.

Children of Melzar Curtis and Charlotte Cushing (Waterman) Bailey:

i. MELZAR CUSHING[8], b. 17 Aug. 1839, bapt. 31 May 1840.

ii. SAMUEL WATERMAN, b. 9 Dec. 1841, bapt. 10 July 1842; d. 5 Nov. 1843 ae. 1-10-26.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths, Hanover, Mass., pp. 151, 57, 82, 218, 219.
Church and Cemetery Records, Hanover, Mass., 2-101, 106, 129.

1200. SAMUEL[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 31 Oct. 1810, died there 18 Feb. 1847, aged 36 yrs. 3 mos. 18 days; married at Duxbury, Mass., 25 Dec. 1836, LOUISA HENRIETTA GOODING, born at Duxbury, about 1817, died at Cleveland, Ohio, interred at Hanover, Mass., 6 Aug. 1901, aged 85, daughter of Henry and Rhoda Winsor (Brown) Gooding. She married second, at St. Andrew's Church, Hanover, 17 Oct. 1851, Josiah Cushing, born at Scituate, 9 Sept. 1806, son of Thomas and Ruth (Turner) Cushing.

Mrs. Waterman was baptized as an adult at St. Andrew's Church, Hanover, 20 Mar. 1842.

Children of Samuel and Louisa H. (Gooding) Waterman, born at Scituate:

i. LOUISA JEANETTE[8], b. 27 Mar. 1840; bapt. 9 July 1843; m. 21 July 1861, ALONZO DANFORTH, b. 21 July 1837, son of William and Ruth Peabody (Reed) Danforth. He m. (2) 27 Feb. 1869, Sarah B. Bates, and (3) 30 Nov. 1870, Caroline L. Bates.

ii. SAMUEL KING, b. 5 Mar. 1844; bapt. 11 Aug. 1844; d. 23 Aug. 1845 ae. 17 mos.

iii. SAMUEL KING, b. 29 Oct. 1846; bapt. 7 Feb. 1847; res. (1874) New York, N. Y., (1875) Minneapolis, Minn.; m. at Hartford, Conn., 10 Aug. 1874, MARGARET B. (———) HILLS, b. at Hartford, abt. 1844. On 31 July 1875, Margaret B. Waterman and Samuel K. Waterman of Minneapolis, Minn., for $2,000.00, conveyed to Nancy Wells of Wethersfield, "a certain Indenture of Mortgage made by Wyllys Wells in favor of Margaret B. Hills, now Margaret B. Waterman" [Land Rec. Wethersfield, Conn., 49-546].

References

Scituate Vital Records.
Church and Cemetery Records, Hanover, Mass., 2-103, 105, 106, 107, 130, 155.
J. J. May: Danforth Genealogy (1902), pp. 322-323.

1201. LEMUEL CUSHING[7] WATERMAN (*Samuel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 14 July 1814, died at Boston, Mass., 11 Mar. 1889, aged 74-7-28; married at Hanover, Mass., 27 May 1839, ELIZABETH BROWN GOODING, born at Boston, Mass., 3 Oct. 1814, died at Hanover, 2 Mar. 1899, aged 84, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Brown) Gooding.*

He was educated at Hanover Academy, and began work in a wholesale dry-goods store in Boston. After two years, he returned to South Scituate and taught school. At twenty-five he married, and soon after he was employed in the tack factory of Samuel Salmond at Tiffany, being superintendent at one time, and remaining until Mr. Salmond's death.

In 1860 L. C. Waterman & Co. leased a part of the old tack factory on Project Dale, with dam power, of George Curtis. The original firm was composed of five partners:—Lemuel Cushing Waterman, Josiah M. Smith,

* Henry Gooding was a watch and clock dealer, who carried on business in Dock Square, Boston.

George P. Clapp, William J. Kender, and William P. Winslow, all practical tack makers. Twelve machines were put in at first with a capacity of fifty to sixty tons per year, the full force of persons employed being eight to ten. Mr. Waterman subsequently bought out the interests of his partners and took into the firm his son Rodolphus Cushing, and later, his son Iraeneus Lloyd, and the style changed to L. C. Waterman & Sons. In 1870 the firm purchased the entire factory property and power of George Curtis, and thereafter made extensive improvements as the business increased. In 1875 L. C. Waterman retired from active connection with the business, devoting his time to the care of the George Curtis estate, of which he was trustee. The George Curtis Library at Hanover is one of the benefactions of the estate.

In 1855 he was appointed as justice of the peace and after that was continuously appointed. For several years he served on the school committee of South Scituate, and for five years was a member of the board of assessors, the latter part of the time being chairman. He was also a selectman and overseer of the poor. In 1858 he represented his town in the first session of the General Court, his district including Hanover and South Scituate. After the close of that session he publicly declined to become a candidate for a public office.

He and his wife joined St. Andrew's Church, Hanover, 6 Nov. 1842. He was a churchman from 1860 and senior warden of St. Andrew's. (His son, Rodolphus, was also senior warden of St. Andrew's for many years until his death in 1917.) For a number of years he was a director of the Hanover Branch Railroad. He lived on the homestead purchased by Anthony Waterman in 1761 from Capt. Joseph Sylvester. He left his business to his three sons.

Children of Lemuel Cushing and Elizabeth B. (Gooding) Waterman, born at Scituate:

i. Rodolphus Cushing[8], b. 16 June 1840; bapt. 10 Oct. 1841; d. at Hanover, Mass., 14 Sept. 1917 ae. 77-3-3; m. at Boston, 29 July 1866, Martha Adele Tomlinson, b. at East Boston, Mass., 6 Feb. 1843, d. at Hanover, 27 Jan. 1895 ae. 51-11-21, dau. of John Henry and Sarah Elizabeth (Halladay) Tomlinson. He served in the 44th Mass. Infantry during the Civil War. He succeeded his father in the tack manufacturing business in Hanover; served that town as Selectman in 1875, and Representative in 1882. About 1890 he bought the old farm at Project Dale across the street from the tack factory, which he then owned. Children, b. at South Scituate:

I. William Rodolph[9], b. 27 June 1867; res. (1940) South Hanover, Mass.; m. at Boston, Mass., 27 Nov. 1889, Fanny S. Allen, b. at Boston, 13 Aug. 1869, dau. of George H. and Sarah E. (Sylvester) Allen. He was graduated from Chauncy Hall School, Boston. He operated a poultry farm on the old place at Project Dale, from 1890. In 1907 he built a new house there. Child:

(1) Adele Allen[10], b. at Hanover, 1 Jan. 1896; grad. Simmons College (B.S., 1917); State Chairman,

Genealogical Records Committee, Mass. D. A. R.; m. at Boston, Mass., 15 June 1935, John Kermott Allen, a journalist, b. at Chelsea, Mich., 9 May 1858, son of John M. and Nancy (Bancroft) Allen.

II. Lillian Adele, b. 9 July 1870; d. 24 Mar. 1876 ae. 5-8-15.

III. Henry Cushing, b. 12 Feb. 1872; res. (1940) Hanover, Mass.; m. at Malden, Mass., 15 June 1907, Grace Eloise Brown, b. at Malden, 29 July 1874, d. at Taunton (Hospital), Mass., 4 Feb. 1936 ae. 61-6-6, dau. of Horace R. and Orris P. (Carpenter) Brown. No children. He was graduated from Berkeley Preparatory School and Mass. Institute of Technology, and became an architect.

1+ ii. IRAENEUS LLOYD, b. 11 Sept. 1842, bapt. 11 Aug. 1844; d. in 1918.

iii. FRANK HERBERT, b. 13 July 1852; bapt. 15 July 1860; d. at Boston, Mass., 27 Jan. 1924 ae. 71-6-14; a tack-maker; m. at Brockton, Mass., 10 Feb. 1876, LIZZIE J. JONES, b. at Boston, 7 Mar. 1857, d. at Boston, 9 July 1929 ae. 72-4-2, dau. of John B. (b. in England) and Elizabeth (———) Jones. Children, b. at Hanover:

I. Alice D.[9], b. 12 Jan. 1877; d. 21 Apr. 1877 ae. 3 mos. 9 days.

II. Edith Cushing, b. 14 July 1879; d. at Boston, 20 Dec. 1925 ae. 47-5-6, bur. at Hanover, unm.; a music teacher.

III. Mildred Miller, b. 18 Mar. 1881.

References

Scituate Vital Records.
L. V. Briggs: Ship-building on North River, pp. 12, 13.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Mrs. Adele Allen[10] (Waterman) Allen, 1940.
Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Church and Cemetery Records, Hanover, Mass., 2-66, 74, 101, 106, 113, 116, 152, 155, 117, 154, 119, 148.
Mrs. Hattie P. Belcher, San Diego, Calif., 1938; from data left by George Crooker[9] Waterman.

1201-1. IRAENEUS LLOYD[8] WATERMAN (*Lemuel Cushing*[7], *Samuel*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 11 Sept. 1842, died in 1918; married JULIA FRANCES MORGAN.

He lived in Norwell, Mass.

Children of Iraeneus Lloyd and Julia Frances (Morgan) Waterman:

i. ALBERT LLOYD[9], b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1873; res. (1936) Cleveland, Ohio; m. at Chicago, Ill., 23 June 1906, ZOË ARIAN PHILLIPS, b. at Cobourg, Ontario, Canada, 8 Feb. 1883, dau. of John Stewart and Mary Eloise (Taitt) Phillips. He was engaged in the copper and brass business for 46 years; 40 years with the American Brass Co., and 6 years with Revere Copper and Brass; retired 1 Jan. 1936. Children, b. at Chicago:

I. Phillips Lloyd Cushing[10], b. 9 Oct. 1907; a salesman, with the Revere Copper and Brass Co., res. (1939) University Heights, Ohio; grad. St. Johns Military Academy, 1926; attended the University of Ill.; m. at Cleveland, 21 Mar. 1936, Estelle Fern Stillson, b. 9 June 1911, dau. of Dr. William Charles and Fern Dorlesca (Reynolds) Stillson. Child:

(1) Marcia Zoë[11], b. 8 Dec. 1936.

II. George Allen, b. 26 Feb. 1915; res. (1936) Rome, N. Y.

ii. Elizabeth L., b. ; m. Peter Stallknecht, of Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children:

I. Lloyd[10].

II. Irene.

References

Albert L.[9] Waterman, Cleveland, Ohio, 1936.

W. C. Stillson: Notes on the Genealogy of the Stillson Family (1939), p. 93.

1202. Maria[7] Waterman (*Jotham*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Barnstable, Mass., 22 Oct. 1803, died at Providence, R. I., 15 May 1880, aged 76; married at Nantucket, 23 Aug. 1827, William Luce, born 22 Nov. 1791, died at Providence, R. I., 8 Apr. 1869, aged 77, son of Elijah and Love (Cleaveland) Luce.

Children of William and Maria (Waterman) Luce:

i. Alexander S.[8], b. Oct. 1828.

ii. William Henry, b. in 1830; res. Providence, R. I.; m. in 1854, Mary J. Shaw.

iii. Samuel W., b. in 1833.

iv. Nelson Waterman, b. in 1836; m. Mary Allen Harris, b. 24 Sept. 1838, dau. of William P. and Lydia R. (———) Harris.

v. Charles F., b. in 1843; d. at Providence, R. I., Jan. 1867, unm.

vi. Eunice.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: The Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 1-429.

1203. Foster[7] Waterman (*Jotham*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Barnstable, Mass., 2 June 1805, died at Nantasket Beach, Mass., 22 July 1870; married at South Scituate [Norwell], Mass., 13 Apr. 1830, Charlotte Vose Cushing, born at Boston, Mass., 12 Feb. 1809, died there 16 May 1891, aged 82-3-4, daughter of George and Nancy (Cushing) Cushing.

Mr. Waterman began life as a ship-carpenter, serving his apprenticeship with Noah Brooks, of South Boston. He became known as one of the most skilful and enterprising ship-builders in Medford, where for many years he was engaged in business as a member of the firm of Waterman & Ewell. The superiority of their workmanship rendered Medford ships famous on every sea.

By 1850 he retired from ship-building, and engaged in pursuits connected with commerce, navigation, and real estate enterprises in Boston. Endowed with a shrewd business talent, he was successful in these undertakings, and acquired an ample fortune. His strict integrity and sound judgment caused him to be held in high esteem by the business community, while he won friends by his unaffected simplicity of character, social disposition, kindness,

and generosity. He was a director of the Home for Aged Men and the Home for Orphans, contributing liberally to their support during his life, and remembering them by legacies in his will. He was a member of the Episcopal Church, and for many years a vestryman in St. Paul's Church, Boston. He gave his influence and money to Christian efforts in a benevolent spirit without regard to denominational differences.

Children of Foster and Charlotte Vose (Cushing) Waterman, three born at Medford, Mass., two at Boston:

i. CHARLOTTE CUSHING[8], b. 10 Aug. 1833; d. 26 Apr. 1854 ae. 21-8-16.

ii. LOUISA MARIA, b. 8 June 1836; d. in 1919; m. at Boston, 18 Sept. 1855, RICHARD HALL STEARNS, a trader, b. at Ashburnham, Mass., 25 Dec. 1824, d. in 1909, son of Leonard and Sarah (Colburn) Stearns. He established himself in the dry goods business in Boston in 1847. Children:

I. Frank Waterman[9], b. 8 Nov. 1856; m. 26 Feb. 1880, Emily Williston Clark, b. 9 June 1856. He was graduated B.A. (Amherst, 1878), and carried on the business of R. H. Stearns Company, established by his father, becoming chairman of the board of directors; member of the executive committee of American Trust Co., and of the investment committee of Provident Institution for Savings in the Town of Boston; Trustee, Amherst College; director, Children's Hospital, Homoeopathic Hospital, South End House, and Bunker Hill Boys' Club. Children:

(1) Foster[10], b. at Hull, Mass., 29 July 1881; res. "Gemini," Hancock, N. H.; m. 22 June 1905, Martha Genung, b. at Amherst, Mass., 18 Mar. 1886, dau. of John Franklin Genung, Ph.D., D.D., L.H.D. He was B.A. (Amherst, 1903; ΑΔΦ); M.A. (Harvard, 1906, Boston Coll., 1915); grad. Gen. Theol. Seminary, 1909; instructor, Phillips Andover Academy, 1904-5; rector, Christ Church, Sheffield, Mass., 1909-11; librarian, Museum of Fine Arts, Boston, 1913-17; State Librarian of Mass., 1917. First Lieut. of Infantry, Plattsburg, 27 Nov. 1917; sailed as casual, 23 Jan. 1918; wounded at St. Mihiel, 1918; transferred to Gen. Headquarters, A. E. F., for duty with G2; appointed Ass't Military Attache, American Legation, Brussels, Belgium, 12 Apr. 1919; returned 1 Aug. 1919. Awarded Silver Star and Purple Heart: privy chamberlain to Pope Pius XI; Knight of Sovereign Military Order of Malta. Catholic; Republican.

(2) Emily Williston, b. 18 July 1884; m. Henry William Giese.

(3) Louisa, b. 6 Jan. 1886; m. Francis Prescott.

II. William Foster, b. 18 Apr. 1859; a Congregational clergyman; m. 19 May 1886, Fanny Stearns Clark. Children:

(1) Douglas Clark[10], b. 23 Mar. 1893.

(2) William Foster, b. 18 July 1900.

III. Richard Hall, b. 25 Apr. 1862.

iii. Lyman Foster, b. 2 Oct. 1839; d. 20 May 1843 ae. 4-7-18.

iv. Lyman Foster, b. Nov. 1846; bur. 8 June 1850 ae. 3 yrs. 7 mos.

v. Edwin F., b. 15 May 1851; d. 17 May 1851 ae. 2 days.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman: data from Mrs. Louisa M. (Waterman) Stearns.
Interments in Mt. Auburn Cemetery, Cambridge, Mass.
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Register, 25-104.
Medford Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, 5-512; 6-540.
Ezra S. Stearns: History of Ashburnham, Mass. (1887), p. 905.
A. S. Van Wagenen: Genealogy and Memoirs of Charles and Nathaniel Stearns (1901), 2-444.

1204. Jotham[7] Waterman (*Jotham*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Nantucket, Mass., 20 Feb. 1807, died at Fairhaven, Mass., 12 Jan. 1844, aged 37; married first, at New Bedford, Mass., 24 Apr. 1831, Mary Ann Walker; married second, at Wareham, Mass., 25 Apr. 1833 (intention, New Bedford, 6 Apr. 1833), Phebe Ann Swift, born at Wareham, about 1808, died at Woburn, Mass., 1 Jan. 1866, aged 52 [*sic*], daughter of Stephen and ——— (———) Swift. She married second, at Wareham, 10 Oct. 1858, Russell Campbell, born at Winchester, N. H., about 1803, son of Jonas Campbell.

Children of Jotham and Phebe Ann (Swift) Waterman:*

i. James Foster[8], d. young.

ii. Andrew I., d. young.

iii. Jotham, b. at Warren, R. I., 20 May 1838; blacksmith, res. Providence and Warren, R. I.; d. at Greenwich, Conn., 26 Dec. 1917 ae. 78-7-6, bur. at New Haven, Conn.; m. (1) at Seekonk, Mass., 5 Sept. 1860, Eliza Carpenter Hunt, b. at Rehoboth, Mass., 29 Dec. 1836, d. at Seekonk, 27 Jan. 1861 ae. 24 yrs. 29 days, dau. of Livingston and Eliza (Carpenter) Hunt; m. (2) at Providence, R. I., 16 Feb. 1864, Annie Frances Rhodes, b. at Providence, R. I., 5 May 1837, d. at New Haven, Conn., 28 Mar. 1899 ae. 61-10-23, dau. of Charles Wild and Frances M. (———) Rhodes; m. (3) at Brockton, Mass., 29 May 1900, Eunice L.[8] Waterman [No. 1205, iv], b. at Nantucket, 14 Aug. 1845, d. at Brockton, Mass., 19 Feb. 1915, dau. of William W. W. and Sarah (Luce) Waterman. In 1883 Jotham Waterman of Griswold, Conn., and Ann F. his wife joined in deeds with Charles W. Rhodes, Jr., of Providence (and his wife Helen O.), Emily A. Phillips of Canterbury, Conn., and Thomas J. Barber of Plainfield, Conn., and Sarah L. his wife. [Land Rec. Providence, 319-405.] He enlisted as a Private in 1861, served with the Army of the Potomac, and was discharged as 1st Lieut., 1865. Children by second wife, b. at Providence:

I. Franklin Henry[9], b. 26 Apr. 1867; d. 28 Jan. 1873 ae. 5-9-2.

II. Walter Abbott, b. 2 June 1870; res. (1921) Mt. Vernon, N. Y.; m. at Ledyard, Conn., 11 July 1894, Mary Bethiah Fanning, b. at Ledyard, 19 Mar. 1863, dau. of George and Mary Abbie (Spicer) Fanning. He moved to Plainfield, Conn., 1879; to Bath, Me., 1881; to Griswold, Conn., 1883;

* Two of the sons were reputed missing in the Civil War.

to New Haven, Conn., 1893; to New London, Conn., 1894; to Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 1896; to Greenwich, Conn., 1914; and to Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 1920. He was graduated from Yale College (B.A., 1894), and was a school-master, 1894-1916, afterwards a tourist and ticket agent. Presbyterian; Sunday School Supt., 1913-6; Deacon; member of school board. Alderman, Mt. Vernon, 1908-9. Civilian Aide, Camp Upton, N. Y., five months, 1917-8. He is (1937) Secretary of Mt. Vernon Chapter, Westchester County Realty Board. Children, b. at Mt. Vernon, N. Y.:

(1) Son[10], d. in infancy.

(2) Hilda Rhodes, b. 5 Feb. 1898; grad. Smith College, 1919; m. at Mt. Vernon, 27 Dec. 1920, Thomas Albert Bennett, son of Charles Bennett of Christiania, Norway. Seven children: Charles[11], Walter, Mary, Hilda (twin), Ellen (twin), Evelyn, and John.

(3) Bethiah Fanning, b. 5 Sept. 1899; m. 19 May 1922, Alva S. Walker. Two children: Betty May[11] and Alva S.

(4) Mary Abbie, b. 10 Jan. 1901; m. 20 Apr. 1927, Clayton Rychard. Two children: Robert[11] and Barbara (twins).

(5) Annie Frances, b. 16 June 1903; m. 28 Nov. 1928, William Scott.

III. Foster, b. 30 Nov. 1871; d. 9 Jan. 1873 ae. 1-1-9.

iv. GEORGE, d. young.

v. FRANKLIN S., b. abt. 1842; d. near Chickamahominy River, Va., 10 June 1862 ae. 20, unm.; a machinist, res. Northbridge, Mass. Administration on the estate of Franklin S. Waterman of Northbridge, who d. 11 June 1862, was granted, 26 Sept. 1867, to Edwin T. Case of Providence, R. I., at the desire of Jotham Waterman of Providence, only brother and sole heir. [Probate Rec. Worcester County, Mass., Files, Series A, 62355.]

References

Mass. Vital Statistics.
Conn. Vital Statistics.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Walter Abbott[9] Waterman, Mt. Vernon, N. Y., 1921, 1937.
W. F. Brooks: History of the Fanning Family (1905), 2-530.
T. B. Wyman: Genealogy of the Name and Family of Hunt (1862-3), p. 298.
S. S. and S. B. Meech: The Spicer Genealogy (1911), p. 259.
Births, Marriages and Deaths Recorded in Providence.
The Hartford Courant, 30 Dec. 1920.

1205. WILLIAM WILLARD WHEELER[7] WATERMAN (*Jotham*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Nantucket, Mass., 3 Apr. 1811, died ; married at Nantucket, 17 May 1832, SARAH LUCE, born at Nantucket or Martha's Vineyard, 24 Oct. 1816, died at Nantucket, 24 Apr. 1888, aged 73-6-6, daughter of David and Eunice (Paddock) Luce.

After his death, his widow moved to North Bridgewater, and later returned to Nantucket.

Children of William Willard Wheeler and Sarah (Luce) Waterman, born at Nantucket:

i. William Francis[8], b. 1838; lost at sea.
ii. Henry Clinton, b. ; d. young.*
iii. Nelson, b. 28 Oct. 1843; d. at Nantucket, 29 Mar. 1876 ae. 32; a merchant; m. at North Bridgewater, Mass., 28 Mar. 1871, Mary Ellen† Harris, b. at Nantucket, 25 Sept. 1836, d. there 22 Mar. 1924 ae. 87-5-27, dau. of William P. and Lydia R. (Macy) Harris.
iv. Eunice L., b. 14 Aug. 1845; d. at Brockton, Mass., 19 Feb. 1915 ae. 69 yrs. 6 mos.; m. at Brockton, 29 May 1900, Jotham Waterman [No. 1204, iii].

References

Collections of C. C. P. Waterman and George Thurston Waterman.
Nantucket Vital Records.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
E. J. and H. G. Cleveland: The Cleveland Genealogy (1899), 1-429.

1206. Olive[7] Waterman (*Jotham*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Nantucket, Mass., 8 July 1813, died at (Mobile, Ala.?), 21 July 1888; married at New Bedford, Mass., 31 Jan. 1833, Archelaus Taber, born 14 Oct. 1805, died in 1890, son of Nathaniel and Ruth (Davis) Taber.

Children of Archelaus and Olive (Waterman) Taber:

i. Augustus Bainbridge[8], b. 6 Nov. 1833; d. 17 Aug. 1857.
ii. Caroline Davis, b. 23 Dec. 1836; d. at Mobile, Ala., 16 Nov. 1879; m. 2 Dec. 1856, James St. John Cummins, b. at Tuscaloosa, Ala., 2 Mar. 1834, d. at Mobile, Ala., 18 Nov. 1885, son of John O. and Martha M. (Cawley) Cummins.
iii. Emily Frances, b. 16 June 1847; d. 22 Oct. 1849.
iv. George Henry, b. 17 Apr. 1849; d. 11 May 1853.
v. Ida Jane, b. 24 July 1850; d. 28 May 1851.
vi. Kate Louise, b. 1 Nov. 1852; d. at Mobile, Ala., 21 Jan. 1874.
vii. Murray Nott, b. 17 Sept. 1855; d. 18 Oct. 1859.

References

G. L. Randall: Taber Genealogy (1924), pp. 115, 251.

1207. Lucy Ann[7] Waterman (*Jotham*[6], *Anthony*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Nantucket, Mass., 6 Oct. 1815, died 29 Dec. 1889; married at Vernon, Vt., 1 July 1832, Sylvanus Besse, born at Wareham, Mass., 27 Nov. 1809, died there July 1865, son of (Capt.) Sylvanus and Thankful (Bates) Besse.

Children of Sylvanus and Lucy Ann (Waterman) Besse:

i. Olive Phinney[8], b. 21 June 1833; d. 1910; m. 1850, Samuel T. Sherman, of Wareham. Children:
I. Samuel W. T.[9], b. 10 Nov. [or July] 1853; d. young.

* Perhaps the child b. abt. May 1840, who d. by Nantucket records, 15 Sept. 1841 ae. 16 mos.
† In death record; but *Allen* in marriage record.

II. Elizabeth O., b. 6 Nov. 1858; m George Bryant. Children:
(1) Clifford[10].
(2) Olive, m. Kenneth Dowley.
(3) Lyman.

III. Jennie T., b. 23 July 1861; m. David Snyder. Children:
(1) Madge[10].
(2) David.

ii. Lucy Ann,* b. 14 Dec. 1834; d. 1914; m. (1) in 1851, Henry M. Briggs, of Marion; Lieut. in Civil War; m. (2) Asa Brown.

iii. Sylvanus Foster, b. 7 Sept. 1836; killed in Civil War riots in Kansas in 1862.

iv. Deborah Waterman, b. 4 July 1842; d. in 1876; m. Willard W. Luce. Child:

I. Nellie M.[9], b. 21 Oct. 1860; m. ——— Briggs. Children:
(1) Edith[10].
(2) Helen.

v. Maria Sturges, b. 12 July 1846; d. 1924; m. in 1869, Charles A. Fenner, a ship builder, of Mystic, Conn. Children:

I. Gertrude Maria[9], d. in childhood of diphtheria.

II. Mary Louise, d. in childhood of diphtheria.

vi. Anthony Waterman, b. 18 May 1848; d. in 1872; m. in 1865, Sophia B. Doten, of Wareham. Children:

I. Harry[9], b. 7 Oct. 1866.

II. William, b. 27 July 1868; d. 14 Apr. 1921.

vii. Lyman Waterman, b. 9 Mar. 1854; d. 1930; res. Springfield, Mass.: m. at Wareham, 25 Feb. 1879, Henrietta Louisa Segee, of Wareham, b. at Woodstock, N. B., 4 Mar. 1854, dau. of James S. and Sarah S. (Noble) Segee. Beginning life as a store clerk, he first engaged in business on his own account in 1877, opening a store in Bridgeport, Conn., and building up a large business in men's clothing and furnishing goods. From time to time, as his capital permitted, he opened new stores, mostly in New England, in various cities, having a different partner in each city who acted as resident manager. He also established the Commercial Trading Company in Boston, a wholesale house. He became one of the best-known merchants in the country. Republican; member of the South Congregational Church, Springfield; member of Arcanum Lodge, I. O. O. F. Children:

I. Gertrude Louisa[9], b. 22 Apr. 1881; d. 10 Apr. 1923; B.A. (Vassar, 1903), ΦBK; M.A. (Radcliffe); m. 16 Dec. 1906, Stanley King, of Springfield, Mass., ΦBK, president of Amherst College. Children:
(1) Richard[10], b. 3 Feb. 1913; B.A. (Amherst, 1935).
(2) Gertrude, b. 25 Sept. 1916; B.A. (Vassar, 1938).
(3) Margaret, b. 8 Dec. 1917; d. 7 Apr. 1923.

II. Florence Foster, b. 26 May 1885; B.A. (Wellesley, 1907); M.A. (Radcliffe, 1932); m. (1) 21 Nov. 1912, Kingman Brewster, of Worthington, Mass., B.A. (Amherst, 1906), ΦBK, LL.B. (Harvard Law, 1911); m. (2) 25 June 1932, Edward Ballantine of Cambridge, Mass., Professor of Music at Harvard University. Children by first husband:
(1) Mary[10], b. 15 Sept. 1914; B.A. (Smith, 1936).
(2) Anne, b. 26 Oct. 1917; d. 2 Apr. 1918.

* Also given as Lucy Bradford.

(3) Kingman, b. 17 June 1919; student at Yale College, Class of 1942.

III. Arthur Lyman, b. 13 Apr. 1887; B.A. (Harvard, 1911); president of National Association of Woolen Manufacturers, res. (1937) Scarsdale, N. Y.; m. 23 Feb. 1918, Eleanor Pass of Syracuse, N. Y. Children:
(1) Arthur[10], b. 25 Sept. 1919.
(2) Richard, b. 26 Dec. 1920.
(3) Alden, b. 11 July 1924.

IV. Helen Waterman, b. 18 July 1889; B.A. (Wellesley, 1911); m. 4 June 1914, Daniel E. Burbank, 2d; res. (1937) Longmeadow, Mass. Children:
(1) Daniel E.[10], b. 9 Apr. 1915; B.A. (Harvard, 1937).
(2) Lyman Waterman, b. 15 Oct. 1916; B.A. (Harvard, 1938).
(3) Barbara, b. 19 Apr. 1920.
(4) Arthur David, b. 23 Dec. 1930.

V. Edith Noble, b. 2 Dec. 1891; B.A. (Wellesley, 1913); m. 16 Oct. 1913, Edwin Pratt Holmes, B.A. (Harvard, 1911); res. (1937) Brookline, Mass. Children:
(1) Elizabeth Pratt[10], b. 8 Sept. 1914; B.A. (Wellesley, 1936).
(2) Eleanor Louisa, b. 8 Aug. 1917.
(3) Edwin Bradford, b. 3 Nov. 1921.

VI. Lucy Bradford, b. 19 May 1897; B.A. (Wellesley, 1919), ΦBK; m. 27 Nov. 1918, John H. Mitchell of Thompsonville, Conn., B.A. (Amherst), LL.B. (Harvard Law); res. (1937) Springfield, Mass. Children:
(1) John Houston[10], b. 23 Mar. 1928.
(2) Martha, b. 16 May 1931.

References

Collections of C. C. P. Waterman and George Thurston Waterman.
Mrs. Florence F.[9] (Besse) (Brewster) Ballantine, Cambridge, Mass., 1937.
Vermont Vital Statistics.
Genealogical and Personal Memoirs relating to the Families of the State of Massachusetts (Lewis Historical Publishing Co., 1910), 2-967, 968.

1208. Joseph[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven, Maine, 4 Dec. 1804, died at North Haven, Maine, 22 Feb. 1865; married at North Haven, 24 Dec. 1827, Lucy Thomas, born at , Maine, 27 May 1805, died 9 Nov. 1867, daughter of Cushing and ——— (———) Thomas.

He was a Baptist.

Census of 1850, North Haven, Waldo County, Me.:

		age	born	
Joseph Waterman		45	Maine	Farmer
Lucy	"	45	"	
Ursula	"	20	"	
Theresa	"	16	"	
Cora A.	"	14	"	
Elizaheth O.	"	11	"	
Winthrop O.	"	11	"	
Penelope K.	"	9	"	

Children of Joseph and Lucy (Thomas) Waterman, born at North Haven, Maine:

i. URSULA[8], b. 22 Sept. 1829; d. in Texas, 16 Oct. 1857; m. at North Haven, 10 Aug. 1853, (CAPT.) RUEL D. KENT. No issue.

ii. THERESA A., b. 30 Sept. 1833; d. at Fairfield, Me., 12 Feb. 1912; m. at North Haven, 4 Nov. 1860, (CAPT.) SETH C. MULLIN, b. 20 Apr. 1830. Child:

I. Lizzie Bropley[9], b. 27 Feb. 1862; d. 1921.

iii. CORA A., b. 26 June 1836; m. at North Haven, 4 Dec. 1856, OTIS B. KENT, b. 21 May 1832. Children:

I. Ursula W.[9], b. 9 Sept. 1857; m. Levi Leadbetter. No children.

II. Ferdinand H., b. 29 Feb. 1860; drowned at sea; m. Carrie Ames. No children.

III. Joseph W., b. 28 Aug. 1863; drowned at sea.

IV. Dora B., b. 4 Jan. 1865; m. Hanford Webster. Six children: Nina, Ralph, Avery, Harry, Cora, and Alice.

V. Lizzie, b. 2 Aug. 1870; m. Alex Gillis. No children.

iv. ELIZABETH ORR [Lizzie] (twin), b. 3 Apr. 1839; d. at Portland, Me., in 1912; m. 4 Mar. 1865, JOSEPH O. CONANT, b. 7 May 1843. Children:

I. Hattie B.[9], b. 1 Jan. 1867; m. Clifton Snell.

II. Harvey Hall, m. Mary E. Hatch.

III. Winthrop W., m. Inez M. Hopkins.

IV. Cheever Gage, b. 1874, d. 1934; m. 1897 Maude Gertrude Hayes, b. 1874, res. (1937) Cape Elizabeth, Me. Child:

(1) Hurst Waterman[10], b. 1899.

1+ v. WINTHROP ORR (twin), b. 3 Apr. 1839; d. 30 Sept. 1902.

2+ vi. PENELOPE KENT [Nellie], b. 30 Sept. 1841; d. 9 Dec. 1920.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

Alvah W. Carver, North Conway, N. H., 1937.

Mrs. John L. Stahl, Camden, Me., 1937; owns family record in Almanac Diary of Penelope[8] (Waterman) Calderwood, of which a copy is in Maine D. A. R. Miscellaneous Records, 1933-34, p. 313, at Maine Historical Society, Portland, Me.

Mrs. Cheever G. Conant, Cape Elizabeth, Me., 1937.

1208-1. WINTHROP ORR[8] WATERMAN (*Joseph*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Maine, 3 Apr. 1839, died there 30 Sept. 1902, aged 63-5-27; married first, 18 Oct. 1863, JULIA CARVER, born 19 Sept. 1842, died 14 Mar. 1868; married second, CHARLOTTE JANE CARVER, born at North Haven, 31 Jan. 1845, died there 3 June 1932, aged 87-4-2, daughter of Samuel and Betsey (Calderwood) Carver.

Child of Winthrop O. and Julia (Carver) Waterman:

i. LOTTIE[9], b. 25 Dec. 1864; d. young.

Children of Winthrop O. and Charlotte Jane (Carver) Waterman, born at North Haven, Maine:

ii. JULIA E., b. 11 Nov. 1872; d. at North Haven, 6 Apr. 1894 ae. 21-4-25.

iii. ALICE ESTELLE, b. 19 Aug. 1874; m. at North Haven, Me., 19 Oct. 1893, WILLIAM SAMPSON, of North Haven, Me. Son:

I. Frank Warren[10], b. 19 Apr. 1898; m. Orilla Ladd.

iv. Orinda Lee, b. 19 Apr. 1876; m. at North Haven, Me., 18 May 1898, Augustine[9] Whitmore, son of Reuben Leadbetter and Mary Elizabeth[8] (Thomas) Whitmore. They res. (1937) North Haven, Me., summers, and Sarasota, Fla., winters. Children:
I. Lloyd Waterman[10], b. 12 Sept. 1899.
II. Clara Lee, b. 11 July 19—.

v. Frank Winthrop, b. 7 May 1878; m. at North Haven, Me., 13 May 1903, Annie Thomas Whitmore, b. at North Haven, 6 Apr. 1883, d. there 29 Mar. 1936 ae. 52-11-23, dau. of Reuben Leadbetter and Mary Elizabeth[8] (Thomas) Whitmore. He is a farmer; Baptist, and church treasurer, 1903-04. Children:
I. Leah Frances[10], b. 7 Dec. 1910; d. at North Haven, 21 Aug. 1930 ae. 19-8-14.
II. Edna Lealda, b. 28 Mar. 1914; res. (1937) Sanford, Me.

vi. Lottie May, b. 29 May 1880; m. at North Haven, 28 June 1899, Augustus Leslie Carver, b. 22 Jan. 1877, d. 13 Nov. 1930. Children:
I. Alvah Wilson[10], b. 2 Dec. 1902; res. (1937) North Conway, N. H.
II. Neil Waterman, b. 31 July 1913.

vii. Bessie Lucy, b. 19 June 1882; m. at North Haven, Me., 5 Aug. 1901, Irving A. Grant. Children:
I. Owen Frank[10], b. 20 May 1906; m. Mary Beatie.
II. Lawrence Irving, b. 18 Sept. 1908.

viii. Florence Emma, b. 7 Feb. 1884; m. at North Haven, Me., 4 Aug. 1906, Elisha B. Brown. No children.

ix. Orrie Alda, b. 7 June 1886; m. at North Haven, Me., 12 Dec. 1906, Isaac H. Woodworth. Children:
I. Thelma Mae[10], b. 8 Mar. 1906; m. Neal Burgess. Children: (1) Larry[11], d.; (2) Fletcher.
II. Evelyn, d.
III. Emily Alice, b. 28 Nov. 1910; m. Harland Gregory. Children: (1) Evelyn Charlotte[11]; (2) Philip.
IV. Bessie Lee, b. 2 Sept. 1912; d.; m. Irving Stone. No children.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Alvah W.[10] Carver, North Conway, N. H., 1937.
Frank Winthrop[9] Waterman, North Haven, Me., 1933.
Maine Vital Statistics.

1208-2. Penelope Kent[8] Waterman (*Joseph*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Maine, 30 Sept. 1841, died at South Thomaston, Maine, 9 Dec. 1920; married at Rockland, Maine, 1 Jan. 1866, Elisha Carver Calderwood, born at North Haven, 3 Aug. 1835, died at South Thomaston, 7 Oct. 1921, son of John and Susan (Carver) Calderwood.

They lived in North Haven, Maine, and removed to South Thomaston in 1888. He was captain of a schooner, and later a farmer and fruit-grower. Capt. Calderwood had been married previously, and had one child: Nettie Winnifred, b. 18 June 1861, living (1937) North Haven, Maine, m. Willis E. Witherspoon.

The family were Baptists. Capt. Calderwood lost his hearing from a severe illness while at sea, so had to change his occupation. He was at one time U. S. mail carrier from North Haven to Pulpit Harbor. "He was a splendid Christian, and his children never received a cross word from him during life." Mrs. Calderwood was an invalid and semi-invalid for years.

Children of Elisha Carver and Penelope Kent (Waterman) Calderwood, born at North Haven, Maine:

i. Ulysses Grant[9], b. 4 Dec. 1866; res. (1937) unm., Camden, Me.

ii. Theresa Mullin, b. 4 Mar. 1874; res. (1937) Camden, Me.; m. at South Thomaston, Me., 22 June 1907, John Leslie Stahl, b. at North Waldoboro, Me., 21 Dec. 1873, living 1937, son of William Henry and Olivia Ann (Stahl) Stahl. He was graduated from Rockland Commercial College, 1897, and for 42 years has been a clerk in the U. S. Post Office; Deacon, Baptist Church, also treasurer and Sunday-School superintendent. Children, b. at Camden, Me.:

I. Jeannette Olivia[10], b. 28 Apr. 1910; res. (1937) Rockland, Me.; grad. Bates College (1931); teacher in Rockland High School.

II. John Willis, b. 17 Nov. 1913; res. (1937) Camden, Me.; grad. Bates College (1935); m. at Camden, 27 Dec. 1936, Irvina Eva Russ.

iii. Willie Elisha, b. 16 July 1877; d. at South Thomaston, 20 Feb. 1896.

References

Mrs. John L. Stahl, Camden, Maine, 1937.

1209. Melzar[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven, Maine, 1806, died ; married Sarah T. Wooster, born at North Haven, Maine, about 1809, died .

Census of 1850, North Haven, Waldo County, Me.:

		age	born	
Melzar	Waterman	43	Maine	Farmer
Sarah	"	41	"	
Ira	"	13	"	
Lydia	"	12	"	
Augusta	"	10	"	
Roscoe	"	9	"	
Thomas	"	8	"	
Oren	"	6	"	idiot*
Winfield	"	3	"	
Victoria	"	1	"	
Lucy	"	(2 mos.)	"	

Children of Melzar and Sarah (Wooster) Waterman, born at North Haven:

i. Ira[8], b. abt. 1837; d. at North Haven, Me., 1876; m. Georgia Thomas, who d. before 1875, dau. of Alexander Thomas. See below.

ii. Lydia T., b. abt. 1838; d. at Belfast, Me., 27 Nov. 1917 ae. 80-1-5, unm., bur. at North Haven.

iii. Augusta, b. abt. 1840; d. young.

iv. Roscoe, b. abt. 1841; d. unm.

v. Thomas, b. abt. 1842; d. young.

* This designation belongs on the next line below, referring to Winfield.

vi. Orren S., b. 7 Apr. 1844; d. at North Haven, Me., 25 June 1924 ae. 80-2-18; m. at Camden, Me., 27 Nov. 1893, Eliza A. (Wooster) Harkness, b. at North Haven, 29 June 1849, d. at Veazie, Me., 14 Jan. 1932 ae. 82-6-16, dau. of John and Susan (Fernold) Wooster, divorcée Harkness.

vii. Winfield S., b. 4 Apr. 1847;* d. at North Haven, 29 June 1909 ae. 62-2-25, unm. A guardian for Winfield Waterman of North Haven, feeble-minded, requested by Franklin Waterman, Victoria A. Browne, Lydia T. Waterman, and Lucy S. Waterman, 17 Feb. 1875. [Probate Rec. Knox County, 15-202].

viii. Victoria A., b. 1848; m. Arthur A. Browne. Children:
- I. Herbert M.[9], unm.
- II. Georgia, unm.
- III. Cora, m.
- IV. Ina V.

ix. Lucy S., b. 1850; d. at Portland, Me., 25 Aug. 1908 ae. 58, unm. See below.

x. Franklin W., b. 21 Feb. 1852; res. (1908) Portland, Me.; d. at Wrentham, Mass., 26 July 1931 ae. 79-5-5; m. Ella F. Young. Child:
- I. Hester W.[9], b. ; m. at Vinalhaven, Me., 16 Aug. 1905, Carl Lamson, of Portland.

xi. Lillian, b. ; d. ae. 2.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Marion[9] (Thomas) Leadbetter, Augusta, Me., 1938.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

Notes

The will of Lucy S. Waterman of Portland, Maine, dated 14 Feb. 1905, mentioned niece, Ina V. Browne, daughter of Arthur A. Browne of Portland; sister, Victoria A. Browne; lot of land with shore frontage in the village of North Haven which formerly belonged to my late father and now belongs in equal shares to me, my sister Victoria A. Browne, and my sister Lydia T. Waterman. The petition states that Lucy S. Waterman died 25 Aug. 1908, leaving heirs at law:

Lydia T. Waterman	North Haven, Maine	sister
Victoria A. Browne (Mrs. A. A.)	Portland, "	"
Orren S. Waterman	North Haven, "	brother
Winfield "	" " "	"
Franklin "	Portland, "	"

[Probate Rec. Cumberland County, 4-429; 5-4.]

The will of Ira Waterman of North Haven, Maine, dated 25 Nov. 1875, proved Feb. 1876, gave $100.00 to brother Frank Waterman; his Waltham watch to brother Orin S. Waterman; feather bed and pillows to sister Lydia T. Waterman; to Sarah Thomas, Deborah Alexander, and Mrs. Mary Monroe, furniture and silverware formerly belonging to my wife Georgia Waterman dec'd; residue to my three sisters, Lydia T. Waterman, Mrs. Victoria A. Brown, and Lucy S. Waterman; executors, Frank Waterman, Arthur A. Brown, Orin S. Waterman. [Probate Rec. Knox County, 4-465.]

The will of Alexander Thomas of Camden, Maine, dated 8 Feb. 1872, named daughters Georgia Waterman, Deborah O. Alexander, and Mary G. Thomas, son Austin W. Thomas, and daughter Sarah W. Thomas. [*ib.*, 4-308.]

* By family accounts, he was the "queer one."

1210. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven, Maine, 1808, died ; married ELIZA CALDERWOOD, born at , Maine, about 1810, died .

Census of 1850, North Haven, Waldo County, Me.:

	age	born	
John Waterman	42	Maine	Farmer
Eliza "	40	"	
Lucretia "	13	"	
Edward K. "	11	"	
Sarah E. "	10	"	
John C. "	4	"	
Carolyn N. "	2	"	

Children of John and Eliza (Calderwood) Waterman:

i. LUCRETIA[8], b. abt. 1836; m. (CAPT.) HENRY J. SLEEPER. Children:
- I. Addie E.[9], d. 1875.
- II. John W., m. Addie Doe. Three children: (1) Edna M.[10]; (2) Casalena M.; (3) John Theodore.
- III. Cassie H., d. 1863; m. Tylestone Whitmore. No children.
- IV. Henry A., m. May Sloane. No children.

ii. EDWARD K., b. abt. 1838; d. in the Civil War.

iii. SARAH E., b. abt. 1840; m. FRANKLIN THOMAS. Children:
- I. Nettie[9], m. Chester Burgess. Children:
  - (1) Chester[10].
  - (2) Harold.
  - (3) Norman.
- II. Lavon W., m. Annie Gillis. Children:
  - (1) Boyce[10], m. Roma Ball.
  - (2) Clara, m. Donald Kelsey.
  - (3) Ethel, m. Samuel Sezak.

iv. OLIVIA, d. young.

1+ v. JOHN COLWELL, b. abt. 1846.

vi. CAROLYN N., b. abt. 1848; m. (1) GEORGE B. GRAHAM; m. (2) E. T. GRANT. Children by first husband:
- I. Minnie[9], m. George Gray. Children:
  - (1) Stanley[10].
  - (2) Doris.
- II. Lida, m. Raymond Chubbuck. Child:
  - (1) Graham[10].

vii. URSULA, m. IRA CARVER. Children:
- I. Leila Helen[9], m. at Warner, N. H., in 1900, Harry C. Rogers.
- II. Perley, unm.
- III. Henry, m. Maud Carrol.
- IV. Addie, d.
- V. Maynard, d.

viii. ELLA H., b. abt. 1852; m. at Boston, Mass., 22 Nov. 1877, CHARLES L. YOUNG, a baker, b. at Bethel, Me., abt. 1847, son of Jared and Mercy (———) Young. Child:
- I. George[9], d. young.

References

C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Collections of C. C. P. Waterman and George Thurston Waterman.
Alvah M. Carver, North Conway, N. H., 1937.
Marion[9] (Thomas) Leadbetter, Augusta, Me., 1938.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1210-1. John Colwell[8] Waterman (*John*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Maine, about 1846, died about 1889; married Eliza C. Hopkins, born at Vinalhaven, Maine, 1 Jan. 1846, died at North Haven, Maine, 9 Sept. 1924, aged 78-8-8, daughter of Hiram and Mariah (Smith) Hopkins.

Children of John Colwell and Eliza C. (Hopkins) Waterman, born at North Haven:

i. Fred L.[9], b. abt. 1870; d. at North Haven, 11 Feb. 1910 ae. 40; a carpenter; m. at North Haven, 19 June 1893, Sylvia D. Brown, b. at Vinalhaven, abt. 1877, dau. of Reuben L. and Kate G. (Arey) Brown. She m. (2) at North Haven, 2 Dec. 1911, Ezra C. Merrick, of North Haven. Children, b. at Vinalhaven:
   I. Seth L.[10], b. 5 Dec. 1893; d. 26 Apr. 1896 ae. 2-4-25.
   II. Oscar E., b. 5 Nov. 1901; m. at Rockland, Me., 5 Oct. 1922, Kathleen B. Gilchrist, b. at Vinalhaven, abt. 1904, dau. of John C. and Gene (Cassie) Gilchrist. Children, b. at North Haven:
      (1) Richard D.[11], b. 19 Sept. 1923.
      (2) John F., b. 11 May 1926.
      (3) Stanley Evans, b. 15 Dec. 1928.

ii. Mabel F., b. 22 May 1872; d. at North Haven, 30 May 1933 ae. 61-0-8, unm.

iii. Walter C., b. 23 Aug. 1873; d. at North Haven, 22 Mar. 1934 ae. 60-6-29, unm.; a farmer.

iv. Eva H., m. at North Haven, 6 Mar. 1899, George A. McDonald. Child:
   I. Byron[10].

v. Charles G., b. 19 Nov. 1879; d. at Rockland (Hospital), Me., 25 Feb. 1936 ae. 56-3-6, unm.

1+ vi. Clarence Edward, b. 6 Apr. 1887.

References

Clarence Edward[9] Waterman, North Haven, Me., 1933.
Maine Vital Statistics.

1210-1-1. Clarence Edward[9] Waterman (*John Colwell*[8], *John*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at North Haven, Maine, 6 Apr. 1887; married at North Haven, 9 May 1908, Nora May Davis, born at Gardiner, Maine, 21 Dec. 1888, daughter of John and Emmaline (Thayer) Davis.

He is the proprietor of a general merchandise store in North Haven, Maine.

Children of Clarence Edward and Nora May (Davis) Waterman, born at North Haven:

i. Clara Mae[10], b. 27 Oct. 1909.

ii. Edward Clarence, b. 11 Dec. 1911; d. 2 Aug. 1915 ae. 3-7-22.

iii. Clarence Edward, b. 12 Aug. 1917.
iv. Franklin Eugene, b. 24 May 1920.
v. Phyllis Marie, b. 1 Oct. 1927.

References

Clarence Edward[9] Waterman, North Haven, Me., 1933.
Maine Vital Statistics.

1211. Sarah[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven (now North Haven), Maine, 22 Apr. 1810, died at North Haven, Maine, 25 June 1904; married at North Haven, 2 Feb. 1832, James Thomas, born at Vinalhaven, 1 Dec. 1802, died at North Haven, Maine, 4 Apr. 1853, son of Samuel and Sarah (Glover) Thomas.

This family was for the most part sea-faring men or farmers. Many of them were Baptists. Mr. Thomas was a farmer, carpenter and merchant; Deacon in Baptist Church.

Mrs. Isa E.[9] (Turner) Ames kindly copied Waterman and Thomas inscriptions from gravestones in North Haven. From stones in Fish Point Cemetery: Mr. Sam. Thomas d. 22 Dec. 1795 ae. 74 y. 3 m. 17 d.; Mary (Cushing) Thomas d. 16 Nov. 1810 ae. 81. They were parents of Samuel Thomas, buried in Kent Cemetery, who d. 14 Aug. 1832 ae. 81, "formerly of Marshfield, Mass., served in the Revolution"; Sarah (Glover) Thomas his wife d. 18 Feb. 1809 ae. 37 y. 7 m. 9 d. They were parents of James Thomas who married Sarah[7] Waterman. Dea. James Thomas, buried in Kent Cemetery, d. 4 Apr. 1853 ae. 50 y. 4 m. 4 d.; Sarah W. Thomas his wife d. 25 June 1904 ae. 94 y. 2 m. 3 d. James and Glover were twin sons of Samuel, and born 1 Dec. 1802, according to a record written by their father.

Children of James and Sarah (Waterman) Thomas, born at North Haven, Maine:

i. Leander[8], b. 17 June 1833; d. at Rockland, Me., 25 Feb. 1891; m. at Rockland, 7 Feb. 1858, Frances L. Thomas, b. at Lincolnville, Me., 6 Aug. 1839, d. at Augusta, Me., 13 Feb. 1919. Children:
  I. Herbert[9], m. Alice[9] Beverage. Children:
    (1) Florence A.[10], unm. (1938).
    (2) Leon Beverage, res. (1938) Hingham Center, Mass.; m. Florence ———. Child:
      1. Joan May[11].
  II. Nellie, m. Herbert Messer. Child:
    (1) Robert W.[10], unm. (1938).
  III. Walter, d. unm.
  IV. Philip, m. Rita Young. Children:
    (1) Mary[10].
    (2) Leander.
    (3) Richard.
  V. Leila, m. Charles H. Hutchinson. Children:
    (1) Helen[10], res. (1938) Augusta, Me.; m. Morrell Reed Page. Child:
      1. Richard M.[11], b. May 1928.

(2) Harold M., res. (1938) South Portland, Me.; m. Gertrude Mansur. Child:
1. Robert[11].

VI. Marion, b. 8 Nov. 1878; res. (1938) Augusta, Me.; m. 1 Oct. 1900, George W. Leadbetter, b. 29 June 1872. Child:
(1) Robert Thomas[10], b. 12 Dec. 1908.

ii. Harriet Frances, b. 17 June 1834; d. in Kansas; m. James Towle. Children:
I. Rupert[9], unm.
II. Frank, m.
III. Winnie, m. James Betts, and had: (1) James Winslow[10]; (2) Anna Frances.

iii. Marion Wallace, b. 21 Mar. 1836; d. at North Haven in 1913; m. Alvin S. Beverage. No children.

iv. Lucy W., b. 28 Dec. 1838; d. at North Haven, 9 July 1864, unm.

v. Clara Ellen, b. 2 Feb. 1840; d. at North Haven, 16 July 1915; m. at North Haven, 14 June 1860, Jewett Turner, b. at Palermo, Me., 26 Apr. 1836, d. at Portland, Me. (resident of North Haven), 19 May 1896, son of James and Lois (Patrick) Turner. He was a farmer; Baptist; served as a Private, Co. B, 8th Regt. Inf., Maine Vols, in the Civil War, from 25 Aug. 1862 to 30 June 1865. Children, b. at North Haven:
I. Clara Eva[9], b. 28 Mar. 1862; d. at North Haven, 4 Nov. 1919; m. at North Haven, 16 June 1887, Lewis C. Foss. Child:
(1) Theodore[10].
II. Charles Winslow, b. 7 June 1866; res. (1937) Portland, Me.; m. at North Haven, Nov. 1897, Margaret Lord Smith. Children:
(1) Everett[10].
(2) Carl.
III. Lenora B., b. 27 Nov. 1872; d. at Boston, Mass., 20 Nov. 1924; m. at Portland, Me., June 1906, Edward Everett Rice. One son.
IV. Isa Ermina, b. 8 Apr. 1876; res. (1937) North Haven, Me.; m. at Rockland, Me., 31 Mar. 1899, Winfield Leadbetter Ames. Child:
(1) Dorothy[10].

vi. Winslow Waterman, b. 20 May 1841; res. (1937) Pasadena, Calif.; m. at Maple City, Kans., 27 Oct. 1878, Josephine Howe. Children:
I. Mary Etta[9], b. 6 Sept. 1879; a dressmaker.
II. Arthur Winslow, b. 23 Dec. 1883; a bee man; m. at Marshall, Minn., 28 Dec. 1910, Nettie Palmer. Children, two b. at Manzanolo, Colo., third at Pueblo, Colo.:
(1) Lucy Josephine[10], b. 5 Nov. 1911; m. at Pasadena, Calif., 3 Sept. 1932, Elbridge Harris. Children:
1. Robert Winslow[11], b. 30 July 1934.
2. Marilyn Josephine, b. 15 Dec. 1935.
(2) Dorothy Winslow, b. 18 June 1914.
(3) Evelyn Beulah, b. 15 Apr. 1921.
III. Sarah [Sadie] Elizabeth, b. 11 Dec. 1886; city mission worker; m. 26 Dec. 1906, Rev. J. Albert Shepherd. He was a Methodist minister, now (1937) in government employ, Grand Canyon, Ariz. Child:

(1) Winslow[10], b. 20 Nov. 1910; an electrician, res. (1937) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. Millicent Matthews.

vii. Mary Elizabeth, b. 23 Jan. 1845; d. at North Haven, Sept. 1925; m. Reuben Leadbetter Whitmore. Children:
I. Augustine[9], m. Orinda Lee[9] Waterman, see p. 622.
II. Edna, m. Hollis Leadbetter.
III. Eddie, d. young.
IV. Annie Thomas, m. Frank Winthrop[9] Waterman, see p. 622.
V. J. Leon, m. (1) Albina L. Beane; m. (2) ———.
VI. Ernest, unm.

viii. Sarah G., b. 5 Apr. 1847; d. at North Haven, 3 July 1874, unm.

ix. Addison James, b. 10 Jan. 1850; living 1937, blind for about 30 years; a cattle man and farmer; m. at Los Angeles, Calif., in 1911, Alice Percy. No children.

x. Etta Averill, b. 17 Oct. 1852; d. at San Pedro, Calif., July 1931; m. George F. Hobart. No children.

References

Collections of C. C. P. Waterman and George Thurston Waterman.
Mrs. Isa E.[9] (Turner) Ames, North Haven, Me., 1937.
Stella A.[9] Thomas, Pasadena, Calif., 1937.
Mrs. Marion[9] (Thomas) Leadbetter, Augusta, Me., 1938.

1212. Deborah[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born , died ; married Henry Beverage.

Children of Henry and Deborah (Waterman) Beverage:

i. Hanford[8], b. ; m. (1) Olive Leadbetter; m. (2) Elmira Carver. Child by first wife:
I. Alice[9], m. Herbert[9] Thomas, *q. v.*
Children by second wife:
II. Clarence, m. Nina Gardner.
III. Isa, res. North Haven, Me., summers.

ii. Lizzie D., d. young.

iii. Julia, d. young.

iv. Hudson, d. young.

v. John, m. Cora Crockett. Children:
I. Orrie[9], m. in 1909, Isaiah Bowdoin. Child:
(1) Elizabeth Rosella[10].
II. Elsie, m. in 1916, Charles Emery.

vi. Lucy E., m. Cyrus Carver. No children.

vii. Elmer, d. young.

viii. Alden, m. Mary Crockett. One child, who died.

References

Collections of C. C. P. Waterman and George Thurston Waterman.
Alvah W. Carver, North Conway, N. H., 1937.

1213. Winslow[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven, Maine, 2 Sept. 1816, died 1 Oct. 1874; married at North Haven, 14 Dec. 1843, Emily A. Sampson, born 1817, died 26 Jan. 1888.

He was a carpenter and ship-builder, and settled in Rockland, Maine.

Children of Winslow and Emily A. (Sampson) Waterman, born at Rockland:

i. Alvah[8], d. young.
ii. Maria West (twin), b. 27 Mar. 1850; d. at Bangor (Hospital), Me., 7 Apr. 1933 ae. 83-0-10, unm., bur. at South Thomaston, Me.
iii. Warren Sampson (twin), b. 27 Mar. 1850; d. 22 Oct. 1902 ae. 52-6-25, unm.
iv. Lucy Alexander, b. 5 July 1857; d. 11 Sept. 1883; m. in 1876 Charles David Snow Godfray. Children:
  I. Jennie[9], m. L. Stanton Hall.
  II. Winslow, m. Eugenie D. Thompson. Children:
    (1) Lavon[10].
    (2) Carl.
    (3) Joseph T.
  III. Lavon, m. Grace Rackliff.
v. Albert Beverage, b. 29 Mar. 1861; d. at South Thomaston, 7 July 1927 ae. 66-3-8; m. 15 Aug. 1888, Nellie Estelle Rackliff, b. at South Thomaston, 18 Nov. 1866, living (1936), dau. of Cyrus Chadwick and Emily Augusta (Foster) Rackliff. Children, b. at South Thomaston, Me.:
  I. Emily[9], b. 23 June 1889; living (1936), unm.
  II. Carrie B., b. 4 Apr. 1892; d. at South Thomaston, 5 July 1892 ae. 3 mos.
  III. Harry Lester, b. 13 Dec. 1896; res. (1936) South Thomaston, Me.; m. at Swampscott, Mass., 28 Oct. 1922, Charlotte Radcliff Trafton, b. at Swampscott, 9 Apr. 1899, dau. of Fred Alexander and Mary Celina (Fantom) Trafton. He served in the Navy in the World War, 1 June 1918 to 19 Nov. 1919. He was graduated from Stockbridge School of Agriculture, Mass. State College, 1921, and engaged in poultry raising; Baptist. Children, b. at South Thomaston:
    (1) Robert Trafton[10], b. 20 Aug. 1925.
    (2) Anne, b. 11 July 1933.

References

Harry Lester[9] Waterman, South Thomaston, Me., 1933, 1936.
Cyrus Eaton: History of Thomaston, Rockland and South Thomaston, Me., (1865), 2-451.
Maine Vital Statistics.

1214. Thomas[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven, Maine, 2 Sept. 1816, died ; married at Lowell, Mass., 13 Sept. 1849, Mary B. Gordon, born at Boston, Mass., about 1819, died , daughter of Henry Gordon.

He is said [by descendants of his sister Sarah] to have gone to New York and New Jersey as a young man.

On 18 May 1849, Thomas Waterman of East Thomaston, Lincoln County, Maine, purchased land there from Constant Rankin and Harriet his wife; and the same property was sold, 30 Aug. 1856, to Rodney I. Conary of

Rockland, by Thomas Waterman and Mary B. his wife, of Jersey City, N. J. [Deeds, East Lincoln Registry, 14-439; 27-265.]

East Thomaston is the present Rockland.

Children of Thomas and Mary B. (Gordon) Waterman:

i. GEORGE[8], d. young.
ii. JULIA, m. ——— TINKER. No children.
iii. EDWIN, d. young (drowned).

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1215. ALBION[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Joseph*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Vinalhaven, Maine, about 1825, died 1865; married at Providence, R. I., 25 Mar. 1852, LUCY A. THOMAS, born at Lincolnville, Maine, about 1833, died , daughter of Philip and ——— (———) Thomas.

He was a merchant, and settled in Rockland, Maine. In deeds in 1847 and 1848, he was described as of North Haven, trader, also as merchant; in 1849 he was of East Thomaston [Rockland]; from 1851 to 1858 he was of Rockland. On 16 Jan. 1851, he conveyed land to Lucy S., Mary A. and Julia G. Waterman of Rockland; and on 24 Feb. 1858 to Winslow Waterman, and the same date to Lucy S. Waterman. [Deeds, East Lincoln Registry, 12-409; 13-264; 14-440; 21-546; 22-21; 28-41; 29-212, 213, 214.]

Children of Albion and Lucy A. (Thomas) Waterman:

i. HATTIE E.[8], b. 6 Jan. 1855; d. 14 Feb. 1857.
ii. FREDERICK K., b. Oct. 1858; d. at Rockland, Me., 12 Jan. 1901 ae. 44-7-3; m. MARY E. ASHWORTH. Child:
I. Robert[9], d. young.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Cyrus Eaton: History of Thomaston, Rockland and South Thomaston, Me. (1865), 2-451.

1216. ALICE VINAL[7] WATERMAN (*Nathaniel*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 19 May 1798, died 16 July 1855; married 16 Nov. 1815, SIMEON PRATT, born at Bridgewater, Mass., 27 Apr. 1792, died 25 Feb. 1876, son of (Capt.) Simeon and Sarah (Willis) Pratt.

Mr. Pratt was a farmer, of Bridgewater, Mass. He went to Halifax, Mass., 1811, and became a clerk in a furnace company; in 1818 removed to Freetown, Mass., and to Providence, R. I., in 1820, and in 1829 returned to Halifax, being engaged in the furnace business in these various places. He returned home in 1840, and assisted on his father's farm. From 1844 to 1856 he was bookkeeper for Nathaniel Waterman in Boston, and then returned to Halifax.

Children of Simeon and Alice Vinal (Waterman) Pratt:

i. William[8], b. at Halifax, 10 Sept. 1816; res. Baltimore, Md.; m. 27 Sept. 1843, Ann E. Eddy, b. 6 Apr. 1817, dau. of Capt. Nathaniel and Abby (Andros) Eddy. Three children.

ii. Caroline Peabody, b. at Freetown, 26 Feb. 1820; m. 23 June 1842, John M. Soule, b. 16 Sept. 1819, a farmer of Halifax, Mass., son of Jabez and Susan (Richmond) Soule. Five children.

iii. Ellen, b. at Providence, 27 Nov. 1823; m. 15 Oct. 1863, John A. Carr, b. 30 May 1825, a grocer of Elmwood, Mass., son of Thomas W. and Caroline C. (Conner) Carr.

References

Thomas Spooner: Records of William Spooner of Plymouth, Mass., and his Descendants (1883), pp. 463, 464.

1217. Charles[7] Waterman (*Nathaniel*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 15 Oct. 1801, died at Boston, Mass., 15 July 1856, aged 55 yrs. 9 mos.; married 30 Sept. 1832, Abby Glover, born at Salem, Mass., 1813, died at Chelsea, Mass., 25 Apr. 1857, aged 44, daughter of William and Abigail (Champy) Glover.

They lived in Boston, Mass.

Children of Charles and Abby (Glover) Waterman, born at Boston:

i. Otis Vinal[8], b. 13 Apr. 1834; m. at Boston, 1 Oct. 1861, Ellen Frances Huse, b. at Cranston, R. I., 11 Jan. 1844, d. at Wakefield, Mass., 24 Mar. 1900 ae. 56-2-13, dau. of Asa F. and Eliza (———) Huse. He was a clerk in the Municipal Court, Boston. Child, b. at Boston:

I. Charles Otis[9], b. 26 Apr. 1862; d. at Worcester Hospital (res. Boston), Mass., 19 Aug. 1926 ae. 64; salesman; m. at Wakefield, Mass., 15 June 1897, Caroline E. (Burton) Bishop, b. at Calais, Me., abt. 1870, dau. of James and Mary E. (———) Burton; divorced.

ii. Helen Frances, b. Apr. 1836; d. at Boston, 23 Oct. 1837 ae. 1 yr. 6 mos.

iii. Charles Norris, b. 1838; d. at Boston, 16 Dec. 1840 ae. 2.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Boston Deaths.

1218. Nathaniel[7] Waterman (*Nathaniel*[6], *Nathaniel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Scituate, Mass., 30 Aug. 1803, died at Boston, Mass., 3 Feb. 1866, aged 62-5-2; married first, 30 Aug. 1827, Harriet Tyler Sumner, born at Milton, Mass., 9 Oct. 1811, died at Boston, Mass., 17 Oct. 1850, aged 39, daughter of Arthur and Mary (———) Sumner; married second, at Boston, 30 Aug. 1860, Jane Gardiner (Hoskins) Hodges, born at Boston, 2 May 1802, died at Milford, Mass., 5 Apr. 1881 ae. 78-11-3, daughter of Richard Quince and Jane Gardiner (Knight) Hoskins.

He carried on the Tin Kitchen Warehouse in Boston, Mass.

Children of Nathaniel and Harriet Tyler (Sumner) Waterman, born at Boston:

i. ARABELLA[8], b. 24 July 1831; d. 17 July 1870.
ii. IANTHA, b. 14 Oct. 1833; m. at Boston, 23 Sept. 1856, JAMES DEXTER MARTIN, b. 1827, son of Israel.
iii. VIOLA, b. 6 Nov. 1835; d. at Boston, 21 Apr. 1876, unm.
iv. ZALINA, b. 1 May 1838; d. 28 Dec. 1864; m. at Boston, 11 Nov. 1862, ALFRED WILLARD BATES, b. 25 Aug. 1836, son of William B. and Mary Willard Lane (Attleborough) Bates.
v. LEORA, b. 15 Apr. 1840; d. at Chelsea, Mass.; m. 15 Dec. 1858 (28 June 1859 by Greenland, N. H., record), WALTER HORACE WAITE. Children:
I. Frederick Sumner[9], b. 31 Oct. 1859.
II. Alice Waterman, b. 17 Jan. 1864.
vi. NATHANIEL SUMNER, b. 9 Apr. 1843; d. 4 Mar. 1844 ae. 1 yr. 11 mos.
vii. AZULA, b. 26 Feb. 1844.
viii. CORA, b. 5 Mar. 1846; d. at Boston, 12 Sept. 1847 ae. 1 yr. 6 mos.
ix. GEORGE, b. 12 Oct. 1850; d. 13 Oct. 1850 ae. 1 day.

References
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Boston Records.
Milton Records.

1219. WILLIAM THOMAS[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waldoboro, Maine, 26 Mar. 1807, died there 7 Mar. 1880, aged 72-11-12 (gravestone); married 28 Dec. 1843, LUCRETIA CREIGHTON FULLER, born at Warren, Maine, about Aug. 1815, died at Waldoboro, 7 Oct. 1865, aged 50 yrs. 2 mos. (gravestone), daughter of Edward Fuller of Warren, Maine.

He lived on the Homestead in Waldoboro, Maine.

Edward Fuller of Warren died 19 July 1863. William T. Waterman of Waldoboro was appointed Administrator, 2 Sept. 1863. The heirs were Lucretia C. Waterman and Andrew Fitzgerald. [Probate Rec. Knox County.]

Children of William Thomas and Lucretia C. (Fuller) Waterman, born at Waldoboro, Maine:

i. EDWARD FULLER[8], b. 4 Oct.* 1844; d. at Waldoboro, 26 May 1920 ae. 75-7-26; m. S. CARPENTER. No issue. His will, dated 25 June 1915, gave legacies to brothers Samuel T. of Warren, Mass., and Jesse F. of Los Angeles, Calif., and residue to sister Marcia T. Waterman of Waldoboro. [Probate Rec. Lincoln County, 1920, File 108.]
ii. JANE MARIA, b. 23 Mar. 1846; d. at Waldoboro, 19 May 1879 ae. 33-1-26 (gravestone); m. [20 Jan. 1871?], CHARLES A. FOGLER. No issue.

* Nov., by death record.

iii. Asa, b. 16 Apr. 1847; d. 13 Dec. 1853 ae. 6-7-27 (gravestone).

iv. Marcia Thomas, b. 25 Feb. 1849; d. at Waldoboro, 1 Dec. 1921 ae. 72-9-6, unm. Her heirs in 1927 were named as brother Jesse F. Waterman of Los Angeles, Calif., and sister-in-law Susannah L. Waterman of Waldoboro [Probate Rec. Lincoln County, 1925, File 112].

v. Son, d. ae. 3.

vi. Samuel Thomas, b. 25 Mar. 1856; d. at Warren, Mass., 29 Apr. 1923 ae. 67-1-27; a farmer; m. at Brockton, Mass., 30 Nov. 1880, Susannah L. Barrows, b. at Fall River, Mass., 10 Feb. 1852, d. at Quincy, Mass., 6 Dec. 1934 ae. 82-9-25, dau. of Benjamin and Susan G. (Kingman) Barrows.

1+ vii. Jesse Francis, b. 4 Aug. 1858; d. 18 Dec. 1929.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
J. C. Bates: History of Bench and Bar of California (1912), p. 544.
Maine Vital Statistics.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine D. A. R. Historical and Genealogical Data, 2-164; Maine Historical Society, Portland, Me.

1219-1. Jesse Francis[8] Waterman (*William Thomas*[7], *Thomas*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waldoboro, Maine, 4 Aug. 1858, died at South Pasadena, Calif., 18 Dec. 1929; married first, at Everett, Mass., 8 Nov. 1887, Judith Maria Colburn, born at Norwood, Mass., about 1858, died , daughter of Rev. Moses M. and Maria Adelia (Reed) Colburn; married second, 11 Sept. 1926, Florence Mills Nixson.

He was raised on the farm, attended local district school and Waldoboro High School; prepared for college under Rev. John J. Bulfinch of Waldoboro; taught "Goose River" school, Friendship, Me., 1877-8; the "Hatchet Cove" school, Friendship, 1878-9; "Farnsworth" school, Waldoboro, Me., 1879-80; "Hatchet Cove" school again, 1880-1; and Green Street Grammar School, Thomaston, Me., spring term, 1881.

He entered Bowdoin College, 1879, and continued with his class until the Fall of 1881; was Assistant General Secretary and Superintendent of Employment Department of the Boston Y. M. C. A. from the Fall of 1881 to the Fall of 1882. He then returned to college until the Spring of 1883, when he resumed his former position at Boston. There he remained until Feb. 1885, when he again took up his course at Bowdoin, and graduated (B.A.) with the Class of 1885.

The same year, he began the study of law in the office of Reed & Curtis at Boston. In the Fall of 1886, he entered Boston University Law School, took the full three years' course in one year, and received the degree of LL.B. in June 1887. He was admitted to the Boston (Suffolk) bar, 2 Aug. 1887; left Boston for Los Angeles, Calif., 9 Nov. 1887 where he entered upon the practice of law with James G. Scarborough under the firm name of Scarborough & Waterman. This firm was dissolved about a year later. He was associated for a short period with Hon. Enoch Knight, formerly Judge of

the Municipal Court of Portland, Me., also from Dec. 1896 to Dec. 1898 with Hon. Lewis A. Graff, formerly Judge of the Superior Court at Omaha, Neb.

He was Commissioner of the General Land Office under President Harrison's administration, and Postmaster at Los Angeles, Calif., 1900-1904. He was admitted to practice before the Supreme Court of California, 14 Oct. 1889, and the U. S. Circuit Court, 9th Circuit, 19 Jan. 1892. In 1906 he was one of the five trustees of the Los Angeles Bar Association.

References

Collection of George Thurston Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1220. SARAH[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waldoboro, Maine, 13 July 1809, died ; married 8 Aug. 1844, CHARLES C. MORTON.

He was a ship-builder of Thomaston, Me., later in the dry-goods business.

Children of Charles C. and Sarah (Waterman) Morton:

i. SARAH ELLEN[8], b. 3 Oct. 1846.
ii. MARY THOMAS, b. 17 Jan. 1851; m. 5 Aug. 1874, THOMAS S. SINGER, of Thomaston.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1221. JOSEPH EATON[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waldoboro, Me., 3 (or 13) Aug. 1814, died at Boston, Mass., 19 July 1879, aged 64; married in 1847, SARAH A. HOLDEN, born at Rochester, N. Y., in 1825, died , daughter of Richard W. and Maria (Sage) Holden.

On 26 Dec. 1842, Platt C. Viele and Phebe his wife of Northumberland, Saratoga Co., N. Y., sold to Joseph E. Waterman and Nathaniel Waterman, both of Rochester, N. Y., land in Owego, Tioga Co., N. Y. On 1 Mar. 1850, this land was sold to Matthew Ridden of Owego by Joseph E. Waterman and Sarah A. his wife of Rochester, N. Y., and Thomas Waterman of Waldoboro, Lincoln Co., Maine. [Land Rec. Tioga County, 42-360; 48-444.] Nathaniel Waterman was brother of Joseph E., and it appears that he had died and their father Thomas Waterman conveyed in Nathaniel's place.

Census of 1850, Rochester (5th Ward), Monroe Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Joseph Waterman	36	Maine	Merchant
Sarah A. "	25	N. Y.	
Josephine N. "	2	" "	
Charles C. "	(8 mos.)	" "	

He was described as a builder in his death record.

Children of Joseph Eaton and Sarah A. (Holden) Waterman:

i. Grace[8], d. young.
ii. Josephine Ella, b. 14 Sept. 1848.
iii. Charles Clarence, b. 20 Nov. 1849; d. at Boston, Mass., 18 Feb. 1901 ae. 51-2-28. unm.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Eben Putnam: The Holden Genealogy (1923), 2-393.

1222. Charles[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waldoboro, Maine, 19 Feb. 1817, died at Boston, Mass., 5 Mar. 1893, aged 76 yrs. 14 days, buried at Thomaston, Maine; married first, ——— ———; married second, at Boston, Mass., 16 June 1863, Julia A. Harrington, born at Rockport, Maine, 28 Oct. 1841, died at Boston, 30 May 1922, aged 80-7-2, daughter of Charles and Margaret (Keene) Harrington.

He was a ship-builder, of Thomaston, Maine, according to the record of his death. From 1844 to 1855 he appears in deeds as of Thomaston, house carpenter. On 17 July 1844, Charles and Samuel H. Waterman bought land in Thomaston from Halsey Healey and wife Mary (widow of Joseph Sprague), John O. Sprague, James T. Sprague, Sarah M. Stetson, and Leonard C. Stetson, of Thomaston; and on 11 Feb. 1850 he sold the same property, with Olive F. (widow of Samuel H.) Waterman to the Inhabitants of School District No. 3, Thomaston. [Deeds, East Lincoln Registry, 8-237; 15-406; 16-59; 20-414; 23-204; 25-375.]

Children of Charles and Julia A. (Harrington) Waterman:

i. Margaret Maud[8], b. 3 May 1864; m. Edwin U. Curtis. Children:
I. Priscilla[9].
II. Penelope.
ii. Ann Sarah, b. 14 Nov. 1865; m. at Boston, 29 June 1892, Jesse E. Hall, a manufacturer, of Chicago, Ill., b. at Ashfield, Mass., abt. 1864, son of Joshua and Electa (———) Hall.
iii. Samuel Thomas, b. 16 Dec. 1867; d. at Thomaston, 30 June 1918 ae. 50.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
C. E. Waterman: The Maine Watermans (1906).
Cyrus Eaton: History of Thomaston, Rockland and South Thomaston (1865), 2-451, 255.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Maine Vital Statistics.

1223. Samuel Hill[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Abijah*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Waldoboro, Maine, 4 Aug. 1819, died at Thomaston, Maine, 11 Sept. 1849; married Jan. 1847, Olive Frances Adams, born 23 Oct. 1817, died at Thomaston, Maine, 26 Feb. 1857, daughter of William and Sarah A. (Fuller) Adams.

He was a house and ship joiner, of Thomaston.

Children of Samuel Hill and Olive Frances (Adams) Waterman, born at Thomaston:

i. Charles William[8], b. 14 Sept. 1848; d. 19 Sept. 1849.
ii. Eliza Frances, b. 28 Feb. 1850; m. 20 Nov. 1867, Harvey C. Somers. Children:
I. Ida Olive[9], b. 1 Feb. 1869.
II. Frank Alton, b. 14 Sept. 1870.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Cyrus Eaton: History of Thomaston, Rockland and South Thomaston (1865), 2-451, 130.

1228. Perry Green[7] Waterman (*Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 19 Sept. 1796, died at Glenmore, N. Y., 15 Sept. 1877; married first, ——— ———; married second, at Charleston Four Corners, Montgomery Co., N. Y., 12 Sept. 1830, Hephzibah Thompson, born 22 Mar. 1800, died at Camden, N. Y., 17 or 18 July 1885, daughter of Thomas and ——— (———) Thompson.

Perry G. Waterman was listed at Columbus, Chenango Co., N. Y., in the 1820 Census, aged 16 to 26, with another male under 10 years.

Pension Files, W. O. 32301, W. C. 16548. Application for pension of Hepzibah Waterman filed 25 Sept. 1878; post-office Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y. Perry G. Waterman enlisted in Otsego Co., N. Y., and was discharged at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. Bounty Land Claim, 18 Oct. 1859, shows he served in Capt. Asa Chatfield's Co., 5 Oct. 1814 to 11 Nov. 1814. Hepzibah Waterman, of Camden, aged 77, made affidavit 16 Sept. 1878, stating her marriage at Charlestown, Montgomery Co., 12 Sept. 1830, and the death of Perry G. at Glenmore, 15 Sept. 1877. Bounty Land Warrant No. 90117 issued to soldier; signature witnessed by James Secor of Florida, N. Y., who had known him two years, and by David Brewster of Annsville, who had known him fifteen years. John Hicks of Southburg, aged 73, certified his presence at the wedding of Perry G. Waterman to Hepzibah Thompson by Justice Kimball about 1830. Belinda Chilson of Camden, aged 63, knew Hepzibah when but 16 years old; she lived at Charleston, Four Corners, Montgomery County, and was present at marriage of Perry G. Waterman to Hepzibah Thompson by Kimble, Justice of the Peace. Stephen Simpkins, aged 77, and William H. Bullock, aged 29, both of East Florence, Oneida County, N. Y., attended the funeral of Perry G. and have lived neighbors to Hepzibah ever since; she has never remarried; witnesses, W. B. Waterman and Enoch Simpkins. On 5 Aug. 1887, Camden, Oneida County, Western B. Waterman, aged 54, son of Perry G. and Hepzibah, made oath that Hepzibah died 17 July 1885. Joseph Stark, aged 52, produce merchant, of Camden, testified that the *record* of death says *18* July 1885, but the family say *17* July.

Perry G. Waterman of Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., bought 56 acres, part of Lot 27, in the 7th Grand Division of Coxe's Patent, 1 Mar. 1838, from Stephen Savage of Paris. He sold 46 acres of that Lot, 25 Mar. 1839, with wife Hepzibah, being still of Paris, to John Grandy of Paris. On 23 July 1843, Perry G. Waterman and wife Hepzibah of Annsville, sold to Zebulon Waterman of Winfield, 129 acres in Lot 56 in 3d township of Scriba's Patent; witnessed by Asa W. Hyde. [Deeds, Oneida County, 91-125, 127; 110-263.]

He was not listed at Paris in the Oneida County Census in 1835, so probably settled there in 1838 about the time of his purchase there; he moved to Annsville between 1839 and 1843.

On 1 May 1846, David S. Jones and Hervey K. Bogert, executors of the estate of Augustine Hicks Laurence, sold to Perry G. Waterman of Annsville, 129 acres in Lot 56 in 3d township of Scriba's Patent; and on 21 Sept. 1860, Perry G. Waterman and wife Hepzebah of Annsville conveyed to Western B. Waterman of Annsville, part of Lot 56 in 3d township of Scriba's Patent, bounded south by 43 acres deeded 21 Sept. 1860 to Washington S. Waterman. [Deeds, Oneida County, 326-279, 282.]

Census of 1850, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Perry G. Waterman	50	N. Y.	farmer
Hepsy "	50	" "	
Giles "	22	" "	
Asemas[?] "	21	" "	
Matilda "	19	" "	
Wel[ling]tong "	18	" "	
Charity "	17	" "	
Western "	15	" "	
Washington "	14	" "	
John "	12	" "	

The above record is terribly written; some of the names are scarcely decipherable, and some of the ages are grossly inaccurate. Furthermore, the four younger children are separated from the rest of the family, coming at the top of a page following an Irish family on the preceding page headed by one Canada Burnix. It is clear from this and other indications that some of the pages were wrongly numbered and hence bound in the wrong order.

N. Y. Census of 1855, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	yrs. res. in town
Perry G. Waterman	58	Otsego Co.	15
Hepsebeth "	55 wife	" "	15
Weston "	22 child	Oneida Co.	15
Washington "	18 child	" "	15

N. Y. Census of 1865, Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Perry G. Waterman	69 farmer	Oneida Co.	2nd mar.
Hephzibah "	65 wife	Warren Co.	1st mar.; mother of 4 children
Western "	32 child	Oneida Co.	single
Washington "	28 "	" "	"

[John G. Waterman d. at Georgetown, Md., 12 Dec. 1862 ae. 24, single, 26th N. Y. Vols.]

Census of 1860, Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
O. Waterman	36	N. Y.	blacksmith
Anna G. "	35	" "	
Ward L. "	12	" "	
Arthur "	10	" "	
Eliza "	8	" "	
Orsamus "	6	" "	
Ruth "	2	" "	

N. Y. Census of 1865, Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Orsemus Waterman	41	blacksmitb	Otsego Co. 1st mar.
Amy G. "	37	wife	R. I. 1st mar.; mother of 7 children
Wardell "	17	son	Oneida Co.
Arthur "	15	son	" "
Eliza A. "	13	dau.	" "
Orsemus "	11	son	" "
Catberine "	9	dau.	Herkimer Co.
Horace B. "	2	son	" "

N. Y. Census of 1875, Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Orsamus Watterman	51	carage maker	Otsego Co.
Almenia Waterman	33	wife	Herkimer Co.
Wardell "	28	son, blacksmith	Oneida Co.
Artbur "	26	son, wagon maker	" "
Orseamus "	20	son, farmer laborer	" "
Horace "	12	son	Herkimer Co.
Luna Preston	14	dau.	" "

[Daniel Debee, aged 21, single, m. at Columbia, 28 May 1875, Catharine Waterman, aged 16, single; under Columbia, tbis marriage is given as being performed at Richfield, 28 Apr. 1875, by an Episcopalian clergyman.]

N. Y. Census of 1875, Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age		born
Giles Waterman	55	farmer	Otsego Co.
Mary "	54	wife	Herkimer Co.
De Ette "	20	dau.	Oneida Co.
Thomas Knigbt	26	son-in-law	N. Y.
Emma "	18	dau.	Oneida Co.
Matie D. "	(5 mos.)	granddau.	Herkimer Co.
Herbert Waterman	15	son	Oneida Co.
Roselle "	13	son	" "
Fannie "	84	aunt	Mass.

Census of 1880, Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age
Orsemus Waterman jr.	24
Luna "	19
Albert L. "	2
Orsemus "	56
Almina "	39
Horace V. "	17
Wardell Waterman	33
Emogene "	33
John O. "	1
Artemus Waterman	26
Helen "	23
Lela "	1

Census of 1880, Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y.:

	age
Giles Waterman	62
Mary "	61
Rosell "	17
Herbert "	20

Charity Waterman was received on trial into the Sauquoit Methodist Episcopal Church, Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 26 Feb. 1843; Giles Waterman, 2 Apr. 1843; Orsemas, 9 Apr. 1843. Giles and Matilda Waterman are in the list of members.

Children of Perry Green and ——— (———) Waterman, first two born in Otsego County, N. Y.:

1+ i. GILES[8], b. abt. 1819; d. at Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 17 Apr. 1905 ae. 86.*

ii. MATILDA, b. [say 1822]; d. unm. She was a member of the Sauquoit M. E. Church, Paris, N. Y., removed by letter, Sept. 1847; again on membership list, 1864-1875.

2+ iii. ORSEMUS, b. 22 May 1824; d. at East Winfield, N. Y., 29 Oct. 1897.

iv. WELLINGTON, b. in 1826 (gravestone); d. in 1899 (gravestone); res. Sauquoit, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. HARRIET VANDEWATER. He and his wife are buried in Norwich Corner Cemetery, Litchfield township, Herkimer Co., N. Y. Children:

I. Henrietta[9], b. in 1854 (gravestone); d. in 1900 (gravestone); m. James Hasselkuse; no children.

II. Rhoda, m. Herbert Wadsworth. Child:

(1) Arthur[10], d. before 1938; m. ——— Bowers. Children:

1. Rosabelle[11].
2. Frank.
3. Herbert.
4. Arthur.

III. George, m. Margaret Gray. Children:

(1) Edith[10], b. 5 May 1878; res. (1938) Sauquoit, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. Arthur Davis.
(2) William, m. Stella Carpenter.
(3) Harry, m. May Judd.
(4) Jay, unm. (1938).
(5) Fred, m. Rose ———.

IV. Grace, res. (1938) Cassville, N. Y.; m. William Jones.

v. CHARITY, b. [say 1829]; d. at Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 21 Mar. 1910 ae. 82; m. JAMES WHITAKER.† Children:

I. Alice[9], m. Alonzo Brown.

II. Cora, res. (1938) Cassville, N. Y.; m. Herbert Seymour. Child:

(1) Alonzo[10], m. ——— Tuttle. Child:

1. Daughter[11].

III. Eugene, m. Elizabeth M. Homes. Children:

(1) David H.[10]
(2) Edgar C., res. (1938) Utica, N. Y.; m. Amelia Fisher.
(3) Eugene B., res. (1938) Utica, N. Y.; m. Florence Stevens.
(4) Albert D.
(5) Flora, m. Nicholas Swertfager.

* The vital entry at Columbia calls him son of "Jeblin"—apparently intended for his grandfather Zebulon, and fails to state his mother's name.

† James F. Whitaker buried in Sauquoit Valley Cemetery, 30 Apr. 1904. According to a niece, Charity lived at Chadwick, near Utica, Oneida County.

Children of Perry Green and Hephzibah (Thompson) Waterman, born in Oneida County, N. Y.:

4+ vi. WESTERN BRIGGS, b. 16 Aug. 1833.
vii. LORINDA, b. 15 Aug. 1835; d. young.
5+ viii. WASHINGTON SMITH, b. 18 Nov. 1837; d. 12 Jan. 1900.
ix. JOHN G., b. 20 Oct. 1840; d. at Georgetown, Md., 12 Dec. 1862 ae. 24, unm.; member of 26th N. Y. Vols. in the Civil War.

References

Mrs. Lizzie E.[9] (Waterman) Hayes, Camden, N. Y., 1939.
Mrs. Clara[10] (Knight) Hahn, Utica, N. Y., 1938.
D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Records, 22-170, 177, 178, 180; 15-25.
Interview by W. Herbert Wood of Elbridge, N. Y., 1938, with Mrs. Edith[10] (Waterman) Davis.

1228-1. GILES[8] WATERMAN (*Perry Green*[7], *Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Otsego County, N. Y., about 1819, died at Columbia, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 17 Apr. 1905, aged 86; married first, MARY ANDERSON, born at Clayville, Oneida Co., N. Y., about 1820, died at South Columbia, N. Y., 15 Dec. 1891, aged 72; married second, ———.

Children of Giles and Mary (Anderson) Waterman, born in Oneida County:

i. LOUISE[9], b. in 1844; d. in 1847.
ii. FANNIE, b. in 1846; d. in 1853.
iii. FRANCES, b. in 1848; d. in 1853.
iv. ANNA, b. in 1853; d. in 1853.
v. DE ETTA F., b. 14 Mar. 1854; res. (1938) Sauquoit, N. Y.; d. 7 Jan. 1939; m. about 1876, JAMES LAYTON, a Civil War veteran.
vi. EMMA FANNIE, b. 18 June 1856; m. 29 Oct. 1873, THOMAS KNIGHT, b. 1850, d. 4 June 1926. Children:
I. Matie D.[10], b. 8 Feb. 1875; d. 29 Aug. 1928; m. 14 Mar. 1890, Wallace Green, b. Aug. 1869, d. in 1938. Children:
(1) Raymond Foster[11], b. 21 Feb. 1896; d. in 1921.
(2) Harold Adelbert, b. 1898; res. (1938) Buffalo, N. Y.; m. 1929, Evelyn Manly.
(3) Gilbert C., b. 20 Aug. 1900; m. 7 Jan. 1939, Ruth Stevenson.
(4) Harriet, b. 20 June 1902; res. (1938) Utica, N. Y.; m. 25 Sept. 1922, Carl Shultz. Children:
1 Norma Jane[12], b. 25 Sept. 1923.
2. Gilbert Paul, b. 3 Feb. 1928.
3. Alfred Wallace, b. 21 Sept. 1932.
(5) Milton C., b. 9 Mar. 1904; m. 24 June 1924, Florence Money, b. 5 June 1902. Child:
1. Raymond[12], b. 11 June 1929.
II. Charles, b. 16 Sept. 1877; res. (1938) unm., Sauquoit, N. Y.
III. Edith, b. 26 May 1880; m. (1) 17 Nov. 1895, W. Yeoman, who d. 29 Aug. 1928; m. (2) A. L. Coll; no children.
IV. Foster J., b. 30 Apr. 1882; res. (1938) Utica, N. Y.; m. 14 June 1911, Alice Hauck, b. 29 Mar. 1889. Children:
(1) Thomas[11], b. 1912; d. 1913.
(2) Foster, b. 21 Mar. 1914.

(3) Margaret, b. 7 Sept. 1915.
(4) Robert, b. 28 May 1917.
(5) Horace, b. 15 Aug. 1922.
(6) Esther, b. 29 June 1925.
(7) Priscilla, b. 29 Nov. 1928.

V. Frances Dettle, b. 25 Mar. 1884; res. (1938) Mohawk, N. Y.; m. 18 Nov. 1903, Rozelle Getman. Child:
(1) William[11], b. 1906; d. 11 July 1927.

VI. Clara M., b. 10 Oct. 1886; res. (1938) Utica, N. Y.; m. 10 Mar. 1917, William A. Hahn, b. 7 Jan. 1884; no children.

VII. Ethel Emma, b. 26 Mar. 1890; m. 21 Dec. 1913, Grover Trumbauer. Child:
(1) Dorothy E.[11], b. 30 Dec. 191–; m. Aug. 1937, Robert Evans. Child:
1. Garrett[12].

VIII. Merell A., b. 4 Dec. 1893; d. in 1930; m. R. M. Norton; no children.

IX. Horace Wolcott, b. 11 Nov. 1895; res. (1938) N. Y. City; m. 14 Oct. 1922, Jennie Bendry. Children:
(1) Thomas[11], b. 7 May 1924.
(2) Geraldine, b. 3 Nov. 1925.
(3) Charles, b. 17 Feb. 1926 [1927?].
(4) Jacklyn, b. 10 Feb. 1928.

X. Katherine A., b. 28 Sept. 1897; res. (1938) Sauquoit, N. Y.: m. Feb. 1918, Harold Holt. Children:
(1) Doris Knight[11], b. 21 Oct. 1920.
(2) Emma Jane, b. 13 Jan. 1922.
(3) Merell Beverly, b. 14 Aug. 1926.
(4) Nancy Lee, b. 30 Nov. 1936.

vii. Herbert, b. 12 Mar. 1860; d. Sept. 1938, unm.

viii. Rozelle H., b. 6 Oct. 1862; living 1938; m. Anna Wilkinson, who d. 9 June 1938. Children:

I. Stanley[10], res. Herkimer, N. Y.; m. Ethel Waterman.

II. Claude Herbert, res. Utica, N. Y., and (1938) New Hartford, N. Y.; a mechanic; m. at South Columbia, Maude L. Van Fleet, b. in Pa., , dau. of William D. and Hallie (Green) Van Fleet.

III. Mildred E., b. 26 Oct. 1893; res. (1938) Herkimer, N. Y.; m. Guy Chapin.

References

Mrs. Clara[10] (Knight) Hahn, Utica, N. Y., 1938, 1939.

1228-2. Orsemus[8] Waterman (*Perry Green*[7], *Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 22 May 1824, died at East Winfield, Herkimer Co., N. Y., 29 Oct. 1897 (gravestone); married Amy Green Howland, born 7 Oct. 1827 or 1828, died at East Winfield, 5 Sept. 1868, aged 40 (gravestone), daughter of Stephen and Catharine (Young) Howland, of Foster, R. I., and Winfield, N. Y.; married second, 15 June 1869, Fanny Almena (Wright) Preston, born in Herkimer County, N. Y., in 1841, died at Richfield, Otsego County (but resident of Winfield, Herkimer County), N. Y., 3 Mar. 1925.

He was received on trial, unmarried, into the Sauquoit Methodist Episcopal Church, Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., 9 Apr. 1843; lived on Paris Hill. He was received into membership, Immanuel Congregational Church, West Winfield, N. Y., 2 July 1865. He was a carriage-maker, as were others of his family.

The second wife of Orsemus Waterman had a daughter Luna Preston who married her step-brother, Orsemus Waterman, Jr.

The will of F. Almena Waterman of Winfield, dated 2 Mar. 1925, named her grandson Walter Waterman, address unknown, two great-granddaughters Maybelle and Eleanor Waterman and grandson Albert Lee Waterman, the last three of Roxbury, Mass., and friends. [Wills, Herkimer County, 49-124.]

The petition of Myron M. Crandall for administration in above estate states that F. Almena Waterman died at the residence of Jennie B. Cole in Richfield, 3 Mar. 1925, and that the legatees are Walter W. Waterman of Norwich, N. Y., a grandson; Albert L. Waterman of Roxbury, Mass., a grandson; Jennie B. Cole of Richfield Springs and Ella Orr of Winfield, not related, and the two great-grandchildren with the same street address as Albert L.

Children of Orsemus and Amy G. (Howland) Waterman, five born at Clayville, Oneida County, younger three at Winfield, Herkimer County, N. Y.:

i. HENRY B.[9], b. 6 Apr. 1847; d. 22 Mar. 1848 ae. 11 mos. 16 days (gravestone).

ii. WARDELL, b. in 1848; d. at Cedarville, Litchfield township, Herkimer Co., N. Y., in 1915; m. EMMA OTTERBEIN, b. at Winfield, 8 Nov. 1846, d. there 5 Apr. 1921, dau. of John [b. in Germany] and Katherine (Devendorf) [b. in Columbia, N. Y.] Otterbein. Children, b. at Winfield:

I. John O.[10], b. 1879; res. (1938) Chicago, Ill.

II. George D., b. ; res. (1938) Cedarville, N. Y.

iii. ARTHUR H., b. 21 Nov. 1850; res. (1938) Winfield, N. Y.; m. HELEN ELY. Children, b. at Winfield.

I. Leila[10], b. 1879.

II. Georgie E., b. abt. Jan. 1881; d. 4 Apr. 1882 ae. 1 yr. 3 mos. (gravestone).

III. Earl, res. (1938) Syracuse, N. Y.; m. and had one child.

IV. Ely, res. (1938) Ilion, N. Y.; m. Children: three daughters.

V. Edith, res. (1938) Utica, N. Y.; m.

iv. ELIZA A., b. 11 Sept. 1852; d. at Winfield, 29 Jan. 1874 ae. 21-4-18 (gravestone).

v. ORSEMUS, b. 16 Aug. 1854; d. 22 Jan. 1914 ae. 59; m. 22 Sept. 1877, LUNA M. PRESTON, b. in Herkimer Co., N. Y., 1861, d. at Winfield, 30 Jan. 1910, dau. of ——— and F. Almena (Wright) Preston, his step-sister. Children:

I. Albert Lee[10], b. 29 Jan. 1878; res. (1925) Roxbury, Mass., (1938) Jamaica Plain, Mass.; m. at Winthrop, Mass., 16 Sept. 1902, Mary Josephine Hynes, b. at Quebec, Canada,

abt. 1878, dau. of John and Martha (Oren) Hynes. Children, b. at Boston:*

(1) Maybelle Margaret[11], b. 21 Apr. 1903; m. (1) at Boston, 4 Nov. 1918, John A. Reid, seaman, U. S. N., b. at St. John, N. B., abt. 1898, son of David A. and Rena (Cougle) Reid; divorced; m. (2) at Boston, 21 Nov. 1937, John S. Anselmo, b. at Boston, Mass., 1906, son of Domenico and Maria (Pecoraro) Anselmo.

(2) Albert Lee, b. 28 June 1912; m. at Providence, R. I., 7 Jan. 1938, Anastatia Milan, b. at Boston, 20 Aug. 1915, dau. of Patrick W. and Margaret R. (Kinsella) Milan. Child:

1. Albert Lee[12], b. 12 June 1938[?].

(3) Eleanor Camille, b. 14 Sept. 1914.

II. Walter W., b. 28 June 1885; res. (1925) Norwich, Chenango Co., N. Y.

vi. Catherine, b. 1857; m. (1) at Richfield, N. Y., 28 May 1875, Daniel DeBee; m. (2) Timothy Van Alstyne; m. (3) Alanson Young. Children by first husband:

I. Josephine[10], d. unm.

II. Jerome.

vii. Horace V., b. 5 May 1863; res. (1938) Frankfort, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; m. at Bridgewater, Oneida Co., N. Y., Florence More, who d. 13 May 1911, dau. of a Baptist minister. The will of Florence L. Waterman of Richfield, dated 12 Nov. 1910, recorded 13 Nov. 1911, named son James A. Waterman; he was aged about 20 and was the only heir; Horace V. Waterman of Richfield was cited to appear [Wills, Otsego County, 65-91]. Child:

I. James A.[10], b. abt. 1891; res. (1938) Ilion, N. Y.; m.

viii. Flora, b. ; res. (1938) Exeter Center, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. Alphonso Shaul.†

References

Interviews by W. Herbert Wood of Elbridge, N. Y., 1938, with Arthur H.[9] Waterman, Horace[9] Waterman, Mrs. Flora[9] (Waterman) Shaul, and George D.[10] Waterman.

D. A. R. Library, Washington, D. C.: N. Y. Cemetery Records, 8-29; 15-35, 192; 22-178, 180.

Mrs. Edith Ellsworth Jobnson, North Yakima, Wash., 1913.

Mrs. Clara[10] (Knight) Hahn, Utica, N. Y., 1938.

Franklyn Howland: Arthur, Henry and John Howland and their Descendants (1885), p. 408.

1228-4. (Rev.) Western [Weston or Wesley] Briggs[8] Waterman (*Perry Green*[7], *Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Oneida County, N. Y., 16 Aug. 1833, died ; married 24 Mar. 1864, Elizabeth Kibble, born in England, 2 June 1842, died , daughter of William and Elizabeth (Cox) Kibble.

He served in the Civil War in 1861 and 1862; and settled as a minister of the Christian Church in Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y. He was ordained at Herman, N. Y. His wife came from England at the age of 11 with her parents.

* Information supplied hy a relative includes another child, Chester H. P., b. 14 Oct. 1914, hut the hirth has not heen found in Mass. Vital Statistics, and the date conflicts with the year of hirth of a recorded child.

† Had five children.

Children of Wesley Briggs and Elizabeth (Kibble) Waterman:

i. Lizzie Estella[9], b. 3 Jan. 1865; res. (1939) Camden, N. Y.; m. (1) 30 Nov. 1889, Matthew W. Dale, worker in a furniture shop at Camden, who d. 27 Oct. 1891, son of Luke and Susan (Byington) Dale; m. (2) 4 Apr. 1898, Charles W. Hayes, a carpenter, who d. Mar. 1903, son of Henry and Julia (Carswell) Hayes. Child by first husband:

I. Zorah Helen[10], b. 10 Sept. 1890.

ii. Charles John, b. 3 Feb. 1867; d. at Rome Hospital, N. Y., 7 May 1934, unm.; a farmer.

iii. Rose Mary, b. 3 Apr. 1870; d. ae. 17.

iv. Wellington, b. 1 June 1878; d. at Camden, N. Y., 5 Sept. 1923; m. Libbie Miller of Glenmore, N. Y. He was a farmer. Children:

I. Mary M.[10], b. 20 Oct. 19—; m. Edward Seaten, of Empyville, N. Y. Children:

(1) Wesley[11], b. 23 Aug. 19—.
(2) Kenneth, b. 17 Sept. 1923; d. 14 Oct. 1937.
(3) Clayton.
(4) Howard.
(5) Harry.
(6) Leo.

II. Glen C., b. 27 Apr. 19—; lives (1939) on the farm with his mother, unm.

III. Harry H., b. 20 Apr. 19—; m. 18 May 1927, Reba P. Allen. He is an upholsterer in a furniture shop at McConnellsville; his wife has a position with the First National Bank & Trust Co. at Camden. He is an active registered scout, and served as troop committeeman and scoutmaster, and (1938) was appointed commissioner for District 5 comprising Camden and nearby towns.

v. Alice Zorah, b. 1 Nov. 1886; res. (1939) on a farm in Camden, N. Y.; m. (1) 15 Feb. 1902, Harry T. Bush Miller of Glenmore, N. Y., who d. at Utica, N. Y., 23 Sept. 1925. He worked 24 years for the N. Y. Electric Car Co., and was division supervisor at the time of his death. She m. (2) Edward Skinner, who was a World War soldier and member of the A. E. F. Children by first husband:

I. Mildred Alice[10], b. 29 Mar. 1906; m. 19 June 1930, Luther A. Skinner, b. 3 June 1908, son of Luther and Jennie (Orr) Skinner. Children:

(1) Eunice M.[11], b. 4 June 1931.
(2) Evelyn Zorah, b. 24 Mar. 1934.
(3) Luther Lamont, b. 5 Aug. 1937.

II. Lamont H., b. 24 Dec. 1909; res. (1939) Florence, N. Y.

III. Milton Charles, b. 15 Dec. 1923.

IV. Merton Waterman, b. 27 Dec. 1925.

Child by second husband:

V. Helen Elizabeth.

References

Mrs. Lizzie E.[9] (Waterman) (Dale) Hayes, Camden, N. Y., 1939.

1228-5. Washington Smith[8] Waterman (*Perry Green*[7], *Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Oneida County, N. Y., 18 Nov. 1837, died at Camden, N. Y., 12 Jan. 1900; married 14 Oct. 1870, Ruth Timms, born about 1841, died at Camden, 16 Jan. 1934, aged 92.

Children of Washington Smith and Ruth (Timms) Waterman:

i. Henry James[9], b. 14 Sept. 1871; removed to Holdrege, Neb., 5 Nov. 1889; m. at Wilcox, Neb., 3 Sept. 1893, Emily J. Gifford, of Wilcox, b. Apr. 1875, d. at Omaha, Neb., 7 Jan. 1931. Children:
   I. Homer Dwight[10], b. at Wilcox, Neb., 26 May 1894; res. (1939) Omaha, Neb.; m. at Hastings, Neb., Mabel Olive Inez Eldridge, b. at Kearney, Neb., 21 Dec. 1894. Children:
      (1) Howard Marvin[11], b. at Amherst, Neb., 8 Dec. 1918; m. 30 July 1938, Genevieve Marion Miller, b. at Newall, Iowa, 9 Nov. 1919.
      (2) Ruth Janet, b. 26 May 1921.
      (3) Leah Delores, b. 27 May 1927.
      (4) Alma Jean, b. 11 Feb. 1932.
   II. Edythe Mae, b. 2 Apr. 1896; m. 16 Feb. 1924, Pete A. Hedman.
   III. Blanche Eveline, b. 3 Feb. 1898; m. 9 June 1923, Charles O. Strike. Child:
      (1) Phyllis Elaine[11], b. 2 Feb. 1929.
   IV. E. Esther, b. 4 Nov. 1901; m. 12 Aug. 1919, Elmer J. Anderson. Children:
      (1) Clyde Elwyn[11], b. 24 Dec. 1920.
      (2) Clair Laverne, b. 12 Aug. 1923.
   V. Verna F., b. 4 Feb. 1909; m. 16 Dec. 1926, John C. Conners.

ii. Perry Green, b. 13 Mar. 1873; m. 30 Sept. 1903, Thresa Cook of Rome, N. Y. Children:
   I. Bernice[10], b. 25 Aug. 1904; m. 27 Sept. 1924(?), William Dow. Children:
      (1) Roger[11], b. 23 May 1925.
      (2) Gerald, b. 15 Sept. 1929.
      (3) Ralph, b. 24 Sept. 1930.
   II. Ralph, b. 31 Dec. 1906.
   III. Clarence, b. 23 July 1908; m. 28 May 1928, Ethel Kobler of Rome, N. Y. Children:
      (1) Jane[11], b. 4 June 1928.
      (2) June, b. Mar. 1930.
      (3) Marie, b. Jan. 1932; d. 7 Apr. 1933.
      (4) Marie, b. Dec. 1936.
      (5) Vonne, b. Sept. 1938.
   IV. Mildred, b. 10 Sept. 1910; m. 19 Sept. 1936, Clayton Cummings of North Western, N. Y.
   V. Olive, b. 11 Dec. 1911; res. (1939) Los Angeles, Calif.; m. Mar. 1937, Harold Robinson.
   VI. Walter, b. 6 July 1913; m. Aug. 1936, Calemas Pratt of North Western, N. Y. Two children (1939).
   VII. Clayton, b. 4 May 1916; d. at Rome, N. Y., 1 Nov. 1925.
   VIII. Franklyn, b. 26 Oct. 1919.
   IX. Dorothy, b. 2 Nov. 1921.

iii. Aaron, b. 15 Mar. 1875; m. at Camden, N. Y., 4 Oct. 1899, Grace Alvord, b. at Camden, N. Y., 5 Apr. 1880, dau. of John and Sarah Maria (Wooley) Alvord. Children:
   I. Florence Sarah[10], b. 5 Mar. 1901; m. 28 Oct. 1925, Arthur Donlon of Camden, N. Y.

II. Leslie Aaron, b. 27 Sept. 1905; m. 11 Dec. 1927, Lula Fox of Camden, N. Y. Children:
(1) Ernest[11], b. 1 Jan. 1930.
(2) Elwyn, b. 21 Aug. 1931.
III. Ernest, b. 26 Mar. 1907; m. 21 Nov. 1936, Grace Wright of Cazenovia, N. Y.
IV. Arthur, b. 16 Nov. 1908; d. at Camden, 16 Nov. 1913.
V. Leon, b. 23 Dec. 1910; res. (1939) Oneida, N. Y.
VI. Mabel, b. 11 July 1913.
VII. Marion, b. 5 May 1917; m. 20 Nov. 1937, Everett Alvord of Camden, N. Y.
VIII. Grace, b. 18 July 1918.

iv. ESTHER EDITH, b. 28 Jan. 1877; res. (1939) Camden, N. Y.; m. 10 Nov. 1897, OSCAR CALVIN WILLIAMS of Osceola, N. Y. Children:
I. Ruth Electa[10], b. 28 Apr. 1899.
II. Eugene Sylvanus, b. 19 Nov. 1900; m. 22 June 1933, Dorothy Rathbone of Oneida Castle, N. Y.
III. Gordon Waterman, b. 21 Nov. 1905.
IV. Roy Calvin, b. 21 Sept. 1908; m. 28 Aug. 1937, Clarabel Remmington of Camden.
V. Robert Lee, b. 14 Aug. 1911; m. 1 Sept. 1936, Dorothy Saver Cool of Ithaca, N. Y.

v. EUGENE, b. 19 Feb. 1879; d. at Camden, 12 June 1919; m. 13 Nov. 1901, GERTRUDE QUANCE of Camden. Children:
I. Fred Burdette[10], b. 14 Oct. 1903; m. Oct. 1925, Elizabeth Cuthman of Camden. Children:
(1) Richard Eugene[11], b. 17 May 1926.
(2) Fred Burdette, b. 22 Aug. 1927.
II. Viola Elaine, b. 22 Sept. 1906; m. 24 Dec. 1925, William Meyers of Camden.
III. Lucile Edna, b. 5 Jan. 1909; m. 28 Nov. 1927, Pete Palmer of Camden. Children:
(1) Eugene[11], b. 30 June 1928.
(2) Lon Russell, b. 29 Nov. 1933.

vi. WALTER J., b. 22 Sept. 1884; m. 22 Feb. 1904, ELLA MARTIN of Rome, N. Y. Children:
I. Stanley[10], b. 5 July 1910; m. 2 Feb. 1934, Florence Abbie of Bartlett, N. Y. Children:
(1) Wayne[11], b. 9 Sept. 1934.
(2) Paul Stanley, b. 17 Oct. 1938.
II. Ethel, b. 16 July 1912.

vii. GEORGE BRYON, b. 11 May 1886; m. 14 Sept. 1910, FRANCES COOK of Rome, N. Y. Children:
I. Clara[10], b. 4 May 1912.
II. Henry, b. 26 Jan. 1915.
III. Elizabeth, b. 19 Dec. 1918.
IV. Maynard, b. 28 July 1924.
V. Lucy, b. 30 Aug. 1929.

References

Mrs. Esther Edith[9] (Waterman) Williams, Camden, N. Y., 1939.
S. M. Alvord: Alvord Genealogy (1908), p. 604.

1229. JOHN[7] WATERMAN (*Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1798, died at Moline, Rock Island Co., Ill., between 1870 and 1876; married EMELINE SHEPARD, born at Hartford, Conn., 6 Oct. 1805, died , daughter of Aaron and Mercy (Crocker) Shepard.

John Waterman was listed in the Census of 1840 at Grove, Allegany Co., N. Y., aged 40 to 50, with 1 female 30 to 40, 2 females 5 to 10, and 1 male and 1 female under 5. John Waterman of Allegany County bought land at Grove, 13 Mar. 1837, from William B. Welles of Utica, N. Y.; and with his wife Emeline sold the same property, 15 Aug. 1842. [Land Rec. Allegany County, 14-51, 52.]

He was in Winfield, listed with his father, in the 1860 Census, but was described as of Moline in 1865; and George H. Edwards was administrator of his estate in Moline in 1876.

According to a grand-nephew, he married "among the Mormons, became a bit unbalanced mentally, returned to East Winfield, N. Y., took a 7-pound axe, built a log cabin in the woods and lived there by himself." That there is some foundation for the story is indicated by the 1860 Census record, when John was listed in East Winfield apart from his family, and also by the change his father made in his will between 1861 and 1863, whereby John was to receive only the interest of his share during life.

Census of 1860, Moline Village, Rock Island Co., Ill.:

	age		born
George H. Edwards	29	Painter	Vt.
Maria M. "	24	Wife	N. Y.
Milton F. "	2		Ill.
Fanny Watterman	18	Teacher	N. H.
Emeline "	54	mother-in-law	Conn.

Census of 1870, Moline township, Rock Island Co., Ill.:

	age	born	
John Waterman	73	N. Y.	(Insane)
Emerline "	65	Conn.	
Sarah Prosens	31	N. Y.	(lives with mother)
Emma "	10	Minn.	
Charles "	8	Minn.	
Lotta "	6	Minn.	
[Also, separated by thirty-eight pages]			
John Waterman	70	N. Y.	Farmer
Emeline "	61	N. Y.	

It will be noted that in 1860, when John had returned to his father in New York State, his wife was living with her daughter, Mrs. Edwards; while in 1870 Mrs. Waterman was living apart from her husband, with her daughter, Mrs. Prosens, yet John turned in a separate statement, as a result of which he and Emeline were twice listed.

Emeline Waterman (born at Hartford, Conn., 6 Oct. 1805, daughter of Aaron and Mercy Sheperd), received a blessing at Nauvoo, Ill., 17 June 1845. [Church of Latter-Day Saints, Historian's Office, Patriarchal Blessings,

9-247.] She was endowed 18 Dec. 1845. [Nauvoo Supplement, Temple Records.] Lucy Waterman, born 28 Feb. 1829, was in Nauvoo at the Temple, 10 Jan. 1846; it is believed that this refers to the daughter of Emeline.

Children of John and Emeline (Shepard) Waterman:

i. MARY ANN[8], m. ——— COREY.
ii. JOHN, d. young.
iii. LUCY, b. 28 Feb. 1829; m. ——— MCCURDY.
iv. MERCY MARIA, b. 1836; m. GEORGE H. EDWARDS, a painter, b. in Vt., abt. 1831. Child:
    I. Milton F.[9], b. abt. 1858.
v. SARAH, b. 1839; m. ——— PROSENS. Children, b. in Minn.:
    I. Emma[9], b. abt. 1860.
    II. Charles, b. abt. 1862.
    III. Lotta, b. abt. 1864.
vi. FANNIE JANE, b. 1842; m. ——— FLETCHER.

References

H. R. Stiles: History of Ancient Windsor (1891-2), 2-682.
MS. Shepard Genealogy, compiled by Gerald F. Shepard, owned by New Haven Colony Historical Society, New Haven, Conn.
Records of the Church of Latter-Day Saints, Salt Lake City, Utah.

1230. BETSEY[7] WATERMAN (*Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 1800, died at East Winfield, N. Y., 30 Sept. 1872, aged 78[?]; married SAMUEL DUTTON.

He served in the War of 1812.

Children of Samuel and Betsey (Waterman) Dutton:

i. HARRIET[8], b. abt. 1818; m. HOMER CLEMONDS.
ii. ZEBULON, b. abt. 1820; res. (1879) Wisconsin.
iii. PUFFER, b. 1 Apr. 1821; d. 6 Nov. 1869; m. ANN ———, b. abt. 1842. Child:*
    I. Ward[9], b. abt. July 1859; family res. (1938) West Winfield, N. Y.
iv. HENRY O., res. (1879) Wisconsin.
v. JOHN, b. 20 Feb. 1825; res (1879) Wisconsin; m. DELIA B. ———, b. abt. 1828. Children:*
    I. Charles T.[9], b. abt. 1847.
    II. Mary C., b. abt. 1849.
vi. LYDIA, b. abt. 1831.

References

Data collected from descendants by Ethel R. Simmons, Edgerton, Wis.

1231. LYDIA[7] WATERMAN (*Zebulon*[6], *Bildad*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born about 1802, died ; married JOHN GRANDÉ or GRANDY.

U. S. Census of 1830, Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y.: John Grandy, 1 male and 1 female aged 30 to 40, 1 female 10 to 15, 2 females 5 to 10, and 1 male under 5.

* Probably others.

Children of John and Lydia (Waterman) Grandy:

i. Levi[8], res. (1879) Detroit, Mich.
ii. John, res. (1863) Paris, Oneida Co., N. Y., and (1879) Richfield Springs, Otsego Co., N. Y.
iii. Parker, m. [Charlotte? ———-] and had children:
I. Helen Josephine[9], b. abt. 1850.
II. Sarah Elizabeth, b. abt. 1855.
III. Charlotte Mary, b. abt. 1862.

1233. Henry[7] Waterman (*Henry*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Groton, Conn., 30 June 1804, died at Becket, Mass., 22 July 1886, aged 82, buried in Hartford, Conn.; married first, at Christ Church, Hartford, 8 Oct. 1832, Mary Porter of Hartford, born about 1808, died at Warsaw, Ill., 20 Oct. 1864, aged 56; married second, 14 Mar. 1867, Emma M. (———) Todd, born about 1829, died at New York, N. Y., 21 Jan. 1889, aged 59.

He was a steamboat captain, of Hartford, Conn., St. Louis, Mo., and New York, N. Y.

He was baptized as an adult at Christ Church, Hartford, 15 Apr. 1838, the sponsors being Denison Morgan and Mary Waterman.

Children of Henry and Mary (Porter) Waterman:

i. Mary E.[8], b. Aug. 1833; d. 27, bur. 28 Aug. 1833 ae. 2 wks.
ii. Ellen, bapt. 23 Oct. 1835, sick, christened in private; d. 24, bur. 25 Oct. 1835 ae. 10 mos.
iii. Gilbert Cleland, bapt. 15 Oct. 1837, sponsors, parents, and Hezekiah and Rebecca Brainard; d. 10, bur. 11 Sept. 1838 ae. 2.

References

N. H. Morgan: James Morgan and his Descendants (1869), p. 81.
History of Christ Church, Hartford, Conn. (1908), 2-247, 68, 72, 295, 296, 297, 320, 322.
Gravestones, Hartford, Conn.

1234. Eliza Matilda[7] Waterman (*Henry*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 10 Dec. 1810, died ; married at First Congregational Church, Hartford, Conn., 19 Aug. 1833, (Hon.) Edwin Denison Morgan, born at Washington, Mass., 8 Feb. 1811, died at New York, N. Y., 14 Feb. 1883, son of Jasper and Catherine (Copp) Morgan.

The Morgan Genealogy of 1869 contains the following account: "Gov. Morgan was a native of Massachusetts, though of the recent Groton, Conn. stock. All his ancestors were born and buried in Groton, the old hive of our family. His father was also born there, and settled there after his marriage, but in 1809, removed to Washington, Berkshire Co., Mass. where he resided a few years, and where this son, Edwin D. was born. He subsequently returned to Connecticut, and settled in Windsor, where his sons were reared as farmer's boys, attending the local free Academy at that place, in winter;

Edwin D. also attending one term at Bacon Academy, at Colchester, in the winter of 1826; and this comprised all his school advantages. In 1828, at the age of 17, he entered as clerk in the wholesale grocery store of his uncle, Nathan, at Hartford; became partner in the business in 1831, at the age of 20; and soon after majority he was chosen a common councilman in the city government. In 1836, he removed to New York city, where he has ever since resided; extensively and with eminent success devoted to commercial pursuits, accumulating a princely fortune. In 1849, he was elected Alderman of the city, and the same year was elected State Senator for two years, and re-elected in 1851, serving two terms. In 1855, he was appointed a Commissioner of Emigration, and held that office until 1858; was a Vice-president of the National Republican Convention, at Pittsburgh, which nominated John C. Fremont, for President of the U. S. and was then chosen chairman of the National Republican Committee, and continued in that office eight years, and until 1864, when he became the Chairman of the Union Congressional Committee. In 1858, he was elected Governor of the State of New York, for two years; his administration a popular and successful one, and in 1860, he was re-elected for another term; the only re-election to that office which had occurred in twenty years. In 1861, Sept. 30, he was appointed by President Lincoln, a Major General of Volunteers, and the state of New York was created a military department, under his command; for which services as Major General he declined to receive pay. In 1863, he was elected a Senator from that state, in the Congress of the U. S. for six years; serving on the Committee on Finance, on Commerce, on the Pacific Railroad, and the Congressional Library."

He was founder of the banking house of E. D. Morgan & Co., New York City. In 1867 he received the degree of LL.D. from Williams College. He gave $300,000.00 to that college, including Morgan Hall, a dormitory. He served as U. S. Senator from 1863 to 1869. He was chairman of the Republican National Committee in 1872. In 1876 he was nominated again for Governor of New York, and was defeated. In 1881 he was offered and declined the office of Secretary of the Treasury in the Cabinet of President Arthur.

Children of Hon. Edwin Denison and Eliza Matilda (Waterman) Morgan:

i. EDWIN DENISON[8], b. at Hartford, 8 Sept. 1834; d. at Suffield, Conn., 15 Aug. 1879; M.D.; Presbyterian; served on Gov. Morgan's Staff; m. at Suffield, 5 Jan. 1854, SARAH ELIZABETH ARCHER, b. at Suffield, 6 Sept. 1836, d. at New York, N. Y., 22 Feb. 1880, dau. of Thomas and Lucy (Remington) Archer. Child:

I. Edwin Denison[9] [name changed from Alfred Waterman], b. at Throgg's Neck, Westchester Co., N. Y., 19 Oct. 1854, d. at Windsor, Vt., 13 June 1933; m. (1) at New York City, 15 Mar. 1880, Mary Brewer Penniman, who d. at Newport, R. I., 26 Aug. 1886, dau. of George H. and Mary (Brewer) Penniman; m. (2) at New York City, 11 Apr. 1888, Elizabeth Mary Moran, b. at New York, 23 Mar.

1860, living 1933, dau. of Theodore Thomas and Sarah Duyckinck (Cornell) Moran. He lived at 413 Fifth Avenue, New York City, and later at Wheatly, Westbury, L. I., N. Y.; B.A. (Harvard Coll. 1877); Episcopalian; president of Coraletor Co., Mexico. He was an enthusiastic sportsman, and at one time was commodore of the New York Yacht Club. He was known as a horse breeder, and had stables in Kentucky and Ireland. Children by second wife:

(1) Elizabeth Sarah[10], b. at N. Y. City, 18 Jan. 1889; m. at Wheatly, L. I., 30 Apr. 1910, DeLancey Kane Jay, of Albany, N. Y.
(2) Edwin Denison, b. at Hempstead, L. I., 17 May 1890; a broker, of Whitney & Co., New York.
(3) Theodore Moran, b. at Wheatly, L. I., 4 Apr. 1894; d. there 4 Feb. 1900.
(4) Thomas Archer, b. at Newport, R. I., 3 July 1895; res. (1933) Paris, France.
(5) Katharine Avery, b. at Wheatly, 29 Oct. 1898; m. J. M. Evarts, of Windsor, Vt.
(6) Jasper, b. at Wheatly, 29 Jan. 1900.

ii. Frederick Avery, b. 17 July 1838; d. 13 July 1841.
iii. Gilbert Henry, b. 12 Jan. 1843; d. 1 Sept. 1843.
iv. Caroline Matilda, b. 28 July 1846; d. 2 July 1847.
v. Alfred Waterman, b. 14 Dec. 1847; d. 12 July 1848.

References

Mrs. Elizabeth M. (Moran) Morgan, 1915.
N. H. Morgan: James Morgan and his Descendants (1869), pp. 204, 205, 225.
A. C. Wildey: The Cheseborough Family (1903), p. 459.

1235. Caroline Morgan[7] Waterman (*Henry*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 21 June 1824, died ; married 18 Apr. 1848, Henry Martin McCorkle.

They lived in New York City.

Children of Henry Martin and Caroline Morgan (Waterman) McCorkle:

i. Caroline Eliza[8], b. 30 Jan. 1849; m. at New York, 1 Dec. 1875, Alfred E. Bates, Paymaster-General, U. S. A., of Washington, D. C., b. at Monroe, Mich., 15 July 1840, son of Alfred G. and B. Ann (———) Bates.
ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. 18 Aug. 1856.

References

N. H. Morgan: James Morgan and his Descendants (1869), p. 81.
Catharine S.[8] (Waterman) Root, Hartford, Conn., 1915.

1236. Alfred Morgan[7] Waterman (*Henry*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hartford, Conn., 26 Dec. 1826, died at St. Louis, Mo., 10 Dec. 1885; married 24 May 1855, Adele Louise Kingsbury, born 2 Apr. 1834 on the steamer *Black Warrior* near Cassville, Ill., during the battle which termi-

nated the career of Black Hawk, died 6 May 1898, daughter of (Capt.) James Wilkinson and Julia Antoinette (Cabanné) Kingsbury.

They lived in St. Louis, Mo.

On 1 June 1859, Adele L. and A. M. Waterman of St. Louis, Mo., sold land in Franklin, Conn.; and 5 Feb. 1868, Alfred M. Waterman and Adele L. his wife of Warsaw, Hancock Co., Ill., sold to Thomas H. C. Kingsbury of Franklin, all right as heirs to the estate of Jule C. Kingsbury of Franklin, deceased. [Land Rec. Franklin, 8-64, 614.]

Children of Alfred Morgan and Adele Louise (Kingsbury) Waterman:

i. Julia Cabanné[8], b. 15 Apr. 1856; res. unm. (1905) St. Louis, Mo.
ii. Daughter, b. and d. 20 Aug. 1857.
iii. Alfred Morgan, b. 1 Aug. 1858; d. 24 Sept. 1872.
iv. James Kingsbury, b. 12 May 1860; d. in South Africa, 1 Feb. 1898; m. 4 Apr. 1888, Julia Moffitt Turner, dau. of Capt. Thomas Theodore Turner of the Confederate Army. He was connected with a St. Louis street railroad; afterwards went to South Africa and became interested in trolley lines with Cecil Rhodes. Children:
    I. Adele Kingsbury[9], b. at St. Louis, 13 Jan. 1889.
    II. Thomas Turner, b. at St. Louis, 4 May 1891.
    III. Winifred, b. at Denver, 23 Oct. 1892.
v. Eliza Caroline, b. 21 Dec. 1861; d. 4 Feb. 1863.
vi. Adele Louise, b. 28 Mar. 1863; d. 3 Jan. 1881.
vii. Grace Jocelyn, b. 29 Dec. 1864; entered a convent in Newark, N. J.
viii. Marie Armanda, b. 14 May 1866; d. 29 Sept. 1866.
ix. Clarence, b. 20 Aug. 1867; res. (1905) New York City.
x. Mary Virginia, b. 25 Jan. 1870; res. St. Louis; m. ——— Tompkins.

References

N. H. Morgan: James Morgan and his Descendants (1869), p. 81.
F. J. Kingsbury and M. K. Talcott: The Genealogy of the Descendants of Henry Kingsbury (1905), pp. 402-403, 315.

1237. Nathan Morgan[7] Waterman (*Gurdon*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hartford, Conn., 22 June 1815, died there 28 Dec. 1871, aged 56; married at Hartford, 23 Oct. 1838, Lucy Ann Sooter, born at Hartford, 15 Nov. 1816, died there 4 Jan. 1894, aged 77-1-20, daughter of Henry and Rebecca (Warren) Sooter.

He was High Sheriff of Hartford County; Brigadier-General of Conn. State Militia. He was an Episcopalian, and Warden of St. John's Church, Hartford, for many years.

Census of 1850, Hartford, Conn.:

	age	born	
Nathan M. Waterman	35	Conn.	Deputy Sheriff
Lucy A. "	34	"	
Henry S. "	11	"	
Catharine S. "	9	"	
Rebecca Sooter	61	"	
Henrietta "	30	"	

Census of 1870, Hartford (Third Ward), Conn.:

	age	born	
Nathan M. Waterman	55	Conn.	Retired Grocer
Rebecca Sooter	85	"	
Lucy A. Waterman	54	"	
Judson H. Root	30	"	Dry-goods Merchant
Kate S. "	29	"	
Hannah Brown	29	Ireland	Domestic
Samuel Clark	27	"	Coachman
Kate Rote	13	N. Y.	Domestic

The will of Nathan M. Waterman of Hartford, made 17 Oct. 1871, proved 3 Jan. 1872, left property in trust for use of son Henry Sooter Waterman and his wife; legacies to daughter Catharine S. wife of Judson H. Root, to sister Lucy A. Bigelow, to Kitty Rate (a minor), to wife Lucy A. Sooter Waterman; to Hartford Hospital, $3000 for a free bed; to Trinity College, $5000 for education of young men for the ministry of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States; to Henrietta Sooter; to nieces Georgiana Bigelow Kellogg, Mary Eliza Waterman, and Emmabel Waterman; to nephews George Warren Waterman and James Henry Bidwell. [Probate Rec. Hartford, vol. 85, p. 331.]

Children of Nathan Morgan and Lucy Ann (Sooter) Waterman, born at Hartford:

i. Henry Sooter[8], b. 19 Aug. 1839; d. at Groton, Conn., 7 Nov. 1877; m. 7 Apr. 1863, Isabella Conway, of San Francisco, Calif. He served in the Civil War, 18 Apr. 1861 to 31 July 1861 in Rifle Co. A, 1st Regt., Conn. Inf. [Connecticut Men in the Rebellion, p. 5.] Child:
   I. William[9], res. Calif., d. abt. 1913; m.; had one child.

ii. Catharine Seyms, b. 10 June 1841; d. at Hartford, Conn., 17 Nov. 1918 ae. 77-5-7; m. at Hartford, 10 May 1865, Judson Hall Root, b. at Hartford, 29 May 1840, d. there 14 Sept. 1928 ae. 88-3-16, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Taylor) Root. He was a wool merchant; Congregationalist. She was a member of St. John's Church, and active in church and charitable work. No children. Adopted child:
   I. Grace, m. Shiras Morris. Children: Shiras and Judson Root.

iii. Eliza Morgan, b. 2 Jan. 1844; d. 3 Dec. 1848 ae. 5.

References

Catharine Seyms[8] (Waterman) Root, Hartford, Conn., 1915.
The Hartford Times, 18 Nov. 1918.
Gravestone Inscriptions.
Hartford Vital Records.

1238. Warren[7] Waterman (*Gurdon*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hartford, Conn., 29 Dec. 1823, died at Hartford, 15 Dec. 1867; married at Saybrook, Conn., 27 Dec. 1846, Harriet Smith Post, of Essex, born at Essex, Conn., 1823, died at Thomaston, Conn., 8 Feb. 1898, aged 75, daughter of Buel and Harriet (———) Post.

Census of 1850, Derby, Conn.:

	age	born	
Warren Waterman	27	Conn.	Merchant
Harriett S. "	26	"	
George W. "	2	"	
Mary E. "	1	"	

Children of Warren and Harriet S. (Post) Waterman:

i. GEORGE WARREN[8], b. at Essex, Conn., 9 Jan. 1848; d. at Plainville, Conn., 14 Mar. 1920 ae. 72-2-5; station agent, N. Y., N. H. & H. R. R., at Plainville, 1901; a lock-inspector at death; m. (1) SARAH E. ——— b. 1848, d. 1892 (gravestone); m. (2) at Winchester, Conn., 17 May 1901, ERMINA L. (HURLBUT) ———, b. at Bristol, Conn., 12 July 1849, d. at Nashua, N. H., 23 Dec. 1925 ae. 76-5-11, dau. of Hiram H. and Savilla M. (Andrews) Hurlbut, divorced from a former husband. Child by first wife:

I. Mary E.[9], b. 1876; d. 1923 (gravestone, Plainville, Conn.); m. Fred H. Lewis.

ii. MARY ELIZA, b. 17 July 1849.

iii. EMMA BELL, b. 25 Dec. 1850.

References

N. H. Morgan: James Morgan and his Descendants (1869), p. 82.
Gravestones, West Cemetery, Plainville, Conn.
Conn. Vital Statistics.

1239. LUCY ANN[7] WATERMAN (*Gurdon*[6], *Zebulon*[5], *Zebulon*[4], *Anthony*[3], *Joseph*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Hartford, Conn., 6 May 1826, died at Hartford, 1 Apr. 1882; married at the First Baptist Church, Hartford, Conn., 24 Sept. 1849, WILLIAM BIGELOW, Jr., born at Flatbush, N. Y., 23 Dec. 1820, died at Hartford, 1 Sept. 1851, son of William and Sarah (Van Buren) Bigelow of Hartford, Conn., and Flatbush and Brooklyn, N. Y.

Mr. Bigelow was of Ansonia, Conn., at the time of his marriage.

Child of William and Lucy Ann (Waterman) Bigelow:

i. GEORGIANA[8], b. at Hartford, 5 Oct. 1850; d. 19 Sept. 1911; m. at Hartford, 7 Oct. 1870, FRANKLIN SANFORD KELLOGG, b. at Hartford, 28 May 1847, res. (1915) Hartford, son of Ebenezer Noble and Lydia Maria (Billings) Kellogg. He was a member of the City Council, Apr. 1880, for two years; Alderman, 1882, for four years; School Chairman, 15 June 1892 (until after 1915); on the City Board of Charities, 15 June 1896, for six years; Collector of U. S. Customs, 22 Jan. 1908. No children.

References

Franklin S. Kellogg, Hartford, Conn., 1915.
G. B. Howe; Genealogy of the Bigelow Family (1890), p. 160.
Timothy Hopkins: The Kelloggs in the Old World and the New (1903), 2-1395.

1240. MARY ELIZABETH[7] WATERMAN (*Levi Lincoln*[6], *David*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born in Virginia, 26 or 30 Oct. 1821, died ; married 15 Feb. 1842, JOHN SYLVESTER BOOHER, born in Tenn.

The Boohers are said to be of French origin, coming to America in colonial days after a sojourn in Holland. Some of the family spell the name Booker. J. S. Booher and his family moved in 1873 from Virginia to Texas, locating first in Lamar County and a year later moving to Hood County, where he followed farming, milling and stock raising. He was an old line Whig, but after the war supported the Democratic party. He served (with his eldest son) two years in Co. I, 48th Va. Vol. Inf., in the Civil War, and later was Captain of a reserve force. His wife was a member of the Methodist Church South. He is remembered as fond of practical jokes.

Children of John Sylvester and Mary Elizabeth (Waterman) Booher:

i. George L.[8], b. in Sullivan Co., Tenn., 6 July 1842; d. 26 Nov. 1927; m. 24 Feb. 1881, Nannie D. Fuller, b. at Fair Mount, Ga., 15 Feb. 1858, dau. of Samuel O. and E. S. (Bates) Fuller. He served in the Civil War, in Co. I, 48th Va. Vol. Inf., and participated in the engagements around Petersburg and at Appomattox. After the war he went to school for three years, then engaged in teaching in Virginia and for two years after the family removed to Texas. He was then Deputy County Clerk for three years, Deputy Sheriff two years, and in 1882 was elected Sheriff. On his retirement from that office a year later, he divided his attention between stock raising and teaching. In school he had studied civil engineering, which helped to qualify him for the office of Surveyor of Somervell County, to which he was elected in 1889 and filled for several years. Democrat; Methodist; member of Glen Rose Lodge, No. 525, A. F. and A. M. His wife was a member of the Missionary Baptist Church. Being in public office, he said he would have a name that people could spell, and changed the spelling to Booker. Children [*Booker*]:

I. Nora Ernestine[9], b. 27 Nov. 1881; d. 12 Oct. 1886.

II. John Olin, b. 14 Nov. 1882; City Engineer of Lufkin, Texas; m. 17 June 1918, Ila Wood, of Diboll, Texas. Children:

(1) John Olin[10], b. 27 Mar. 1921.

(2) Robert Lincoln, b. 4 Oct. 1927.

III. Josephine Estelle, b. 23 Oct. 1884; a teacher and school superintendent for many years in West Texas; m. 14 June 1936, C. G. Campbell, of Rotan, Texas.

IV. Lorena Virginia, b. 23 Sept. 1886.

V. Nellie Utterback, b. 17 Feb. 1888.

VI. May Elizabeth, b. 1 Nov. 1890; m. 23 Feb. 1909, Yancy Neil Adams, b. 10 Dec. 1889; res. Glen Rose, Texas. Children:

(1) Mildred Marie[10], b. 27 Nov. 1913; m. Aton Mathewes, of San Diego, Calif.

(2) Yancy Neil, b. in 1916; killed in 1937 in an aviation accident.

VII. Samuel Fuller, b. 11 Sept. 1893; d. 13 Feb. 1935. He served in Co. G, 110th Ammunition Train, 35th Division, in the first World War, and was in France about a year; drove an ammunition wagon, but after the Armistice served as a cook.

VIII. Karl, b. 15 Sept. 1895; served in Co. B. 360th Inf., 90th Division, in the first World War. He was once under shell fire for 72 hours at a stretch, in a continuous rain.

He was close to the last American killed in the war before the Armistice went into effect. He was with the Army of Occupation in Germany, and was made a Corporal. He is (1940) candidate for County and District Clerk.

IX. George L., b. 24 Jan. 1897; m. 24 Nov. 1938, Inez Reynolds, of Sayre, Okla. He served in the Motor Transport Corps and was trained for a dispatch rider, but was not sent overseas; Sergeant.

X. Marvin Mather, b. 12 Jan. 1899; m. Child:

(1) M. Marvin, b. 31 Mar. 1928.

XI. Moody Lyman, b. 10 Oct. 1901.

ii. AMANDA M., d. ae. 17.

iii. LUCRETIA L., d. shortly after 1910; res. Cooper, Texas; m. FRANK SIMPSON, of Delta Co., Texas. Children:

I. Ed.[9]

II. Preston.

III. Martha.

iv. EDWARD W. [or WALTER], d. ae. 14.

v. CLARISSA H. (twin), d. in infancy.

vi. CHARLES E. (twin), d. in infancy.

vii. ALICE ELIZABETH, b. at Clear Branch, Washington Co., Va., in 1856; d. in 1927; m. (REV.) GREEN HOWINGTON, of Dublin, Erath Co., Texas, b. at Madison, N. C., in 1856, d. in 1888. Children:

I. DeLelia Emaline[9], b. 12 Nov. 1873; m. at Gunsight, Texas, 18 July 1889, David Zachariah Shepard, of Parrish, La., who d. 11 Jan. 1936. Early in life they went to Okla. to file on a claim of land, enduring many hardships, but the claim was lost. They then rented land twelve miles south of Vernon, Texas, in what became a large oil center. They later settled a mile and a half east of Vernon, and Mr. Shepard became very successful with alfalfa, being known as the "Alfalfa King" of Wilbarger County. The family are members of the First Baptist Church in Vernon. Children:

(1) Bessie Lee[10], b. 1890; d. 1894.

(2) Birdie May, b. 1892; d. 1937; m. 30 Aug. 1911, Joseph Thomas Julian. Child:

1. Cecil B.[11], b. 1912.

(3) Sarah Alice, b. 1893; m. 16 Dec. 1914, Lewis Franklin Fitzgerald. Child:

1. Travis William[11], b. 1915.

(4) Paul, b. 1898; d. 1899.

(5) James Milton, b. 1902; m. 16 Oct. 1921, Alice Arthusa Martin. Child:

1. Anna Louise[11], b. 1923.

(6) David Ruth, b. 1904; m. 25 Nov. 1930, Steve Demetris Maryol. Child:

1. David[11], b. 1938.

II. Lee Joseph, b. 15 Sept. 1872; m. 5 June 1892, Alice Shepard, b. 23 June 1875. Children:

(1) Carl[10], b. 7 Mar. 1894; m. (1) in 1917, Della Campbell; m. (2) in 1927, Ora Stevens.

(2) Addie, b. 19 Feb. 1896; m. 7 Apr. 1919, Sul J. Jackson. Children:

1. Doris[11], b. in 1920.
2. Bobie, b. in 1921.
3. Billie, b. in 1929.
4. Tom, b. in 1932.

(3) Ethel, b. 8 Dec. 1897; m. 30 Sept. 1920, Linnaeus M. Stevenson. Children:
1. Alice Joe[11], b. in 1921.
2. Mary Nell, b. in 1929.
3. Bill Lee, b. in 1934.

(4) Jay, b. 19 Jan. 1900; d. 15 Sept. 1927, unm.

(5) Ralph, b. 3 Nov. 1902; m. in 1926, Willie Laura Webb.

(6) Burl, b. 28 Dec. 1905; m. in 1929, Dicey Lou Davis. Children:
1. Mary Lou[11], b. in 1930.
2. Jim, b. in 1932.
3. B. J., b. in 1934.
4. John, b. in 1936.

(7) Bob, b. 21 June 1907; m. in 1928, Irma Arlene Ettheton. Children:
1. Jerry Lee[11], b. in 1928.
2. Joe Wayne, b. in 1930.
3. Irma Ruth, b. in 1932.
4. Robert Charles, b. in 1934.

(8) Jack, b. 21 Mar. 1912; m. 11 Nov. 1934, Winnie Mapine Grant. Child:
1. David Dee[11], b. in 1938.

(9) Ruth, b. 15 Sept. 1914; m. 8 Sept. 1933, ——— Pennington. Children:
1. Pat[11], b. in 1934.
2. Mike, b. in 1936.

(10) Paul, b. 29 June 1920.

III. Edward Sylvester, b. 1874.

IV. Elizabeth Moss, b. 1876.

V. Robert Clinton, b. 1878; d. *s. p.* abt. 1910.

VI. James Francis Orlando, b. 1880.

VII. Nancy Piercie, b. 1882; m. Ben F. Milner. Children:
(1) Mary Virginia[10], b. in 1910.
(2) Marceile, b. in 1912.

VIII. Mary Green, b. 1884; d. *s. p.* abt. 1910.

IX. Joseph Levi, d. y.

viii. Nathan Ellington Sylvester, b. in Virginia 1857; d. at Austin, Texas, 14 Feb. 1913; m. Mollie Shepard, b. , d. 1894. He settled in Stephens County, Texas, near Wayland, in 1870, where he had a ranch and farm. About 1890 he moved to Stephenville, to give his children school advantages, and purchased several tracts of city property, but retained his interest in the ranch and regularly visited it. He joined the Methodist Church, and was active in religious and charitable work. He reared his seven children without remarrying. He liked company, and there were usually guests in his large house. He gave land to the city for a park. Like his father, he was an inveterate joker. Children [*Booher*]:

I. Frank Sylvester[9], b. 21 Apr. 1882; d. in 1932; res. McAlester,

Okla.; m. (1) Mattie Bradford; m. (2) Hattie Horne; m. (3) 27 Jan. 1927, Almeida ———, b. in 1899.

Child by first wife:

(1) Thelma Gladys[10], m. Earl C. Richmond. Children:

1. Joyce[11].
2. Virginia.

Child by second wife:

(2) Estrella, m. Hans Ziegenbalg. Children:

1. Gladys[11].
2. Ernest.
3. Janet.

Child by third wife:

(3) Sylvester Uyless, b. 27 Jan. 1928.

II. Maggie Chamberlain, b. 29 Mar. 1883; m. (1) Rufus H. Broyles, of Gunsight, Texas, who d. in 1915; m. (2) in 1920, Walter A. McIntire, of Cisco, Texas. Children by first husband:

(1) Christene Elma[10], b. 11 Dec. 1906; m. 12 July 1926, Cecil E. Hibbert, b. 5 Apr. 1902. Children:

1. Virginia Lee[11], b. 30 July 1927.
2. Gwyn Elayne, b. 11 Mar. 1930.

(2) Selwyn Dempsey, b. 13 Mar. 1908; m. 5 Apr. 1931, Gladys S. Hendrickson, b. 8 Aug. 1911. Child:

1. Selwyn Donald[11], b. 15 Mar. 1932.

(3) Gwendolene Clarice, b. 24 Apr. 1910; m. 1 Jan. 1933, Howard B. Peacock, b. 4 Feb. 1912. Children:

1. Elma J.[11] (twin), b. 3 Oct. 1934.
2. Thelma (twin), b. 3 Oct. 1934.

(4) Milliard Amon, b. 1912; killed by lightning in 1920.

(5) Harvey Lincoln, b. 1914; killed by lightning in 1920.

(6) Juanita Booher, b. 29 Apr. 1915; m. 3 Apr. 1934, George W. Dean, b. 16 May 1909. Children:

1. Zelma Beatrice[11], b. 23 Feb. 1935.
2. Ula Maurine, b. 2 Apr. 1937.
3. Marilyn Claire (twin), b. 1 Apr. 1939.
4. Carolyn Cecil (twin), b. 1 Apr. 1939.

Children by second husband:

(7) Walter A., b. 24 May 1923.

(8) Joyce Irvine, b. 13 Sept. 1924.

III. Mary Elizabeth, b. 9 Sept. 1885; d. in 1901.

IV. Walter Alonzo, b. 3 Mar. 1888; res. Houston, Texas; m. 27 Oct. 1917, Josephine Grimberg, b. 26 May 1899. Children:

(1) Regina[10], b. 5 Dec. 1918; m. 18 Mar. 1939, Octane Sheppard Robichaux.

(2) Eleanor May, b. 29 Nov. 1921; d. 28 May 1939. She received her High School diploma in advance, in hospital three days before her untimely death.

V. Gracie Lou, b. 11 Jan. 1890; res. Los Angeles, Calif.; m. 7 Mar. 1915, Solon Oliver Shepard. Children:

(1) Nedra Lucretia[10], b. 16 Dec. 1915.

(2) Marshall, b. 25 Feb. 1917.
(3) Sylvia Olive, b. 13 Nov. 1920.

VI. John Francis Patterson [called "Pat"], b. 3 Mar. 1891; res. Dallas, Texas; m. 19 Sept. 1920, Truly M. Buzan. He is author of the Deed of Contract plan to replace the mortgage and foreclosure system of real estate loans. In the World War, he was a Sergeant First Class; was on the *U. S. S. Tuscania* when torpedoed 5 Feb. 1918 off the Irish shore; later at the front was supervisor and instructor in the preparation of meals for 7,500 soldiers. Children:
(1) Mary Kathlyn[10], b. 13 Aug. 1921.
(2) Hazel Shamrock, b. 11 Apr. 1923.

VII. Sarah Jane, b. 5 May 1892; d. in 1935; res. Fort Worth, Texas; m. ——— Barbree.

VIII. Dora Amanda, b. 1894; d. 1894.

ix. Minnie Cutler, b. 11 Apr. 1861; m. (1) Almon Shepard, of Stephens Co., Texas, who d. 5 Apr. 1931; divorced; m. (2) ——— Taylor. Children by first husband:

I. Ora Maywood[9], b. 5 Oct. 1884; m. A. D. Zaccardi.

II. Burt Bronco, b. 6 Jan. 1887. He enlisted in the Naval Service at Dallas, Texas, 22 June 1908, was assigned to the *U. S. S. West Virginia*, served four years as Water Tender, and was honorably discharged 21 June 1912. He re-enlisted at Dallas, 6 Nov. 1912, served four years as Water Tender on the *U. S. S. Cheyenne*, and was honorably discharged 5 Nov. 1916. He re-enlisted at New Orleans, La., 30 Dec. 1916, served on *U. S. S. Kearsarge*; received Good Conduct Medal, 28 Aug. 1917; permanent appointment as Chief Water Tender, at Boston, Mass., 1 May 1918; honorably discharged at Key West, Fla., 28 Dec. 1920. He re-enlisted at Houston, Texas, 5 Apr. 1921, for four years, as Chief Water Tender, and was assigned to the U. S. Receiving Ship stationed at Guantanamo Bay, Cuba, receiving for services on this ship a Good Conduct Pin, 23 Aug. 1921. He also received the Victory Medal, Atlantic Fleet Clasp, and Victory Button. He was transferred, 3 July 1922, to the Fleet Naval Reserve Force, and was discharged, with Honorable Discharge Button, 14 July 1922, at the U. S. Naval Hospital, Norfolk, Va.

III. Vernon Scott, b. 2 July 1890.

Child by second husband:

IV. Arva Sarita, b. 9 Sept. 1907; m. 15 June 1930, Charles H. Heywood, Jr. Child:
(1) Charles H.[10], b. 30 Sept. 1934.

References

Gracie L.[9] (Booher) Shepard, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1241. William Waldo[7] Waterman (*Levi Lincoln*[6], *David*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 30 Nov. 1823, died ; married 6 Oct. 1846, Missouri Torcray.

Children of William Waldo and Missouri (Torcray) Waterman:

i. Elizabeth A.[8]
ii. Alfred L.
iii. Ann E.
iv. David W. E.
v. Ether O.
vi. Robert P., fell in hot water and scalded to death.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1242. Susan Emeline[7] Waterman (*Levi Lincoln*[6], *David*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 18 Feb. 1830, died 13 June 1872; married 27 Apr. 1857, (Rev.) James Wesley Dickey, born 1835, died 1876.

They lived in Washington County, Va.

Children of Rev. James Wesley and Susan Emeline (Waterman) Dickey, born at Clear Branch, Va.:

i. Edward W.[8], d. young.
ii. David Levi Lincoln, b. 22 May 1860; d. Mar. 1937; a minister of Olustee, Okla.; m. in 1890, Lulu Ora Echols, b. 7 July 1865, d. Mar. 1927. See below. Children:
  I. Susan Waterman[9], b. May 1890; res. Dallas, Texas; m. Nov. 1933, Emmett R. Nesmith.
  II. Lora Lee, b. Jan. 1892; m. in 1910, John A. Heiskell; res. Dallas, Texas. Children:
    (1) Ora Elizabeth[10], b. Nov. 1913; res. Wewoka, Okla.; m. Feb. 1933, Henry Parks Matthews, Jr. Children:
      1. Jerry[11], b. in 1934.
      2. Henry Parks, b. July 1936.
      3. Elizabeth Anne, b. Nov. 1938.
    (2) James David, b. Oct. 1917; res. Dallas, Texas; m. Feb. 1937, Jean McKinney. Child:
      1. Jean Leanne[11], b. Aug. 1938.
    (3) Virginia Laird, b. in 1920; res. Austin, Texas; m. Apr. 1939, Shelby Hammick.
    (4) Reba Netherland, b. in 1922.
    (5) Eunice, b. in 1925; d. in 1928.
  III. Letitia Browder, b. June 1894; res. Olustee, Okla.; m. in 1915, William Lester Howard, b. Dec. 1892. Children:
    (1) Hoyt Dickey[10], b. Nov. 1916.
    (2) Emmalu, b. Dec. 1917; res. Olustee, Okla.; m. Apr. 1936, W. C. Bates, b. in 1914. Child:
      1. Rebecca Anne[11], b. Aug. 1939.
  IV. Patty, b. May 1895; res. La Porte, Texas; m. in 1928, Dudley Cundieff. Children:
    (1) John Dudley[10], b. in 1929.
    (2) David Frank, b. in 1932.
    (3) Lora Sue, b. in 1934.

V. Frank K., b. Nov. 1898; res. Olustee, Okla.; m. in 1919, Lola Anne McKinzie, b. Nov. 1897. Children:
(1) Frank K.[10], b. Feb. 1921.
(2) Samuel A., b. Oct. 1922.
(3) Lola Juanita, b. Apr. 1924.
(4) Patty Sue, b. July 1925.

VI. Alice Nevada, b. Feb. 1900; res. Olustee, Okla.; m. Aug. 1920, Roy M. Milner, b. in 1890. He served in the World War. Children:
(1) Roilyn[10], b. Dec. 1922.
(2) Robert Thomas, b. Nov. 1925.
(3) Mary Kathryn, b. Dec. 1933.

VII. James Echols, b. May 1901; res. Dallas, Texas; m. in 1923, Lois Harris, b. in 1900. Children:
(1) James Harris[10], b. in 1925.
(2) Adele Ruth, b. in 1927.
(3) Barbara Lois, b. Feb. 1937.

VIII. Clifton DeEtte, b. Feb. 1903; res. Dallas, Texas; m. in 1924, Lucille Summers. Children:
(1) Donald Winton[10], b. Mar. 1926.
(2) Gene Summers, b. May 1928.

IX. Sallie B., b. Apr. 1905; res. Dallas, Texas; m. in 1928, Homer L. Sellers, b. in 1902. Children:
(1) Ora Mae[10], b. May 1931.
(2) Lawrence Emmett, b. Sept. 1938.

X. David Hardin, b. Nov. 1910; res. Dallas, Texas; m. in 1933, Dora Mae Brown, b. in 1912. Child:
(1) David Anderson[10], b. Oct. 1938.

iii. James Witten, b. 19 Apr. 1862; d. 23 Apr. 1922; m. Vada Byrd, b. in 1861, d. 3 Oct. 1922, dau. of Thomas Byrd. See below. Children:

I. Tommie[9], b. in 1893; d. in 1932; res. Altus, Okla., m. in 1917, Lon Gibbons. Children [*Gibbons*]:
(1) Lloyd Gregory[10], b. June 1918; m. Aug. 1939, Melvin Anderson. Child [*Gibbons*]:
1. Ann Lee[11], b. 5 May 1940.
(2) Margaret, b. in 1920.
(3) Dickey, b. June 1923.
(4) Harold, b. in 1925.

II. John Wesley, b. Apr. 1894. He served in the World War, and became a newspaper man in Okla.

III. Earl, b. May 1896; m. in 1922, Ardath Harding. He served in the World War. Child:
(1) Jack[10], b. Apr. 1924.

IV. Mary Lois, b. Apr. 1898; res. Oklahoma City, Okla.; m. in 1920, W. Roy Baker. Children:
(1) W. Roy[10], b. in 1921.
(2) Dick Reece, b. in 1931.

iv. Mary Cutler, b. 18 Feb. 1865; m. Sam Houston Landrum, b. 1 Jan. 1865; d. in 1919, son of Merriman and Nancy (Harrison) Landrum. Children:

I. Lynn Wiley[9], b. 24 Aug. 1891; columnist on the *Dallas News*, Dallas, Texas; m. in 1919, Anna Belle May, dau. of Davis Bennet and ——— (Hawkins) May. Child:
(1) Graham Gordon[10], b. 1 Dec. 1922.

II. Miriam Gordon, b. 25 Nov. 1893; musician and teacher, of Austin, Texas.

v. William Alford (twin), b. 18 Aug. 1868; m. at Lordsburg, N. M., 19 Feb. 1902, Mary Crocker, b. in 1860.

vi. Susan Letitia (twin), b. 18 Aug. 1868; d. in 1874.

References

Mrs. Letitia Browder[9] (Dickey) Howard, Olustee, Okla., 1940.
Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

"David Levi Dickey spent his first sixteen years on the old homestead his grandfather Levi Lincoln Waterman and grandmother Mary Ann (Cutler) Waterman established in Washington County, southwest Virginia, in 1820.

After the death of his parents he went, with his two brothers, Jim and Will, and sister Mary, to live with their Dickey relatives at Sweetwater, Tenn.

He entered Hiwassee College that fall and spent two years in this institution. He taught school in Arkansas for some two years. He then took up the study of medicine, and was associated with Dr. Duncan in a drug store in Atlanta, Ga. Not having money to attend Medical School, he gave up the study of medicine. He went to Florida where Jim was living and remained there one year. Then he went to Texas, and engaged in farming. In the fall of 1888 he and his brother-in-law, Rufus Echols, came to Greer County, and became members of the Dickey Colony. In the early part of 1889, he returned to Texas, and was married to Lulu Echols. He made two crops on her father's farm. Then, in the fall of 1890, he moved with his wife and baby and his father and mother-in-law to his homestead at Olustee, Okla.

The developing of a farm on that new land was hard and difficult. The hardships were borne by the women and children as well as the men. The native sod was tough and difficult to turn and get into shape for planting. The first years the wheat yield was very good, but when the boys had considerable acreage in cultivation, a period of drouth years set in and crop yields were reduced to almost nothing. The crop failures of 1894-6 reduced the settlers to penury. The whole northwest Texas country was almost depopulated. Hundreds of families left their homes, never to return.

In some way the Dickey boys were enabled to stay with their claims. The drouth was the cause of all that country turning from exclusive small grain farming to the raising of cotton and the diversifying of crops. This was a great blessing and placed farming on a firmer basis.

Lulu and Vada, Jim's wife, are deserving of much praise for their heroic attitude during these distressing years. They had never been accustomed to such hardships and self-denials before. With their young children around, they went about their daily duties with smiling faces and uncomplaining spirits. And the Lord wonderfully blessed them for their fidelity. With the coming of better crops and the railroad, the community was built up. Better school and church facilities were afforded their children, better houses were built, and homes made more comfortable.

David and Lulu had ten children who grew to maturity,—four boys and six girls. These all received high school educations, and some received college degrees.

In middle life, David responded to his call to the ministry, which he probably had felt from boyhood. On account of his large family he was not permitted to enter into the public ministry but for a short time. His preaching was clear and forceful, of the expository type. He raised his children around a family altar, and that religious influence is manifested to this day in the lives of children, in-laws, grandchildren and great-grandchildren to the number of 43 persons. David and Lulu lived to see them all grown, and most of them married. They are both buried in the Olustee Cemetery near their old home. Many call them blessed."

"James Witten Dickey, after his father's death in 1876, went to Sweetwater, Tenn.,

to make his home for two years with uncle Andrew Dickey. He then entered Hiwassee College for a period of two years. Next he attended the University of Tennessee at Knoxville for two years. After his years of schooling he located in Orlando, Fla., for some three or four years.

In 1888, having saved up a sum of money, his pioneer spirit prompted him to seek free land in northwest Texas country. He first stopped in Stephens County and visited with his cousin Nathan Booher, whose family had migrated from Clear Branch, Va., to Texas in 1875. Nathan assisted him in getting an outfit of horses, wagon, camp utensils, gun and dog. He traveled a number of days northwest toward the Red River. At Quanah, Texas he learned of the great opportunities in Greer County, north of Red River. He settled on a section of land in the forks of Turkey Creek and Salt Fork of Red River. This was the beginning of the Dickey Colony in Okla. The residential section of Olustee, Okla. is on the northeast quarter of this section of land. Members of the Dickey family have been residents of that community for over fifty years.

Insignificant incidents, at the time, sometimes change the whole tenor of human lives. Will had made a visit to Tennessee. His story of the possibilities of the West was attractive to young men of pioneer spirit. Bob Byrd, son of a prominent family, was greatly interested in Will's account. One cold day in Dec. 1889, Bob and Stonewall Margrave, his cousin, showed up at the old dugout of the Dickeys. They both secured beautiful tracts of land.

In the summer of 1890 Vada Byrd, Bob's sister, came out to keep house for him. hoping to improve her health. Jim and Vada had never met before and it seemed providential that they should meet in this wild west country. They were ideally suited to each other. Vada returned to her Tenn. home in the fall of 1891. Jim went to Tenn. in Jan. 1892. In a few weeks they were married and returned to Okla. Vada adapted herself to the hard pioneer life. Thus was laid the foundation of another happy home of the Dickey Colony.

The coming of the railroad in 1903 made a great change in the community. The town of Olustee was established on quarters just north of Jim and Will. Better school and church facilities were furnished the children. They had the benefit of the local High School and also college training. Thus the children grew to maturity, were married and established homes of their own. Jim and Vada's religious lives were of the highest quality. Their faith and hope were 'both sure and steadfast.' They were honored and respected by all who knew them. Jim was a fond father and devoted husband. Vada was an exceptional mother, a loving wife and helpful companion. Their greatest contribution to society was the children they raised.

Their deaths were somewhat premature, being in their early sixties. They had both contracted influenza, which developed into pneumonia. Jim passed away first, Vada followed in five days. The two lovers died, as probably they wished, and went 'home' together. They are buried at Durant, Okla."

"Mary Ann Cutler Dickey, after the death of her parents, went to Sweetwater, Tenn., where it was her good fortune to be placed in the home of her Uncle and Aunt David A. Browder. Aunt Lettie was her father's only sister. The family consisted of five boys and one girl. Bettie, the daughter, was some two or three years older than Mary. No orphan girl was more fortunate than Mary in this lovely, cultured Christian home.

Mary attended school with the other Browder children at the nearby 'County Line' school house, until she was old enough to enter the Sweetwater Female College, under the presidency of Dr. J. H. Brunner and the management of Dr. F. M. Grace. Mary graduated from this college with high honors, taking the gold medal for excellency in mathematics. She also excelled in her art studies. Soon after her graduation, she received an appointment as teacher in mathematics in the Mansfield (La.) Female College, where Dr. Grace was president. After some years of teaching, her health failed, and in the fall of 1885 she and her youngest brother, Will, went to Florida, where her two older brothers David and Jim were living. She kept house for her brothers in

Orlando, Fla., the first time the four children had lived together since their father died in 1876.

After several months, the Florida climate not agreeing with Mary, she returned to her Sweetwater home. We next find her teaching art in Whitewright (Texas) College. This was about 1887. She had one very precocious art student. His name was Samuel Houston Landrum. He conceived the idea of becoming an art teacher himself and converting her into a housekeeper. The scheme worked marvelously. We next hear of him teaching at Waco (Texas) Female College. Their first child, Lynn Wiley, was born in Waco. After this, Sam went to Washington, D. C. to study art under a very capable teacher. Mary and the baby went back to the Browder home.

Next we find Sam as art teacher at the Cumberlain University, Lebanon, Tenn. Their second child, Miriam was born here.

Sam decided that he could be more helpful to society as a doctor than as an art teacher. While teaching in the University, he took medical courses at Vanderbilt University, and began his practice of medicine at Ardmore, Okla. Later the famly moved to Whitewright, Texas, and next to Olustee, Okla, where Mary's brothers had lived since 1888. The Dickey Colony was complete. Sam advanced as a physician and surgeon until larger cities demanded his services. They moved to Altus, Okla., and he was wonderfully successful in his profession until his useful and self-denying life was ended by an auto accident.

Soon afterward Mary moved to Austin, Texas, so that her children could have the advantages of the University of Texas. Lynn completed his academic studies and then took a law course. He had to give up his law practice because of poor hearing. He then turned to newspaper work, and has made a wonderful success as a writer. He is now a popular columnist on the *Dallas News*. Miriam completed her academic course and majored in music. She has very successfully established and manages the Austin Musical Institute.

Mary is still living, keeping house for Miriam and takes great pleasure in her children and grandson."

"William Alfred and Susan Letitia Dickey were twins, the youngest of the family. The mother of the twins died when they were two and a half years old. Susan Letitia joined her mother in 1874. Their father died 1876. That summer the Dickey children—David, Jim, Mary and Will, went to Tennessee to make their homes with their Dickey relatives. Will made his home with his Dickey grandparents. Under their loving care and supervision he received wonderful training that was a blessing through all his future years.

He attended public and private schools until he was 15 years old, when he entered Hiwassee College. His health failed, and in the fall of 1885 he and his sister Mary went to Florida. There he learned the printer's trade and continued this work until the summer of 1888, when he left for northwest Texas to join his brother Jim in acquiring land in what was known as Greer County, Texas, afterwards a part of Oklahoma.

David Dickey joined his brothers in the fall of 1888. The three brothers went through all the privation and hardships of pioneer life. They 'batched' together until the two older brothers married. Then Will continued his bachelor life in his 'dugout' until 1895. In the spring of this year, during a very spirited revival, Will surrendered to his call to the ministry, and began making plans to attend college and complete his education.

The wheat crop of 1895 was a total failure, so the only source Will had to raise money for college was to sell some young horses he had raised. In August of that year he and Joe Hardin, a friend, started east to dispose of six head of horses. There was not much demand for horses, so they traveled across five states and into East Tennessee before they were all sold.

Will entered Emory and Henry College in Va. in Jan. 1896 and continued there until June 1897. In July of that year he returned to Okla. and filed on the homestead he had

left in 1895. He also made application to purchase his west quarter at $1.25 per acre. In due time he received Government patents to 320 acres of land.

He joined the Indian Mission Conference (now Oklahoma Conference) in November 1898 at Norman, Okla. His first appointment was Wapanucka, on the line of the Choctaw and Chickasaw nations. Contracting malaria, he asked to be sent into the northwest part of Okla. He was appointed to Cheyenne on the Washita River. His health was not much better here, and on his doctor's advice he transferred in Nov. 1900 to Alamogordo, New Mexico. His church was burned in Feb. 1901, and was not rebuilt until that fall. Will was assigned to do missionary work in the Sacramento Mountains. He expected to be returned for another year, but was appointed to Lordsburg, New Mexico, near Arizona line, the hardest appointment in the Conference. This was his hardest 'knock.' Will was hurt and his people at Alamogordo did not help matters much by advising him not to go. With Luke and Selem to his light wagon, he once more traveled west. For five days he had a chance to talk with the Father about his heartache and got the victory. He never let his people know that he did not like his appointment. He did not know at that time that God had his greatest blessing awaiting him in that wicked town. Before he decided to preach, he tried to marry; after his decision, he delayed to find the ideal minister's wife. The 'Ruth' who has been his constant companion, sharing his joys and triumphs, his labors and hardships, through a long period of years, was there waiting for him.

William A. Dickey and Mary (Crocker) Dickey were married in the Methodist Church in Lordsburg, New Mexico, 19 Feb. 1902, Rev. J. T. French officiating. Their two years at Lordsburg were the most gratifying and happy of all the years of their Christian activity.

On account of Will's poor health, he and Mary returned in 1903 to the old homestead at Olustee, Okla. They remained there until the fall of 1910, when again they started west and located at Chino, Calif. Will was appointed postmaster of the Chino office, 15 Feb. 1915 and served until Oct. 1923. Mary was his assistant postmaster through these years. They still live there, in their own home." —*Contributed.*

1243. David Jervis[7] Waterman (*Levi Lincoln*[6], *David*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 25 or 26 Jan. 1833, died ; married 23 Nov. 1859, Letitia Childers.

They lived near Kingsport, Sullivan Co., Tenn.

Children of David Jervis and Letitia (Childers) Waterman:

i. Susan O.[8]
ii. Mary L., d.
iii. William A.
iv. Anny S. S.
v. Edward L.
vi. Carrie B.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.

1244. Alfred Preston[7] Waterman (*Levi Lincoln*[6], *David*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born 25 or 26 Apr. 1838, died ; married 19 Oct. 1869, Isabella Jane Francis, born 1835, died 1876.

He settled near Bristol, Sullivan Co., Tenn.

Children of Alfred P. and Isabella Jane (Francis) Waterman:

i. WILLIAM EDWARD[8], b. ; m. Children:
I. Earl[9], has eight children.
II. Cam.
III. Ora.
ii. MARY ISABEL, b. ; d. in 1922, unm.
iii. SAMUEL.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Gracie L.[9] (Booher) Shepard, Los Angeles, Calif., 1940.

1245. JAMES H.[7] WATERMAN (*Josiah*[6], *David*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Weymouth, Mass., 3 Nov. 1819, died at Boston (residence, Cambridge), Mass., 15 July 1911, aged 92-8-12, buried at East Weymouth; married at Boston, 22 Jan. 1842, NANCY S. MURPHY, born at Dunbarton, N. H., about 1821, died at Boston, Mass., 22 Feb. 1900, aged 79, buried at East Weymouth.

He lived in Cambridge, Mass.

Child of James H. and Nancy S. (Murphy) Waterman, born at Boston:

i. JAMES HENRY[8], b. June 1844; a book-binder, of Roxbury; d. at Denver, Colo., 1877; m. at Boston, 11 Sept. 1865, ISADORE LORETTE RICE, b. at Cambridge, Mass., 24 Dec. 1844, dau. of Cyrus and Barbara (Dunton) Rice. She m. (2) at Melrose, Mass., 1 Jan. 1879, Charles Augustus Richards, b. at Dorchester, Mass., 18 Apr. 1842, son of Henry and Mary B. (Goodnow) Richards. Children, first b. at Roxbury, second at Chelsea, Mass.:
I. Arthur Thomas[9], b. 20 Dec. 1865.
II. Mabel Josephine, b. 10 Nov. 1868; a teacher before marriage; m. at Natick, Mass., 25 Apr. 1888, Charles Francis Sweetland, Jr., b. at Natick, Sept. 1868, son of Charles Francis and Lydia S. (———) Sweetland. Children:
(1) Marjorie Gladys[10], b. 12 Sept. 1890.
(2) Mabelle Doris, b. 24 Apr. 1892.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waaterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
E. D. and G. S. Dickerman: Dickerman Genealogy (1897), p. 125.
Cambridge, Mass., Vital Records.
Dorchester, Mass., Vital Records.

1248. SUSAN REBECCA[7] WATERMAN (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, Mass., 21 July 1837, died at Brookline, Mass., 5 Feb. 1912, aged 74-6-15; married at Boston, 17 June 1866, GEORGE H. STETSON, born at Boston, 1 Aug. 1837, died there 23 Mar. 1902, aged 64-7-22, son of John and Ann (———) Stetson.

Children of George H. and Susan Rebecca (Waterman) Stetson:

i. Clara Louise[8], d. ae. 1.
ii. Ada Frances, b. in 1869.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

1249. Charles D.[7] Waterman (*Thomas*[6], *Thomas*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Robert*[2], *Robert*[1]), born at Boston, 1839, died at Boston, 1 Mar. 1917, aged 77; married at Hingham, Mass., 11 Mar. 1868, Caroline Hale Hobart, born at Hingham, 7 Mar. 1842, died at Boston, 27 Sept. 1910, aged 68-6-20, daughter of Seth L. and Louisa Caroline (Muzzey) Hobart.

He kept a jewelry store in Boston, Mass.

Children of Charles D. and Caroline Hale (Hobart) Waterman, born at Boston:

i. Charles Clarence[8], b. 29 Mar. 1869.
ii. Susie Vaughn, b. 8 Aug. 1879.

References

Collection of C. C. P. Waterman.
George Lincoln: History of Hingham (1893), 2-348.
Mass. Vital Statistics.
Charles Hudson: History of the Town of Lexington (1913), 2-483.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX I

FURTHER ADDENDA TO VOLUME I

55. Daniel[4] Waterman (page 112) married second, at Norwich, Conn., 20 Apr. 1763, Elizabeth (———) Haskell, widow of Roger Haskell (page 675). She was probably the Betsey Waterman who married at First Church, Norwich, 10 Apr. 1791, William Huntington. He was born 1 Feb. 1736/7, died 4 July 1816; resided at Norwich and Lebanon, Conn., and Middlebury, Vt.; this was his third marriage, and probably also her third. [Norwich Vital Rec. 1-545; Huntington Family Memoir (1863), p. 135; Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, p. 480.]

97, i. Joshua[6] Waterman, born at Plymouth, Mass., 1 Dec. 1757, was perhaps the man of this name whose marriage intention was published at Boston, Mass., 17 Apr. 1780, to Eunice Pratt. He had been in Boston with the American troops. No evidence has been seen that the intended marriage took place.

257. Betsey[6] [or Elizabeth] Waterman (page 345), baptized at Portland, Conn., 13 Oct. 1777; probably married at Blandford, Mass., 21 Feb. 1796, Ebenezer Shoals or Sholes. They soon moved to Rutland, Vt., where they had a son Daniel[7] born 26 Sept. 1800. Daniel married a second wife in Ridgefield, Conn., in 1838. [S. Whitney Phoenix: The Whitney Family of Connecticut (1878), 1-888.]

273. Prince[6] Waterman (page 358) married at Hanover, Mass., 3 Feb. 1791, Lucinda Bates, baptized at Hanover, 21 July 1771, daughter of Solomon and Aquilla (Bates) Bates, and maternally the granddaughter of John Bates of Scituate, Mass. Her parents removed from Hanover, Mass., to Greene, Maine. She married second, Jabez Merritt, and was living in 1853. [The Bates Bulletin, 3rd Series, p. 69.]

361. Ambrose[6] Waterman (page 413) and his first wife, Huldah Sanford, had children in addition to Dwight, Cyrus, and Lovina, among whom were:

> Elmina[7], b. in Vermont, 5 July 1813; d. at Kennedy, N. Y., 10 Aug. 1862; m. at Napoli, N. Y., 19 Feb. 1829, Henry Whitney Gates, b. at Malone, N. Y., 1 Aug. 1806, son of Ira and Clarissa (Heath) Gates. They lived at Ellington, N. Y., until 1855, then removed to Kennedy, N. Y.; he m. (2) 24 Sept. 1863, Jane Wolcott. Elmina had seven children: Harvey[8], Cordelia, Andrew Jackson, Martin, Lucy Jane, Philo, and Henry Clay. Four of the sons (all but Harvey who had died) served in the Civil War. Further details are given in S. Whit-

ney Phoenix: The Whitney Family of Connecticut (1878), 1-519; 2-1213 to 1215.

HARRIET, b. ; m. at Napoli, N. Y., 4 Jan. 1839, ORAMEL GRIFFIN GATES, b. at Perry, N. Y., 3 Nov. 1818, son of Ira and Clarissa (Heath) Gates. He m. (2) Louisa Horr and res. (1874) Beaver Dam, Wis. Harriet had two children, Laura B., and Hiram B. [*ib.*, 1-520; 2-1217.]

412. WILLIAM[6] WATERMAN (page 466) was probably the man of this name who was appointed Paymaster of Maj. James Clapp's Battalion, Montgomery County, N. Y., 1809. [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 2-1055.]

POLLY[7] WATERMAN (page 499), perhaps daughter of Flavius[6] [No. 437], born in Ohio, 7 July 1817, died at Bronson, Branch County, Mich., 5 Apr. 1848; married at Bronson, 12 Aug. 1833, (Hon.) WALES H. ADAMS, born at Medway, Mass., 2 Mar. 1804, died at Bronson, 2 Nov. 1879, son of (Gen.) Eliakim and Hannah Ballard (Plimpton) Adams.

Mr. Adams removed to Bronson, Branch County, Mich., 1830-1, and was Ensign of a company raised to repel the Indians, May 1832. He established mills on a creek eight miles west of Bronson. He was a Democrat; member of the Michigan Legislature, 1844, 1845, and of the Constitutional Convention, 1850.

He was mustered in 25 May, discharged 3 June 1832, as Ensign in Co. 3, in Black Hawk War.

Children of Wales H. and Polly (Waterman) Adams, born at Bronson, Mich.:

i. HAMBLET BARBOUR[8], b. 21 June 1835; an attorney, of Ypsilanti, Mich.; m. at Rome, N. Y., 16 Feb. 1864, JULIA B. PARKHURST, b. at Durhamville, N. Y., 18 Oct. 1840.

ii. HELEN H., b. 8 July 1837; m. at Coldwater, Mich., 16 Sept, 1858, L. EDWIN CLARK, b. in Ill., 2 Aug. 1829.

iii. METCALF, b. 13 July 1841; d. 6 Mar. 1845.

References

A. N. Adams: A Genealogical History of Henry Adams . . . . also John Adams (1898), pp. 562, 641.
H. P. Collins: History and Biographical Record of Branch County, pp. 42, 210, 238, 240.
Michigan Pioneer Collections, 7-349.

FERRAND[7] WATERMAN (page 499), perhaps son of Flavius[6] [No. 437], was listed in the Census of 1850 at Bronson, Branch Co., Mich., as aged 28, born in Ohio. It was probably the same man (name read as Frerran or Frenan Waterman) who was listed as a laborer, aged 40, born in Mich., in the Census of 1860, at Fort Dodge, Webster Co., Iowa, residing with Stephen and Catherine Magher, natives of Ireland. At Fort Dodge in 1860 was also one Maria C. Waterman, aged 20, born in N. Y., living with George W. Reeve (aged 27, b. Ill.) and Jennette Reeve (aged 28, b. N. Y.).

446. JAMES[6] WATERMAN (page 506) had a second wife Anna who survived him, and it was suggested that she married second, 25 June 1828,

Samuel Partridge. This is proved by Norwich Deeds, 7-177. On 14 Jan. 1832, Dyer Waterman of Fairlee, Vt., quitclaimed to Calvin Seaver, Jr., of Norwich, Vt., land "now in the seizure and possesion of Samuel Partridge and Annah Partridge," being all the interest which "I the said Dyer Waterman have in and to the real estate of James Waterman late of Norwich deceased by reason of being the son and one of the heirs at law of the said James Waterman deceased."

497, x. Eliza Isabella[7] Waterman (page 542), b. 4 July 1827, was living in Montpelier, Vt., 1862, in Joliet, Ill., 1864 [Deeds, Montpelier].

531, vi. Robert Asher[7] Gray (page 570), son of Robert and Isabella (Waterman) Gray, born 12 Sept. 1826, died 27 Aug. 1887, married 30 Sept. 1850, Mary Preston Peyton, born 18 Apr. 1829, daughter of (Hon.) John Howe and Anne Montgomery (Lewis) Peyton. They had five children: (1) Susan, b. 28 Apr. 1852, m. 31 Dec. 1889, Rockingham Paul, a lawyer, of Bristol, Tenn.; (2) Isabella Waterman, b. 26 Jan. 1856, m. 28 Nov. 1889, (Dr.) William Sellman Welch, of Annapolis, Md.; (3) Robert, b. 10 Mar. 1859; (4) Howe Peyton, b. 5 Feb. 1861, m. Bessie Massie of Lynchburg, Va.; (5) Preston Lewis, b. 11 Oct. 1866, Commonwealth's Attorney at Bristol, Va., m. 27 Dec. 1893, Mary Stuart Bingham, dau. of (Col.) William Bingham of N. C., who wrote Bingham's Latin Grammar. [Lewisiana, 5-12.]

APPENDIX II

ADDENDA TO VOLUME II

822-2, ii. CHARLES[9] WATERMAN (page 304), born at Baltimore, Md., 3 Aug. 1864, res. (1935) Detroit, Mich.; married at North Kingstown, R. I., 26 June 1895, HELEN CONGDON BRIGGS, born at North Kingstown, about 1870, daughter of David A. and Anne E. (———) Briggs. Children (incomplete):

i. MARY[10], b. at Providence, R. I., 22 Dec. 1896.
ii. ———.
iii. DAVID, b. at Allegheny, Pa., 30 Oct. 1903; d. at Providence, R. I., 27 Apr. 1908 ae. 4-5-28, bur. at North Kingstown.
iv. HELEN, b. at Providence, R. I., 1 Oct. 1907.

References

Providence and North Kingstown Vital Records.

871. ANNA[7] WATERMAN (Vol. 1, p. 455), born probably about 1768. She may have married first, at the First Church, Lebanon, Conn., 4 Oct. 1787, ROGER ABEL; for no other Anne of proper age and residence has been found. She certainly married (perhaps second), before 8 June 1819, the date of her father's will, ——— KINGSLEY.

1025. MILICENT RILEY[7] WATERMAN (Vol. 1, p. 522), born at Berlin, Conn., 8 Dec. 1805; m. [reported in *Connecticut Mirror*, issue of 19 June 1826], CALEB H. AUSTIN. It was inferred from Berlin deeds that she died without issue, but this may have been a wrong inference.

1161. WILLIAM B.[7] WATERMAN (Vol. 1, p. 566), born at Troy, Ohio, about 1819; married in Washington County, Ohio, 17 Feb. 1848, SUSAN MARIA STONE, born at Belpre, Ohio, 10 June 1831, died at Portsmouth, Ohio, 21 Jan. 1917, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Jones) Stone. She married second, Hiram L. Jackson.

Census of 1850, Troy, Athens Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
W. B. Waterman	31	Ohio	Farmer
Susan "	20	"	
Alice "	1	"	

Child, born at Troy (perhaps others):

i. ALICE[8], b. abt. 1849.

References

J. Gardner Bartlett: Gregory Stone Genealogy (1918), p. 598.

1164. HOMER[7] WATERMAN (Vol. 1, p. 566), born at Troy, Ohio, about 1827; married about 1849-50, SARAH ANN RATHBURN, born in Ohio, about 1832, daughter of (Dr.) Alvin Rathburn.

He served as Surgeon in the Union Army; later history not learned.

Census of 1850, Rutland, Meigs Co., Ohio:

	age	born	
Alvin Rathburn	58	Conn.	Physician
Margret "	10	Ohio	
Richard Richey	24	"	Dental Surgery
Mary "	19	"	
Homer Waterman	23	"	School Teacher
Sarah Ann "	18	"	

Children, if any, not ascertained.

APPENDIX III

A FEW UNPLACED FAMILIES

The compilers still have a large number of miscellaneous records of Watermans whose place in the Robert Waterman family or in other Waterman families has not yet been determined. Some of these may yet be placed as descendants of the Richard Waterman family of Rhode Island, and it has been decided to hold back publication of most of these records until the third volume is completed. This, it is planned, will contain (1) the Richard Waterman family, (2) several Waterman families which, like the Oliver Waterman family of Dutchess and Albany Counties, N. Y., have been traced for several generations, but which we have not succeeded in connecting with the early colonial families of the name, and (3) miscellaneous records and items relating to Watermans.

In this Appendix we are including only a few records of Watermans who, although unplaced, are believed to descend from the Robert Waterman family.

BALDWIN AND FREDERICK WATERMAN OF MIDDLETOWN, CONN.

Census of 1850, Middletown (City), Middlesex Co., Conn.:

	age	born	
Stephen Kingsland	44	Conn.	Blacksmith
Sarah "	43	"	
Sarah J. "	14	"	
Harriet "	10	"	
Selena "	7	"	
Stephen "	5	"	
Hannah Brion	20	Ireland	
David Fountain	23	Conn.	Blacksmith
Allen "	24	"	
Baldwin Waterman	24	"	Machinist; married within yr.
Clarissa "	23	"	
Frederick "	17	"	Laborer

Probably Baldwin Waterman, born about 1826, and Frederick Waterman, born about 1833, were brothers. Baldwin married 1849-50, and his wife Clarissa was possibly daughter of Stephen Kingsland. No other record of this family has been found in Connecticut, or elsewhere, and further light is desired.

DANIEL WATERMAN OF WALWORTH, N. Y.

Daniel Waterman, born in N. Y., about 1811, died at Walworth, Wayne Co., N. Y., in 1890 or 1891; married Polly Gould, born about 1815, died at Walworth, 25 Jan. 1880, probably daughter of Daniel and Carlintha (———) Gould.

A great-grandson stated that he was from New Jersey, and lived on a farm in Lincoln, Wayne Co., N. Y., from 1833; but his birthplace was stated as New York State in the 1850 Census. He may have been a son of John[7] Waterman [No. 873, page 335], who was living in Wayne County in 1832.

Polly Waterman received land in Walworth from Ebenezer Gould and Israel Gould, 22 Oct. 1851 [Deeds, Wayne County, 51-389, 391]. Evidently Polly's parents lived with her in 1850, and there is no evidence that Daniel ever owned land in his own name.

Census of 1850, Walworth, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
Daniel Waterman	39	N. Y.	Farmer
Polly "	35	"	
Almond L. "	17	"	Farmer
Daniel Gould	72	"	None
Carlintha "	66	Conn.	

The will of Polly Waterman of Walworth, dated 16 Aug. 1878, proved 29 Mar. 1880; aged 65 years; to husband Daniel Waterman the use of 24 acres on which she resides during his life, then to her son Almond L. for life, then to the children of said Almond L. in fee to be equally divided, excepting Glenn Almond and Ora J. who are not to take any interest; said premises were conveyed to Polly by Israel Gould and wife by deed dated 1 Apr. 1846 recorded in Wayne County Deeds, Liber 51, page 391. To Almond L. for life, or until Glenn Almond and Ora J. are 21 years, the 24 acres known as South lot "conveyed to me by Ebenezer Gould and wife" by deed dated 25 Aug. 1849 (Liber 51, page 389), then to go to Glenn Almond and Ora J. Bequests to granddaughters Mary A. Waterman and Rosilla A. Hampshire, to grandson R. D. Waterman, and to Ida Parker daughter of niece Caroline Parker. Executors, her son Almond L. Waterman, her brother Joseph Gould, and her nephew Sanford B. Gould. Witnesses: Marquis D. Gould of Flushing, N. Y.; Joseph Gould of Walworth, N. Y.; Mercy M. Peacock of Walworth, N. Y. Petition for proof of will of Polly Waterman, who died at Walworth 25 Jan. 1880, was made 28 Feb. 1880 by Almond L. Waterman, only heir and next of kin. [Wills, Wayne County, R-38 to 40.]

Child of Daniel and Polly (Gould) Waterman, born at Walworth, N. Y.:

1+ i. Almond L., b. in 1833; d. 1887-8.

References

Norton A. Waterman, Fruitland, N. Y., 1934.

1. Almond L. Waterman (*Daniel*), born in N. Y., 1833, died in 1887-8; married Maria Elmer, born in 1834, died in 1913, daughter of Reuben Elmer.

Children of Almond L. and Maria (Elmer) Waterman:

1+ i. R. D., b. 20 July 1856; d. 1 Aug. 1926.
ii. Rosilla, b. ; m. William Hampshire; had three sons.
iii. Mary Bell, b. ; res. (1937) with a son in Rochester, N. Y.; m. William Bossage.
iv. Owen, b. ; d.
v. Ora J., b. abt. 1876; res. near Albany; carpenter; m. at Burlington, Vt., 1 Oct. 1914, Clara Lackey. Children:
I. Warrum.
II. Stanley.
vi. Glenn Almond, b. ; res. (1937) Ontario, N. Y.; m. Child:
I. Glenna, m. ——— Updaw.

References

Norton A. Waterman, Fruitland, N. Y., 1934.
Vermont Vital Statistics.

1-1. R. D. Waterman (*Almond L., Daniel*), born 20 July 1856, died 1 Aug. 1926; married 11 Oct. 1880, Nora F. Norton, born 21 May 1859, died 7 Dec. 1932.

Mr. Waterman received "R. D." for his name, the initials being from the names of Daniel Waterman and Reuben Elmer.

Children of R. D. and Nora F. (Norton) Waterman, born at Walworth, Wayne Co., N. Y.:

i. Norton Almond, b. 12 Oct. 1883; res. (1934 and since 1908) Ontario, Wayne Co., N. Y.; m. at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 29 June 1908, Mary M. Sullivan, b. 5 May 1886, living 1934, dau. of Cornelius and Julia (Sullivan) Sullivan. She was a graduate of Brockport Normal School, and a school teacher; Catholic. Children, first three b. at Lincoln, others at Ontario, N. Y.:
I. Elizabeth Winifred, b. 13 Aug. 1909; m. at Ontario, N. Y., 28 Mar. 1932, Howard Ignatius Ritchlin, of Batavia, N. Y.
II. Margaret Mary, b. 2 Mar. 1911.
III. Norton Almond, b. 17 Sept. 1912.
IV. Kathryn Mary, b. 1 May 1914; m. at Albany, N. Y., Nov. 1933, Peter Muirhead, of Albany.
V. Robert Dunning, b. 7 Jan. 1917.
VI. John William, b. 21 Aug. 1919.
VII. Gerald Cornelius, b. 5 May 1925.
VIII. Nancy Ann, b. 11 Oct. 1930.
ii. Winifred, b. ; m. ——— Hayden, of Ontario, N. Y.; has three daughters.

References

Norton A. Waterman, Fruitland, N. Y., 1934.

ANDREW H. WATERMAN OF MILO, N. Y.

ANDREW H. WATERMAN, born in Otsego County, N. Y., about 1825, died ; married SARAH A. QUICK, born in Steuben County, N. Y., about 1829.

He probably was descended from the Robert Waterman family, several branches of which located in Otsego County.

"He was a railroad man," wrote his daughter-in-law.

Census of 1850, Milo, Yates Co., N. Y.:

		age	born	
Andrew H. Waterman		25	N. Y.	Carpenter
Sarah A.	"	21	N. Y.	
Frank A.	"	2	N. Y.	
John L.	"	(8 mos.)	N. Y.	

N. Y. State Census, 1855, Milo, Yates Co., N. Y.:

	age		born	yrs. res. in town
Andrew H. Waterman	30	carpenter	Otsego County	10
Sarah A. "	26	wife	Steuben "	
Frank A. "	7	son	Penn Yan	
John L. "	5	son	Penn Yan	

Children of Andrew H. and Sarah A. (Quick) Waterman:

i. FRANK A., b. Feb. 1848; d. about 1911; m. (1) at Kansas City, Mo., LAURA L. JOHNSON; m. (2) at Shelby, Mich., 2 June 1887, JENNIE RIDGE. He was an auditor and bookkeeper; was cashier in the stockyards bank in Chicago for ten years, and afterwards bookkeeper and auditor for W. R. Roach & Co., canners. Children by first wife:*

I. Avis, res. (1936) Como, Italy.

II. William H., b. abt. 1868; res. (1936) New Jersey; m. at Boston, Mass., 20 Sept. 1902, Helen M. Deming, b. at Calais, Me., abt. 1871, dau. of William and Mary (Waite) Deming.

Children by second wife, b. at Mears, Mich.:

III. Bessie, b. 27 Apr. ; d. 1931; m. John R. Riegel, of Flint, Mich. Child:

(1) Donald, b. 23 June 1917; m. abt. 1936, Dartha Figet.

IV. John, b. 24 Mar. ; res. (1936) Flint, Mich.; m. Jessie Demmon of Hart, Mich. Children:

(1) Franklin, b. abt. 1910; d. in infancy.

(2)

(3) Gerald, b. abt. 1922; d. in infancy.

(4) Maxine, b. 26 Jan. 1924; d. July 1936.

V. Frank, b. 23 Jan. 1893; res. (1936) Standish, Mich.; m. Ruth Stock. Children:

(1) Kenneth, b. 26 Mar. 1916.

(2) Russell, b. 31 July 1918.

(3) Lavange, b. abt. 1921.

(4) Wesley, b. 2 Jan. 1923.

(5) Caroline, b. abt. 1925.

* Two others d. young.

(6) William, b. abt. 1927.
(7) Margaret, b. abt. 1929.
(8) Genevieve, b. Fall 1931.

VI. Gladys, b. 17 Sept. 1896; m. (1) ——— Lamson; m. (2) William R. Mills, of Chicago, Ill. Child by first husband:
(1) Frank, b. 11 May 1915.

ii. John L., b. in 1850; d. at Chicago before 1886.

References

Mrs. Jennie (Ridge) Waterman, Flint, Mich., 1936.
Mass. Vital Statistics.

MISCELLANEOUS

Anson Waterman married 20 Mar. 1854, Clarina [possibly Clarissa] Waterman [Washington County, Ohio, Marriages]. Anson had a deed from Ferrand Waterman [No. 960, page 446; Washington County Deeds, 43-89]. Declaration of Juliani Waterman, 22 Aug. 1877, to administer estate of Anson Waterman; William Bingham appointed [Washington County Probate, Docket F-193; 5-217; Bond C-385].

Blanche E. Waterman, born at Boston, Mass., about 1868, residence Castine, Me., married at Lowell, Mass., 9 May 1893, James F. Ross, a barber, born in Scotland about 1848, his second marriage, son of Thomas and Isabella Ross. She may have been an adopted or foster daughter of Carlos W. and Lucy (Surry) Waterman, see page 167.

Deborah Waterman died at Kingston, Mass., 29 Oct. 1793, aged 20; not identified.

George Waterman, born in Conn., about 1852; married Nellie E. Flannery, born in Athlone, Ireland, June 1855 (by death record), or about 1863 (by birth record of her son), died at Hartford, Conn., 5 Nov. 1931, aged 76 yrs. 5 mos., daughter of Keron and Margaret (Coakley) Flannery. [There was a George Nelson Waterman born in Conn. in 1853, see page 95; but we have no reason aside from age to identify him with the George of the present record.] Following the death of Mrs. Waterman, her son and "only heir" was appointed Administrator [Probate Rec. Hartford, 371-607; 416-534]. Child:

i. Edward Joseph, b. at Hartford, Conn., 5 Oct. 1884.

Jennie E. Waterman married at New Haven, Conn., 29 July 1874, Albert Collins, born in Mass., about 1850. [This could be a first marriage of the Jennie E. at the top of page 404, but there is no reason to suppose so.]

Jesse A. Waterman, born at Brownington, Vt., also given as Barton, Vt., about 1879; married Nancy Mabel Ash, born at Sheffield, Vt., about 1884. A branch of the family which was connected with Barton and Brownington will be found on page 153, but it has not been learned whether Jesse A. belongs to that branch. Children:

i. Lawrence Alfonso, b. at Sheffield, Vt., 18 Mar. 1902.
ii. Child, b. abt. 1904.

iii. Flossie May, b. at Sheffield, Vt., 5 July 1906.
iv. Child, b. abt. 1908.
v. Curtis Bertram, b. at Brownington, Vt., 13 Apr. 1910.
vi. Bessie Buryl, b. at Littleton, N. H., 17 Apr. 1912; d. there 11 Sept. 1912.

Louis Clyde Waterman, born at Columbia, N. H., 22 Feb. 1907. Parents: William Waterman, born at Barton, Vt., about 1887, and Lilla P. Bunnell, born at Colebrook, N. H., about 1887.

Maria L. Waterman, born at East Hartford, Conn., about 1853; married at St. John's Episcopal Church, Hartford, Conn., 11 Nov. 1871, James F. Ward, born at Albany, N. Y., about 1851.

Maria (———) Waterman, born at East Hartford, Conn., about 1855; divorced; married second, at Hartford, Conn., 9 Aug. 1877, Thomas R. King, a widower, born at New Britain, Conn., about 1848.

Russell W. Waterman, born at Appleton, Maine, 10 Feb. 1896, died at Bangor, Maine, 26 Dec. 1928; a farmer; married at Appleton, Maine, 4 June 1924, Lucia J. Belgard, born at Montville, Maine, about 1902, daughter of Elijah and Florence H. (Bennett) Belgard. Children:

i. Sarah Florence, b. at Appleton, 23 Mar. 1925.
ii. Wilber E., b. at Montville, 15 Apr. 1926.

Sarah Waterman m. Josiah Porter, probably son of William, and had eight children, according to J. W. Porter's "A Genealogy of the Descendants of Richard and John Porter" (1878), p. 255; but Salem, Mass., Vital Records show that Josiah Porter married at Rowley in 1749, Sarah *Bradstreet*. The name Waterman in the Porter book is, we conclude, erroneous.

William Waterman, born at Charleston, Vt., 13 Jan. 1885; married first, at Charleston, 15 Oct. 1903, Edna Bell Bennett, born at Charleston, about 1887, daughter of Charles H. and Flora (Wilson) Bennett; divorced; she married second, at Enfield, Conn., 12 June 1922, Charles H. Allen, born at Westfield, Mass., about 1865, son of Erastus and Georgianna (Hayden) Allen. Mr. Waterman married second, at Derby, Vt., 27 Sept. 1918, Winifred Bertha Mosher. Children by first wife, first three born at Charleston, Vt.:

i. Cecil Ray, b. 14 May 1904; m. at Westfield, Mass., 12 May 1933, Evelyn Leona Dorrington, b. at Westfield, abt. 1910, dau. of Solomon C. and Julia (Volence) Dorrington. Adopted child:
I. Raymond Joseph (born Jose Raymon Dorrington), b. at Westfield, Mass., 16 Feb. 1928.
ii. Ralph Walter, b. 14 Dec. 1905.
iii. Son, b. 16 Sept. 1907; d. 29 Sept. 1907.
iv. Derwood E., b. at Brownington, Vt., 20 June 1909; d. at Barton, Vt., 28 July 1909.
v. Ruth Esther, b. at Westfield, Mass., 17 Mar. 1918; d. there 24 Jan. 1919 ae. 10 mos. 7 days.

APPENDIX IV

THE ISAIAH SHAW FAMILY

I. ISAIAH SHAW, SR.

Isaiah Shaw first bought land near New Brunswick, N. J., 28 Apr. 1761, and settled in Cranbury township; but he was in Middlesex County, N. J., at least four years earlier, for he was one of the appraisers of the estate of James Guiberson, 23 Feb. 1757. [N. J. Archives, 32-136.]

His origin has not been ascertained. Geographically, the nearest Shaw family was that located in Cape May County, N. J., which came there early from Long Island. There were also Shaw families in various parts of New England, on Long Island, and in New York State.

His first wife was Catherine,* who died 13 Mar. 1767, aged 44 yrs. 11 mos. 27 days, hence born about 17 Mar. 1722. His second wife was Ruth [?Disbrow], born about 1744, died about 1826, who married second, 20 Dec. 1792, ——— Knox.

Isaiah Shaw was a wagoner in the Revolutionary War. [Register of Officers and Men of New Jersey in the Revolution, p. 858.]

He died early in 1790, leaving a will dated 2 May 1789:

In the Name of God Amen I Isaiah Shaw of the Southward of New Brunswick being Very Sick and Weak in Body but of perfect mind and Memory thanks be given unto God, Calling unto Mind the Mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and testament that is to Say Principally and first of all I give and recommend my Soul into the hands of Almighty God that gave it, and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in decent Christian Burial at the discretion of my executors Nothing doubting but at the general resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God and as touching such worldly estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with in this life, I give demise and dispose of the same in in [*sic*] the following manner and form

Item I give and bequeath and desire that all my funeral Charges and Just debts be first paid out of my estate by my Executors hereafter mentioned.

Item I give and order that my beloved Wife Ruth shall have all the benefits and right to my homested lott of land in manner and form as follows that is that I order my Executors hereafter named to sell and dispose of twenty acres on the North Side of said lott Joyining Henry Letts land to rune, a straight Course as said Letts line runs from Amboy road to Georges road and to divide said twenty acres into Separate lotts to suite the purtchesors or as they think will answer for the Best and the money arising from the Sales to be taken to pay off a certain Mortgage that is upon said lott in the Loane office and the rimanding part of it to pay my Just debts; and after the above debts is discharged if ther is any left I order that it may be given to my Wife, and all the remander of said Lott with the building & priviledges I give to my Wife during her natural life, and shee is to bring up the children untill they are fit to be put out to

* An ancestral chart in possession of a descendant of Isaiah's son John (Mrs. Katharine Woolsey Slack of San Francisco, Calif.) states that John was son of Isaiah Shaw and Charlotte Haver, but the first name of Isaiah's wife is incorrect, and the statement regarding her maiden name may not be authentic. In any event, John's mother was the second wife, Ruth [? Disbrow].

trades which I order my Executors to do, and I desire that my son Isaiah may be bound to my son in law William Newton to learne the Blacksmith's trade and after my Wife's desace I order that the above lott be Sold by my Executors and the money Arising for the Sales of said lott to equaley devided, that is to say to all the Surviving Childring, that is then living of this my last Wife I will and order that it be devided to them Share and Share alike, and I ordain and appoint my loveing wife Ruth to be my Exetrix and my beloved friend James Patton to be my Exetores of this my last Will and testament, disaneling and setting all other Wills aside, and do by these presents declare Signe and Seal this to be my last Will and testament,

In Witness wherein to I have Sett my hand and Seale this second day of May one thousand Seven hundred and eighty Nine 1789

Published and Signed and Sealed
in presence of us — Isaiah Shaw (L. S.)
Peter Dewitt
William Egbert Junr.
Ruth Dixbrow (her mark)

The will was proved by testimony of the first two witnesses, 6 Apr. 1790, and probate was granted to Ruth Shaw and James Patton. [Probate Files at Trenton, File 570; recorded in Middlesex County Wills, 30-528.]

In the same file is found the petition of Samuel Shaw, aged over 14, on 30 Mar. 1795, to have Amos Shaw appointed his guardian; and the guardianship bond of Amos Shaw, the same date, with Simon Hillyer as surety, both of Middlesex County.

Amos Shaw and Hannah his wife, of Bernard, Somerset County, N. J., mortgaged land in Bernard, 16 May 1799, and sold it 10 Apr. 1801; and they also sold land in Bernard, 8 Aug. 1801, being then of Middlesex County. [Mortgages, Somerset County, E-326; Deeds, B-763, C-114.]

On 14 Oct. 1795, "James Patton Ex^{r} & Ruth Knox late Ruth Shaw Ex^{x} of Isaiah Shaw dec^{d}" complained that ——— Shaw "Guard^{n} of Samuel Shaw one of the children of the s^{d} dec^{d} has taken the s^{d} Samuel out of their hands," and the Court ordered them to bind out Samuel as the will directs. [Minutes of Orphans Court, Middlesex County, N. J., 1-203.]

It is probable that Amos Shaw was a son of Isaiah by his first marriage, and the complaint may have been made partly because Amos was then living in Somerset County. As shown by the deeds quoted above, however, he moved in 1801 to Middlesex County; and on 1 Apr. 1805 he was of South Brunswick and bought land in "Cranberrytown" from David Chambers and Ruth his wife. [Deeds, Middlesex County, 6-18.]

The complaint shows that the widow Ruth by 1795 had married a man named Knox. The records of the First Presbyterian Church at Cranbury contain an entry of the marriage of Widow Shaw at her house on 20 Dec. 1792, but fail to state the second husband's name. He perhaps soon died or left her, for in later deeds she appears under the name of Ruth Shaw.

A year before Isaiah's death, on 21 July 1788, with Ruth his wife, he sold land in South Brunswick to Samuel Disbrow, and in the description referred to land previously conveyed by him to Henry Disbrow, though the

latter deed is not found on record. The deed to Samuel Disbrow was not recorded until long afterwards, and was acknowledged 7 May 1804 by Ruth Shaw, widow of Isaiah. [Deeds, Middlesex County, 5-536.]

The sale of land by Isaiah and Ruth Shaw to Samuel and Henry Disbrow, the fact that two of the Shaw children were named Samuel and Henry, and the further fact that Ruth Disbrow was a witness to Isaiah Shaw's will, make it likely that Isaiah Shaw's wife was a Disbrow or closely connected with the Disbrows. It will be noted that later three of the Shaw sons appointed Samuel Disbrow their attorney to sell their South Brunswick land.

Some of the Shaw children sold their interest in Isaiah Shaw's land, and probably the others gave conveyances which were not recorded or have not been found in the records. The earlier deeds were given in 1814 and 1818, and mention Ruth as living, but they were not recorded until early in 1827, and in 1828 Ruth is referred to as deceased. Since Ruth had a life interest in the land, it is to be inferred that none of the deeds was recorded until after her death, and that she died not very long before 8 Feb. 1827, the earliest date of recording. Her death therefore probably occurred during 1826 or in the first month of 1827.

Deeds of the heirs cannot be quoted in full, but in substance they are as follows. On 16 Feb. 1814, John Shaw of Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., conveyed to Samuel Jackson and Adam Smith of Montgomery County, one-eighth of 64 acres in Cranbury, "as one of the heirs of Isaiah Shaw deceased late of the town of Cranbury . . . . subject to the life of my mother Ruth Shaw widow aged about seventy years agreeable to the will of my late Father Isaiah Shaw aforementioned"; recorded 8 Feb. 1827 [Deeds, Middlesex County, N. J., 19-138.]

Henry Shaw of Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., conveyed 27 Nov. 1818 to Samuel Jackson and Adam Smith of Montgomery County, one-eighth of 64 acres in Cranbury, "subject to the life of my Mother Ruth Shaw widow aged about seventy four years agreeable to the will of my late Father Isaiah Shaw"; recorded 7 Mar. 1827 [*ib.*, 19-179].

George Shaw of South Brunswick, Middlesex Co., N. J., conveyed 10 May 1827 to William McChesney of South Brunswick, one-third of "thirty odd acres" in New Brunswick "formerly belonging to Isaiah Shaw and bequeathed to his wife Ruth during her natural life and then to her surviving children of which said party of the first part is one"; recorded same date [*ib.*, 19-375].

Henry Shaw of the town and County of Schoharie, N. Y., conveyed 12 July 1827 to Samuel Jackson and Adam Smith of Montgomery County, N. Y., his interest in "all the lands tenements and hereditaments of which Isaiah Shaw my father or Ruth Shaw my mother died seized situate in Cranbury, County of Middlesex and State of New Jersey"; recorded 14 July 1827 [*ib.*, 19-517].

On 12 May 1827, Samuel Disbrow of South Brunswick, Middlesex Co., N. J., conveyed to Dr. George Davis of the same place, 22 82/100 acres in South Brunswick, stating that he "has by good and sufficient powers of

attorney to him for that purpose directed and delivered and made and executed by John Shaw, Henry Shaw and George Shaw . . . . to grant, bargain, sell and convey"; recorded 21 Apr. 1830 [*ib.*, 22-214].

On 30 May 1828, John Shaw and Joanna his wife of Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., conveyed to Samuel Jackson and Adam Smith of Montgomery County, land in South Brunswick, "which Isaiah Shaw . . . . devised to his wife Ruth Shaw, during her natural life-time, and after her death to her surviving children"; the land, containing 35 acres, is bounded north by lands of Sarah Disbrow and Joseph McChesney, east by the Bordentown Road and South Amboy Turnpike, south by land of Joseph McChesney and Dr. Ralph Lott, and west by the road leading from Cranbury to New Brunswick; recorded 11 June 1828 [*ib.*, 20-383].

Finally, on 4 July 1832, Samuel Jackson of Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., quitclaimed to Joseph McChesney of Cranbury, Middlesex Co., N. J., land in Middlesex County "which formerly belonged to Isaiah Shaw deceased and devised to his surviving heirs after the death of Ruth Shaw their Mother widow of said deceased," bounded north and west by the road leading from Cranbury to New Brunswick commonly called Georges Road, north and east by lands belonging to Sarah Disbrow and Joseph McChesney, south and east by the Bordentown and South Amboy turnpike road, and west by lands of Joseph McChesney and Dr. Ralph P. Lott, containing 35 acres [*ib.*, 39-504].

Children of Isaiah and Catherine (———) Shaw, unknown except probably:

i. Amos, m. Hannah ———.

Children of Isaiah and Ruth (?Disbrow) Shaw (incomplete record, and order of birth unknown):

ii. Daughter (possibly by the first wife), m. William Newton, a blacksmith.
iii. John, settled in Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., m. Joanna Woolsey; family removed to Ohio.
iv. Henry, res. (1818) Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., (1827) Schoharie, Schoharie Co., N. Y.
v. Isaiah, b. 16 Aug. 1772; d. 23 May 1826.
vi. George, res. (1827) South Brunswick, Middlesex Co., N. J.
vii. Samuel.
viii. ———.
ix. ———.

II. ISAIAH SHAW, JR.

Isaiah Shaw, Jr., by his father's will, was to be apprenticed to his brother-in-law, William Newton, to learn the trade of blacksmith. He was born, by his age at death, 16 Aug. 1772. Probably he settled in Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., as early as 1799; he was there, called "Isaah Shaw," in the Census of 1800, his family consisting of himself and one female, both

aged 16 to 26. In 1810 Isaiah Shaw was listed at Charleston with a household of one female over 45 (perhaps his wife's mother), one male and one female between 26 and 45 (himself and wife), one female between 10 and 16 (the daughter Susan), and one male and three females under 10 (Hiram, Ruth Ann, and perhaps two other girls who died young).

Isaiah's first purchase in Charleston seems not to have been recorded, but on 9 Mar. 1808 he mortgaged for $515 to Samuel Jackson of Florida, Montgomery Co., N. Y., two pieces of land in the William Curry patent in Charleston (half of Lot 21 and part of Lot 20) containing 100 acres. On 29 Mar. 1814, Isaiah Shaw and Sarah his wife of Charleston mortgaged to James Voorhees of the same, for $700, part of Lot 23, containing 4 1/8 acres. [Mortgages, Montgomery County, 5-346; 9-222.]

On 1 Apr. 1814, Daniel Kimball and Mary his wife, for $1500, sold to Isaiah Shaw the southern half of Lot 22 of the William Curry patent, containing 100 acres; and Isaiah Shaw and Sarah his wife mortgaged the same property back to Daniel Kimball the same day for the same amount. [Deeds, Montgomery County, 16-428; Mortgages, 9-283.]

Isaiah Shaw and Sally his wife, of Charleston, on 27 Apr. 1816, sold to Rufus Parsons of the same, for $400, an acre and 26½ rods in Lot 23 in the Curry patent. [Deeds, Montgomery County, 15-272.]

On 24 June 1816, he mortgaged the land bought from Kimball to Billy B. Brown of Jefferson, Schoharie Co., N. Y., for $300. [Mortgages, Montgomery County, 10-385.]

While residing at Charleston, Isaiah Shaw served as an officer in the New York Militia. He was appointed Cornet of the 1st Squadron, 4th Division of Cavalry, in 1808, and was promoted to 2d Lieutenant in 1815. [N. Y. Council of Appointment, 2-1003, 1610.]

We know from the New Jersey Deeds that Isaiah's brothers John* and Henry also lived in Charleston, though Henry has no deeds recorded and removed to Schoharie. A James Shaw, living at Charleston in 1800 may have been another brother, not mentioned in New Jersey records [Mortgages, Montgomery County, 3-345]. There are a number of John Shaw deeds, but some of them pertain to an unrelated man of that name, who came from Bedford, Mass., in 1795, and was living in Johnstown, Montgomery County, in 1804 [Deeds, Montgomery County, 4-118; 11-87].

Between 1816 and 1818, Isaiah Shaw removed to Albany, N. Y. He was living in that city 10 Oct. 1818, when he mortgaged to Elijah Burton of Hillsdale, Columbia Co., N. Y., for $300, land in the William Curry patent in Clarksfield, containing 100 3/4 acres; the mortgage was released 29 Apr. 1826. [Mortgages, Montgomery County, 11-556; 16-522.]

Isaiah Shaw is buried in the Baptist Church Cemetery in Albany. His gravestone inscription gives his death as 23 May 1826, aged 53 yrs. 9 mos. 7 days. His wife Sarah gave her age as 72, and birthplace New York State,

* The John Shaw (b. 10 Mar. 1760, d. at Albany, 16 July 1826), who had a wife Isabella, was *not* the brother of Isaiah.

in the Census of 1850, at which time she was living in the family of her daughter, Mrs. Schuyler, in Amsterdam, N. Y. She died at Amsterdam, 14 Dec. 1852, aged 73 yrs. 3 mos. 22 days, birthplace stated as Dutchess County, N. Y. [Sexton's Burial Records, Green Hill Cemetery, Amsterdam, N. Y.]

Her estate was administered by John I. Schuyler, 7 Jan. 1853. The petition for administration states that her only surviving children were Susan the wife of the petitioner of Amsterdam, and Ruth A. Waterman of Albany. [Probate Rec. Montgomery County, Box 56.]

Census of 1850, Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., N. Y.:

	age	born	
J. J. Schuyler	65	N. Y.	Merchant
Susan "	51	"	
George "	25	"	insane
Ruth A. "	22	"	
Sarah Shaw	72	"	
H. Cunningham	21	"	

Children of Isaiah and Sarah (———) Shaw, born at Charleston, N. Y.:

i. SUSAN, b. abt. 1798; m. at Charleston, N. Y. (by Rev. Elijah Herrick), 25 Mar. 1813, JOHN JACOBSE SCHUYLER, b. at Florida, N. Y., 26 May 1791, d. at Amsterdam, N. Y., 22 Jan. 1865, son of Jacob and Martha (Fancher) Schuyler. Children:

I. George S., b. at Florida, N. Y., 14 Mar. 1822; d. at Amsterdam, N. Y., 22 May 1857 ae. 35-1-17. [Sexton's records, Green Hill Cemetery.]

II. Ruth Ann, b. abt. 1828; m. at Amsterdam, N. Y., 27 June 1850, Matavus Hopper Mott, b. at "Rosevale," New York City, 23 Sept. 1815, d. at New York City, 9 Jan. 1864. He was a merchant and banker; Captain of Militia; President of St. Nicholas Insurance Co.; Director of Knickerbocker Bank; founder, Director, and Secretary of the Broadway Savings Bank. Children:

(1) Hopper Striker, b. at New York City, 19 Apr. 1854; m. at New York City, 19 Apr. 1875, May Lenox. He was Trustee and Treasurer of the N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Society, and editor of that Society's *Record*. He was author of *The New York of Yesterday*, and co-editor of the *Historic Guide of New York City*.

(2) Alexander Hosack.

ii. RUTH ANN, b. abt. 1800; d. at Watervliet, N. Y., 11 Aug. 1879 in 81st yr. (gravestone, Albany); m. at Albany (by Rev. Hooper Cumming), 12 July 1819, [Albany *Gazette*, issue of 14 July 1819], JEREMIAH[7] WATERMAN [No. 941], *q. v.*

iii. HIRAM, b. in 1802; d. in 1836 (gravestone, Albany), unm.

References

Joel Munsell: Annals of Albany, 8-151.
Albany newspaper clippings, State Library, Albany, N. Y.
N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, 43-195; 62-319; 63-94.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS TO ALLIED FAMILIES IN APPENDIX OF VOLUME I

ALLYN (page 605). John[2] Allyn m. (1) Elizabeth Gager, dau. of John and Elizabeth (———) Gager. John Gager left a widow Elizabeth [The American Genealogist, 11-154, 155]. John[2] Allyn m. (2) Hester (Allen) Andrews. She was daughter of George Allen of Sandwich and widow of John Andrews of Plymouth [*Boston Evening Transcript*, 12 Jan. 1927, article by the late Gen. Simeon M. Fox].

BOURNE (page 620). Thomas Tilden, Jr., m. 20 Dec. 1692, Hannah Mendall.

(Page 622.) Mary[4] Raymond m. at Woodstock, Conn., 10 Nov. 1692, John Chandler.

(Page 623.) Elizabeth[3] Bourne m. *Joseph* Bent, not Josiah [correct in Bent Genealogy (1900); we followed error in vol. 2 of The Mayflower Descendant, usually a trustworthy source].

(Page 624.) Martha[3] Bourne m. *27*, not 26 Feb. 1678.

BRADFORD (page 629). Meletiah[3] Bradford m. (2) Samuel Stevens.

ANCESTRY OF SYBIL (CLARK) WATERMAN (chart on page 636, and page 644). John[1] Clark of Farmington, Conn., married Rebecca[2] Marvin, daughter of Matthew and Elizabeth (———) Marvin of Norwalk, Conn.

CUSHMAN (page 646). Robert[1] Cushman m. (2) at Leyden, Holland, 5 June 1617, Mary Singleton [The Mayflower Descendant, 10-193; the day of the month (v) is not very clear in the photograph facing this page, and has been read as 3 (iii)]. Thomas[2] Cushman was bapt. at St. Andrew's, Canterbury, 8 Feb. 1607/8.

(Page 647.) The date of marriage of Eleazer[4] Cushman should evidently be interpreted as 1686/7, not 1687/8.

FRENCH (page 660). The origin of this family will be found in Topsfield, Mass., where Samuel French was born 29 Jan. 1710/11.

GIFFORD (page 663). 4. John[2] Gifford m. Martha Gallup; she was dau. of Thomas Gallup of Plainfield, Conn.

HUNTINGTON (page 670). Ruth[3] Huntington m. 26 *May*, not Mar. 1681. Judith (Stevens) Brewster was widow of *Jonathan* Brewster.

Ruth (Rockwell) Huntington's date of birth should read *1633*, not 1653.

PEMBER (page 677). Correct parentage of Elizabeth Hackley; her mother was Elizabeth (Waterhouse) (Baker) Hackley, see pp. 672-673.

STURTEVANT (page 681). Samuel[3] Sturtevant m. Mary Price; she was probably b. at Boston, 25 July 1685, dau. of Hugh and Mary (Wright) Price.

(Page 682.) Capt. Josiah[3] Sturtevant's wife was dau. of Richard and Hannah (Stover) Church.

TOMSON (page 684). Mary[2] Tomson m. June 1672 (Capt.) Thomas Tabor, who d. 11 Nov. 1730; she d. 3 May 1734 [Austin's Dictionary of Rhode Island, p. 195]. Elizabeth[2] Tomson did *not* m. *William* Swift. This erroneous statement has appeared in many printed sources, even in The Mayflower Descendant, and was accepted by the present editor on the authority of that meticulous journal. However, Mr. Clarence Almon Torrey has informed us by convincing evidence that she m. (marriage bond dated 22 Sept. 1687) Thomas Swift, both called of Weymouth; there are court records proving her identity, and her *only* child was the son Thomas named in her father's will.

(Page 685.) John[2] Tomson m. Mary Tinkham, b. at Middleboro, 5 Aug. 1661. Jacob[2] Tomson m. Abigail Wadsworth, b. 25 Oct. 1670.

VAN VLIET (page 707). Arie[4] Van Vliet, bapt. 11 Oct. 1741, was a Revolutionary soldier, settled near Smyrna and Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y., and had sons Tunis (of Cortland Co., N. Y.), Aaron, Joseph, and Peter [*Boston Evening Transcript*, 25 Feb. 1939].

GARDENIER (page 718). 4. Albert[2] Jacobse Gardenier had another child, Sara, bapt. at Tarrytown, N. Y., 2 Aug. 1698; and two other sons, Jacob and Albert or Albertus, whose baptisms have not been found. Those interested in the Westchester County branch of the family will find a great deal of information in the printed records of the Tarrytown church. The suggestion in the footnote that the New York City group of Gardeniers belonged to this branch is correct.

(Pages 719 and 732.) The name of the author of "Old Kinderhook" is Edward A. Collier.

(Page 727.) Johanna Gardenier, who was hypothetically placed "with much misgiving" among the children of 10. Jan[3], was the eldest child of Arie[3] (No. 5, iii, see page 720). She is named in the will of her brother William of Kinderhook in 1790. [Courtesy of Innes Getty, Esq., of Yonkers, N. Y., who has collected data on this branch of the family.]

NAME INDEX

NAME INDEX

The name index is intended to be complete, with the following exceptions:

(a) Reference names in parentheses which indicate lines of descent are omitted.

(b) Names of officers from printed muster rolls in the service records are omitted, since they have no connection with the Waterman family and information is readily available in print to those who are interested in these outside names.

(c) Names of authors of books cited for reference are omitted, also names in titles of books.

All other names are included, such as grantors and grantees of deeds, and witnesses to wills, for although they frequently have no Waterman connection, most of these records are not in print, and it may aid others to learn that certain names appear in certain places at definite dates.

Women are indexed, as a rule, only under their maiden surnames when those are known, otherwise under the married name. This does not apply to the wives of Watermans, who are indexed both under their maiden surnames and also under Waterman in the form "Mary (Smith)."

Year dates of birth in *italics* are given for all individuals born with the Waterman name. These dates should not be accepted as always correct, for some are only approximations.

A reference in the form, 667-669, means that a name is found on those pages inclusive; in the form, 493-4, it means that a name is divided between the bottom of one page and the top of the next.

NAME INDEX

Abbe, Abbey, Abbie,
Chauncey, 283.
Etta Elizabeth, 283.
Florence, 647.
Lucy, 20.
Sarah, 171.
Abbott, Abbot, Charles, 164.
Charles Seth, 418.
Emma, 211.
Esther, 465.
John H., 393.
Melinda (———), 391.
Permelia, 264.
Reuben, 391.
Sarah, 251.
Thomas, 147.
Willard A., 164.
Abell, Abel,
Alice Tracy, 564.
Martha, 561.
Roger, 674.
Accetto, Cosmo, 482.
Salvatore, 482.
Ackerson, Estelle, 114.
Ackley, Jane M., 404.
Acton, Mabel, 92.
Adams, Claire, 370.
Dorlisca, 57.
Edith, 370.
Eliakim, 672.
Elizabeth McGregor, 225.
Ethel, 246.
Hamblet Barbour, 672.
Helen H., 672.
Jane Inglee, 301.
Jesse, 370.
Joel C., 329.
John, 357.
Lucy B. (Newcomb), 302.
Maude, 558.
Melzar, 301.
Metcalf, 672.
Mildred Marie, 656.
Mitchell, 201.
Olive Frances, 636.
Patty, 442.
Robert Newton, 558.
Roxana, 148.
Sarah Louise, 329.
Wales H., 672.
William, 636.
William C., 201.
Yancy Neil, 656.
Addison, Minnie, 167.
Adson, Betsey, 312.
Agan, Mary E., 504.
Ahlstrom, Carl, 179.
Herbert, 179.
Herman, 179.
Aikens, Gladys A. L., 188.
Ainsworth, Calvin, 555.
Caroline, 555.
Caroline Louisa, 385.
Cornelius, 555.
Fletcher, 385.
Albert, Nettie, 57.
Albro, Betty, 191.
Donald, 191.
Harold, 191.
Helen, 191.
Howard, 191.
Jennie, 191.
Lena, 191.
Norman, 191.
Oscar, 191.
Robert, 191.
Alden, Benjamin D., 266.
Elizabeth, 5.
Fred Stanton, 266.
Herbert Waterman, 266.
Isaac, 128.
Isaac Freeman, 128.
Mary E., 265.
Minerva Ann, 128.
Walter S., 266.
William Clinton, 266.
Alder, Dorothea, 471.
Alexander, Deborah O. (Thomas), 624.
Lulu, 367.
Alger, Sarah Augusta (Hall) (Waterman) (West), 215.
All, Earl Waterman, 63.
George, 63.
Gershom, 63.
Hazel C., 63.
Oscar G., 63.
Roger E., 63.
Willard, 63.
Allan, Evelyn Audrey, 52.
Allard, Mary E., 505.
Allbee, Albee, Adolphus, 494.
Inzie, 557.
Polly (———), 494.
Allen, Ada Sarah, 218.
Almeda, 202.
Annie, 42.
Catherine F., 299.
Charles H., 681.
Charles W., 353.
Deborah (———), 390.
Emma, 117.
Erastus, 681.
Fannie Belle, 258.
Fanny S., 612.
Francis, 538.
George, 117, 124, 688.
George H., 612.
Hazel Estella, 538.
Hester, 688.
Isabelle, 544.
James S., 535.
Jennie, 546.
John Kermott, 613.
John M., 613.
Joseph N., 245.
Kinsley Fay, 546.
Leon G., 278.
Martha, 231.
Martha (Barney), 366.
Mary, 124.
Mary (———), 117.
Reba P., 645.
Ruby, 90.
Seth, 299.
Stephen, 390.
Allin, Eva Gertrude, 218.
Allyn, John, 688.
Alva, Elizabeth P., 209.
Alverson, Florence, 195.
Alvord, Asahel, 255.
Everett, 647.
Grace, 646.
John, 646.
Maria Fredericka, 255.
Ambridge, Eilleen, 344.
Ames, Carrie, 621.
Christina S., 72.
David, 126.
Dorothy, 628.
Huldah, 427.
Julia P., 147.
Lucenia, 324.
Nathaniel, 126.
Nathaniel P., 126.
Sally (———), 126.
Winfield Leadbetter, 628.
Anders, Amy Caroline, 321.
Richard A., 321.
Anderson, Ada Adella, 239.
Agnes, 201.
Alexander, 123.
Alice C., 123.
Clair Laverne, 646.
Clyde Elwyn, 646.
Elmer J., 646.
Jane Elizabeth, 547.
Julia, 552.
Lewis S., 454.
Mary, 487, 641.
Mary Agnes, 454.
Melvin, 662.
Andrews, Clara [?] Elizabeth, 397.
David B., 393, 396, 397.
Edward, 582, 583.
Elmira E., 397.
John, 688.
Louisa, 560.
Mary Joanna, 582.

Andrews (cont'd)
Olive, 351.
Robert, 536.
Savilla, 655.
Andros, Abby, 632.
Andruss, Washburn R., 95.
Anness, Rebecca L., 536.
Annis, Jennie E., 314.
John, 314.
Mary, 317.
Phineas, 181.
Anselmo, Domenico, 644.
John S., 644.
Anstett, Joseph, 90.
Rose M., 90.
Applebee, Appleby,
Andrew J., 160.
Grace M., 201.
Arbuthnot, Lawrence, 275.
Archer, C. Myra, 263.
Sarah Elizabeth, 651.
Thomas, 651.
Archibald, Annie E., 155.
Dana S., 225.
George N., 155.
John A., 198.
John Woodman, 198.
Nathaniel Walker, 225.
Arey, Clifton Bennett, 106.
Deborah, 106.
Dexter Whitman, 106.
Jean, 106.
Kate G., 626.
Armes, Charles O., 56.
Armstrong, Agnes Louise, 215.
Azariah, 20.
Dolly (———), 159.
Edgar M., 589.
Eleanor, 589.
Floyd, 353.
George, 353.
Harriet, 589.
Lee, 353.
Louise C., 589.
Mary, 20.
Susan, 159.
William, 159.
Winnie, 353.
Arnold, Abigail (———), 94.
Almira, 94.
Amelia Jean, 276.
Auburna Ruth, 276.
Bertha E., 296.
Charles T., 373, 383.
Charlotte, 94.
Clara, 94.
Clayton Leroy, 276.
Clayton Waterman, 276.
Elisha, 94.
Eva, 373, 383.
George Gilbert, 105.
Harriet, 94.
Harriet Eleanor, 276.
Jane A., 94.
Jared, 276.
Joseph, 94.
Margaret Ann, 276.
Mary, 94.
Mary (———), 530.
Mary Catherine (Waterman), 373.
Robert Ray, 105.
Samuel, 94.
Sarah C., 373, 383.
Sophia, 94.
Susan, 94.
Arthur, Etta M., 359.
Artus, Elsie, 172.
Ash, Eliza E., 500.
Nancy Mabel, 680.
Ashley, Olive, 17.
Ashworth, Mary E., 631.
Atchley, Isaac H., 390.
Atherton, Louisa, 209.
Sarah, 570.
Atkins, Capt., 235.
Edith, 43.
Elizabeth (Devlin), 119.
Emma, 43.
Ernest, 43.
Hannah, 11.
Isaac, 43.
Kernan, 370.
Atkinson, Henry M., 319.
Mary J., 319.
William, 535.
Attleborough, Mary Willard Lane, 633.
Atwood, Ida Maude, 168.
Levi Francis, 168.
Rhoda Johnson, 138.
Audary, George, 275.
Aumann, Hilda Charlotte Henrietta, 420.
William Henry Frederick, 420.
Austin, Bert, 475.
Caleb H., 674.
Cora, 544.
Elmon Veners, 506.
Averill, Daniel, 524.
Dolly (———), 524.
Elizabeth Malissa, 244.
Frances, 524.
Averst, Friend, 398.
William, 398.
Avery, Albert Gallatin, 401, 564.
Albert Gardner, 401.
Ellen F., 540.
Gardiner, 564.
Gardner, 401.
Hannah Waterman, 564.
Jessey Mary, 170.
Lucy T., 532.
Rachel Baldwin, 564.
Rhoda Maria, 401.
Roy, 69.
William H., 69.
Avis, Levert, 397.
Axtell, Amy, 471.
Maude M., 371.
Ayres, Ayers, Irvin, 207.
Sereno, 287.
Babcock, Elmira, 492.
Ezra, 531.
Hannah Amelia, 531.
Harry, 492.
Harvey W., 23.
Marcia, 377.
Sybil, 526.
Babinger, Katharine (———), 463.
Mary, 463.
Bacheldor, Enos, 273.
Bachelor, Anna, 447.
Bacon, Frances, 547.
Nathaniel, 402.
Badgeley, Emily, 246.
Bagley, Emma C., 526.
Frances, 587.
Wallace, 526.
Bailey, Agnes Louise, 548.
Almon, 221.
Angerona, 221.
Arthur Eugene, 548.
Daniel G., 576.
Eliza Jane, 79.
Frances Ellen, 221.
G., 266.
Gad, 79.
George, 610.
George E., 403.
George S., 304.
H. S., 450.
Jane Eliza, 221.
Mary, 157.
Mary Ann, 128.
Mehitabel Bailey, 304.
Melzar Curtis, 610.
Melzar Cushing, 610.
Prudence Elizabeth, 576.
Royal, 157.
Samuel Waterman, 610.
Sarah, 541, 542.
Sarah (———), 304.
Sedgy, 599.
Sophia Hanson, 221.
Baker, Albert S., 92.
Amy Lillian, 295.
Aretta, 100.
Daniel F., 201.
David, 202.
Dick Reece, 662.
Eliza (———), 92.
G. Gibson, 173.
Grace, 201.
Grace Amelia, 200.
Granville Elmer, 296.
Hannah, 479.
J. Fred, 201.
Jane G., 577.
John Q., 201.
Oliver, 92.
Polly, 522.
Sarah (Bartholomew), 53.
Thankful, 521.
W. Roy, 662.

Balch, Arthur H., 514.
Rosa M., 480.
Sarah, 46.
Worcester, 480.
Baldwin, Anna, 349, 351.
Charles G., 406.
Gladys, 338.
James S., 206.
Jacob, 57.
Jean Etta, 37.
John Sharp, 37.
Jonas, 164.
Julia A. (———), 567.
Katherine, 80.
Loammi H., 164.
Loomis W., 37.
Louise Kyle, 367.
Lyman, 489.
Margaret A. (———), 164.
Mary E., 206.
Nathan, 567.
Nellie F., 505.
Pauline Elizabeth, 37.
Rachel, 564.
Robert Moore, 367.
Samuel W., 567.
William E., 338.
William W., 460.
Ball, Charles, 279.
Diantha, 398.
Roma, 625.
Ballantine, Edward, 619.
Ballard, Ella, 342.
Ballou, Carol Ruth, 188.
Calvin, 188.
Claudia Suzanne, 188.
Virginia, 188.
Baltzer, Charles H., 109.
Bamberg, Frank Noyes, 224.
Bancker, F. J., 77.
Bancroft, Ella, 409.
Nancy, 613.
Banister, Sophia, 268.
Versal, 268.
Banker, David, 505.
Rhoda, 505.
Rhoda (———), 505.
Banks, Augusta Hicks, 230.
Carl Thaddeus, 115.
Franklin J., 230.
Parker, 115.
Sydney Freeman, 115.
Banning, Benjamin, 407.
Catharine C., 407.
Frederick G., 270.
Barber, Clarissa, 169.
Ella, 148.
Julia, 521.
Lucy W., 169.
Sarah Birge, 170.
Sarah Jane, 89.
Sarah L. (———), 616.
Thomas J., 616.
Willard O., 170.
Barbree, Sarah Jane (Booher), 660.
Barkell, Grace M, 185.
Barker, Emmeline, 544.
Mary, 5.
Rebecca, 5.
Barlow, Susan, 68.
Barnes, Emeline, 426.
Emma, 57.
Florence L., 428.
Fred, 57.
Friend B., 428.
Nancy, 192.
Stewart, 57.
Thomas, 57.
Barnett, Caroline Louisa, 323.
Clara E., 95.
Elbridge H., 151.
John, 323.
Lessie (———), 323.
Barney, Austin, 366.
Bessie, 366.
Willard J., 366.
Barnhart, Della Agnes, 175.
Dorothy Olive, 175.
G. M., 175.
Lawrence, 175.
Polly, 497.
Barons, William, 348.
Barrett, Amanda G. (———), 602.
Beatrice Margaret, 179.
Caroline Lucinda, 491.
Cleo Iolean, 179.
Cleo Natalie, 179.
David Elias, 177, 179.
David J., 179, 177.
David Ralph, 179.
David Richard, 179.
Dorothy May, 179.
Edith Amy, 179.
Eliza, 376.
Florence C., 501.
Katherine E., 507.
Reuben, 376.
Samuel M., 602.
Samuel W., 602.
Barrowclough, Erna, 218.
Barrows, Benjamin, 634.
Rosabell Eva, 444.
Sarah W., 138.
Susannah L., 634.
Barry, Sarah P., 215.
Barshfield, Anna May, 470.
William, 470.
Barss, Elizabeth, 124.
Barstow, Barker, 609.
Eleanor, 609.
Elijah, 609.
Lucy Abby, 607.
Nathaniel, 607.
Olive Sylvester, 608, 609.
Sarah, 606.
Thomas, 608, 609.
Bartholomew, Dimis Mary, 401.
George, 401.
Justus, 53.
Sarah, 53.
Bartles, Mary Dwight, 387.
Oliver S., 387.
Bartlett, Achsah, 464.
Alonzo D., 371.
Aremzo, 464.
Benjamin, 391.
Betsey, 170.
Eliza (———), 391.
Frank R., 533.
Jane W., 163.
Jerius, 464.
John, 464.
Joseph Waterman, 14.
Josiah, 5.
Leonora Frances, 229.
Lydia, 464.
Olive, 328.
[Perez] Waterman, 16.
Sarah, 510.
Thomas, 55.
Virginia Ivers, 302.
Washington, 378.
Bartlow, Phoebe, 258.
Barton, Andrew J., 209.
Clara, 281.
Fred, 209.
Sylvia, 479.
Basford, George Walter, 324.
Henry 323, 324.
Mary W., 324.
Melzar W., 324.
Nathan Knowles, 324.
Sarah (———), 323.
Walter, 323.
Bass, Clarissa A., 535.
Elizabeth, 276.
Bassett, Harry L., 517.
Isabelle, 201.
Batcheller, Elmira, 280.
Holland N., 117.
Joseph E., 117.
Mary, 518.
Bates, Alfred E., 652.
Alfred G., 652.
Alfred Willard, 633.
Alice, 178.
Amanda Fitzalan, 328.
Aquilla, 671.
B. Ann (———), 652.
Caroline L., 611.
Chloe, 554.
E. S., 656.
Emily Ann, 199.
Emma D., 513.
Etta C., 177.
Gladys, 98.
Hulbert O., 178.
Jacob Porter, 299.
James William, 97.
John, 671.
John Burton, 606.
Joseph S., 608.
Joseph Sewell, 606.
Lorenzo Thomas, 607.

Bates (cont'd)
Lucinda, 671.
Marjorie, 178.
Mary H., 318.
Minnie Etta, 299.
Patricia Betty Ruth, 178.
Rebecca Anne, 661.
Robert or Herbert, 299.
Roswell, 177.
Sarah Amanda, 98.
Sarah B., 611.
Sarah Loring, 607.
Solomon, 671.
Thankful, 618.
Thomas, 328.
Thomas Warren Vinson, 299.
W. C., 661.
William B., 633.
William Oliver, 98.
William Orville, 177.
Bath, Lady, 584.
Batty, Harriet Abby Perkins, 576.
Oliver, 576.
Bauder, Robert, 344.
Bauer, Bernice Marion, 277.
Baxter, Sarah, 424.
Bayless, Anna L,. 111.
Beach, Eben Charles, 585.
Elizabeth Hall, 585.
John Schuyler, 582.
Lewis, 390, 391.
Beal, Lavina, 130.
Ruth, 604.
Beals, Jennie (———), 338.
Thomas, 392.
Beaman, Fidelia, 519.
Beams, Rosana, 28.
Beane, Albina L., 629.
Bean, Frank Walter, 118.
Beard, Cloyce, 475.
Frank K., 517.
George, 421.
Helen, 475.
J. Wesley, 475.
Laura (Shaw), 41.
Susan, 421.
Beardsley, Cynthia, 56.
Frisbie, 56.
Beaumont, Stella, 398.
Becker, Marie Salome, 119.
Beckwith, Alfred, 123.
Harold, 123.
John L., 123.
Katherine, 123.
Beebe, Roswell, 6.
Sarah (———), 6, 7.
Beecher, Annette, 399.
Henry Ward, 569.
Beede, Hilas, 158.
Beek, Freeman, 153.
Phyllis Fay, 153.
Beem, Lois, 520.
Beers, Jennie Roberta, 216.
Robert Wilson, 216.
Begley, Mary Ursula, 246.
Michael J., 246.
Belanger, Frank L., 518.
Belcher, Edgar Raymond, 104.
Edwin Stephens, 104.
Esther G. (———), 104.
Frank Courtney, 104.
Harold Waterman, 104.
Harold Winthrop, 104.
William D., 104.
Belden, Betsey, 211.
Cornelia, 404.
Emma, 512.
James Oscar, 512.
Belding, Annette, 558.
Laura Abby, 558.
Lucia Ellen, 558.
Samuel, 558.
Samuel Carroll, 558.
Belgard, Elijah, 681.
Lucia J., 681.
Belknap, Laura, 88.
Bell, Frank, 207.
Thelma, 175.
Bellows, Sarah, 91.
Bemis, Harriet, 602.
Bendry, Jennie, 642.
Benedict, Bowton, 530.
Benjamin, Calista, 591.
Benner, Burnham C., 491.
Bennett, Alma A., 161.
Charles H., 681.
Edna Bell, 681.
Florence H., 681.
Henry, 103.
Jane (Douglas), 457.
Joanna (———), 103.
Larry, 73.
Salena, 103.
Benning, Valderiah, 445.
Benson, Mary, 128.
Bent, Joseph, 688.
Joseph K., 448.
Lydia, 108.
Bentley, Amy, 33.
Edgar, 23.
Edwin, 23.
Harriet, 23.
Johanna M., 95.
John, 23.
Rufus, 22.
Sylvester, 22.
Benton, Almira F., 559.
G. W., 507.
Luna, 503.
Berdine, Almira, 54.
Augusta, 53.
Caroline W., 54.
Clark V., 54.
George M., 54.
Harriet W., 54.
Henry, 54.
Jenette Kiterus, 54.
Lucinda Victoria, 54.
Mariah, 53.
Matilda, 53.
Nicholas, 53.
Peter W., 53.
William, 54.
Berge, Marvin, 508.
Bergeson, Thyra, 478.
Berkey, Edna Bernice, 420.
Perry, 420.
Berlin, Roy S., 56.
Steward E., 56.
Berry, Blanche Louise, 315.
Ella A., 481.
Emma, 504.
Fred A., 315.
George W., 481.
Besse, Bessey, Alden, 620.
Anthony Waterman, 619.
Arthur, 620.
Arthur Lyman, 620.
Deborah, 619.
Edith Noble, 620.
Florence Foster, 619.
Gerald, 410.
Gerald Heald, 198.
Gertrude Louisa, 619.
Harry, 619.
Helen Waterman, 620.
Irl, 410.
Lucy Ann, 619.
Lucy Bradford, 619, 620.
Lyman Waterman, 619.
Maria Sturges, 619.
Norma Arlene, 198.
Norman Elsmore, 198.
Olive Phinney, 618.
Richard, 620.
Sidney Waterman, 198.
Sylvanus, 618.
Sylvanus Foster, 619.
William, 619.
Beswick, Hannah, 274.
Mary, 276.
Bethune, James, 202.
Betts, Anna Frances, 628.
James, 628.
James Winslow, 628.
Betwice, Julia, 278.
Bevel, Blanche (Shears), 444.
Beverage, Alden, 629.
Alice, 627, 629.
Alvin S., 628.
Clarence, 629.
Elmer, 629.
Elsie, 629.
Hanford, 629.
Henry, 629.
Hudson, 629.
Isa, 629.
John, 629.
Julia, 629.
Lizzie D., 629.
Lucy E., 629.
Orrie, 629.
Beyer, C. P., 287.
Bichler, Genevieve, 195.
Bickel, Eva, 120.
Franklin H., 120.

Bickel (cont'd)
Gladys Fern, 120.
Perie Leota, 120.
Thomas H., 120.
Vera Louise, 120.
Bickford, Abraham Wallace, 527.
Edward Wallace, 527.
George Lyman, 527.
Phyllis Evelyn, 527.
Bicknell, A. C., 465.
Delia, 597.
Bidwell, James Henry, 654.
Bierman, Joseph, 344.
Kathryn, 344.
Bigelow, Abbie Louisa, 210.
Amos F., 522.
Caroline, 522.
Elijah, 522.
Georgiana, 654, 655.
Jerusha, 281.
Josephine, 64.
Katharine, 573.
Lucius S., 573.
William, 655.
Bill, Eliphalet Mason, 456.
Frances Maria, 456.
Billings, Abel, 319.
Adele, 273.
Emma, 319.
Emma J., 96.
Lydia Maria, 655.
Bilton, Amy, 417.
Bindon, Albert, 538.
William, 538.
Bingham, Alexander, 560.
Andrew Allen, 560.
Andrew Robinson, 560.
Arthur Robinson, 561.
Asahel, 418.
Asahel Hawks, 418.
Atkins Clark, 560.
Benadam Pendleton, 560.
Cecil Gordon, 173.
Charles Henry, 560.
Charles Huntington, 560.
Charles Willis, 418.
Claudius Victor, 561.
Delia Elizabeth, 560.
Drusilla H., 549.
Edward Sumner, 566.
Eunice, 20.
Eunice Robinson, 561.
Henry Alexander, 560.
John, 549.
Julius, 54.
Kenneth W., 469.
Lawrence C., 173.
Martha Arabella, 418.
Mary Antoinette, 418.
Mary Stuart, 673.
Nathan, 560.
Nathan Alexander, 560, 565.
Nathan Nehemiah, 560.
William, 673, 680.
Bird, Hannah (Smith), 360.
Birge, Julia A. (Waterman), 169.
Sarah, 170.
Bishop, C. E., 55.
Caroline E. (Burton), 632.
Charles Nelson, 102.
Charlotte (———), 299.
Eleazer, 102.
Frederick, 55.
George Nelson, 102.
H. A., 55.
James P., 299.
Joseph, 264.
Nelson Charles, 102.
William Albin, 299.
Z., 55.
Bixby, Belle, 590.
Joseph A., 548.
Laura Eliza, 548.
Blackmer, Glenn, 185.
Blackwell, Alena A., 145.
Blair, Delbert C., 194.
Blake, Addie, 154.
Addie M., 314.
Emeline, 151.
Frank, 180.
Sarah, 169.
Susan, 298.
Blakeley, Elizabeth, 123.
Blakeslee, Caroline Thorpe, 398.
Seth, 398.
Blanchard, Adolph, 148.
Mandilla Bethana, 457.
Robert A., 457.
Sally, 82.
Blay, William Benjamin, 158.
Blethen, Eliza, 208.
Bliss, Amos, 145.
Clarinda, 459.
Ellis, 485.
Lucy, 535.
Samuel, 459.
Blodgett, Sophia Lois, 367.
Bloss, Eleanor, 265.
John, 265.
Bly, Maria, 287.
Boardman, Joanna, 479.
Bodkin, Mary, 294.
Bodwell, Earl, 363.
James M., 404.
Pamelia, 377.
Bogardus, Vern, 181.
Bogart, Cornelius Cornelisson, 441.
Magdalena, 440.
Bogert, Hervey K., 638.
Boise (see also Boyes).
Watson E., 92.
Bolin, Ruth (Waterman), 42.
Boller, Anna Pancoast, 247.
Bommell, Bertha Pauline, 395.
Elizabeth (———), 395.
Franz, 395.
Bond, Oliver A., 519.
William D., 181.
Bonney, Frank I., 319.
Howland S., 319.
Susan R., 196.
Bonzey, Eliza J., 115.
Zenas, 115.
Boody, Bertha M., 206.
James Henry, 205.
Mary, 206.
Mildred, 206.
Sarah (———), 205.
Shepherd, 205.
Booher, Booker,
Alice Elizabeth, 657.
Almeida (———), 659.
Amanda M., 657.
Charles E., 657.
Clarissa H., 657.
Dora Amanda, 660.
Edward W., 657.
Eleanor May, 659.
Estrella, 659.
Frank Sylvester, 658.
George L., 656, 657.
Gracie Lou, 659.
Hazel Shamrock, 660.
John Francis Patterson, 660.
John Olin, 656.
John Sylvester, 655, 656.
Josephine Estelle, 656.
Karl, 656.
Lorena Virginia, 646.
Lucretia L., 657.
M. Marvin, 657.
Maggie Chamberlain, 659.
Marvin Mather, 657.
Mary Elizabeth, 659.
Mary Kathlyn, 660.
May Elizabeth, 656.
Minnie Cutler, 660.
Moody Lyman, 656.
Nathan Ellington, 658, 664.
Nellie Utterback, 656.
Nora Ernestine, 656.
Regina, 659.
Robert Lincoln, 656.
Samuel Fuller, 656.
Sarah Jane, 660.
Sylvester Uyless, 659.
Thelma Gladys, 659.
Walter, 657.
Walter Alonzo, 659.
Bookman, Jacob, 274.
Mary Christina, 274.
Boomer, Benjamin L., 137.
George C., 137.
Ruth (———), 137.
Boon, Cordelia A., 494.
Boorn (see also Bourne).
Anna E. (Waterman), 41, 59.
Elnora, 40.
Harriet, 42, 39.
Ione, 59.
John, 42, 39.
Martha J., 40.
Nahum, 39.
Stephen D., 40.

Boots, William A., 555.
Borden, Hiram, 78.
Bordinat, Eugene, 27.
Philip, 27.
Sylvan B., 27.
Borggaard, Howard, 106.
Borst, Nelson, 335.
Bossage, William, 678.
Bostwick, Henry D., 359, 360.
Maria Revery, 360.
Sedate A., 359.
Bosworth, Charles E., 140.
Jeremiah, 535.
Orrin W., 297.
Botham, James, 466.
Rosa I., 466.
Botsford, Aldyth Mae, 472.
Irvin Winslow, 472.
Loy Mason, 472.
Roy Wesley, 472.
Thomas Hayes, 472.
Violet June, 472.
Bouchee, Benjamin E., 114.
Ethel M., 114.
Boughton, Betsey E., 37.
Boulton, Susie, 216.
Bourne, Bourn (see also Boorn), ———, 297.
Elizabeth, 688.
Martha, 688.
Priscilla, 303.
Bourquet, Maggie, 517.
Boutwell, Edward C., 64.
Bovee, Elizabeth, 548.
Bowdoin, Elizabeth Rosella, 629.
Isaiah, 629.
Bowen, Abigail, 142.
Caleb, 142.
John Richard, 321.
Willard Lee, 321.
Bowerman, John, 79.
Olive Louise, 79.
Bowers ———, 640.
Bowker, Mary S. (Cummings), 127.
Bowlus, Ola F., 472.
Bowman, Alice, 429.
Amelia (———), 429.
Archie S., 429.
Benjamin, 225.
Caroline, 225.
Clara F., 543.
Cyrus, 429, 428, 418.
Ezra, 429.
Fred C., 429.
Guy, 429.
Harriet Matilda, 429.
John, 428, 429, 431.
Lillie, 429.
Rosa G., 429.
Wallace, 429.
Willis A., 429.
Boyce, Charles Dennis, 281.
Effa (———), 186.
Ellen, 434.
Phoebe, 269, 270.
Boyd, Ellen (Stetson), 171.
Boyer, Floyd, 193.
Richard F., 193.
Boyes (see also Boise).
Allerton Dale, 116.
Angela Harlow, 116.
Joan Waterman, 116.
Reginald Dale, 116.
Boynton, Alexander, 213.
Bertha May, 110.
Emeline, 213.
Frank P., 110.
Jonas T., 487.
Lonnie L., 487.
Mary A., 509.
Brackett, Edwin, 224.
Estelle, 215.
Hazel Mae, 224.
Nathaniel Willey, 205.
Sarah Cliora, 205.
Bradbury, Ada Caroline, 118.
Annie J. (———), 118.
Dono Edith, 118.
Edith Isabel, 118.
Estelle, 118.
Harold Milton, 118.
James T., 118.
Laura, 219.
Martha A. (———), 162.
Milton Wood, 118.
Philip, 118.
Bradeen, Emma F., 311.
Bradford, Alden, 609.
Alden S., 96.
Benjamin, 90.
David, 541.
Elizabeth, 217.
Emily, 90.
Ephraim, 216.
Ezekiel, 216.
Luther, 295.
Mary Briggs, 541.
Mattie, 659.
Melatiah, 688.
Parthenia, 578.
Sally E., 326.
Sarah Ann, 295.
Thomas, 136.
William, 216, 578.
Bradley, Carl, 179.
Doris, 179
Leland, 191.
Lois, 179.
Luther P., 569.
Bradshaw, Betsey (———), 513.
James, 513.
Mary Lucretia, 513.
Bradstreet, Sarah, 681.
Brady, James, 42.
Bragg, Charles C., 154.
Elizabeth T., 154.
Lizzie S., 142.
Brainerd, Brainard, Ann Eliza, 355.
Hattie Ellen, 355.
Hezekiah, 650.
Ichabod, 355.
Lewis Nash, 355.
Rebecca, 650.
Brandeaux, Charlotte, 57.
Branth, Metta, 246.
Brauer, Emma Dorothea, 300.
John, 300.
Bray, Achsah, 142.
Alice, 100.
Breatherick, Ann, 155.
Bremer, Friedrich Wilhelm, 119.
Mary Hope, 118.
Brennan, Edward, 155.
Ellen (———), 155.
Mary J., 155.
Brenner, Teresa, 345.
Bresee, Elizabeth, 26.
John, 26.
Brett, William B., 335.
Brewer, Alfred, 135.
Edwin Alburtus, 577.
Mary, 651.
Brewster, ———, 448.
Anna M. (Jarves), 241.
Anne, 619.
David, 637.
Elizabeth, 216.
Jonathan, 689.
Kingman, 619, 620.
Levi, 446.
Mary, 619.
Patience, 103.
Richard, 446.
Seabury, 446.
Sherman, 447.
William, 103.
Bridgeham, Mercy, 222.
Bridgman, Bridgeman, Caroline Campbell, 571.
David Gordon, 571.
Donald Storrs, 570.
Emma H., 164.
Isaac, 570.
James Eaglesfield, 571.
Jane Leoline, 571.
John Burrel, 571.
John L., 164.
Margaret, 570.
Margaret Louise, 571.
Melanie, 570.
Ray Claflin, 570.
Walter Ray, 570.
Briggs, Abbie, 530.
Almira (———), 30.
Ann Williams, 509.
Anne E. (———), 674.
Barnabas, 601.
Betsey, 541.
Daniel, 217.
David, 173.
David A., 674.
Edith, 619.

Briggs (cont'd)
Helen, 619.
Helen Congdon, 674.
Henry M., 619.
Jeannette, 216, 217.
Leonora, 173.
Mercy (———), 326.
Nellie M. (Luce), 619.
Paul, 326.
Paul Wing, 326.
Shadrach, 601.
Sylvester, 601.
Thomas, 30.
BRIGHAM, Anna, 190.
Artemas Ward, 74.
James B., 461.
Joel, 250.
Julia Frances, 250.
Origen S., 74.
BRILL, Amanda, 426.
BRIMMER, John, 347.
BRION, Hannah, 676.
BRISTOL, Reuben R., 579.
BROCKMAN, Elizabeth, 27.
BRODRICK, Israel, 302.
Martha A., 302.
BRONSON, Huldah, 251.
Jane, 468.
Minnie Catherine, 534.
BROOKE, Edward Walter, 229.
BROOKINGS, Francis, 209.
Nellie E., 209.
Pauline (———), 209.
Samuel H., 209.
BROOKS, Caroline E., 152.
Charles, 146.
Clara, 78.
Eleanor Anne, 120.
Elizabeth, 120.
Franklin H., 151.
Frederick C., 201.
Frederick Pratt, 301.
Herbert, 152.
Horace Stephen, 301.
Isabel Patricia, 120.
Jasper L., 151.
Marilla S. (Haynes) (Waterman), 412.
Mary, 287.
Mary Elizabeth, 201.
Noah, 614.
Patrick, 119.
Ralph, 240.
Rosemary Waterman, 120.
Stillman, 146.
William Francis, 119.
BROWDER, Bettie, 664.
David A., 664.
BROWN, BROWNE, Alonzo, 640.
Amos H., 58.
Amy Caroline (Anders), 321.
Anna Elizabeth, 228.
Arthur A., 624.
Asa, 619.
Benjamin, 601.
Betsey, 80.
Billy B., 686.
Clara, 160.
Cora, 624.
Dora Mae, 662.
E. G., 379.
Elisha B., 622.
Elizabeth, 66, 247, 611.
Emma E., 539.
Emma Florence, 160.
Esther, 139.
Frank, 587.
Georgia, 624.
Grace Eloise, 613.
Hannah, 531.
Herbert M., 624.
Horace, 80.
Horace R., 613.
Ina V., 624.
James, 80.
James J., 538.
Lillian R., 538.
Margaret (———), 601.
Margaret Ann, 601.
Marjory Wilmot, 587.
Raymond, 264.
Reuben L., 626.
Rhoda, 487.
Rhoda Winsor, 611.
Rufus, 433.
Samuel, 140.
Sara C., 379.
Sophronia L., 365.
Sylvester, 160.
Sylvia D., 626
Thomas Armstead, 228.
Walter, 365.
BROWNELL, Anson A., 83.
Clarence A., 83.
Florence, 83.
Leverett B., 83.
N. Frank, 83.
BROWNING, Amy, 399.
James C., 56.
Nancy, 370.
Olive Amanda, 56.
BROWNRIGG, Nancy, 370.
BROYLES, Christene Elma, 659.
Gwendolene Clarice, 659.
Harvey Lincoln, 659.
Juanita Booher, 649.
Milliard Amon, 659.
Rufus H., 659.
Selwyn Dempsey, 659.
Selwyn Donald, 659.
BRUCE, Betsey, 213.
Opal Lorene, 470.
William, 470.
BRUINE, Anna, 235.
BRUNNER, J. H., 664.
BRUSHABER, Fred, 178.
BRYAN, BRYANT, Angeline, 530.
Avery W., 230.
Clifford, 619.
Deborah (Lobdell), 8.
Dorothy, 496.
Esther E., 530.
George, 619.
George H., 166.
Isaac, 216.
John B., 129.
Lucy J., 504.
Lyman, 619.
Marcia, 129.
Olive, 619.
Orren Clinton, 511.
Ralph N., 496.
William, 216, 511.
BUCHANAN, Charles, 121.
David, 121.
Hannah, 121.
James, 121.
Maggie, 121.
BUCK, Rachel, 599.
Sarah, 459.
BUCKINGHAM, Charles Dexter, 100.
Clinton, 100.
Robert D., 100.
BUCKLEY, Margaret T., 114.
Thomas, 114.
BUCKMINSTER, Susie A., 110.
BUGBEE, George, 340.
Henry A., 504.
Martha E., 504.
BULFINCH, John J., 634.
BULKLEY, Sarah T., 20.
BULL, Richard P., 408.
BULLARD, Polly (Waterman), 419.
BULLOCK, Martha A., 536.
William H., 637.
BUMENT, Albert, 92.
Edith, 92.
BUMP, Julia A., 560.
BUNKER, Sarah Ann, 375.
BUNN, Lavona K., 195.
LeRoy, 194.
BUNNELL, Joseph, 18.
Lilla P., 681.
Sybil, 18.
BUNTIN, Loren H., 333.
BURBANK, Arthur David, 620.
Barbara, 620.
Daniel E., 620.
Evelyn, 588.
Lyman Waterman, 620.
BURCHARD, Harriet, 267.
Margaret B., 266.
Menoni M., 53.
BURDICK, DeLoss, 474.
Elmer, 474.
Eugene, 474.
BURGER, Isabel (Gourley), 184.
BURGESS, Chester, 625.
Emma, 543.
Fannie, 245.
Fletcher, 622.
Harold, 625.
Larry, 622.
Lydia Marie, 119.
Neal, 622.
Norman, 625.

Burke, Benjamin, 121.
Catharine, 404.
Eldred, 121.
Ellen, 121.
Evelyn, 121.
Harvey Gardner, 107.
John, 404.
Mary, 121.
Mary Amelia, 107.
Nancy, 121.
William, 11, 12.
Burkes, James R., 113.
Martha, 113.
Burket, Carl Anderson, 597.
Frank Charles, 597.
James P., 597.
Lura Edith, 597.
Mary Alice, 597.
Maud Inez, 597.
Burley, Eva (Arnold), 373.
Burlingame, Cornelia (Waterman), 382-384.
Burlingham, Anne, 364.
Burnaby, Bertha Harrington, 115.
Job, 115.
Mercy Whitman, 109.
Burnam, see Burwam, Burnham.
Burnap, Almira, 491.
Charles Edward, 491.
Edward Payton, 491.
Eleanor Elizabeth, 490.
Ethan, 489, 490.
Frederick Augustus, 491.
John, 490.
Lucy Russ, 491.
Mary Jane, 491
Sarah Ann, 491.
Sylphia Amanda, 491.
William Henry, 491.
Burnes, Jose M., 408.
Burnett, Amy Annette, 282.
John F., 165.
William Edward, 165.
Burnham, Augustus, 187.
Bessie, 382.
Ichabod, 564.
Lettie, 465.
Marjorie, 382.
Thomas, 187.
W. C., 382.
Burnix, Canada, 638.
Burnside, Jane, 590.
Nellie, 64.
Nelson, 64.
S. S., 35
Burr, Louise, 174.
Burr & Waterman, 233.
Burrell, Caroline D., 132.
Jarvis, 298.
Lura Jarvis, 298.
Malachi, 241.
Sarah A. (———), 298.
Burroughs, Emeline, 480.
Lydia Jane, 472.
Burrowes, Robert F., 170.
Burt, Arthur A., 504.
Mary Sophia, 527.
Burton, Ann, 466.
Anna, 455, 456.
Caroline E., 632.
Elijah, 686.
Helen, 194.
Henry, 466.
Henry C., 492.
Ira B., 492.
James, 632.
Kate, 150.
Margaret, 26.
Martha Cornelia, 492.
Mary E. (———), 632.
Burtt, Eliza J. (Bonzey), 115.
Burwam, David, 411.
Lula, 411.
Busby, Flossie (———), 477.
Bush, Edwin, 358.
Ida, 358.
L. Henry, 358.
Laura, 358.
Mary, 358.
Bushel, Mary, 167.
Bussey, Elijah Waterman, 567.
Enos, 567.
George E., 567
Mary Waterman, 567.
Butcher, Helen Katherine, 248.
Butler, Adelaide Montgomery, 435.
Alfred, 39, 41.
Eleanor (———), 39, 41.
Floyd, 29.
Frances R., 41, 39.
James Frank, 272.
Jennie, 39.
Jerard W., 154.
John, 133.
Josephine, 232.
Mabel M., 317.
Marcus Bayard, 435.
Maria P., 603.
Nicholas Murray, 52.
Phineas, 204.
Rosetta, 39.
Ruth Minerva, 272.
Sarah A., 204.
Butterfield, Grace, 179.
Ida, 179.
Martin, 179.
Buzan, Truly M., 660.
Buzzell, Benjamin, 208.
Clara A., 208.
Sophia (———), 208.
Byington, Susan, 645.
Byrd, Bob, 664.
Thomas, 662.
Vada, 662, 664.
Cabanné, Julia Antoinette, 653.
Cadman, ———, 386.
Irma (Waterman), 65.
Cadwell, Jemima, 500.
Cady, Adeline, 551.
Anson, 38.
Augusta, 38.
Elisha, 38, 551.
Emeline, 38.
Fred, 344.
Peter, 38.
Ruth Ann, 38.
Cahill, Mary, 549.
Calderwood, Betsey, 621.
Elisha Carver, 622.
Eliza, 625.
John, 622.
Nettie Winnifred, 622.
Theresa Mullin, 623.
Ulysses Grant, 623.
Willie Elisha, 623.
Caldwell, Betsey, 147.
J. E., 324.
Jennie, 211.
Calkins, Guy, 193.
Minor C., 44.
Call, Amos., 510, 511.
Isaiah, 510, 511.
James H., 511.
Melvin H., 511.
Oliver Cromwell, 511.
Stillman Bliss, 511.
Cameron, Alan Bruce, 424.
Angus LaVerne, 424.
Angus Malcolm, 424.
Beatrice Evelyn, 424.
Dugald, 584.
Lydia, 584.
Margaret Jean, 424.
William, 155.
William A., 165.
Camp, Amanda, 169.
Ardell J., 171.
Asa, 168, 171.
Diadama Maria, 525.
Emma E., 168.
George, 525.
Irastus C., 523.
Nora A., 523.
Campbell, Anne Elizabeth, 571.
Arthur, 431.
C. G., 656.
Della, 657.
Dorothy Mae, 505.
Edith Madge, 100.
Ella Pearl, 469.
Frederick, 99.
George, 99.
Helen, 99.
Hugh, 497, 498.
John Forrester, 100.
Jonas, 616.
Lillian Rose, 143.
Lucius Frederick, 143.
Mary Isabel, 184.
Nellie May, 100.
Russell, 616.
Sara Jane, 273.
Thomas Russell, 99.
William Eustace, 100.

Canfield, Harriet, 481.
Sally, 400.
Cannady, Cleveland Thatcher, 248.
Louis James, 248.
Cannon, Dell, 278.
Nathan, 80.
Capen, Samuel, 5.
Card, Lillie M., 287.
Carder, Mary, 122.
Richard, 122.
Carleton, Philemon Putnam, 300.
Carlisle, Amanda Melvina, 596.
William H., 244.
Carlson, Annie C., 302.
Carl A., 218.
Francis J., 218.
Carlton, Hiram, 519.
Carpenter, Abigail, 456.
Alva C., 514.
Calvin G., 391.
Carlos, 456.
Charles E., 516.
Eliza, 616.
Elvira, 456.
Gelana, 457.
Job T., 509.
Laura E. (———), 514.
Louise, 119.
Luther, 455.
Oliver, 509.
Orris P., 613.
Rachel, 25.
S., 633.
Sarah, 456.
Simeon, 455, 456.
Stella, 640.
Vesta W., 347.
Carr, Catherine, 248.
John A., 632.
Thomas W., 632.
Carrier, Anna, 484.
Anna (———), 484.
Isaac, 484.
Carroll, Carrol, Abbie (———), 249.
Albert A., 249.
Elizabeth, 249.
Follansbee, 519.
Frank H., 249.
Lucy, 519.
Mary, 287.
Mary Jane, 287.
Maud, 625.
Sally (———), 519.
Carswell, Julia, 645.
Carter, Alice Frances, 239.
Augustus, 15.
Charles Anthony, 271.
Clarissa H., 319.
Frances M., 85.
Guyon John, 271.
Lulu M. (Jackson), 85.
Robert, 371.
S. Hilliard, 85.
S. Mark, 85.
William J., 485.
Cartwright, Edwina R., 318.
John P., 319.
Carver, Addie, 625.
Alvah Wilson, 622.
Anna, 140.
Charlotte Jane, 621.
Cyrus, 629.
Elmira, 629.
George, 412.
George Waterman, 412.
Henry, 625.
Ira, 625.
Julia, 621.
Leila Helen, 625.
Maynard, 625.
Neil Waterman, 622.
Perley, 625.
Samuel, 621.
Susan, 622.
Cary, Alice (———), 474.
Ann, 346.
Augustus, 15.
Clara Isabella, 15.
Daniel, 15.
Daniel Frederick, 15.
Ellen, 15.
Ezra, 15.
Herbert, 15.
Lydia, 225.
Richard, 346.
Case, Abigail, 108.
Alvin, 330.
Edwin T., 617.
Harriet E., 330.
Harriet P. (———), 330.
Cash, Isabel, 269.
Cassie, Gene, 626.
Cather, Robert K., 423.
Cavanaugh, Edward Anderson, 276.
Robert Edward, 276.
Cavert, John, 355
William, 355.
Cawley, Martha M., 618.
Chaddon, Perry, 370.
Chadwick, Myrle, 182.
Chaffee, Alice Emily, 399.
Alvina E., 145.
Edward Barzilla, 399.
George, 351, 352.
Isabella Lucy, 399.
Lillie R., 352.
Luther, 399.
Samuel, 399.
Sarah, 554.
Thomas S., 92.
Chaffen, Amos, 335.
Chainey, Allen, 197.
Mamie, 197.
Sophia (———), 197.
Chalfant, Lavinia (Waterman) (Shears), 444.
Chamberlain, Chamberlin, Albert R., 247.
Alma, 44.
Anna E. (Waterman) (Boorn), 41, 59.
Charles, 44.
Henry Frank, 139.
Henry S., 460.
James O., 137.
Rebecca Bradford, 139.
Tryphena, 137.
Walter, 139.
Chambers, David, 683.
Ruth (———), 683.
Champlin, Phebe, 577.
Champy, Abigail, 632.
Chandler, Edmund, 5.
John, 688.
Mary Ann, 302.
Mercy, 5.
Rebecca, 233.
Chapin, Chloe, 510.
Guy, 642.
Leah, 263.
Chaplin, Ada Byron, 221.
James W., 221.
Samuel Freeman 221.
Chapman, Hannah (———), 250.
Myrtle (Waterman), 86.
Samuel B., 250.
Sarah, 7.
Will A., 121.
William, 250.
Chapouil, Anthony, 235.
Antoine, 235.
Charlotte, 235.
Peter, 235.
Chappel, Chapel, Anna Vail, 247.
Augusta (———), 150.
Hiram Velnette, 150
Margaret Lucile, 150.
Charlton, Minerva, 458.
Charter, Anna, 278.
Chartraud, Gerard S., 105.
Michel A., 105.
Chase, Adelaide, 481.
Alice, 42.
Augusta Elizabeth, 324.
Brewster, 42.
Dean, 24.
Edward Thurston, 324.
Edwin Waterman, 42.
Edythe Frances, 64.
Eleanor Haupt, 324.
Elizabeth, 283.
Elizabeth (Wells), 375.
Elvira, 21.
Elwyn, 22.
Harriet A., 457.
Janet Emily, 64.
John, 64.
John T., 481.
Josiah, 21, 22.
Leslie, 21.

Chase (cont'd)
Lester, 22.
Leventia E., 21.
Linda Euretta, 549.
Polly, 28, 35.
Rachel Maria, 21.
Reuben, 22.
S. Brewster, 42.
Salmon P., 35.
Seth, 21.
Thurston S., 324.
Thurston Waterman, 324.
Tyler, 64.
Wesley E., 460.
William Henry, 21.
Chatfield, Asa, 637.
Clinton, 381, 382.
Elizabeth, 381-383.
Frederica, 381-383.
Margaret (———), 381.
Mary Janet, 85.
Sarah, 380.
Cheesborough, Cheesboro, Chesebro, Denison Palmer, 581.
Glen, 344.
Margaret A., 209.
Chelstrone, Sophia G., 536.
Cheney, Lucy (Daggett), 486.
Mark H., 181.
Mary M. (?McGuire), 464.
Minnie, 181.
Ralph I., 181.
Cherry, Lora, 229.
Chesley, Harriet, 120.
Nelson, 120.
Chester, Grace, 566.
Chichester, Alfred, 475.
Chick, Henry, 476.
Henry C., 476.
Chickering, Luella (Milks), 57.
Child, Eliza E. (Ash), 500.
George, 431.
Harba, 145.
Sally, 145.
Childers, Letitia, 666.
Childs, Hannah (———), 59.
Phineas D., 429.
Phoebe Ann, 34.
Rozella, 25.
Samuel, 59.
Chilson, Belinda, 637.
Chisholm, Peter F., 204.
Chittenden, Lorenz Pratt, 392.
Christenson, Anne, 548.
Christie, James Walter, 543.
Christopher, Andrew, 123.
Benjamin Parker, 108.
Josephine, 123.
Tryphene, 108.
Chubb, Anson, 514.
Emma Ruth, 515.
Chubbuck, Emma Elizabeth, 302.
George T., 321.
Graham, 625.
Marion Louise, 321.
Raymond, 625.
Church, Annette Melinda, 282.
Austin, 281.
Betsey B., 578.
Hannah S., 610.
Henry, 281, 578.
Donald Waterman, 282.
Elizabeth M., 408.
Esther Jane, 282.
John Almerin, 282.
John Austin, 282.
Joseph, 281.
Katherine Melinda, 281.
Monroe, 407.
Rachel Maria, 282.
Richard, 689.
Ruth Maud, 282.
Samuel, 591.
William, 610.
Churchill, Asaph, 138.
Carolyn, 408.
Julia Allen, 138.
Sarah A., 154, 155.
Cilley, James B., 502.
Ciperly, Jane E., 345.
Claflin, Sophia Ann, 569.
Clancy, Hannah, 400.
Clapp, Ellen, 560.
George P., 612.
Lewis, 589.
Lucy A., 146.
Clark, Clarke, Almon, 34.
Ambrose 351.
Archibald C., 212.
Armereda, 351.
Asahel, 68.
Caroline C. (———), 68.
Charlotte (Nulton), 443.
Clarissa, 85.
Cyrus, 140, 513, 524, 525.
Daniel Horatio, 524.
David, 514, 524, 525.
David Dexter, 557.
Donald, 32.
Edward, 393, 395.
Eliakim, 348.
Emily Williston, 615.
Fanny Stearns, 615.
Florence L., 63.
Harriet Arloa, 68.
Helen M., 142.
Henry L., 525.
Hiram C., 95.
Irving P., 408.
John, 688.
John B., 493.
L. Edwin, 672.
Lucinda, 525.
Lucy, 55.
Margaret, 113.
Mary, 474.
Mary E., 480.
Nathan L., 480.
Nathaniel E., 15.
Paulina A., 525.
Pauline V. (———), 212.
Philo, 142.
Priscilla (Waterman), 15.
Richard A., 35.
Sarah Frances, 326.
Sophronia, 514.
Stephen, 326.
Susanna, 146.
W. S., 257.
William, 210, 211.
William B., 212.
Clay, Bertha G., 309.
Clemonds, Homer, 649.
Clendinen, Margaret, 258.
Cleveland, Cleaveland, Elizabeth, 374, 375.
John, 89.
Love, 614.
Clifford, Nancy J. [Jennie N.], 495.
Peter, 495.
Clintock, Emma, 245.
Closson, Sylvanus Y., 497.
Cloud, Joseph H., 501.
Clough, Albion, 165.
Rachel, 163-4.
Coakley, Margaret, 680.
Coats, Coates, Ruth, 263.
William, 367.
Cobb, Addie, 126.
Adelle Waterman, 578.
Alice J., 352.
Charles H., 578.
Christiana, 296.
Ebenezer, 5.
Edith, 173.
Elizabeth, 173.
Ellen Evanette, 186.
Emery, 126.
Grace, 175.
Myra, 126.
Nathaniel, 5.
William Bangs, 309.
Coburn, Betsey, 127.
Carrie Kate, 517.
F. W., 516.
Cochrane, Cochran, Catherine, 102.
Catherine (———), 119.
Charles, 465, 464.
Janet, 450.
Jean, 119.
John, 119.
John McGregor, 119.
Lucy G., 347.
Mary E., 465, 464.
Ninian, 464, 465.
Robert Carlyle, 119.
Cody, J. F., 292.
Coe, Beulah May, 31.
James, 31.
Jane Ann (———), 31.
Leland J., 30, 31.
Nancy, 196.
Cofey, Bridget, 249.

Coffin, Eliza, 17.
Mary Ann, 297.
Cohen, Charles Arnold, 295.
John J., 295.
Colburn, Ida H., 465.
Judith Maria, 634.
Moses M., 634.
Richard Chaffee, 423.
Sarah, 615.
Colby, Harry E., 211.
Isaac, 5.
Joel, 499.
Cole, Andrew, 600.
Braddock, 599.
Carlton Stevens, 344.
Catharine, 595.
Charles Edward, 344.
Daniel Webster, 109.
Eliza, 300.
Eliza Waterman, 600.
George Hartwell, 344.
George Henry, 600.
Georgene Ogden, 344.
Georgia, 109.
Gridley, 600.
Henry O., 600.
Jennie B., 643.
Joseph Otis, 600.
Lois Warren, 109.
Lydia Vinal, 600.
Mabel, 600.
Marjorie, 109.
Nedward Waterman, 344.
Polly, 600.
Stillman, 222.
Thomas Otis, 600.
William, 599.
Coleman, Amelia Frances, 600.
Chester, 513.
George Thompson, 606.
Joseph, 601, 605.
Lydia, 601.
Mercy Tilden, 606.
Moses R., 600.
Nancy J., 606.
Colford, Sophronia (Waterman), 203.
Coll, A. L., 641.
Collar, Ira, 397.
Collett, Chester Harvey, 258.
Collier, Edward A., 689.
Collins, family, 76.
Edward, 536.
Eunice (———), 448.
Jacob B., 166.
John R., 448.
Lottie M., 166.
Margaret, 256.
Shepard, 448.
Collister, Olive, 191.
Colomb, Mathilde, 253.
Coloney, Hope (Waterman), 339, 338.
Colp, Albert Raymond, 116.
Arnold Harlow, 116.
Dorothy Beatrice, 116.
Freda Drew, 116.
Lloyd Raymond, 116.
Louisa, 106.
Colson, Clarissa, 283.
Colt, Samuel H., 402.
Colter, Jane, 395.
Mary Jane, 207.
Colvin, D. C., 292.
Susan, 290.
Colwell, Benjamin Andros, 32.
Mary Frances, 436.
Morell Thomas, 32.
Combes (see Coombes).
Alfred, 345.
James, 345.
Comstock, Alonzo, 398.
Chauncey, 408.
Cordelia, 397.
Cyrus, 397.
Darius, 397.
Ebenezer, 398.
Elisha, 397.
Florence Rowena, 408.
Lucretia, 398.
Miriam, 397.
Polly, 398.
Conant, Albert, 364.
Cheever Gage, 621.
Harvey Hall, 621.
Hattie B., 621.
Hurst Waterman, 621.
John A., 265.
Joseph O., 621.
Winthrop W., 621.
Coney, Bathsheba Cynthia Maria, 511.
Calvin Marshall, 511.
John Calvin, 511.
Susan Experience, 543.
Congdon, Clyde William, 108.
Dennis Clyde, 108.
James, 126.
James Benjamin, 108.
James W., 126.
Lillian, 126.
Myra, 126.
Renewed (———), 126.
William Giles, 108.
Conkling, Mary Ann, 609.
Conley, see Connelly.
Connelly, Connolly, Frances M., 603.
Jeremiah, 293.
Maria Josephine, 293.
Conner, Caroline C., 632.
Marc, 194.
Wright E., 152.
Conners, John C., 646.
Connors, Conors, Elizabeth, 553.
Harriet, 86.
Conway, Isabella, 654.
Jane, 27.
Cook, Cooke, Amurrelee, 544.
Clara, 492.
Ezra F., 169.
Frances, 647.
George J., 514.
Horace E., 507.
Jerusha Jane, 98.
John, 98.
Lila Frances, 544.
Mary, 342.
Mary M., 342.
Nancy, 610.
Orpha, 355.
Rebecca, 136.
Roxania, 230.
Thresa, 646.
William T., 342.
Cookingham, Diana, 397.
Cool, Dorothy Saver, 647.
Cooley, Chauncey, 93.
Mary (Queal), 59.
Coombs, Mary (Barker) (Pratt), 5.
Coone, Maria T., 393.
Cooper, Gertrude May, 105.
Horatio S., 105.
James F., 259, 260.
Mary (Eels), 391.
Oro Elma, 259, 260.
Thomas A., 328.
William H., 189.
Copeland, Betsey, 610.
Ebenezer, 606.
Huldah, 606.
Lydia, 199.
William, 608.
Copp, Catherine, 650.
Corcoran, Jane Beatrice, 118.
Cornell, Alice E. (———), 429.
James H., 430.
Nathaniel, 425.
Sarah Duyckinck, 652.
Silas, 426.
Corner, Mary, 443.
Cornerit [?], Elisha H., 212.
Mary J., 212.
Cortwright, Stella Evelyn, 573.
Corwell, Mary (———), 577.
Patrick, 577.
Cory, Corey, Abbie M., 608.
Ellery, 342.
Frederick A., 608.
George A., 608.
Mary Ann (Waterman), 649.
Rensselaer H., 342.
Cotter, George H., 397.
Jane, 395, 396.
Cotton, Annie (———), 453.
Cecil May, 453.
James, 453.
Susan A., 537.
Couch, Berenice, 354.
Harry, 354.
Jay, 354.
Mary E., 354.
Sophia, 137.
W. F., 354.

COUGLE, Rena, 644.
COULSON, Nora, 354.
COULTHART, Carlton, 361.
Donald, 361.
Gerald, 361.
Harold, 361.
COURRIER, Florence, 27.
Julius, 27.
COUSINS, Clarenda B., 310.
David B., 310.
COWDERY, Echard Leslie Scott, 598.
Edith Martha, 598.
Jacob Edwin, 598.
Josephine Louise, 598.
COWING, Richard, 326.
Sarah E., 326.
COWLES, Ammarilla, 519.
COX, Barbara Remick, 327, 328.
Edward B., 469.
Elizabeth, 474, 644.
Grace S., 540.
Milton L., 540.
Robert Alexander, 327.
CRABTREE, Mattaline, 596.
CRAFTS, Ashley, 278.
Eliot Winship, 278.
Elisha, 278.
Susan A., 278.
William Henry, 278.
CRAGUE, Martha, 133.
CRAIG, Frank, 214.
John W., 214.
CRAMER, Elizabeth A., 78.
CRANDALL, CRANDELL, Delmah (Hallenbeck), 194.
Julia, 546.
Myron M., 643.
Peter R., 73.
CRANE, Adoniram, 79.
Albert C., 251.
Albert Hunter, 251.
Alice Bronson, 251.
Alice L., 317.
Anna Waterman, 251.
Arch McLean, 251.
Caroline B., 302.
Charles, 251.
Charles Albert, 251.
Clarissa (———), 79.
Daniel Waterman, 251.
Esther Waterman, 251.
Frances (Waterman), 253.
George Wright, 251.
Phebe Dean, 79.
Walter, 251.
CRARY, Eliza, 461.
James, 594.
L. C., 595.
Melissa, 594.
CRAWFORD, Laura, 41.
Mary A., 294.
CRAWSHAW, Dorothy Virginia, 238.
CREAGH, Frances, 42.
Jasper, 42.
May, 42.
William, 42.
CREECH, Celia, 317.
CRERAND, Rhoda Mary, 201.
CRESSY, Marie, 95.
CRIPPEN, Charles, 62.
Charles H., 62.
Harriet E., 62.
James H., 62.
James Madison, 62.
John, 57.
Joseph G., 62.
Mary A., 62.
Philip, 58.
Schuyler, 21.
W. E., 58.
CRISTY, J. W., 554.
CROCKER, Joanna C., 296.
Mary, 663, 666.
Mercy, 648.
CROCKETT, Cora, 629.
Mary, 629.
CROGAN, Anna, 382-384.
Mary, 383.
CROGLE, Emma Fern, 272, 274.
CROOKER, Clara, 609.
Isaac, 609.
CROOKS, Mable Josephine, 469.
CROSBY, Alice L., 540.
Harold, 179.
Sarah H., 105.
Theodore W., 540.
CROSS, Calvin, 288.
Frances, 562.
Marcia B. (Waterman), 131.
CROSSMAN, Barnum Balcom, 543.
Mabel Anna, 543.
CULLEN, Charles Leon, 28.
Edith Marie, 28.
Howard Roy, 28.
Marion Jeanne, 28.
Roy, 28.
CULVER, Sigel Frank, 246.
CUMMINGS, Addie N., 465.
Carlos A., 465.
Charlotte A., 465.
Clayton, 646.
Daniel P., 465.
Emily Amanda, 108.
Ezra, 465.
Ezra Abbott, 465.
Harry P., 465.
James, 108.
Mary S., 127.
William F., 465.
CUMMINS, James St. John, 618.
John O., 618.
CUNDIEFF, David Frank, 661.
Dudley, 661.
John Dudley, 661.
Lora Sue, 661.
CUNNINGHAM, Abbie, 230.
Annie F., 170.
Elizabeth, 475.
Lawrence, 473.
Mary Louise, 473.
Rachel Patterson, 204.
Sarah Emeline, 214.
CURNALIA, Abbie (———), 291.
Clarence, 291.
Ruth, 291.
CURRAN, Catherine, 293.
CURRIER, Daniel, 499.
Susan, 516.
CURRIN, Mary, 381.
CURTIS, CURTISS, Abel, 608.
Andrew, 77.
Angeline, 77.
Asa Waterman, 74, 77.
Asenath, 610.
Charlotte, 77.
Delana (Smith), 360.
Desire, 608.
Edwin U., 636.
Elizabeth Abigail, 77.
Elizabeth Ann (Savage), 607.
Elisha Locy, 77.
Emma G., 147.
Ephraim Frederick, 288.
Experience, 303.
Frederick, 77.
George, 611, 612.
Leonard E., 585.
Maria, 607.
Penelope, 636.
Priscilla, 636.
CUSHING, ———, 296.
Charles 121.
Charlotte Vose, 614.
George, 614.
Josiah, 611.
Martha, 121.
Mary, 627.
Nancy, 614.
Susan, 608.
Thomas, 611.
CUSHMAN, Abbie L., 377.
Abby M. (———), 97.
Alma Tilden, 507.
Eleazer, 688.
Elvira, 507.
Harriet, 377.
James E., 97.
Jennie E., 524.
Jennie R., 377.
Mary, 299.
Nellie M., 97.
Oliver, 507.
Robert, 688.
Samuel E., 302.
Sarah, 296.
Thomas, 688.
CUTHMAN, Elizabeth, 647.
CUTLER, David, 392.
Florence G., 517.
George W., 523.
Herman E., 523.
Jacob, 523.

Cutler (cont'd)
Jennette S., 523.
Lydia, 392.
Maranda, 530.
Merton E., 523.
Wilbur A., 523.
CUTTER, Charles Russell, 320.
Clara E., 527.
Pamelia Antoinette, 320.
CUTTING, Abigail, 462.
CUYLER, Cornelis, 387.
Cornelis C., 387.
Eleanor DeGraff, 387.
Theodore, 387.
Thomas DeWitt, 387.
DAGGETT, David Barton, 200.
Herbert Sidney, 200.
J., 486.
Jacob, 200.
Lucy, 486.
Maud Stearns, 200.
Robert Sidney, 200.
Ruth Slack, 200.
DAHTY, Julia Ann, 91.
DAILEY, DAILY (see DALEY).
Amanda Grace (Jordan), 299.
Anna Louise, 244.
Charlotte Waterman, 244.
Clara C., 515.
Corey E., 515.
Edith Jane (Smith), 458.
Henry P., 515.
Jeanette Waterman, 244.
Leon E., 515.
Lottie, 244.
Newell W., 515.
Parley Averill, 244.
Putnam W., 515.
Samuel, 244.
Sarah S., 515.
DALE, Hazel, 205.
John, 205.
Lee Claflin, 205.
Luke, 645.
Matthew W., 645.
Myrtle, 205.
Sabina (———), 205.
Zorah Helen, 645.
DALEY (see DAILEY).
Addie E., 518.
Benjamin, 517.
Cora E., 518.
Henry B., 518.
Nettie E., 518.
Olin W., 518.
Orrin, 518.
DALTON, Nora (Burke), 404.
DAMON, Napoleon, 152.
Olive Sybil (Waterman), 527.
DANA, Hannah Beede, 517.
DANE, Lydia, 333.
Sally, 333.
DANFORTH, Alonzo, 611.
Maria, 146.
William, 611.
DANIELS, Arthur Grant, 423.
Fanny (———), 409.
Joseph, 409.
Lydia Mellen, 569.
Mabel Mae, 423.
Samuel, 569.
DANKS, Ellen, 419.
Euseba, 419.
Melvin B., 429.
Oris, 419.
DARLING, Don H., 333.
Pauline L., 553.
Theodore D., 200.
DARROW, Sally, 89.
DAUGHERTY, Arthur R., 212.
DAVENPORT, Anna (———), 21.
Eliza, 584.
Fanny, 584.
Ira, 584, 586.
John, 584.
DAVID, Arthur Waterman, 197.
Frank Langell, 197.
James H., 197.
DAVIDSON, Joanna, 302.
Reginald P., 500.
DAVIES, Eunice, 367.
DAVIS, Abiah, 497.
Abijah Murray, 130.
Amanda, 79.
Andrew, 531, 530.
Arthur, 640.
C. Alice, 529.
Celia Marcia, 130.
Charles William, 482.
Chester, 315.
Crary, 594.
Dicey Low, 658.
Elisha, 130.
Elmer, 130.
Emily, 160.
Frances M., 371.
George, 531, 684.
Grace, 496.
Harriet, 504.
Henry H. 164.
John, 537, 626.
Laura, 160.
Lizzie Waterman, 130.
Lucy Ann (Howard), 466.
Lura Frances, 482.
Lysander, 130.
Mary, 66, 318.
Mary Jane, 506.
Mary Priscilla, 130.
Melissa (Crary), 594.
Nora May, 626.
Rebecca. 555.
Ruth, 131, 618.
Ruth A., 537.
Simon L., 167.
Stephen, 503.
Stephen T. A., 493.
Susan, 269.
Susannah K., 164.
Warren, 531, 530.
Wells, 506.
Willard, 130.
William Henry, 130.
DAVISON, Robert W., 61.
DAVY, Edward, 428.
DAY, Clinton S., 236, 240.
Henry G., 575.
Hiram C., 393.
Moses, 85.
DAYTON, L. H., 278.
DEAN, DEANE, Alfred C., 128.
Carolyn Cecil, 659.
Charlotte, 287.
Eliza L., 128.
Eunice, 11-13.
Frederick L., 128.
Frederick W., 128.
George W., 659.
James, 11.
Marilyn Claire, 659.
Ruth, 140.
Ula Maurine, 659.
William W., 128.
Zelma Beatrice, 659.
DEBEE, Daniel, 639, 644.
Jerome, 644.
Josephine, 644.
DECATUR, George W., 324.
Helen F., 324.
DECHAMPS, Cecelia, 323.
DECKER, Catherine, 63.
DEE, Bessie (———), 280.
DEEKER, M. S., 58.
DELANO, Benjamin, 241.
Lucy, 241.
Luther, 171.
Martha, 326.
Mary Lois, 171.
Thankful, 462.
DEL BAL, Bernardino, 580.
DE MERITT, Frank, 92.
DEMING, Asa, 164.
Frances Louisa, 164.
Helen M.. 679.
William, 679.
DEMMON, Jessie, 679.
DEMMONS, Annie M., 544.
DENCE, Anna, 430.
DENISE, Daniel, 38.
Jane, 38.
DENISON, DENNISON,
Attie M., 22.
Marie Elizabeth, 379.
Sarah Elizabeth (Waterman), 228.
DENNIS, Mary, 117.
Ruth, 423.
DENNY, Joseph, 63.
Mary M., 63.
Peter, 365.
DENURE, Julia, 107.
DERBY, Bernice Jessie, 501.
Walter Nathaniel, 501.
DERRICK, William Rowell, 244.
DES BRISAY, Lucretia (———), 113.

Des Brisay (cont'd)
Mather Byles, 113.
Thomas, 113.
De Tienne, Cornelia, 47.
Delia Elizabeth, 48.
John A., 48.
Maud Louise, 48.
Develly, Amanda, 554.
Devendorf, Katherine, 643.
Devereaux, Edward, 150.
Ernest S., 161.
Harold Edward, 150.
Harry Clifford, 150.
Harvey, 162.
Jeanne Lee, 150.
Raymond, 162.
Rivey, 162.
Devlin, Elizabeth, 119.
James, 119.
Mary (———), 119.
Mary A., 119.
DeVoe, Davis, 149.
Elijah, 348.
Hannah, 149.
Sarah, 348.
Dewey, B. E., 451.
Margarette, 530.
Mary Louisa, 108.
DeWitt, Maria Van Antwerp, 387.
Mary Elizabeth, 387.
Peter, 683.
Thomas, 387.
Dexter, Charles, 121.
Eugene, 121.
Howard, 121.
Isaac, 121.
Sylphia, 121.
Warren, 121.
Diamond, Jennie, 167.
Dickenson, Oscar, 352.
Dickerson, Mary Jane, 335.
Dickey, Adele Ruth, 662.
Alice Nevada, 662.
Andrew, 664.
Barbara Lois, 662.
Clifton DeEtte, 662.
David Anderson, 662.
David Hardin, 662.
David Levi Lincoln, 661, 663.
Donald Winton, 662.
Earl, 662.
Edward W., 661.
Elizabeth, 209.
Frank K., 662.
Gene Summers, 662.
Harriet Newell, 209.
Jack, 662.
James Echols, 662.
James Harris, 662.
James Wesley, 661.
James Witten, 662-664.
Jane, 209.
John Wesley, 662.
Letitia Browder, 661.
Lola Juanita, 662.
Lora Lee, 661.
Mary Ann, 209.
Mary Cutler, 662, 664.
Mary Lois, 662.
Patty, 661.
Patty Sue, 662.
Robert, 209.
Sallie B., 662.
Samuel A., 662.
Sarah (———), 209.
Susan Letitia, 663, 665.
Susan Waterman, 661.
Tommie, 662.
William Alford, 663, 665.
Dickinson, Albert Wright, 72.
G. B., 406.
Harriet Shields, 72.
Dickson, Margaret, 331.
Diefendorf, Georgiana, 64.
Dill, Dorcas, 217.
Dillingham, Myvira (Leavitt), 214.
Dinsmore, Idella, 107.
Jessie, 520.
Disbrow, Henry, 683, 684.
Ruth, 682.
Samuel, 683, 684.
Sarah, 685.
Distance, Hannah (———), 143.
William, 143
Dodge, Aaron, 559.
Abigail, 506.
Carrol M., 559.
Clarence Henry, 518.
Edward H., 548.
Henry, 518.
Henry Waterman, 559.
Hubert Hubbell, 559.
John, 518.
Joseph W., 559.
Lucinda, 546.
Mary (———), 579.
Orlesca Aveline, 515.
Phineas, 559.
Raymond, 153.
Sabrina, 361.
William, 361.
Doe, Addie, 625.
Doherty, Theresa, 293.
Dole, Mary E. (Dresser), 308.
Donahue, John Francis, 504.
Donaldson, Ella McGary, 33.
Emma Frances, 32.
James, 32.
John, 32.
Mary Elizabeth, 33.
Nettie, 33.
Samuel, 23, 24, 30, 32.
Donavon, John Richard, 188.
Margaret Elizabeth, 188.
Margaret Ruth, 188.
Mary Alice, 188.
Donlon, Arthur, 646.
Doolittle, Caroline Melinda (Waterman), 489.
Lydia, 45.
Mary, 275.
Dore, Doris, 544.
Dorman, Lorain, 206.
Dorrington, Evelyn Leona, 681.
Jose Raymon, 681,
Solomon C., 681.
Doten, Sophia B., 619.
Doty, Deborah (———), 6.
Frankie M., 552.
Hiram, 552.
Joseph, 6.
Mary, 6, 7.
Doughty, Samuel H., 391.
Douglas, Douglass, Alice A., 457.
Amos, 55.
Augustus, 456, 457.
Emily, 457.
Fred Francis, 199.
George A., 457.
Gertrude Margaret, 72.
Jane, 457.
Julia, 457.
Lucinda (———), 457.
Mary Ann, 100.
Olive, 457.
Theodore, 457.
William, 199.
William S., 457.
Dow, Betsey G., 131.
Charles Asher, 595.
Clara Augusta, 595.
George, 497.
Gerald, 646.
Hezekiah Richardson, 432.
Isaac Wilson, 595.
Jacob, 595.
Joseph, 432.
Luna, 503.
Merrill Patch, 432.
Nancy Waterman, 595.
Ralph, 646.
Roger, 646.
Salmon, 503.
William, 646.
Dowley, Kenneth, 619.
Downer, Alma Diana, 554.
George Dana, 558, 554.
George Henry, 554, 558.
Julia A., 460.
Thomas B., 558.
Downes, Hannah, 130.
Downing, Benjamin, 529.
Charles H., 529.
Ellen M., 529.
Frank Harry, 529.
George Clinton, 529.
Harry, 528.
Myra, 529.
Nelson, 529.
Wilbur, 529.
Drake, Chloe B., 169.
Ethel (Perkins), 145.
George W., 351, 352.

Drake (cont'd)
Henry, 169.
Mary Augusta, 216, 217.
Matie (Silsby), 177.
Nathaniel, 216, 217.
Oliver J., 351, 352.
Oliver N., 351-353.
Drayton, Frank Emery, 321.
John Henry, 321.
Mary K. (———), 321.
Sarah Waterman, 321.
Dresser, Clarence W., 308.
Elmer E., 308.
Ida E. (Waterman), 308.
Mary E., 308.
Drew, Alta, 495.
Emeline Keziah, 296.
Job Washburn, 128.
Joseph Lawrence, 116.
Martha Elizabeth, 128.
Walter Greenwood, 116.
Wynnette Lawrence, 116.
Drinkwater, Albert B., 138.
Eleanor Frances, 138.
Emma Adelia, 139.
Hannah Jane, 139.
Isaac W., 138.
Thomas Paine, 139.
Drown, Alfred M., 535.
Arthur M., 133.
Ellen D., 535.
Henry, 535.
Jonathan, 535.
Julia A., 535.
Laura J., 535.
Lydia M., 535.
Mary A., 535.
Sarah Angell, 535.
Ducy, Bessie A., 246.
Dudley, Darling, 410.
Fanny A., 410.
Horace, 410.
James S., 458.
Minerva, 282.
Sarah M. (———), 458.
Warren, 441.
Dugan, Mary H., 250.
Duggan, Matilda, 60.
Dumbleton, Eleanor, 38, 40, 54.
Lovicy (Waterman), 40.
Dunbar, Laura, 97.
Marguerite, 512.
Duncan, Allen, 232.
Arthur, 233.
Avis Adeline, 232.
Evelyn Edith, 598.
Frank Eaton, 232.
George Henry, 232.
George Washington, 232.
Gertrude, 232.
Gladys, 598.
Grace, 233.
Horatio Allen, 233.
Horatio Butler, 232.
Joseph Thomas, 598.
Katherine, 438.
Laura (———), 232.
Ralph Waterman, 232.
Sadie, 232.
Sarah J., 479.
Silas, 233.
William C., 232.
Dunham, Charles B., 117.
Ebenezer, 297.
Edith I., 298.
Edwin, 298.
Harriet A., 77.
Judith B., 297.
Lydia (———), 462.
Mary E., 77.
Rebecca (———), 297.
Solomon, 462.
Dunivan, Patrick, 385.
Dunn, ———, 558.
David, 222.
Eliza, 454.
Elizabeth Ann, 100, 122.
Jennie, 216.
Minnie Swan, 467.
Sara Elizabeth, 311.
William, 100.
Dunning, John, 604.
Judith Meredith, 604.
Dunphe, Betsey Harden, 129.
John A., 129.
Lucy (———), 129.
Dunton, Barbara, 667.
Jennie A., 212.
Mary E., 15.
Dupins, Amos B., 504.
Durgin, George E., 99.
Ida Mae, 99.
Mary K., 264.
Minnie A., 99.
Duryee, Abraham, 62.
Elmer, 86.
Fred, 86.
Dusenberre, Benjamin R., 245.
Dutton, Ann (———), 649.
Charles T., 649.
Craig Kingsman, 597.
David Kingsman, 597.
Delia B. (———), 649.
Harriet, 649.
Henry O., 649.
Ida, 597.
Jennie, 597.
John, 649.
Lydia, 649.
Mary C., 649.
Maude, 597.
Puffer, 649.
Samuel, 649.
Ward, 649.
Zebulon, 649.
Duval, Duvall, Mae, 413.
Mary Johanna, 247.
Dwight, Annie Waterman, 226.
Edward Huntington, 226.
Edward Strong, 225, 226.
Timothy, 225.
Dwinal, Isaac, 222.
Mercy Angerona, 222.
Dwyer, Mary Jennie, 224.
Nancy Joan, 168.
Dye, Gridley, 360.
Malvina, 360
Mary, 360.
Mary Elnora, 362.
Raje, 360.
Susannah, 357.
Dyer, Gertrude Mary, 214.
Hollis Averill, 436.
Joseph H., 215.
Lydia A. (———), 215.
Susie, 605.
Wilbur Amos, 436.
Dyke, Sarah, 168.
Eadiè, Henry William, 407.
John, 407.
Mabelle Louise (Waterman), 407, 406.
Eaglesfield, Dorothea, 570.
Eames, Irene M., 521.
Moses, 521.
Earl, Isaac, 425.
Earley, James Howland, 600.
John, 600.
John Edwin, 600.
Mary Elizabeth, 600.
Sarah Cushing, 600.
Eastman, Florence J., 528.
Hannah (———), 484.
Hannah Day, 479.
Isaac, 479.
James, 479.
Rosette, 479.
Sarah, 484.
Stephen, 484.
Eaton, Cordelia, 61.
Erastus, 553.
G. Adolphus, 553.
George, 166.
Hannah, 168, 322.
Harrison, 168.
Lydia (———), 553.
Melvina (———), 166.
Nettie May, 166.
Rose, 65.
William, 554.
Echols, Lulu Ora, 661, 663.
Rufus, 663.
Eckert, Magdalene Ruth, 547.
Eddy, Ann E., 632.
Nathaniel, 632.
Ruth, 152.
Eden, Henry, 383.
Edgely (see Edgerly).
Adaline Annis, 317.
Isaiah 317.
Mary, 314.
Edgerly (see Edgely).
Cora Emily, 314.
Frank J., 313.
Orin, 313.

Edgerton, Levi, 561.
Lucy Maria, 564.
Melissa, 561.
Edmonds, John, 175.
Edmondson, Florence L., 295.
Edwards, Bulkeley, 402.
Daniel, 113.
Edmund Baker, 580.
George H., 648, 649.
Gertrude (Waterman), 339.
John, 113.
Lucy, 305.
Marian, 339, 338.
Mary E. (———), 113.
Milton F., 648, 649.
Persis, 80.
Spencer, 370.
Eels, Eells, Charles, 391.
Mary, 391.
Minnie, 391.
Nabby, 610.
Nettie H., 391.
Tercius, 391.
Egan, Albert, 122.
Angeline, 122.
Charles, 122.
Egbert, William, 683.
Egbertson, Abigail (Winslow), 53.
Martha, 53.
Eherensperger, Caroline Augusta, 102.
Elder, Julia Ann, 148.
Margaret, 475.
Samuel, 148.
Eldred, Claude, 56.
Grover C., 29.
Eldredge, Eldridge, Carolina Frederica, 581.
Charles, 580-582.
Charles Christopher, 581.
Christopher, 580.
Harvey, 581.
Helen Elizabeth, 582.
Hobart, 581.
Ida, 582.
James, 581.
Jane Augusta, 581.
Jeannette Waterman, 581.
Mabel Olive Inez, 646.
Margaret, 582.
Margaret Jane, 582.
Mary Frances, 582.
Olive, 581.
Olive Pamela, 581.
Pamela, 582.
Pamela Janette, 582.
Rhoda Elizabeth, 581.
Robert, 581.
Sanford, 582.
Thomas Waterman, 581.
Elkins, Harriet N. [?], 538.
Ellet, Edward Turner, 417.
Mary Ella, 417.
Elliot, Benjamin, 162.
Clara P., 160.
Eli, 160.
Lydia Maria, 459.
Ruby, 162.
Ellis, Adelbert, 92.
Agnes, 123.
Annie Deane, 123.
Burr James, 150.
Eunice Deane, 123.
Ezra B., 138.
Fred E., 230.
Harrison B., 138.
John P., 299.
Joseph, 123.
Louise M., 230.
Luman G., 507.
Mary (———), 123.
Samuel C., 123.
Virginia A., 446.
Warren, 513.
Ellison, William C., 252.
Ells, Alfred, 119.
Beulah (———), 119.
Edward Stetson, 119.
Eunice, 483.
Gordon Waterman, 119.
Mary (———), 119.
Ellsworth, Chester Henry, 399.
Edith Viola, 399.
Ellen (———), 164.
Ellen L., 164.
Ettie Freeman, 399.
John Freeman, 398.
Jonathan, 398.
Lester Stanley, 399.
Peter, 164.
Elmer, Maria, 678.
Reuben, 678.
Elwell, Ansel, 311.
Cora B., 311.
Doris C., 309.
Joseph, 312.
Mary, 315.
Nathaniel, 308.
Rhoda, 312.
Ruth M., 308.
Salome, 133.
William W., 309.
Ely, Barbara, 246.
Francis, 438.
James, 510.
Lucy Sturges, 438.
Morris Upham, 246.
Emerson, ——— (Stacey), 136.
Arabel Cora, 515.
Caleb C., 219.
Charles, 515.
Edmund, 332.
Florence Mary, 515.
Frank A., 515.
George R., 515.
John B., 515.
Justin F., 515.
Sarah A., 515.
Sargent Roger, 515.
Walter M., 515.
Zethel, 477.
Zolan, 477.
Emery, Charles, 629.
Elizabeth Etta, 36.
Irene, 15.
James, 36.
Engle, Edwin C., 596.
Richard, 595.
William B., 596.
English, William, 335.
Erwin, see Irwin.
Esden, George W., 501.
Esmay, Aaron, 64.
Ruth, 64.
Stanton, 64.
Essex, Moses, 23.
Nancy, 23.
Estes, Silas D., 500.
Ettheton, Irma Arlene, 658.
Eunis, Edward, 28.
Evans, Alonzo H., 602.
Anne, 203.
Arthur, 413.
Bessie Mae, 409.
Carol, 413.
Catherine, 413.
Garrett, 642.
Helen, 585.
Irving Alonzo, 602.
Oliver, 585.
Robert, 642.
Sarah R. (———), 602.
Victor, 413.
Evarts, J. M., 652.
William M., 580.
Eveans, Margaret Ann, 202.
Maria, 203.
Everett, Maria, 489.
Everson, Betsey, 136.
Joseph, 136.
Ewing, Mary A., 483.
Fager, Mary Menderhall, 436.
Valentine Hummel, 436.
Failing, Gray M., 417, 416.
Martin L., 417, 416.
Mary L., 417, 416.
Fairbanks, Fairbank, Ansel Wilfred, 210.
Benjamin Nourse, 210.
Caroline Elizabeth, 590.
Henry Carlton, 590.
Henry Waterman, 590.
Jennie Maria, 590.
Louis Adelbert, 210.
Minnie Jane, 590.
Wilfred H., 210.
Zenas, 590.
Falline, Nina J., 79.
Fallis, Willis C., 448.
Fancher, Martha, 687.
Fanning, George, 616.
Mary Bethiah, 616.
Fantom, Mary Celina, 630.
Fargo, Adoniram J., 82.
Eliza M. (Waterman), 81, 82, 85.
Farley, Cinda Rilla, 217.
Susannah, 279.

Farmer, Carl L., 504.
Joseph DeKalb, 244.
Farnham, Calvin, 175.
Clara, 529.
Edna, 175.
Emogene, 272.
Gerald, 175.
Lloyd, 175.
Lura, 175.
Ruth, 175.
William, 175.
Farnsworth, Angeline (———), 494.
Clara, 174.
Edwin, 494.
Phila (———), 494.
Sally (———), 494.
Thomas, 494.
Vernon R., 246.
William, 494.
Farr, Gertrude R., 160.
William, 160.
Farrar, Clarinda, 126, 127.
David, 126.
Emily C., 126, 127.
Jason, 126, 127.
Livona, 126, 127.
Malvina, 494.
Sarah C., 126, 127.
Farrell, Catherine, 294.
Margaret, 461.
Farrie, Frances A., 602.
William, 602.
Farrington, Abigail J., 595.
Anna J., 504.
Farwell, Arthur Lincoln, 586.
Cameron Waterman, 586.
Katharine Isham, 586.
Martha L., 540.
Nancy Jackson, 586.
Ralph Isham, 586.
Faunce, Elijah, 128.
George, 610.
John Quincy Adams, 128.
Kilborn, 610.
Lucy Winsor, 128.
Nathaniel, 128.
Philip, 14.
Quincy Ray, 128.
Faxon, Mary, 232.
Fay, family, 76.
Fectley, Mary Ann, 476.
Fenn, Della M., 451.
Henry C., 451.
James W., 451.
Kittie M., 451.
Fenner, Charles A., 619.
Gertrude Maria, 619.
Ida (Waterman), 385.
Mary Louise, 619.
Fenton, Cyril Howard, 477.
Edith (Waterman), 38.
Helen Edith, 478.
Howard, 477.
Lectana, 508.
Sir Robert, 477.
Robert Howard, 478.
Fera, Ada, 57.
Fergo, Betsey, 576.
Ferguson, Charles A., 553.
Harriet, 112.
Helen E., 553.
Jane, 365.
Mary Jane, 477.
Patrick, 553.
Peter, 365.
Ray, 382.
Fern, John, 43.
Ferson, Mary, 377.
Fidler, Alice E., 538.
Field, Anna, 581.
David Guy, 217.
David Pettengill, 217, 218.
Harry, 400.
James, 475.
Lurene Belle, 475.
Mildred Irene, 218.
Pearl, 475.
Peter R., 330.
Will, 475.
Fields, John, 56, 58.
Mary Jane, 56.
Matilda (Duggan), 60.
Randolph, 56.
William, 56.
Fiero, Charles Eldredge, 581.
Elizabeth, 581.
Janet, 581.
Joshua, 581.
Joshua Milton, 581.
Mary Pierson, 581.
Fifield, Frank A., 333.
Figet, Dartha, 679.
Filley, Curtis, 85.
Finch, Polly, 27.
Sidney A., 530.
Finigan, Elena Jane, 144.
Finlayson, Kenneth Stuart, 556.
Fish, Arza, 327, 328.
Betsey T. (Waterman), 328.
Charles A., 608.
Edward E., 608.
Elisha, 608.
Frank E., 608.
Harriet Curtis, 303
James E., 608.
John, 303.
Lillian, 608.
Lucinda, 303.
Mary (———), 608.
Fisher, Ambrose, 210.
Amelia, 640.
Ansel W., 210.
Clara, 210.
Horace, 210.
Levi, 210.
Louis, 191.
Louis Burt, 191.
Fisk, Fiske, Alfred Winter, 270.
Frank Hayes, 119.
Freelove, 7.
Mary E., 579.
Mary Ella, 270.
Rebecca, 522.
Sarah J., 579.
Solomon, 579.
Fitzgerald, Andrew, 633.
John W., 382.
Lewis Franklin, 657.
Mary, 386.
Travis William, 657.
Flagg, Harry G., 371.
James M., 371.
Flanders, Flander, Archie Carl, 517.
Bernice E., 517.
Charles E., 502.
Clara L., 171.
Ernest Frank, 517.
Florilla Corinne, 173.
Frank Ashley, 517.
George Wesley, 479.
Irad E., 171.
John, 170.
John B., 170.
Langdon C., 171.
Lennie Ethel, 479.
Mary E., 171.
Philip, 341.
Royal Call, 517.
Susan Miranda, 171.
Vera Ellen, 517
William G., 171.
Flannery, Keron, 680.
Nellie E., 680.
Flemming, Fleming, Alice, 450.
Mary Lindley, 586.
Fletcher, Ariel, 113.
Elizabeth F., 484.
Ella Frances, 113.
Fannie Jane (Waterman), 649.
Georgia, 410.
Hannah (———), 113.
Hannah Waterman, 484.
John, 484.
Nathan, 483.
Flint, Asa Edward, 53, 54.
Charles D., 608.
Cora B., 608.
Edith M., 608.
Elizabeth, 508.
Ella J., 608.
Henry, 608.
Jenny S., 608.
Jessie C., 608.
John D., 608.
Lina A., 608.
Weltha, 480.
Flinton, Alberta Harriet, 152.
Charles, 152.
Floeter, Wave Florence, 320.
Flood, Julia Matilda (Lombra), 135.

Floyd, Mary, 505.
Flynn, David Waterman, 67.
William, 67.
Foerch, Bertha, 106.
Fogg, Abbie, 538.
Eva (Southard), 100.
John C., 140.
Fogler, Charles A., 633.
Folansbee, Alice, 63.
Foley, James, 461.
Louise Catherine, 347.
Nora, 293.
Thomas F., 461.
Follett, Frances A., 213.
Lizzie A., 294.
Thomas, 294.
Foote, Hannah, 7.
Forbes, Ada, 176.
Francis M., 230.
Georgia E., 230.
Maude, 476.
Olive, 486.
Ford, Angelia T., 319.
Eunice Thomas, 139.
Experience, 103.
Felia R., 593.
John, 297.
Jonathan H., 73.
Mary, 73.
Obadiah, 139.
Forrest, Maria (———), 432.
William, 432.
Forsaith, Thomas, 233.
Forsyth, Forsythe, Caleb, 479.
Edwin Ruthven, 395.
George Anderson, 395.
Harriet G., 479.
Mary Ann (Waterman), 395.
Foss, Lewis C., 628.
Theodore, 628.
Foster, Ada, 231.
Alfred, 231.
Blanche, 255.
Carrie, 231.
Charles Adams, 231.
Charlotte, 510.
Christopher C., 530.
Clark, 510.
Ella, 231.
Emily Augusta, 630.
Eva, 152.
Lucy, 255.
Lydia L., 428.
Margaret (MacKay), 154.
Fountain, Allen, 676.
David, 676.
Mary Jane, 238.
Fowler, Abigail S., 334.
Charles Joseph, 334.
Eugene Achilles, 171.
George Woods, 171.
Harriet Waterman, 334.
Oscar F., 334.
Susie W., 334.
Fox, Caroline, 226.
David Austin, 562.
Eleazer, 508.
Elijah Waterman, 563.
Elisha Phinney, 563.
George, 563.
George Hough, 562.
Judith, 497.
Lula, 647.
Nehemiah Waterman, 562.
Roswell, 562.
Samuel H., 20.
Simeon M., 688.
Foye, Mildred Chase, 170.
Frager, Mary Lucinda, 423.
Fralaick, Margaret, 121.
Francis, Ellsworth, 175.
Isabella Jane, 666.
Phoebe, 181.
Tyler Ross, 175.
Francisco, Albert L., 547.
Betty Adele, 547.
Clyde Merwin, 547.
Elmer Lynn, 547.
Glenna Rae, 547.
Glynn Loren, 547.
Howard Leslie, 547.
Hugh Stevens, 547.
Peter, 547.
Raymond Harris, 547.
Ruth Eleanor, 547.
Franklin, Emma, 415.
John, 255.
Walter H., 288.
Frary, F. H., 487.
Fanny, 464.
L. (———), 464.
Mary E., 487.
N. E., 487.
Sophia (———), 487.
Fraser, Annabelle, 109.
Archibald, 109.
Carolyn Experience Tupper, 109.
Edwin Sidney, 109.
Helen (———), 109.
Henry Page, 109.
Julia (———), 109.
Kenneth Gatiss, 109.
Malcolm Blaine, 109.
Mary Halliday, 109.
Millera Louisa, 109.
William Alexander Gordon, 109.
William Halliday, 109.
Frasier, Isabella, 53.
Frazee, Margaret Ann, 104.
Frazer, Lizzie M., 521.
Frazier, Charlotte, 123.
Mary, 369.
Mike, 369.
Rastus, 369.
Steve, 369.
Fredericks, Frederick, Ellen, 161.
Henry, 345.
Mariah, 149.
Walter Carl, 345.
Walter Charles, 345.
Freeman, Annie Maria, 114.
Blanch M., 179.
Catherine, 115.
Charles S., 241.
Charles Thaddeus, 114.
Chester, 114.
Cynthia, 122.
Daniel Allen, 115.
Eleanor, 229.
Elijah, 487.
Elisha, 103.
Ellen N., 114.
Ernest, 114.
Experience, 103.
Herbert, 114, 115.
John, 103.
John M., 114.
Laveni, 41.
Lucretia, 114.
Lydia, 103.
Mabel, 114.
Mary, 122.
Mary (———), 103.
Mary Ella, 114.
Mehitabel F. (———), 241.
Nancy Louisa, 114.
Nathaniel, 103.
Olive Hovey, 487.
Parna, 115.
Phebe Emily, 114.
Sanford, 241.
Sarah (Young), 41.
Simeon, 103, 114.
Susie Amelia, 115.
Talbot Otis, 115.
William, 114, 115.
Zilla, 115.
Zillah Experience, 115.
French, Abigail, 200.
Charlotte (———), 384.
Horace, 384.
Isaac, 608.
Isaac Francis, 608.
J. T., 666.
Jairus, 384.
Jane E. (Waterman), 488.
Julia Rebecca, 250.
Luella, 574.
Mabel (———), 384.
Mary (———), 384.
Peter, 41.
Samuel, 384, 688.
Wilbur, 294.
William, 15.
William H., 250.
Fricker, Louisa Frances, 539.
Walter, 539.
Fried, Gertrude, 143.
Friedal, Dora, 408.
Frisbee, Calvin, 6.
Edward, 6, 7.
Fred, 211.
Gideon, 6, 7.

Frisbee (cont'd)
Mary 6, 7.
Nathaniel Hendricks, 6, 7.
Pamelia, 6.
Philip, 6, 7.
Phoebe, 6, 7.
Roswell Beebe, 6.
Ruth, 6, 7.
Sally, 6.
Samuel, 6, 7.
Frost, Maude H., 321.
Frothingham, Samuel, 330.
Fuller, Amy Lois, 589.
Arnold Huntington, 589.
Barnabas M., 28, 35.
Bertha, 157.
Edward, 633.
Eliza, 296.
Elizabeth G., 28.
Emma A., 83.
Emory Lyman, 589.
Erastus, 24, 28.
Eustis William, 297.
Everett, 296.
Florence, 28.
Frank, 589.
George, 28.
Guerdon, 83.
Hannah (———), 83.
Harriet, 589.
Harrison, 296.
Henry W., 157.
Herbert, 589.
Herbert Huntington, 589.
Howard, 540.
James P., 196-7.
LeGrand, 28.
Leonard I., 540.
Louise, 589.
Lucinda Otis, 329.
Lucretia Creighton, 633.
Lucy, 299.
Luther, 296.
Margaret G., 196.
Marshall, 296.
Mary E., 28, 35, 57.
Mattie, 300.
Nancy, 297.
Nannie D., 656.
Nathaniel, 296.
Polly, 296.
Priscilla, 298.
Samuel, 28, 296, 350.
Samuel Cary, 589.
Samuel O., 656.
Thomas, 296.
Sarah A., 636.
Zenas, 212.
Fullington, ——— (Waterman), 86.
Andrew, 86.
Oscar N., 503.
Fulton, Ann, 355.
Funkhouser, Edward Kramer, 69.
John Tower, 69.
Furby, Margaret Emaline, 470.
Gaffield, George E., 484.
Gage, Mary E., 83.
Gager, Elizabeth, 688.
Elizabeth (———), 688.
Gaines, Floyd, 410.
Laurence Dean, 410.
Gale, Francis Arthur, 504.
Horace Palmer, 499.
Joseph M., 526.
Orville J., 526.
Gallegly, Lyman, 344.
Gallup, Martha, 688.
Thomas, 688.
Galway, Mary Augie, 593.
Gambia, Mary, 419.
Gamble, Elizabeth Roxana (Johnson) (Waterman), 527.
Gannon, Mary, 164.
Ganue, Nellie Jane, 347.
Garber, Jennie, 420.
Garden, Elizabeth, 227.
Gardenier, Albert Jacobse, 689.
Albertus, 689.
Arie, 689.
Jacob, 689.
Jan, 689.
Johanna, 689.
Sara, 689.
William, 689.
Gardner, Gardener, Belle, 167.
Cephas, 377.
Dorothy Hancock, 395.
Francis, 105.
Georgiana, 125.
Jane, 377.
John Paul, 189.
L. C., 126.
Margaret, 274.
Mary Frances, 105.
Mercy, 361.
Nina, 629.
Orville, 364.
Pamelia, 298.
Roger Lee, 189.
Sophia A., 145.
Garland, Clara Elizabeth, 141.
John Langdon, 141.
Julia (Douglas), 457.
Garlick, Edith May, 32.
Edwin Leroy, 32.
John A., 32.
Marion Ruth, 33.
Maude Elizabeth, 32.
Theodore Harrison, 32.
Garner, Julia M., 316.
Garrison, Jacob C., 391.
Gary, Charles Lester, 392.
Claire, 392.
John A., 391.
Lester, 391.
Mabel Blanche, 392.
Minnie Eels, 392.
Gassett, Charles A., 224.
Ernest E., 224.
Gately, Ellen, 119.
Gates, Aaron Hibbard, 333.
Andrew Jackson, 671.
Cordelia, 671.
Frederick Herbert, 478.
Frederick Reeves, 478.
Harvey, 671.
Henry Clay, 671.
Henry Whitney, 671.
Hibbard A., 333.
Hiram B., 672.
Ira, 671, 672.
Laura B., 672.
Lucy Jane, 671.
Martin, 671.
Mary May, 478.
Oramel Griffin, 672.
Philo, 671.
Rupert Louis, 478.
Thomas, 595.
Gaughan, Annie, 64.
Gault, Henry L., 505.
Gay, Edward S., 138.
Eliza Lorraine, 417.
Fanny, 562.
Henry B., 138.
Joseph, 417.
Lusher, 417.
Martin Grow, 417.
Martin Waterman, 417.
Mary Blanche, 322.
Mary Warner, 418.
Theodore Royal, 418.
William Hemenway, 417.
Gaylord, Charles Arthur, 170.
Elizabeth Blake, 170.
Giles Loomis, 169.
Hubert Giles, 169.
Lytha, 9.
William Waterman, 170.
Gebbard, John Gabriel, 245.
Geer, George, 579.
Sarah Ann, 533.
Gengnagble, Otto, 422.
Gens, Ruth Augusta, 186.
Genung, John Franklin, 615.
Martha, 615.
George, Charles Rutherford, 245.
Elaine, 245.
Elinor G., 329.
Frederick Waterman, 245.
Harold Cornelius, 245.
Helen Margaret, 245.
Henry Waterman, 16, 242, 245.
Irene Mary, 277.
Lela Eunicia, 344.
Stephen Gunn, 245, 242.
William W., 329.
Gerry, Cornelia Atherton, 293.
Frank H., 293.
Getchell, Mary A., 480.
Getman, Rozelle, 642.
William, 642.
Getson, Elizabeth, 97.

Getty, Innes, 689.
Gibbons, Ann Lee, 662.
Dickey, 662.
Harold, 662.
Lloyd Gregory, 662.
Lon, 662.
Margaret, 662.
Gibbs, Helen E., 153.
Martha Ann, 450.
Walter Harris, 527.
Gibson, Emma, 160.
James, 474.
Jane L., 160.
Mary, 474.
Giese, Henry William, 615.
Gifford, Addie, 180.
Emily J., 646.
Jacob W., 105.
John, 688.
Marion, 105.
Gilbert, Adelaide, 247.
Alvah A., 247.
Catherine (———), 53.
Cora, 598.
Jane, 53.
Jerusha, 571.
John, 598.
Richmond, 53.
Gilchrist, Eliza Jane, 386.
John C., 626.
Kathleen B., 626.
Gile, Emma Alpha, 500.
Richard B., 500.
Gill, Corrington Calhoun, 478.
Gillet, Theodosia, 385.
Gilliatt, Mary Seaman, 104.
Gillis, Alex, 621.
Annie, 625.
Gilman, Emma F., 523.
Love E., 553.
Mary, 224.
Gilmore, Elizabeth, 80.
Isabella, 98.
Gilson, Ada M., 211.
Gleason, Elizabeth A., 545.
Hannah A., 545.
Harriet, 545.
Hattie Elizabeth, 300.
Joseph, 602.
Mary, 602.
Mary Elizabeth, 570.
Mary P., 92.
Nancy, 544.
Samuel, 489.
Glines, Frances, 482.
John L., 518.
Nathan H., 324.
Sarah Augusta, 324.
Glover, Abby, 632.
Sarah, 627.
William, 632.
Gmeiner, Georgianna, 471.
John George, 471.
Gobin, Clayton Norman, 151.
Godbold, Marion, 293.
Goddard, Amandus L., 552.
Charles C., 552.
Hannah, 21, 22.
Godding, Nathaniel C., 113.
Sarah M., 113.
Godfray, Carl, 630.
Charles David Snow, 630.
Jennie, 630.
Joseph T., 630.
Lavon, 630.
Winslow, 630.
Goff, Anna, 539.
Anna M. (———), 277.
Elthea, 537.
John A., 278.
Goldsmith, Isaac, 276.
Mehitabel, 447.
Gonsales, Elizabeth, 348.
Gonyea, Hester, 479.
Peter, 479.
Good, J. Ross, 476.
Margaret Maude, 476.
Goodenow, Goodnow, Goodenough, Adeline, 183.
Estella, 63.
Mary B., 667.
Goodhue, George, 489.
Gooding, Charles O., 535.
Clifford Henry, 535.
Donald A., 535.
Elizabeth Brown, 611.
Henry, 611.
Louisa Henrietta, 611.
Goodrich, Florence, 63.
J. H., 421.
Jabez, 95.
Parnel, 348.
Prudence, 95.
Sarah, 52.
Silas T., 63.
Goodwin, Abbie, 333.
Archie M., 165.
Lila, 153.
Sarah L., 324.
Goodyear, Harold Waterman, 69.
Horace Bela, 69.
Norma, 69.
Gookin, Martica, 574.
Warren D., 574.
Gordon, Fannie Chase, 552.
Henry, 630.
John Davidson, 118.
Mary B., 630.
Ross Benson, 118.
William, 552.
Gorham, Hiram, 160.
Tryphena, 567.
Gorman, Mary A., 539.
Gormley, Joseph, 175.
Gorren, Margaret, 581.
Gorton, Adelaide, 577.
James, 576.
William, 576.
Goss, Adeline, 552.
Mary Nye, 264.
Nathaniel, 264.
Gott, Cressida May, 386.
John R., 386.
Gottwale, Martha May, 191.
Paul, 191.
Paul Ernest, 191.
Gould, Carlintha (———), 677.
Charles A., 117.
Daniel, 677.
Ebenezer, 677.
Harry Wheeler, 117.
Israel, 677.
Joseph, 677.
Kate, 608.
Marquis D., 677.
Polly, 677.
Sanford B., 677.
Gourley, Isabel, 184.
Gove, Eleazer, 24.
Moses, 24.
Gow, George Coleman, 566.
Serena Anna, 566.
Grace, Dr., 664.
Graff, Lewis A., 635.
Graham, Ethel, 288.
George B., 625.
Inez (Todd), 288.
Lida, 625.
Minnie, 625.
Granberry, Helen, 439.
Jesse Dykes, 439.
Stephen Henry, 439.
Grand-Lienard, Dorothy Adele, 37.
Robert J., 37.
Grandmont, Bernadette, 483.
Grandy, Grandé, Charlotte (———), 650.
Charlotte Mary, 650.
Helen Josephine, 650.
John, 637, 649, 650.
Levi, 650.
Parker, 650.
Sarah Elizabeth, 650.
Granger, Grace, 181.
Grant, Althea O., 60.
Annette P., 223.
Betsey Ellen, 27.
Cecilia, 293.
Donald, 137.
E. T., 625.
Edwin P., 222.
Helen Louise, 137.
Irving A., 622.
Isaac, 26.
Jessie, 63.
John M., 222.
Joe E., 183.
Josie (Lawrence), 183.
Lawrence Irving, 622.
Nellie, 222.
Owen Frank, 622.
Samuel Hammond, 26.
Winnie Mapine, 658.

GRANTS, Catharine, 369.
John, 369.
Lana (———), 369.
GRAVES, Albert 236, 240.
Catharine (———), 240.
David, 90.
Edwin, 240.
Harriet, 277.
Judith, 371.
Lillian Cora, 558.
Mae, 43.
Marion B., 240, 235, 236.
Rhodolphus, 240.
Thaddeus O., 558.
GRAY, GREY, ——— (Engle), 596.
Charles, 237.
Chester, 161.
Clara W., 154.
Doris, 625.
E. Velleda (Waterman), 417, 416.
Edwin Eli, 556.
Ellen, 237.
George, 625.
Gladys, 417.
Hannah, 161.
Howe Peyton, 673.
Isabella Waterman, 673.
Jacob, 161.
John, 154.
Mabel, 275.
Margaret, 640.
Miles, 154.
Preston Lewis, 673.
Robert, 673.
Robert Asher, 673.
Solon E., 161.
Stanley, 625.
Susan, 673.
GREATROX, Julia (Griswold), 61.
GREELEY, GREELY, Bridget F., 294.
Darby, 294.
John C., 137.
Lydia, 461.
Shubael, 461.
Sophia Caroline, 137.
GREEN, Beriah, 255.
Emma, 185.
Gilbert C., 641.
Hallie, 642.
Harold Adelbert, 641.
Harriet, 641.
Henry J., 408.
Hepzabeth, 14.
Herman, 369.
Jenette Kiterus (Berdine), 54.
John, 29.
Kathryn, 344.
L. May, 408.
May (———), 29.
Mary L., 359.
Milton C., 641.
Phebe, 449.
Raymond, 641.
Raymond Foster, 641.
Ruth, 29.
Wallace, 641.
Walter, 369.
GREENE, Caroline O., 306.
E. C., 590.
GREENLEAF, Sally, 141.
GREENMAN, Betty Jean, 186.
Clairabel, 186.
Edith Luella, 186.
Harry Elton, 186.
James Glenn, 186.
Marion Lee, 186.
Orrie May, 186.
Orvis Calvin, 186.
Orvis Lee, 186.
Orvis More, 186.
GREENOUGH, Freeman, 140.
Tryphena (———), 140.
GREENWOOD, Ella King, 197.
Frances Pierce, 118.
Thomas, 197.
GREER, Frances, 106.
GREGORY, Carroll S., 71.
Evelyn Charlotte, 622.
Harland, 622.
Lewis B., 71.
Marjorie, 71.
Mary D., 205.
Philip, 622.
GREY, see GRAY.
GRIFFIN, Edwina R. (Cartwright), 318.
Henry M., 183.
John, 132.
GRIFFITH, Ellen G., 602.
GRIMBERG, Josephine, 659.
GRIMES, Elizabeth, 421.
GRINNELL, Nellie Frances, 304.
GRISWOLD, Aaron, 57.
Amanda, 56.
Anita, 57.
Arseno, 57.
Aurora, 61.
Charles, 57, 61.
Chester, 368.
Dudley, 58.
Elvira, 28, 57.
Jessie, 61.
John, 57, 58.
Julia, 61.
Laura, 57.
Lucy Ann, 56.
Lyman, 57, 61.
Marjorie, 57.
Mary, 57.
May, 57.
Orla, 61.
Sarah, 57.
Wickham, 56, 57, 61.
GROAT, Eleanor, 36.
Eliza, 36.
Solomon, 36.
GROVES, Gilbert Milligan, 237.
Henry Edward Eugene, 237.
John Milligan, 237.
Ruth (Pflager), 179.
GRUSBECK, Ida Augusta, 26.
GUERNSEY, William, 29.
GUIBERSON, James, 482.
GUILE, Cyrus, 34.
Glenn, 34.
John, 34.
GUILLAND, Eloise L., 557.
GUNTON, Edwin, 187.
Elsie Marie, 187.
Evalyn Rose, 187.
Glenn, 187.
Glenn W., 187.
Margaret Ellen, 187.
GUPTILL, Abraham J., 133.
Josiah, 133.
GURNEY, Arthur L., 296.
Eliza Frances, 97.
Lucius, 97.
Lucy C., 318.
Rachel Isabelle, 296.
GUTHERZ, Mary Magdalene, 557.
GUYER, Jane Vance, 558.
GUYON, Anna Maude, 271.
HACKETT, Hiram, 485.
John, 485.
HADDOCK, Eva M., 165.
HAGAN, Carolyn, 344.
HAGEDORN, Ella M. (Waterman), 556, 555.
HAGGERTY, Cora Inez, 450.
HAGGETT, Charles H., 300.
E. Lillian, 538.
Elsie, 300.
HAHN, William A., 642.
HALE, Apollos, 513.
Eltruda, 438.
Emma, 146.
Frances, 513.
James, 513.
Lucina (———), 513.
Maria (Smith), 360.
Sarah, 166, 513.
HALEY, Alonzo Gilman, 216.
Benjamin, 468.
Hazel Methyl, 216.
Juliaette (———), 468.
HALL, Alfred Roy, 160.
Betsey, 489.
Cynthia, 510.
Daniel, 160, 161, 510.
Electa (———), 636.
Eloise, 551.
Enoch Lincoln, 215.
Glenn Alfred, 161.
Harriet R., 585.
Harry Waterman, 161.
Hattie, 145.
Henry D., 504.
Jesse E., 636.
Joshua, 636.
Josiah, 392.
L. Stanton, 630.
Lois, 149.

Hall (cont'd)
Madge, 150.
Matilda, 500.
Nathan, 16.
Roxana, 249.
Ruth Gertrude, 161.
Sarah Augusta, 215.
Shirley Fae, 161.
Temperance, 240.
Halladay, Sarah Elizabeth, 612.
Hallenbeck, Alton, 194.
Christiana, 242.
Delmah, 194.
DeWitt, 482.
Doris, 194.
Emma, 194.
Kaywood, 194.
Leah, 194.
Marguerite, 482.
Maruis, 194.
Peter, 41.
Polly (Waterman), 40, 41.
William, 194.
Wilma, 194.
Halliard, Sarah, 380.
Hallick, Daniel, 33.
David, 33.
Electa (———), 33.
Eunice (———), 33.
Linus, 33.
Nabby (———), 33.
Parney, 33.
Phebe, 33.
Richard, 33.
Samuel, 33.
Halliday, Dorothy, 589.
E. M., 589.
Jane, 228.
Lois, 589.
Mary, 109.
Milton, 589.
Halton, Noah G., 343.
Hamblen, Hamblin, Elizabeth, 308.
John, 59.
Hamilton, Basmuth, 250.
Fennewell, 38.
Lydia, 132.
Hamlin, Annett, 157.
Eunice, 32.
Fannie E., 151.
Frank, 157.
Sircus, 151.
Hamman, Dock, 423.
Don Raymond, 423.
Lucile W., 423.
Mildred Lovina, 423.
Perry D., 423.
Hammett, Abby, 607.
Claude Elmer, 596.
Edgar Allen, 596.
Hazel Marie, 596.
Mabel, 596.
Merlyn Joy, 596.
Olive Dell, 596.
Paul Anderson, 596.
Hammick, Shelby, 661.
Hammil, Helen (Waterman), 376.
Hammond, Georgia, 520.
Hannah, 26.
Jerusha, 6, 7.
Melinda, 314.
Hamor, Sarah Elizabeth, 440.
Hampshire, William, 678.
Hampson, Edward Pelham, 436.
Grace Elizabeth, 436.
Hanchett, Maranda, 80.
Hancock, Annie, 154.
Ruby Nell, 239.
Susan, 334.
Handel, Emily Maria, 239.
Handy, Benjamin, 44.
John, 41, 44.
Kirkland, 44.
Laura (Waterman), 40, 41.
Marvin, 44.
Polly C., 44.
Richard, 44.
Rosanna (———), 44, 74.
Sally, 44.
Hanford, Lucia F., 55.
William, 57.
William B., 55.
Hanna, Hannah, G. W., 273.
Nancy M., 273.
Thomas, 273.
Hannan, Winifred Jean, 104.
Hanratty, John, 539.
Thomas James, 539.
Hanscomb, Catharine J., 166.
Jonathan T., 166.
Sherburn L., 310.
Susan C. (———), 166.
Hansell, Anne Eliza, 253.
Hanson, Hansen, Annie Margaret, 276.
Ansel W., 308.
Arabella, 134.
Clara E., 308.
Frederick E., 308.
George, 313.
Robert, 134.
Harden, Elijah, 147.
Frank P., 147.
Hardige, Bell, 413.
Hardin, Hannah E., 306.
Joe, 665.
Harding, Ardath, 662.
Roy Allan, 100.
Harley, Ada Adams, 113.
Arthur W. M., 113.
Clara Gordon, 113.
Dora Maria, 113.
Edna Adele, 113.
George Ernest, 113.
Henry A., 113.
Henry Howells, 113.
Howard Robertson, 113.
John, 112.
John Dudley, 113.
John Howard, 113.
John Robert Howard, 113.
Laura Maria, 113.
Harlow, Albert Laurie, 116.
Daniel Logan, 116.
Doris Drew, 116.
Elsie Wynnette, 116.
Harriet Amelia, 116.
Iantha I., 131.
Jean Burnaby, 116.
John B., 490.
Julia (Leavitt), 214.
Martha Louise, 116.
Maurice Almon, 116.
Ralph Roland, 116.
Repentance, 5.
Silas, 122.
Susan, 122.
Walter Elton, 116.
William, 116.
Willis Colson, 116.
Harmon, Artemas, 314.
Artemas Henry, 314.
Carolyn, 312.
Cyril P., 309.
Frank Hiram, 314.
Joanna E., 314.
Martha, 308.
Nathan, 314.
Harney, Edna Margaret, 556.
Harper, Edward, 583.
Elizabeth, 582.
Emma, 533.
Harr, Peter, 442.
Harrah, C. W., 585.
Harriman, Amos, 224.
Nellie Maud, 224.
Harrington, Charles, 636.
John Jay, 437.
Julia A., 636.
Harris, Andrew James, 105.
Charles B., 342.
Charles Earl, 105.
David Richard, 179.
Edna Rose, 105.
Elbridge, 628.
Eleanor Myrtle, 105.
James A., 105.
Kenneth Roy, 105.
Lois, 662.
Lydia R. (———), 614.
Margaret Adaline, 179.
Marilyn Josephine, 628.
Mary Allen, 614.
Mary Ellen, 618.
Paul Luke, 179.
Robert Winslow, 628.
Russel Gray, 179.
Sarah, 18.
Sarah E., 573.
William P., 614, 618.
Harrison, Elizabeth, 32.
Harriet, 133.
Lloyd D., 424.

Harrison (cont'd)
Nancy, 662.
Stephen E., 512.
Hart, Julia Ann (Dahty), 91.
Samuel, 13.
Hartford, Nellie May, 310.
Stillman, 310.
Hartley, Benjamin, 26.
William, 26.
Hartshorn, Fidelia, 506.
Hartwell, Abraham, 334.
Harvey, Harvy, ———, 581.
Annie G., 461.
Charles, 577.
Emily F., 559.
Jennie E., 314.
Harwood, Lucy, 357.
Haseltine, Eunice, 488.
Haskell, Elizabeth (———), 671.
Roger, 671.
Haskins, Cornelia Jane, 181.
Eliza, 584.
Jane C., 584.
Mary Jane, 482.
Hasselkuse, James, 640.
Hastings, Amanda Malvina, 89.
Harvey, 458.
Lydia Temple, 520.
Martha (Smith), 564.
Solomon, 89.
Sylvia, 458.
Hatch, Alvah L., 500.
Curtis, 466, 472.
Ellen Jane (born Servosse), 466, 472.
Erastus, 156.
Eva Mae, 215.
Frank, 508.
Hannah, 599.
James, 231.
Jess, 178.
Judith, 610.
Myra B., 329.
Nelson A., 231.
R. A., 500.
Ruby, 156.
Samuel Wales, 215.
Sarah, 610.
Sarah May, 501.
Walter, 6.
Hathaway, James W., 393, 396.
L. D., 552.
Marian J. (or W.), 396.
Mary A., 138.
Mills, 280.
Nancy Godding, 220.
Sarah Austin, 220.
William Stevens, 220.
Hauck, Alice, 641.
Haughton, Edward K., 523.
Hauman, Charles Franklin, 574.
Margaret, 574.
Haver, Charlotte, 682.
Haverinen, Elsa, 165.
Haviland, John, 581.
Olive Jeannette, 581.
Hawkes, Louisa, 232.
Hawkins, ———, 662.
Benoni, 497.
Hawley, James Mallory, 247.
Katherine Boller, 247.
Hawthorne, Harvey W., 518.
Hay, G., 61.
Hayden, Anna (———), 373.
Arthur Roy, 373.
Charles Edward, 373.
Clara Waldo, 373.
Clara Waldo (Waterman), 373.
Clarissa, 292.
Ethel Isabel, 373.
Eunice, 149.
Franklin Waterman, 373.
Georgianna (Hayden), 681.
Ida (———), 373.
James Veesil, 373.
Nettie (———), 373.
Pearl Antoinett, 373.
Rolland Edward, 373.
Susan, 220.
Winifred (Waterman), 678.
Hayes, Charles W., 645.
Elizabeth, 601.
Henry, 645.
Joel M., 163.
John, 458.
John James, 458.
Lester Davis, 220.
Maude Gertrude, 621.
Roswell M., 163.
Haynes, Margaret, 39.
Marilla S., 412.
Haynor, Henry M., 62.
Ida M., 62.
Hazard, Chloe (———), 494.
Hiram, 494.
Hazell, James G., 598.
Hazen, Anna, 466.
Heald, Isa Maude, 198.
Healey, Erastus, 427.
Halsey, 636.
Mary (———) (Sprague), 636.
Zilphia, 427.
Hearn, Henry A., 43.
Lydia, 43.
Heath, Arvesta, 129.
Clarissa, 671, 672.
Jennie Sophronia, 479.
Lydia A., 167.
Hebb, Angeline Charlotte, 99.
Eliza Dorothy, 97.
John, 97, 99.
Sarah, 98.
Heckman, De Lamont, 122.
Harry, 122.
Thomas, 122.
William B., 122.
Hedges, Cora J. (Shelling), 507.
Hedman, Pete A., 646.
Heffley, William, 57.
Hefler, Amelia, 294.
Heighes, Lewis, 419.
Heiser, Dorothy (———), 112.
Edward J., 112.
Ernest, 112.
Glen Nathan, 112.
Hazel Grace, 112.
Lloyd Edward, 112.
Pearl Elsie, 112.
Ralph, 112.
Rod Edward, 112.
Vera Elizabeth, 112.
Heiskell, Eunice, 661.
James David, 661.
Jean Leanne, 661.
John A., 661.
Ora Elizabeth, 661.
Reba Netherland, 661.
Virginia Laird, 661.
Helm, Harold E., 534.
Hemenway, Charles D., 521.
Charles M., 521.
George Waterman, 521.
Silas A. A., 535.
Hendrick, Cornelia (———), 411.
Horace, 171.
James, 464.
Levi, 411.
Otis Morrison, 171.
Ruth (? Tilden), 464.
Hendricks, Phebe, 6, 7.
Hendrickson, Gladys S., 659.
Hendry, Abram, 11.
Hennigar, Charles J., 291.
Mary Dorothy, 291.
Henniger, Harriett, 312.
Henry, Alice Franklin, 246.
Beers Wilson, 185.
Charles F., 246.
Elton Lawrence, 185.
Hepinstall, Christopher, 334.
Eliza, 334.
Herbert, Charles, 119.
Elizabeth, 119.
Robert E., 107.
Herrick, Dorothy, 210.
Florence June, 438.
Frank Castle, 438.
Louise Waterman, 438.
Mary Holbrook, 438.
William Castle, 438.
Herrington, Mary Ann (Groat), 36.
Heselton, George O., 495.
Hesemeyer, Matilda Engel Lisette, 420.
Heslan, Clarence, 344.
Heusey, Lucina, 361.
William, 361.
Hewitt, Hannah, 212.
Heywood, Charles H., 660.

Heyworth, Frances Dimon, 575.
James Ormerod, 575.
Hibbert, Cecil E., 659.
Gwyn Elayne, 659.
Virginia Lee, 659.
Hickey, Ellen F., 152.
Hickox, Sarah, 556.
Hicks, John, 637.
Mary, 133.
Rhoda, 230.
Higgins, Almon Webster, 146.
Charles, 127.
John, 293.
John Gregory, 293.
Lewis Elion, 146.
Tracy, 246.
Higginson, Henry F., 241.
Hightower, John Wesley, 229.
May Porter, 229.
Hill, Hills, Abigail, 488.
Alice, 520.
Betsey, 137.
Darius, 233.
Emma, 480.
George, 163.
Margaret B. (———), 611.
Priscilla, 256.
Hillabush, Bertha Belle, 272.
David Reuben, 272, 274.
Mae, 274.
Hiller, ———, 345.
Hillyer, Charlotte Woodville, 254.
Haywood Hansell, 253, 254.
Llewellyn Philologus, 253.
Simon, 683.
Hind, Catherine, 113.
Hinds, Alpheus L., 14.
Josiah Dana, 14.
Hine, Julia Laura, 565.
Hinkley, Esther Adelaide, 111.
Frederic Herbert, 111.
Jane Gray, 509.
John F., 111.
John Waterman, 111.
Lucius, 509.
Myron Edward, 509.
Scottoway, 509.
Hinman, Ann, 465.
Timothy, 559.
Hirtle, Catherine, 124.
Hitchcock, Barbara Ann, 187.
Dale Leon, 187.
Frederick Leon, 187.
Gad, 599.
Grace O., 263.
Leon C., 187.
Marjorie Evanette, 187.
Robert Lawrence, 187.
Sedgy, 599.
Hoag, Anna, 55.
Hoagland, Helen, 24.
Hobart, Caroline Hale, 668.
George F., 629.
M. M., 532.
Seth L., 668.
Hobbs, Dora Edwards, 101.
Jessie Diadama (Waterman), 481.
Hobell, Elizabeth, 607.
Hockett, Amanda, 160.
Hodge, Charles Warren, 296.
Lewis H., 95.
Marjorie, 95.
Roy Wedgewood, 296.
Hodges, Fred, 292.
Jane Gardiner (Hoskins), 632.
John, 460.
Martha D., 459.
Orah Dean, 477.
Rev., 255.
Hoffcutt, Lottie, 277.
Hoffman, Ransom, 274.
Sara Ann (———), 274.
Selina, 274.
Walter H., 323.
Hogan, Douglas, 27.
Elihu, 27.
Elwood Emerson, 27.
Estella, 27.
George E., 114.
George Grant, 27.
George Washington, 27.
Helen Nicholas, 114.
Isaac, 27.
John J., 27.
Luella, 27.
Maud Agnes, 27.
Mildred Estelle, 114.
Robert Elwood, 27.
Samuel Hammond, 27.
Samuel Hammond Grant, 27.
Vivian Beryl, 27.
William Augustus, 27.
William J., 27.
Hoisington, Martha, 185.
Holbrook, Elisha Everett, 438.
Hiland, 28, 57.
Hiland DeWitt, 28, 57.
Jennie Louise, 438.
Ziba, 28, 57.
Holcomb, Hugh L., 30.
Jerome, 30.
Layton, 30.
Lee, 30.
Lynn, 30.
Holden, Leonard, 123.
Richard W., 635.
Sarah A., 635.
Winifred, 118.
Holdridge, A. Waterman, 418.
Andrew, 415.
Asa, 418.
John C., 418.
Lucy Murray, 418.
Sarah Ann, 418.
Sarah Ann Elizabeth, 418.
Hollenbeck, Catherine E., 22.
Hollister, Asa, 77.
Joanna, 53.
Joseph, 94.
Phebe, 66.
Reuben, 77.
Sabrina, 77.
Solomon, 66.
Holloway, Helen Savery, 302.
Wendell Elbridge, 302.
Holly, Frederick Henry, 573.
Holman, Charles F., 117.
Eliphalet, 53.
Lizzie M., 117.
Marcus Eliphalet, 53.
Rodney N., 117.
Holmes, Alice S., 295.
Edith, 275.
Edwin Bradford, 620.
Edwin Pratt, 620.
Eleanor Louisa, 620.
Eleazer, 17.
Elizabeth Pratt, 620.
Ella Jane, 550.
Emily, 295.
Eva Gertrude, 487.
Frances, 389.
George William, 550.
Helena Maria (Wood), 295.
Jane, 303.
Jehoshaphat, 9.
Lucy, 299.
Lydia S., 17.
Martin W., 303.
Mercy, 5.
Ruby, 180.
Ruth, 180.
Ruth W., 17.
Sarah B. (———), 17.
Susan, 241.
Tabitha, 301.
Warner (or Warren) Ansel, 488.
Holsapple, Bertha Amanda, 245.
Holt, Charles A., 110.
Clara A., 110.
Doris Knight, 642.
Emma Jane, 642.
Flora May, 571.
Harold, 642.
Merell Beverly, 642.
Nancy Lee, 642.
Orpha, 465.
Homes, Elizabeth M., 640.
Ethel, 323.
Hood, Albert E., 201.
Grace Amelia (Baker), 200-1.
Hook, Hiram W., 233.
Hooker, J. Byron, 283.
Jennie S., 283.
John, 283.
Lois, 283.
Warren Brewster, 283.
Hoover, Hazel Maud, 361.
Hopkins, Edward, 169.
Eliza C., 626.
Hiram, 626.
John Turner, 500.
Mary, 380.

Hopkins (cont'd)
Samantha Livingstone, 500.
Sarah, 129.
Wallace W., 130.
Hopkinson, George Grant, 371.
James, 371.
Hord, Juliet Mary, 469.
Spencer B., 469.
Horne, Hattie, 659.
Horning, Laura (Lawrence), 277.
Horr, Louisa, 672.
Horsfield, Isabella, 98.
Thomas, 98.
Horton, Barnabas, 120.
Ezekiel, 73.
Lucy Angeline, 535.
Orin Nelson, 535.
Polly, 120.
Hosford, Mary, 501.
Nettie J., 501.
Hoskins, Jane Gardiner, 632.
Richard Quince, 632.
Hosmer, Ada H., 511.
Daniel Sharp, 511.
Forrest Gaylord, 511.
John C., 511.
Lillia B., 511.
Luther, 511.
Lydia, 332.
Mary, 163.
Nathaniel, 163.
Hotchkiss, Edwin, 173.
Eleanor Mabel, 483.
Eliphalet, 214.
Henry, 173.
Julia Ann, 214.
Sylvester, 483.
Houck, Lucy, 55.
Hough, Phebe, 562.
House, John, 483.
Houser, Frank, 145.
Stanley, 145.
Hovey, Addie (Devereaux), 162.
Albert, 437.
Mary Huntington, 486.
Howard, Abby O. (———), 492.
Agnes, 589.
Alice, 530, 595.
Bronson, 588.
Caroline, 456.
Caroline C. (———), 530, 531.
Charles H., 484, 485.
Chloe C. (———), 530.
Cora L., 318.
Edward, 331, 530.
Elizabeth, 604.
Ella, 588.
Emma, 530.
Emma L., 484.
Emmalu, 661.
George, 589.
Georgianna, 319.
Grace, 131.
Harriet, 353.
Harriet H., 331.
Henrietta, 353.
Hoyt Dickey, 661.
Isabella G. (Jarves), 241.
John, 319, 466, 595.
Lina [?] L., 225.
Lowell, 530.
Lucy Ann, 466.
Lydia, 199.
Margaret (———), 595.
Maria L., 492.
Martha, 478.
Mary Alicia, 529.
Nathan, 199.
Orrin, 530.
Owen, 353.
Richard L., 492.
Salmon, 456, 478, 503.
Sarah, 503.
Sarah (———), 466, 589.
William, 509.
William H. M., 484, 485.
William Lester, 661.
Howe, John, 526.
Josephine, 628.
Lucinda, 332, 333.
Olive Moore, 526.
Will Bernard, 98.
Howells, Howell, Adele, 113.
Diadama, 480.
Henry A., 113.
Howes, Joseph, 491.
Martha, 491.
Martha (———), 491.
Virginia, 575.
Howington, Addie, 657.
B. J., 658.
Bob, 658.
Burl, 658.
Carl, 657.
David Dee, 658.
DeLelia Emaline, 657.
Edward Sylvester, 658.
Elizabeth Moss, 658.
Ethel, 658.
Green, 657.
Irma Ruth, 658.
Jack, 658.
James Francis Orlando, 658.
Jay, 658.
Jerry Lee, 658.
Jim, 658.
Joe Wayne, 658.
John, 658.
Joseph Levi, 658.
Lee Joseph, 657.
Mary Green, 658.
Mary Lou, 658.
Nancy Piercie, 658.
Paul, 658.
Ralph, 658.
Robert Charles, 658.
Robert Clinton, 658.
Ruth, 658.
Howland, Amy Green, 642.
Anna, 465.
Arthur, 516.
Charles A., 241.
David, 600.
Edwin, 601.
Ellen M., 465.
George, 465.
Rebecca, 346.
Stephen, 642.
Hoxsie, Augusta Lamson, 557.
Stephen, 557.
Hoyt, Benjamin, 374.
Daniel P., 167.
Elizabeth, 374.
Helen (Shaw), 41.
Hubbard, Amelia Sarah (Root), 95.
Clara A., 519.
Gilbert Monroe, 452.
Henry, 519.
Jennie Amelia (Monroe), 452.
Julian, 60.
Marie Genevieve, 452.
Martin W., 519.
Mary A., 370.
Mildred Lucile, 452.
Pearl, 361.
Solomon, 519.
Hubbart, Rhoda, 352.
Hubbell, Andrew, 70.
Helen, 72.
Jane Ann, 70.
Lucas, 72.
Hubert, Grace, 379.
Huck, Mary (———), 348.
Huff, Fay, 183.
Huffman, Maria (Waterman), 474.
Hufstater, Florence (Brownell), 83.
Huggins, Abigail, 25.
Hughes, Charles Evans, 52.
Hugoboom, Jennie, 192.
Hulbert, Caroline M., 452.
Hulburt, Herman, 195.
Hull, Lily, 165.
May E., 111.
Hummer, James Earl, 574.
Humphrey, Lovisa, 42.
Marshall Preston, 100.
Hungerford, Hattie (———), 342, 343.
Hunnelman, Sophia Augusta, 98.
Hunt, Anna M., 165.
Burlison, 34.
Daniel R., 150.
Dayton Allen, 172.
Edmund B., 333.
Eliza Carpenter, 616.
Eliza M. (Josselyn), 318.
Fred Crawley, 121.
Gilbert Artus, 172.
Ina Ethel, 121.

Hunt (cont'd)
Livingston, 616.
Mary E., 326.
Mary I., 540.
Maurice Gilbert, 172.
S. A., 150.
Samuel, 165.
Simeon, 121.
Symira, 122.
Williard Wood, 172.
Hunter, W. R., 49.
Huntington, Alfred Henry, 557.
Bela Shaw, 557.
Charles Andrew, 556.
Charles Jonathan, 557.
Eleanor, 305.
Emily Waterman, 557.
Helen, 305.
James Marsh, 557.
John Burnham, 557.
Jonathan, 556.
Katharine Elfleda, 305.
Lucretia Anna, 557.
Ruth, 305, 689.
Sarah, 401.
Sarah Eleanor, 557.
Theoda, 588.
Theodora, 305.
Theodore Gregson, 305.
Thomas Waterman, 557.
William, 671.
William Frederick, 305.
William Pitkin, 305.
Hurd, Dorothy, 300.
Ernest Ambrose, 300.
Hurlbut, Elijah, 6, 7.
Ermina L., 655.
Hiram H., 655.
Hurst, A. M., 176.
Albert D., 176.
Arrissa V., 176.
Frederick J., 176.
Hazel May, 176.
Herbert, 176.
Kenneth A., 176.
Lawrence M., 176.
Milton T., 176.
Vera M., 176.
Huse, Asa F., 632.
Ellen Frances, 632.
Eliza (———), 632.
Sarah Patten, 320.
William, 320.
Huson, Helen Louise, 48.
Isaiah, 48.
Hussey, J. Frank, 215.
Mildred, 215.
Husted, Mary, 256.
Hutchings, Eli, 165.
Emma A., 165.
Hutchins, Shubael, 568.
Hutchinson, Alice G., 311.
Annie M., 309.
Arabella Waterman, 461.
Charles H., 507, 627.
Charles William, 461.
Emma F., 467.
Eva V., 523.
Frank, 461.
Harold M., 628.
Helen, 627.
Henry, 467.
Jonathan, 309, 311.
Mattie Belle, 461.
Robert, 628.
Sarah, 488.
William, 461.
Huyck, Harriet, 30.
Henry, 30.
Jennie (Lobdell), 26.
Rachel (———), 30.
Hyatt, Marion, 520.
Hyde, Asa E., 468.
Asa W., 637.
Daniel, 565.
Diana, 554.
Julia A., 165.
Latham, 489.
Martha, 560.
Persis, 332.
R. L., 151.
Russell B., 554.
Sarah, 564.
Wealthy (———), 468.
Zina, 233.
Hylan, Mayor (New York), 51, 52.
Hynes, John, 644.
Mary Josephine, 643.
Ide, Juliana, 200.
Ingalls, Sarah, 547.
Ingersoll, Huldah, 355.
Ingerson, Arthur Floyd, 182.
Azariah, 180.
Calvin C., 172.
Catharine, 182.
Clara Jean, 182.
Clarence J., 172.
Dorothy Mae, 182.
Earl, 181.
Elsie, 181.
Floyd M., 182.
Frances, 182.
Frances E., 181.
George H., 182.
Harley, 172, 181.
Harold, 182.
Harry, 180, 182.
Hazel (———), 182.
Helen, 182.
Herbert, 182.
Herman, 181.
Howard, 182.
Howard J., 182.
Huldah, 172.
Jay, 181.
John Theron, 182.
John Wilson, 181.
Joyce, 182.
Kenneth, 182.
Lena, 181.
Lottie, 181.
Marian, 182.
Martha (———), 182.
Mary Elizabeth, 181.
Mary Frances, 182.
Matie, 181.
Merton, 182.
Mildred, 182.
Miles, 181.
Myra, 181.
Norman W., 182.
Ona, 181.
Regis, 182.
Riley, 181.
Roger Earl, 182.
Susie, 181.
William, 182.
Ingham, Jeannette Frisbee, 386.
Maria, 386.
William, 386.
Inglee, Edwin, 300.
Olive, 301.
Ingraham, Nellie, 544.
Ingram, Olive, 402.
Ioa, Anna Maria, 512.
Irish, Alonzo, 554.
Anna Elvira, 197.
Homer C., 554.
Irwin, Major Ford, 497.
Susanne, 437.
Isham, Katharine, 586.
Ives, William S., 247.
Jackman, Blanche Marie, 422.
Charles Wesley, 424.
Elizabeth May, 424.
Harry Ellsworth, 424.
Isaac, 422.
John Stoner, 422.
Margaret Susan, 423.
Miles Marion, 424.
Richard Linsday, 424.
Wesley, 424.
Jackson, Andrew, 473.
Arad, 513.
Bathsheba, 299.
Bennett A., 85.
Billie, 658.
Bobie, 658.
Clarissa Ann, 85.
Doris, 658.
Ezra, 85.
Ezra W., 85.
George W., 299.
Harriet M. (———), 85.
Hiram L., 674.
Joanna C. (Crocker), 296.
Jonathan C., 85.
Louis B., 331.
Mary, 154.
Samuel, 684-686.
Sarah M. (———), 331.
Sarah May, 417.
Sul J., 657.
Tom, 658.
William B., 331.
Jacob, Hosea Stoddard, 145.
Olive Amelia, 145.

Jacobia, Minnie, 470.
Jacobs, Isaac F., 155.
Silas, 459.
James, Harding M., 167.
Merrill H., 167.
Jameson, Alberta F., 211.
John, 211.
Janes, Alfred E., 252.
Catherine E. (———), 252.
William P., 252.
Jarboe, Cornelia, 574.
Jarves, Jarvis, Anna M., 241.
Anna S. (———), 240.
Arthur Deming, 241.
Asahel, 334.
Bertha, 241.
Deming, 235, 240, 241.
Chester, 334.
Francis, 582.
Harriet, 237.
Helen, 582.
Isabella G., 241.
James J., 241.
John W., 240.
Jonathan, 241.
Jay, De Lancey Kane, 652.
Jaynes, Charles Edgar, 125.
Francis, 125.
Georgianna, 125.
Grace Waterman, 125.
Harriet Lauretta, 89.
John, 125.
Julius, 89.
Jefferson, Samuel M., 142.
Jeffords, Lucretia, 284.
Jenkins, Albert Dunbar, 606.
Amelia Otis, 605.
Anne Eliza, 600.
Anson Witherell, 605.
Caleb, 605.
Caleb M., 605.
Caleb Morton, 605.
Caleb Turner, 605.
Charles Francis, 606.
Charles M., 490.
Colman, 600.
David S., 601.
Deborah Foster, 605.
Ella Augusta, 605.
Elmer Ellsworth, 605.
Ernest Lenwood, 606.
Freddie Holmes, 606.
George Henry, 605.
Harriet Frances, 605.
Henry Franklin, 606.
Jane Morton, 605.
Joseph, 606.
Joshua, 599, 600.
Lucia Jane (Waterman), 490.
Peleg, 606.
Thomas Otis, 605.
Warren Webster, 605.
William, 443.
Jenne, Mary E., 157.
Thomas, 157.
Jenness, Oliver H., 160.
Jennings, Alexander, 544.
Cynthia O. (Babcock), 531.
Grace Bell, 544.
Moses, 38.
Sarah, 140.
Jennison, Mary J., 364.
Jesseman, Lydia A., 484.
Jesup, Morris Ketchum, 387.
Jewell, Abbie, 506.
Jillson, Ellen W. (———), 267.
Johnson, Anna, 206.
Arnold, 97.
Carl Edgar, 548.
Cecilia (Johnson), 175.
Charles Milo, 399.
Clara Louise, 276.
Claude Gustav, 548.
Craig Waterman, 548.
Daniel, 491.
Diana D., 491.
Edward P., 130.
Edwin Henry, 399.
Elizabeth Roxana, 527.
Ellen E., 107, 117.
Elvira E., 206.
Emma F., 218.
Ernest J., 314.
Fane Ellsworth, 399.
George N., 399.
Gustav Henry, 548.
Guy, 90.
Henry, 117.
James Robinson, 399.
Job H., 97.
Joel, 399.
John, 502, 543.
John Jacob, 107.
Keith Howard, 548.
Laura, 414.
Laura L., 679.
Lewis Earl, 130.
Lois Elaine, 548.
Lucian W., 505.
Lucy, 107.
Luther, 527.
Lydia Davis, 130.
Maria (———), 527.
Marquis D., 505.
Mary Ann, 56.
Mary J., 94.
Perry, 543.
Priscilla (———), 502.
Rebecca (———), 97.
Rebecca Perkins, 237.
Riley, 148.
Stephen C., 56.
Susannah, 502.
Walter Raleigh, 399.
Wilma Louise, 548.
Johnston, Abbie, 114.
Ella, 56.
Eula, 56.
Frances, 56.
Henry B., 56.
Joiner, Stephen, 410.
Jones, Alice, 57.
Annie, 218.
Augusta, 199.
Barbara Ann, 57.
Benjamin F., 594.
Chivey C., 168.
David S., 638.
Dudley, 57.
Elizabeth (———), 613.
Emily, 57.
Emily Lee, 57.
Emma C., 168.
Horace, 82.
Jarvis, 57.
Jay, 57.
John B., 613.
John D., 199.
Lizzie J., 613.
Lydia, 594, 674.
Lyman, 57.
Mary, 199.
Rowland T., 328.
Sarah, 199.
Sewell, 199.
Timothy, 85.
William, 640.
Jordan, Amanda Grace, 299.
Charles P., 298.
Cornelius, 299.
Emily Frances, 297.
Florence, 371.
Ida, 99.
Josslyn, Josselyn, Joslyn, Andrew W., 222.
Eleanor, 304.
Ella F., 158.
Eli Coolidge, 319.
Eliza M., 318.
J. H., 222.
Marquis F., 318.
Mary E. (———), 222.
Mary Frances, 607.
Sarah Ann, 319.
Jost, Henry J., 118.
Isabelle Josephine, 118.
Joy, Carolyn, 323.
Dorothy, 323.
Franklin Lawrence, 322.
John Henry, 322.
John Waterman, 323.
Judd, May, 640.
Judivine, Eliza M., 137.
Judson, William, 390.
Juel, Minnie, 281.
Julian, Cecil B., 657.
Joseph Thomas, 657.
Kaiser, Louise, 317.
Kane, Ralph Waterman, 203.
William J., 203.
Keans, Carol, 106.
Edward, 106.
Harry Irving, 106.
Lena Alberta, 106.
Mildred F., 106.
Keefe, David, 114.

Keefe (cont'd)
Mary (———), 114.
Minnie E., 114.
Keeler, Bernard Trueman, 116.
Glenn Harlow, 116.
James A., 430.
Vivian Ruth, 116.
Keene, Margaret, 636.
Keith, Francis, 178.
Frank, 178.
Herbert, 178.
Maria Lucina, 202.
Samuel P., 202.
Kelley, Caroline (———), 539.
Hannah S., 539.
Matilda S. (———), 540.
Prentice, 539, 540.
Kellogg, Ebenezer Noble, 655.
Eunice, 509.
Franklin Sanford, 655.
Frederick, 269.
Helen W., 437.
William, 269.
Kelly, Catherine, 564.
John, 564.
Mary E., 155.
Kelsey, Benjamin F., 403.
Donald, 625.
Ed. A., 403.
Lydia Melissy, 404.
Stephen O., 403.
Wilbur F., 403.
Kelton, Charles E., 306, 307.
Kempton, Calvin, 163-4.
Flora B., 163.
Sarah O., 504.
Walter Henry, 504.
Kender, William J., 612.
Kennedy, Ellen, 602.
Kennett, Dorothy, 312.
William C., 312.
Kenny, Bell (———), 31.
Hugh, 31.
Maude R., 31.
Kent, Dora B., 621.
Ferdinand H., 621.
Joseph W., 621.
Lizzie, 621.
Otis B., 621.
Ruel D., 621.
Ursula W., 621.
Kenyon, Catharine, 430.
Charity Barber, 457.
Daniel, 457.
Edwin Duncan, 235.
Herbert Marsh, 235.
John, 234.
John Henry, 234.
Ralph Watson, 234.
Ralph Wood, 234.
Theda, 235.
Kepple, Ann, 22.
Ketchum, Sarah L., 62.
Keyon, Josephine A., 603.
Kibble, Elizabeth, 644.
William, 644.
Kibling, Alfred L., 507.
Kiblinger, Josie Lucille, 108.
Peter Franklin, 108.
Kidder, Huldah, 7.
Moses, 491.
Rachel (———), 491.
Walter, 491.
Kiefer, Edward L., 288.
Kier, Charles, 166.
Christina (———), 166.
Frederick, 166.
Kilborn, Sarah A., 506.
Kilcollins, Mabel, 153.
Kilroy, Mary, 228.
Kimball, Alanson M., 307.
Clara (———), 161.
Daniel, 686.
Emery, 213.
Frank, 164.
Ivah (Devereaux), 162.
Kate, 153.
Louis?, 164.
Samuel, 456, 528.
Sarah, 528.
Sarah Frances, 500.
Kincade, Gerard Magella, 380.
John Gardner, 380.
Richard Wood. 380.
Waldo Waterman, 380.
King, Allen, 494.
Arnold, 494.
Betsey (———), 494.
Byron, 148.
Byron W., 288.
Candace (———), 494.
Dwight, 92.
Edith, 197.
Edna May, 246.
Edward T., 201.
Elorah J., 230.
Emily (———), 494.
George F., 494.
Grace S. (Cox), 540.
Isaac W., 494.
Jared C., 494.
John V., 494.
Julia M., 92.
Lasuvious Harrison, 415.
Lydia, 493.
Martha (———), 92.
Mary (———), 494.
Nathan, 494.
Nellie Bell, 415.
Rezina (———), 494.
Stanley, 619.
Thomas R., 681.
Tryphena (———), 494.
Vernon Andrew, 201.
Kingley, Shubael W., 508.
Kingman, Susan G., 634.
Kingsbury, Adele Louise, 652.
James Wilkinson, 653.
Mary (Gibson), 474.
Thomas H. C., 652.
Kingsland, Harriet, 676.
Sarah (———), 676.
Sarah J., 676.
Selena, 676.
Stephen, 676.
Kingsley, Ann, 78.
Anna (Waterman) (Abel?), 674.
Cyrus H., 425, 428, 431.
Eliza A., 508.
Joseph, 78.
Lucy (Waterman), 16.
Lydia, 349.
Maria, 78.
Kinney, Kinne, Ansel, 162.
Chastina Roena, 162.
Daniel, 494.
Edward William, 504.
Elisha, 162.
Elisha Palmer, 162.
Esther Delilah, 162.
Henry, 162.
Jane (Wells), 375.
Levina (———), 162.
Loren W., 162.
Maria (———), 162.
Otis, 162.
Susan Celina, 162.
Theodore B., 504.
Truman Tenney, 162.
Kinsella, Margaret R., 644.
Kip, Helena, 346.
Henry H., 346.
Kippen, William Frank, 252.
Kipper, Frederick Joseph, 478.
Robert Frederick, 478.
Virginia May, 478.
Klenck, Frederic Augustus, 186.
Gerald Harry, 186.
Gordon Merle, 186.
Mary Elizabeth, 186.
Wayne Frederic, 186.
Klock, T. P., 292.
Knapp, Elpha, 288.
Malinda, 489.
Melissa H., 91.
Kniffin, Kniffen, Charlotte, 385.
Mary, 146.
Knight, Alfred Hastings, 520.
Alma, 413.
Bethena, 368.
Charles, 641, 642.
Clara M., 642.
Daniel, 554.
Edith, 641.
Enoch, 634.
Esther, 642.
Ethel Emma, 642.
Fay Waterman, 520.
Foster, 641.
Foster J., 641.
Frances Chadbourne, 541.
Frances Dettle, 642.
Geraldine, 642.
Hannah, 487.
Horace, 642.

Knight (cont'd)
Horace Wolcott, 642.
Jacklyn, 642.
Jane Gardiner, 632.
John Flavel, 520.
Joseph, 536.
Katherine A., 642.
Leonard Morse, 554.
Lillian, 224.
Lucy Carroll, 520.
Margaret, 642.
Mary Elizabeth, 437.
Matie D., 641, 639.
Merell A., 642.
Priscilla, 642.
Robert, 642.
Sara Morse, 554.
Sarah Amanda (Bates), 98.
Thomas, 641, 642.
Thomas Smith, 437.
William R., 502.
KNOWLES, Ernest, 593.
Lydia, 42.
Sarah E., 447.
KNOWLTON, Aaron, 131.
Charles, 219.
Charles H., 131.
Emily, 132.
F. D., 132.
Harvey, 130.
Herbert A., 131.
Lillian, 219.
Margaret, 129-130.
Mary E., 131.
Melvin C., 211.
Stanley E., 211.
Susan T., 131.
Walter L., 131.
William, 131.
Willis E., 131.
KNOX, Charles, 94.
Ruth (———) (Shaw), 682, 683.
Sarah J., 123.
KNUDSEN, Peter, 276.
Peter Hansen, 276.
Thelma Louise, 276.
KOBLER, Ethel, 646.
KOCHER, William, 148.
KOCHESBERGER, Josette, 182.
KOETTER, Caroline L. M., 321.
KOEWING, August L., 603.
Rosena May, 603.
KOKENBERGER, Jennie (Rouse), 148.
KOSMOSKI, Vivian, 86.
KRATZER, Byron, 280.
KRETSINGER, Frederick S., 384, 382, 383.
George, 384, 382, 383.
Maria Adele, 384, 382, 383.
William H., 382, 384.
KUHN, Lillian (Waterman), 87.
Mary, 87.
KUTNOWSKY, Margaret Jeannette, 478.
KYLLONEN, Katherine, 165.
Laurie, 165.
LACEWELL, Stella Mary, 239.
LACEY, Emily Sophia, 435.
LACKEY, Clara, 678.
LADD, Albert Uriah, 160.
Ella L., 484.
Josiah M., 484.
LAFOE, Natalie Hattie, 159.
LAFON, Joeinette, 235.
LA FONTAINE, George, 319.
LAGER, Mary U., 482.
LAMB, Emma C., 376.
LAMBERT, Alida Chanler, 437.
John R., 437.
Mary, 426.
LAMERSON, Jacob, 425, 426.
John H., 426.
John W., 427.
Leroy, 427, 426.
Mary C., 427, 426.
LAMSON, Carl, 624.
Eliza, 353.
Gladys (Waterman), 680.
Tirzah, 557.
LANDRUM, Graham Gordon, 662.
Lynn Wiley, 662, 665.
Merriman, 662.
Miriam Gordon, 663, 665.
Sam Houston, 662, 665.
LANE, Albert D., 515.
Asa, 330.
Dorothy, 61.
Helen, 61.
Lauretta, 314.
Lillian Atossa, 47.
Oscar, 59.
Sarah, 330.
Susan, 275.
W., 61.
LANGDALE, Robert, 238.
LANGWORTHY, Amelia, 276.
LA PLANTE, Alfred Joseph, 214.
LARA, Ernest H., 218.
Grace Beatrice, 218.
LARABEE, Margaret, 233.
LARKIN, Altie, 526.
Charles O., 603.
Ernest, 603.
Margie May, 603.
Mary, 457.
LARRABEE, ———, 157.
LARSON, Delia Amelia, 160.
LASHER, Lizzie, 587.
Mary, 343.
LASIEU, Hannah Elizabeth, 536.
Horatio, 536.
Lucy Angeline, 536.
Mary Emily, 536.
LATHROP, Horace, 340, 350.
Mary E., 564.
LAUDERDALE, Charles Everett, 469.
Lawrence Allen, 469.
Leora Estelle, 469.
Robert Alton, 469.
Robert Lawrence, 469.
LAUGHTON, Mary E., 543.
LAUNT, Alexander, 25.
Andrew, 25.
Ethel, 25.
Marion (———), 25.
LAVACHE, Julia, 124.
LAVALLEE, Alexandre J., 483.
André J., 483.
LAVERTY, Edith May, 477.
Edward, 477.
LAVOIE, Joseph, 165.
Philip Rudolph, 165.
LAW, Charles G., 264.
Esther, 264.
LAWRENCE, Art, 183.
Augustine Hicks, 638.
Bert, 183.
Edward, 176.
Emma, 183.
Fred, 183.
G. S., 29.
George, 183.
Josie, 183.
Laura, 277.
Laura (Skeels), 592.
LeVeer, 344.
Louis, 183.
Luman, 176.
William S., 29.
LAWSON, Thomas, 57.
LAWTON, E. E., 352.
LAYTON, James, 641.
LEA, Mary Gilchrist, 386.
Thomas, 386.
LEACH, Arthur Edward, 238.
Emma Catherine Frances, 323.
Jeshurun, 588.
Lois Huntington, 588.
Richard, 323.
Sarah T., 200.
LEADBETTER, Adelaide Freeman, 109.
George W., 628.
Hollis, 629.
James Harvey, 109.
Levi, 621.
Olive, 629.
Robert Thomas, 628.
LEARNED, Benjamin F., 413.
Charles C., 468.
Charles W., 468, 473.
Charlotte G. (———), 468.
Helen M., 458.
Lillian Beatrice, 413.
LEAROCK, Hannah B., 459.
LEARY, Catherine, 348.
Hannah, 166.
LEAS, Adaline E., 423.
John, 423.
LEAVENWORTH, Ann (———), 411.
Elisha L., 411.
Isaac, 411.

Leavitt, Alonzo, 214.
Amanda Justina, 214, 217, 219.
Angeline, 214.
Charles W., 99.
Doris Edna, 99.
Edwin, 214.
Ernest L., 220.
Henry F., 220.
Jacob, 214.
Julia, 214.
Leroy, 214.
Martin, 214.
Myvira, 214.
Rhoda (———), 214.
Leazer, Elizabeth, 151.
Lee, Allen Avlock, 167.
Almira (———), 165.
Charles A., 450.
Constantia, 18.
David Bradley, 71.
Edwin W., 71.
Eleanor E., 602.
Harry A., 47.
John W., 602.
Keeler, 167.
Mary, 182.
Mary Jane, 216.
Phineas P., 394.
Polly, 145.
Wayne, 71.
William, 165.
William A., 165.
Zebulon, 145.
Leeman, Margaret G. (Fuller), 196.
Leffingwell, Lucy, 446.
Legro, Almena Maria, 305.
Leidendeker, Frank, 109.
Leighton, Charles A., 480.
Nina, 480.
Leland, Frank Irving, 440.
Helen Elisabeth, 440.
Leman, Emily (———), 266.
Ida May, 266.
James S., 266.
Lennon, John A., 155.
Michael, 155.
Lenox, May, 687.
Leonard, Alton Thomas, 544.
Augustus, 544.
Carl, 178.
Daniel, 341.
Elizabeth, 234.
Frederick Maury, 96.
George Waterman, 96.
Jonathan, 235, 240, 241.
Lewis, 96.
Mary C. G., 228.
Myra W. (Reed), 99.
Ralph, 179.
Richard, 228.
Sarah, 96.
Spencer, 96.
Susan E. (Washburn), 202.
Le Roy, Jacob, 88.
Leslie, Marie (Waterman), 343.
Lett, Henry, 682.
Lettis, Isabelle, 345.
Levett, Maud E., 201.
Lewis, Alanson Freemund, 567.
Anne Montgomery, 673.
Asa R., 602.
Elizabeth Waterman, 567.
Ellen A., 155.
Emma, 252.
Ethel Wilson, 326.
Evelina, 226.
Frances, 387.
Fred H., 655.
Frederick Alanson, 567.
George Gilbert, 600.
George S., 252.
George W., 338.
Geraldine, 338.
Harry, 187.
Isaac, 334.
Jay Malcolm, 187.
Joan Townsend, 187.
John Leslie, 522.
John Nevin, 375.
John Thompson, 387.
Julia Abby, 567.
Leola, 175.
Leslie, 522.
Margaret Isham, 567.
Marian, 338.
Mary, 602.
Mary Catherine, 522.
Mary Isabel, 567.
Mary Jane, 176.
Mate, 375.
Rosabell, 44.
Susan Whipple, 522.
Thomas Edwin, 567.
William Marshall, 326.
Libby, Anna Waterman, 325.
Charles Melgar, 325.
Henry Phineas, 325.
John, 325.
Lucy Ella, 325.
Lucy Medora, 216.
Nathaniel J., 197.
Nellie Jane, 197.
Phineas, 325.
Susie Jane, 325.
William Everett, 325.
Lighter, Clarence A., 588.
Lillibridge, Rowena, 265.
Lincoln, Sarah R., 212.
Lindberg, Emma Jane, 480.
Lindley, Silas, 77.
Lindner, Martha, 446.
Lingg, Earl, 183.
Forest, 183.
John, 183.
May, 183.
Linkletter, Sarah, 105.
Linsday, Abigail (———), 428.
Isaac, 418.
Sarah, 418.
William, 428.
Litchfield, Clarissa, 600.
Ella G., 605.
Ellen Augusta, 604.
Melvin Shaw, 605.
Patience, 602.
Little, John, 202.
Sarah A., 525.
Littlejohn, Lucy Mary, 196.
Sarah, 293.
Livingston, Catherine, 384, 382.
Charlotte Ann, 384, 382.
Thomas, 384.
Lloyd, Henry I., 341.
Lobdell, Abraham, 25, 26.
Amos Melvin, 26.
Anna, 26.
Bertha, 26.
Charles, 25.
Daniel, 8.
Deborah, 8.
Earl S., 26.
Electa, 26.
Elijah, 26.
Elizabeth, 25.
Elizabeth Jane, 27.
Frank, 25.
George D., 26.
Gladys Mae, 26.
Irene Lillian, 26.
Isaiah S., 26.
Jason, 24, 25.
Jennie, 26.
John, 25.
Laura, 26.
Lester D., 26.
Lucius, 61.
Mary E., 61.
Mildred, 26.
Richard, 25.
Samuel, 26.
Sarah, 25.
Smith, 25.
Lockhart, Carrie Elsie, 471.
Clarence Alder, 471.
David Alan, 471.
Donald Corwin, 471.
Dorothy Jo, 471.
James Stanley, 471.
John Wilbur, 471.
Louis Corwin, 471.
Maud Amanda, 471.
Robert Lewis, 471.
Stanley Cullen, 471.
Teresa Jane, 471.
Wilbur Lytton, 471.
William, 471.
William Clarence, 471.
Locy, Abigail, 10.
Loeffler, Donald, 345.
Ward, 345.
Logan, Frances Cecelia, 603.
Hattie (Waterman), 362.
John W., 603.
Lohnas, Angeline, 122.
Charlotte Ann, 122.
Edward, 122.

Lohnas (cont'd)
Eunice Dean, 122.
Grant, 122.
James, 122.
John, 100, 122.
Lola Deane, 122.
Mary Angeline, 122.
May, 122.
Thomas, 122.
Uriah, 122.
Lombard, William H. Harrison, 515.
Lombra, Julia Matilda, 135.
Long, David G., 499.
Estelle Mabel, 294.
John F., 294,
Look, Lydia, 327.
Loomer, Dora Lillian, 111.
Loomis, Charles D., 173.
Daniel, 347.
Emeline, 169.
G. Arthur, 169.
George, 169.
George G., 169.
Heman Alexander, 347.
Ida M., 347.
John F., 347.
Lucy Ann, 169.
Mary, 508.
Samuel O., 169.
Spencer, 169.
Vesta A., 347.
Loper, Margaret, 234.
Lord, Arthur, 29.
Carrie, 29.
Edwin, 29.
James Brown, 387.
Olaf, 29.
Loring, Isaac, 206.
Nancy, 206.
Thankful, 79.
Losee, Lawrence, 432.
Lotka, Winslow, 519.
Lott, Frances, 388.
Ralph P., 685.
Loucelii, Francis, 93.
Loughery, James Joseph, 102.
Lounsbury, Wilma (Nickerson), 471.
Love, Frank W., 338, 337.
Franklin D., 338.
Mary Edna, 338, 337.
Virginia (———), 338.
Lovejoy, Daniel B., 73.
Loveland, Caroline F., 467.
John W., 492.
Lovell, Louis, 504.
Rose, 504.
Lovewell, Cordelia (———), 199.
George, 199.
Ruth A., 199.
Lowe, Low, Helene, 288.
Jane, 390.
Katherine Olive, 211.
Oressa, 329.
Osborne, 211.
Stephen, 390.
Lowell, Arabella, 496.
Charles Calvin, 520.
Kittie, 37.
Solomon, 37.
Lucas, Benoni, 5.
Charles, 138.
Deborah, 295.
Elisha, 5.
Ellen or Ella, 530.
Marshall Young, 476.
Luce, Alexander S., 614.
Charles F., 614.
David, 617.
Elijah, 614.
Ernest B., 191.
Eunice, 614.
Geraldine, 191.
John C., 561.
Madge, 191.
Mary, 391.
Mildred, 191.
Nellie M., 619.
Nelson Waterman, 614.
Samuel W., 614.
Sarah, 617.
William, 614.
William Henry, 614.
Willard W., 619.
Ludlam, Nellie W., 504.
William, 504.
Ludlum, Scott Herbert, 274.
Lummis, Henry, 334.
Lunt, Almira D., 134.
Joshua, 133.
Maria W., 133.
Lurch, Samuel V., 287.
Luther, Adelia, 407.
Alberto, 407.
Ellen, 407.
Mittie, 407.
Orrin M., 407.
Lydeton, Nancy, 197.
Lyman, Elias, 330.
Justin, 330.
Martha Louise, 527.
Lynch, Alice Marie, 107.
James E., 107.
Richard Merton, 107.
Susie, 281.
Lynde, Laura, 555.
Lyons, Betty Lou, 175.
Bruce Peir, 175.
Burchard, 175.
Carl, 175.
Elizabeth, 511.
Mary, 463.
Mary Theresa, 582.
McAfee, Bessie, 444.
McAllaster, Harriet, 331.
McAlliston, Frederick, 529.
MacArthur, Mary, 155.
McBride, Harriet (Bentley), 23.
McCabe, Ada, 248.
McCafferty, Florence, 189.
McCarger, Isaac, 359.
McCaskey, Sarah Elizabeth, 477.
McCausland, Charles B., 205.
Harold Richard, 205.
Martha W. (———), 205.
Robert, 205.
McChesney, Joseph, 685.
William, 684.
McClellan, John J., 454.
McCleve, William, 408.
McClintic, Charles Willard, 420.
Gladys Marie, 420.
McCollum, Myrtle, 415.
McConkey, Thirza Rowe, 220.
McConnell, Edna Mabel, 476.
George Lucien, 477.
James, 476, 477.
Jessie May, 477.
Lela Marie, 477.
Lelah Mabel, 476.
Lewis, 477.
Lou (———), 477.
Louis Napoleon, 476.
Louise (———), 477.
Lyman Ford, 477.
Marie Elizabeth, 477.
Robert Hodges, 477.
Robert Louis Allen, 477.
Russell, 477.
McCorkle, Caroline Eliza, 652.
Henry Martin, 652.
Mary Elizabeth,, 652.
McCormack, McCormick, Ellen, 325.
Julia I., 246.
William Jerome, 246.
McCorrison, Kate, 308.
McCoy, Frank, 179.
McCubbin, Bessie, 190.
McCurdy, Lucy (Waterman), 649.
McDermott, Annie E., 155.
MacDonald, McDonald, Annie, 154.
Byron, 626.
George, 25.
George A., 626.
Grace (———), 25.
Grace Elma, 25.
Jennie Faza, 25.
Margaret, 61.
Mary K., 25.
Sophia, 477.
William, 25.
William G., 25.
Wilson J., 25.
McDuffee, Agnes, 484.
Charles, 485.
Henry C., 503.
McDuffie, Ann E., 294.
McEwen, Joel, 567.
Nathan Birdsey, 567.
McFarland, Emma M., 266.

McFarlin, Sarah B. (Everson), 136.
Seth, 136.
McGaffey, Hannah, 485.
Lester E., 223.
William J., 223.
McGarry, Frances, 32.
McGaw, D. A., 195.
McGraw, Sarah, 396.
McGuire, Henry, 464.
Hugh, 464.
James, 464.
Nancy, 464.
McIndoe, Abigail (———), 486.
Eliza, 486.
George, 487.
James, 486.
McIntire, Bessie, 178.
Cora May, 213.
George, 213.
Hannah, 215.
Joyce Irvine, 659.
Lena Bell, 213.
Lewis W., 213.
Walter A., 659.
McIntyre, Jessie Wade, 63.
John, 63.
Mary Elizabeth, 413.
McKay, Adelaide F., 107.
Ethel, 115.
Helen, 184.
John, 115.
John L., 115.
Mary (———), 115.
Mackay, Cornelia, 232.
MacKay, Duncan, 154.
Margaret, 154.
McKean, Martha L., 102.
McKee, Nancy A., 83.
Mackelcan, Dorothy Adele (Grand-Lienard), 37.
Mackey, Anastasia Elizabeth, 101.
Patrick, 101.
McKenney, Susan, 604.
McKinley, William, 260.
McKinney, C. E., 451.
Jean, 661.
McKinnon, Dennis Leo, 293.
John E., 293.
McKinzie, Lola Anne, 662.
McKnown, Carrie, 31.
McLachlin, Samantha Livingstone (Hopkins), 500.
McLaughlin, John, 518.
Nancy, 447.
McLean, Aleric, 120.
Donald, 190.
James A., 120.
John, 113.
Laura Catherine, 304.
Laura W., 120.
Margaret Spurr, 113.
Maria (———), 113.
Mary, 114.
Mehitabel, 114.
Norman, 288.
Thomas M., 120.
McLellan, Cary, 132.
Catharine I. (———), 251.
Rufus, 251.
McLeod, Agnes Smith, 123.
Arthur James, 123.
Catherine Condon, 123.
Grace Dean, 123.
James Bennett, 123.
Josephine Waterman, 123.
Malcolm Graeme, 123.
Mary Ida, 123.
McMahan, Daniel, 230.
Flora Belle, 230.
Gwendolen Ione, 185.
Ruth Winnifred, 185.
Vivian Imogen, 185.
William Francis, 185.
McMann, Mattie, 444.
McMartin, Polly, 77.
McMaster, Polly, 77.
William, 592.
McMillan, Amy Kathryn Elizabeth, 107.
Heber Alexander, 107.
James Alexander, 107.
John Heber, 107.
McMorris, Sarah J., 295.
McNab, Andrew, 411.
McNamee, George, 351.
MacNaughton, Margaret, 366.
McNelly, Eleanor F., 576.
Henry, 576.
Jane C., 576.
Jane C. (———), 576.
McNitt, George, 291.
Roland, 291.
McPherson, Hattie, 277.
Jason, 122.
McRae, Jean B., 300.
McRobert, Charles Smith, 292.
William James, 292.
McShane, Catharine, 246.
Macumber, Macomber, Charlotte Ann (Livingston), 382, 384.
Franklin Bruce, 118.
Ruth Ingraham, 118.
MacVean, Archibald, 272.
Archibald Nathaniel, 272.
Hugh Waterman, 272.
McWailer, Bertie E., 63.
Mabee, Martha Jane, 423.
Mack, Eliza Baker, 111.
Macy, Lydia R., 618.
Ruth, 248.
Magennis, Anna Elsie, 591.
Magher, Catherine (———), 672.
Stephen, 672.
Maglauthlin, Hiram, 295.
Joseph, 295.
Magoon, Magoun, Ella Elizabeth, 549.
Esther Ann, 488.
Wilder, 549.
Magrath, Samuel W., 101.
Magunson, Anna E., 107.
Mahan, Charles, 184.
Clarence Ashael, 184.
David Vincent, 184.
Lulu Mary, 185.
Sidney David, 184.
Mahoney, Catherine V., 602.
David, 602.
Mailloux, Marie A., 165.
Maker, Ann Eliza, 542.
Philip, 542.
Makin, James, 155.
Mallon, Mary, 69.
Mallory, Lucy, 474.
Myron, 177.
Ruby (Waterman), 474.
Manifold, Andy, 260.
Mank, Everett E., 211.
Madeline Eleanor, 211.
Manly, Evelyn, 641.
Mann, Agnes P., 129.
Almeda, 423.
Benjamin, 20.
Eva Alma, 89.
Lydia (———), 389.
Noah V., 389.
Silas, 89.
Manning, Alfred Curling, 563.
Dorothy, 563.
Catherine (———), 103.
Isabella T., 102.
James Sterling, 563.
Jeane E., 482.
Marguerite Starkweather, 563.
Mary, 602.
Prince W., 103.
Thaddeus, 403.
Manross, Louis Lyman, 186.
Lynford Rex, 186.
Orrie Elizabeth, 186.
Mansfield, Charles M., 196.
Elizabeth Jane, 421.
Josephine V., 246.
Julia Angeline, 195.
Manske, Albert, 92.
Amelia, 92.
Manson, Charles Edwin, 600.
Edmund Sewall, 600.
Mansur, Gertrude, 628.
Manwaring, Hannah Lynde, 401.
John, 401.
Manzer, Ione (Boorn), 59.
Marble, Julia A., 305.
March, Charles W., 270.
Marden, Edna Jane, 500.
True, 500.
Marean, Edra Alice, 310.
Elbert, 311.
Margrave, Stonewall, 664.
Marison, Elizabeth, 115.
Marow, Agnes, 193.

MARQUISEE, James W., 342.
MARR, Sylvia, 310.
MARSH, Amos M., 88, 89.
Cyrus Carter, 288.
Fred C., 288.
George Danforth, 288.
Hannah, 560.
Helen, 88.
Lydia Ann, 89.
Mary (———), 88.
Mary E., 88.
Milo, 489.
Proctor A., 88.
Rush Duane, 288.
Walter F., 88.
MARSHALL, Frances A. (———), 565.
Obed, 565.
Sarah Frances, 565.
William, 75.
MARSTON, Elsie M., 135.
Nathaniel B., 127.
Nehemiah Clark, 127.
MARTELL, Mary E., 114.
MARTIN, Alice Arthusa, 657.
Anna Margaret, 467.
Clarissa, 524.
Curtis A., 523.
Ella, 647.
Eve Came, 311.
Henry, 467.
Israel, 633.
James Dexter, 633.
Johannes, 149.
John, 311.
Lizzie W., 309.
Lydia, 535.
Margaret, 275.
Maria, 149.
Mary, 310.
Mary A., 309.
Mary Ann, 311.
Samuel, 466.
Wealthy (———), 466.
MARTINSON, Lillian, 187.
MARTS, Merle Adelbert, 188.
Shirley Alice, 188.
MARUSCH. Anthony W., 478.
MARVIN, Elizabeth (———), 688.
Henry, 418.
Matthew, 688.
Rebecca, 688.
Rebecca Burr, 552.
MARYOL, David, 657.
Steve Demetris, 657.
MASON, Appleton Fidelius, 127.
Eleanor L., 109.
Jean Fraser, 109.
John, 334.
Nancy Marcella, 127.
Naphtali, 127.
Oriza Angeline, 127.
Philip Chandler, 127.
William Shed, 109.
MASSENGILL, Emeline, 439.
MASSIE, Bessie, 673.
MAST, Genevera Edna, 273.
MATHER, John, 530.
MATHEWES, Aton, 656.
MATHEWS (see MATTHEWS).
Enora Costella, 239.
Eugene, 191.
George L., 191.
George Thomas, 239.
Robert L., 191.
MATHEWSON, Alonzo, 190.
Bruce, 190.
Dana, 190.
Donald, 190.
John Weston, 190.
Oliver, 190.
MATSON, Aaron, 448, 449.
Alice A., 448, 449.
Charles, 302.
John, 418.
Mabel Evelyn, 302.
MATTHEWS (see MATHEWS).
C., 505.
Catherine (———), 102.
Elizabeth Anne, 661.
Helene, 102.
Henry Parks, 661.
Jerry, 661.
John D., 102.
Millicent, 629.
Olive A., 505.
MATTICE, Charlotte R., 296.
MATTINGLY, Cynthia, 366.
Martin, 366.
MAUNDER, Albert E., 257.
MAXIM, Elizabeth E., 302.
John M., 302.
MAXSON, Agnes Geraldine, 423.
John Fremont, 423.
MAY, Agelica, 135.
Anna Belle, 662.
Cyrus, 492.
Davis Bennet, 662.
Elijah, 135.
Elijah Thompson, 135.
Eliza, 101.
Elizabeth S., 135.
Everlin [Everson ?], 135.
Jerusha, 135.
Lavina A., 135.
Lucia A., 135.
Samuel W., 135.
MAYBERRY, Genevere A., 141.
Randall F., 141.
MAYHEW, Georgianna, 233.
MEACHAM, Sally M., 158.
MEADE, MEAD, Delia M., 597.
Ella F., 597.
Eva, 480.
Israel, 392.
Martha A., 162.
Mary, 392.
Sarah Eliza, 373.
Wesley L., 597.
Zebulon, 597.
MEANS, Jennie Bickford, 322.
MEARES, Florence, 245.
MEDICRAFT, Rhoda, 116.
MEEHAN, Leo, 56.
MEIGS, Eleanor, 554.
George H., 554.
Hannah (? Reese), 430.
John, 554.
John J., 554.
John Jerrold, 554.
Katherine, 554.
Laura, 554.
Laura A., 554.
Lucille, 554.
MELENDY, Abigail, 24.
Asa C., 24.
Ebenezer, 523.
Sylvia Powers, 523.
MELLGREN, Charles, 187.
MELLOR, Elizabeth, 585.
MELOY, Catharine, 347.
Henry, 347.
MENDELL, Hannah, 688.
MERCER, Nancy, 454.
MERCHANT, Amelia Crocker, 539.
Charles S., 21.
Charles Spencer, 441.
George H., 155.
George W., 441.
George William, 441.
Hannah (———), 539.
Henry C., 539.
Martha Ann, 441.
Martha Maria, 441.
Sarah Elizabeth, 21, 441.
MEREEN, Mary Ann, 233.
Samuel, 233.
MERENESS, Clara Waldo (Waterman) (Hayden), 373, 383.
Dewayne, 43.
MERILAT, Aldine, 47.
MERRELL (see MERRILL).
Frederick, 29.
Jennie, 83.
Maria, 29.
MERRIAM, Charles B., 406.
MERRICK, Ezra C., 626.
MERRILL (see MERRELL).
Alvin T., 162.
Annis, 25.
Charles N., 293.
Fred E., 479.
Hannah Greeley, 231.
Harriet, 134.
Isabel, 162.
MERRIMAN (see MERRYMAN).
Augusta Ann, 278.
Lucius, 278.
MERRITT, Francis, 600.
Jabez, 671.
Sarah Eliza, 600.
MERRYMAN (see MERRIMAN).
Almira, 126.
John, 126.
MERVILLE, Guy C., 87.

Meserve, Arthur T., 129.
Robert C., 129.
Messer, Herbert, 627.
Robert W., 627.
Messinger, Emeline, 107.
Metcalf, Ebenezer, 462.
Ezekiel, 462.
Francis M., 91.
Levi, 462.
Moses, 462.
Nehemiah F., 91.
Olive (Forbes), 486.
Sarah, 462.
Simon, 462.
Metheney, Mildred, 363.
Meyers, William, 647.
Michelson, Margurett, 240.
Mighell, Eleazer, 335.
Mihill, Frank Everett, 152.
Milan, Anastatia, 644.
Patrick W., 644.
Miles, Gilbert Junior, 119.
Marjorie Hope, 119.
Martha Ann, 150.
Philip J., 161.
Robert, 150.
Sally (———), 150.
Milks, Charles, 57.
Eldora, 57.
Elkanah, 57.
Horace, 57.
Luella, 57.
Mary Ann, 57.
Mary Ellen, 57.
Sarah Ann, 57.
Millard, Phoebe Ann, 355.
Miller, Alice A. (Stoddard), 397.
Alice Rena, 108.
Alida, 397.
Althea, 175.
Anna, 492.
Betty Jean, 273.
Donna Irene, 273.
Earl, 293.
Elihu, 89.
Ferdinand, 271.
Genevieve Marion, 646.
Harmon, 287.
Harry T. Bush, 645.
Ira, 546.
Jeff, 409.
John C., 273.
Lamont H., 645.
Libbie, 645.
Lillian, 399.
Lois Fleming, 586.
Manning A., 293.
Merton Waterman, 645.
Mildred Alice, 645.
Milton Charles, 645.
Minnie (Schultheis), 248.
Orla (Griswold), 61.
Phebe Ann (Waterman), 78.
Reuben, 586.
Rowena C., 168.
Ruth Esther, 546.
Sarah A., 353.
Susie (Ingerson) (Bogardus), 181.
William, 443.
Millett, Edmund Chase, 141.
Sarah Abbie, 141.
Milligan, Elizabeth McKie, 237.
Emma, 504.
Milliken, Frank B., 317.
Mills, Alfred Ewing, 483.
Alice May, 549.
Bertram, 549.
Ermie, 182.
Frank, 680.
Grace I., 300.
Harriet Susan, 437.
Ira, 412.
Mary, 557.
Richard A., 483.
Robert Stever, 60.
Thomas, 75.
William O., 60.
William R., 680.
Milner, Ben F., 658.
Marceile, 658.
Mary Kathryn, 662.
Mary Virginia, 658.
Robert Thomas, 662.
Roilyn, 662.
Roy M., 662.
Milnes, John Arthur, 495.
Milton, Estelle, 293.
Mildred, 597.
Miner, Addie, 287.
Alta, 287.
Alvy, 287.
Emmet, 287.
Fitch, 287.
Hattie, 287.
Lucy, 287.
Madge, 287.
Matilda, 429.
Solon, 287.
W. S., 286.
Minton, Anne J., 321.
Mitchell, Charles H., 315.
Charles R., 195.
Emma, 194.
Hortense L., 101.
John H., 620.
John Houston, 620.
Lola Velma, 198.
Lysander, 192.
Margaret, 521.
Martha, 620.
Mary Ann, 194.
Mary Elizabeth, 192.
William, 194.
Moe, George, 185.
Monahan, James, 248.
Margaret (———), 248.
Mary, 247.
Moncrief, Charles Weston, 245.
Money, Florence, 641.
Mong, Eva Regina, 255.
Monihan, Mary, 409.
Monk, Anna, 469.
Elias, 127.
Emma Adelaide, 127.
Monroe (see Munroe).
Alonzo Judson, 557.
Benjamin H., 204.
Gilbert Munson, 452.
Jennie Amelia, 452.
Mary G. (? Thomas), 624.
Noble Edgar, 452.
Montague, A. S., 514.
Montgomery, Alexander, 251, 252.
Dorothy, 520.
Mary, 251.
Mary Jane, 355.
William A., 569.
Moore, Abigail Washington, 238.
Moore, Amos R., 308.
Annie E., 218.
Charles, 203.
Daniel, 147.
Emily F., 308.
Hattie Belle, 590.
James Hovey, 567.
Jane C., 147.
John, 278.
John C., 160.
Mary, 203.
Sarah, 160.
Sarah (———), 147.
William H., 590.
Moran, Elizabeth Mary, 651.
Theodore Thomas, 652.
More, Florence, 644.
Jennie (Devereaux), 162.
Morehead, Elizabeth, 595.
Morey, I., 501.
Mary, 401.
Minnie M., 501.
Morgan, Alfred Waterman, 652.
Caroline Matilda, 652.
Edwin Denison, 650, 651, 652.
Elizabeth Sarah, 652.
Frederick Avery, 652.
Gilbert Henry, 652.
J. D., 569.
Jasper, 650, 652.
Julia Frances, 613.
Katharine Avery, 652.
Nancy, 20.
Nathan, 651.
Theodore Moran, 652.
Thomas Archer, 652.
Morin, Edward T., 105.
Morrill, Benjamin, 499.
Esther Lois, 198.
Frederick Henry Strout, 198.
Mary (———), 499.
Stephen, 461.
Morris, Camilla Alice, 271.

Morris (cont'd)
Catherine Louise, 48.
Joel, 485, 495, 461.
Judson Root, 654.
Rachel (———), 272.
Shiras, 654.
William Dennison, 375.
William Nipe, 272.
Morrison, Sarah (Stetson), 495.
Morse (see Moss).
Betsey, 554.
Harry Leonard, 580.
John, 151.
John N., 327.
Lucy C., 526.
Lydia C., 327.
Mary, 151.
Morton, Charles C., 635.
Charlotte, 165.
Elizabeth, 97.
Emma M., 278.
Frank W., 278.
Fred H., 278.
Harvey, 55.
Henry, 278.
Margaret, 377.
Mary Thomas, 635.
Oran, 278.
Sarah Ellen, 635.
Susie C., 278.
Moser, Mary, 420.
Moses, Daniel, 110, 521.
Lany E., 521.
Lucy Ann, 521.
Mary Jane, 521.
Orin Leroy, 110.
William, 521.
Mosher, Ann, 344.
Annis C., 102.
Lydia Blanche (Murley) (Waterman), 117.
Saul, 203.
Winifred Bertha, 681.
Moss (see Morse).
Polly, 120.
Mott, Alexander Hosack, 687.
Hopper Striker, 687.
Matavus Hopper, 687.
Moulton, Carrie Bell, 374.
Daniel Johnson, 374, 375.
Elizabeth, 232.
George Addison, 375.
Grant Cleveland, 374.
Harriet Camilla, 374.
Harry Waterman, 375.
James Douglas, 375.
Kate Caroline, 375.
Kate Douglas, 374.
Lourett, 374.
Marion E., 543.
William Cleveland, 375.
William Mitchell, 374.
Mowen, Elizabeth, 421.
Mueller, Anna Sarah, 574.
Muirhead, Peter, 678.
Mullin, Lizzie Bropley, 621.
Seth C., 621.
Munn, E. J., 352.
Munroe, Munro (see Monroe).
Benjamin F., 201.
Hope Appleby, 201.
Lavinia B., 211.
Merabah, 536.
Murdock, Betty, 583.
Charles Howard, 583.
George J., 583.
Jean, 583.
Robert, 583.
Rose, 583.
Stella, 182.
Thomas Edward, 583.
William James, 583.
Murley, Albert, 110.
Lydia Blanche, 117.
Margaret, 111.
Robin Temple, 111.
Murphy, Alice, 167.
Ducella Catherine, 167.
Grace M., 250.
John Patrick, 253.
Lewis, 250.
Lewis M., 250.
Loretta, 253.
Mary Elizabeth, 477.
Nancy S., 667.
Sarah (Waterman), 594.
Murray, Adam S., 101.
Anna, 410.
Annie Isabella, 101.
Elizabeth, 245.
Jennie S., 245.
Margaret, 293.
Mary Jane (———), 101.
Mussey, Joseph, 163.
Susan, 163.
Mutzfeld, Ralph Nelson, 421.
Muzzey, Louisa Caroline, 668.
Myers, Alvin Peter, 26.
Amos Melvin, 26.
Margaret, 344.
Sarah, 420.
Mynard, Florence, 86.
Myrowitz, Alexander, 77.
Emily (———), 77.
Oscar W., 77.
Nash, Mary Howland, 318.
Mary R., 201.
Richmond, 318.
Nason, Aaron S., 316.
Elvira O., 316.
Elvira Octavia, 316.
Neal, Sarah, 9.
Neazer, Elizabeth, 151.
Needham, Matilda, 503.
Neely, Alexander, 378.
Neil, Susannah, 235.
Neilans, Charles, 175.
Nellis, Catharine (Waterman), 66.
Nelson, Adaline, 385.
Carl John, 218.
Helen J., 487.
Howard Carl, 218.
Neal, 487.
Richard, 438.
Nesmith, Emmett R., 661.
Nessel, Amanda O., 29.
Nevetral, Emma, 105.
Newcomb, Bryant B., 302.
Levi, 480.
Lucy B., 302.
Roxanna, 480.
Newell, Albert, 367.
Charlotte, 483.
Newlove, Lottie Arrissa, 176.
Lucille Janiece, 176.
T. J., 176.
Newman, Julia, 433.
Newton, Daniel Webster, 159.
Elias N., 402.
Hazel M., 318.
Henry R., 159.
James, 159.
Josiah, 159.
Julia C., 416.
Lavincy, 579.
Lucy A., 159.
Molly, 175.
Roxanna, 391.
William, 683, 685.
Nicholas, Clara Louise, 114.
George, 114.
Grace Estelle, 114.
Mary Ann (———), 114.
William, 114.
Nichols, Ezra P., 525.
Helen May, 158.
James, 287.
Julia E., 99.
Nellie, 479.
Patience, 77.
Rosa, 563.
Samuel, 563.
Stephen, 156.
Nickerson, Bertha, 317.
Charles E., 317.
David, 328.
Etta M., 329.
Florence S., 329.
Gracie E., 329.
Henrietta, 329.
Isabella G., 329.
John S., 128.
Jonathan Edwin, 329.
Jonathan Snow, 328.
Priscilla (———), 328.
Wilma, 471.
Winslow, 329.
Nicoll, Mabel (Barney), 366.
Marietta (Barney), 366.
Mary Townsend, 387.
Solomon Townsend, 387.
Niendorf, Mary, 288.
Niles, Roxana (Adams), 148.
Nims, Abner Piatt, 183.
Amasa, 183.

Nims (cont'd)
Emily I., 183.
Flossie, 183.
James Nott, 183.
John Wesley, 183.
Julius Carter, 183.
Myrtle M., 183.
Nora, 183.
Pearl, 183.
William P., 183.
Nitto, Maria D., 482.
Nixson, Nixon, Florence Mills, 634.
Margaret, 446.
Noble, Abram W., 559, 560.
Sarah S., 619.
Sophronia Maria, 451.
Stephen, 560.
Sylvester Drake, 451.
Noe, Charles Edward, 110.
William H., 110.
Nolan, Hattie, 29.
Nomer[?], Annie M. [?], 212.
Noonan, Elizabeth, 129.
Norteman, Ernest F., 543.
Northamer, Mary Margaret, 119.
Northey, Northy, Harriet N., 603.
Jane Parsons, 605.
Samuel, 605.
Norton, Annie Bell, 161.
Caroline, 460.
Ella J. (Parker), 316.
Lambert, 441.
Moses, 460.
Nora F., 678.
R. M., 642.
Stephen, 284.
Nothe, Adolphe, 212.
Annie B., 211.
Nourse, Orissa H., 209.
Noyes, Arthur, 223.
Arthur O., 525.
Benjamin S., 459.
Caroline, 554.
Charles, 306.
Edmund K., 525.
Erma D., 525.
Eunice (———), 306.
Harriet H., 459.
Lewis C., 525.
Luella C., 525.
Mary Jessie, 401.
Stephen, 306.
Nuberg, Gertrude, 575.
Nulton, Charlotte, 443.
Nutting, Alfred Leander, 256.
Frederick, 227.
Joseph, 256.
Margarette E., 227.
Nycum, Clara Jane, 436.
Nye, Benjamin L., 202.
Maria Lucina (Keith), 202.
Oakes, Oaks, Abel, 131.
Amelia A., 294.
Charles H., 131.
Charlotte, 122.
Luana (———), 336.
Mary Halliday (Fraser), 109.
Mary Jane, 106.
Rosetta, 361.
Samuel G., 336.
Simon, 361.
Susanna M., 131.
Thomas A., 294.
Oakley, Dora Petrot, 246.
Ralph Lawrence, 246.
Oberlin, David, 422.
Elizabeth, 422.
O'Brien, O'Brian, Daniel, 577.
Hazel, 361.
Julia, 577.
Katharine Claire, 238.
O'Connor, Emma, 361.
O'Dell, ———, 344.
O'Donnell, Katherine, 98.
Ogilvie, Ida May, 309.
Olcott, Lavina (Wilcox) (Peck), 425.
T. A., 492.
Oldrid, Samuel, 155.
William, 155.
Oliver, ———, 279.
Phebe Agnes, 288.
Olmsted, Polly, 26.
Olsen, Olson, Arthur Howard, 185.
Arthur Lief, 185.
Clarice (Rose), 598.
Donald Oscar Arvard, 240.
Olof, 240.
O'Neil, O'Neill, Elizabeth Emily, 463.
Grace Cecelia, 244.
John, 463.
Margaret, 110.
Opealechy, Elsie, 175.
Opie, Philip, 168.
Susan J., 168.
Oren, Martha, 644.
Orr, Ella, 643.
Jennie, 645.
Osborne (see Ozborn).
Adelbert, 484.
Osgood, Stephen D., 269.
Osha, Adelbert 119.
Olga Gertrude, 119.
Ostrander, George E., 117.
Sarah (———), 117.
Silas, 335.
William H., 117.
William S., 117.
Osttee, Fred J., 248.
Otis, Alvah Talbot, 275.
Howland, 600, 601.
Katharine Havland, 247.
Polly Waterman, 600.
Ott, Charles, 65.
Charles Frank, 65.
Otter, Ella, 237.
Maurice, 237.
Otterbein, Emma, 643.
John, 643.
Ottinger, Attorney-General (New York), 52.
Ottman, Abram, 434.
DeWitt, 434.
Owen, Abigail, 316.
Elijah, 313.
Eliza, 313.
William, 313.
Owens, Elizabeth Jane, 216.
Stephen A., 216.
Ozborn (see Osborne).
Annie, 149.
Pace, Caroline, 99.
Pack, George, 384.
Packand, Mary, 289.
Packard, Alice E., 502.
Edmund T., 298.
Hannah, 268.
Paddock, Adolphus, 67.
Albert H., 265.
Eunice, 617.
Judah, 67, 68.
William W., 265.
Padgett, Barbara Ethel, 30.
Iva May, 29.
James V., 29.
Thayne W., 30.
Page, Anne E., 147.
Anne Eliza, 528.
Charles R., 554.
Eliza A. (———), 147.
Frederick Carroll, 554.
Gilman, 147.
Helen, 501.
Hiram A., 527.
John O., 527.
Laura Meigs, 554.
Lavina E., 528.
Lucinda M., 527.
Mark L., 527.
Mary, 123.
Mary L., 528.
Morrell Reed, 627.
Nathaniel C., 527.
Nathaniel D., 528.
Rebecca C., 528.
Richard M., 627.
William S., 528.
Paige, Helen, 495.
Paine, Alma M., 523.
Clara Louella, 275,
Cuyler Emory, 275.
Elizabeth Martha, 275.
Ellen Mary, 275.
Emory Corydon, 275.
Gerald Russell, 275.
John S., 489.
Leslie Waterman, 275.
Lydia, 525.
Mildred Anne, 275.
Norman Emory, 275.

Paine (cont'd)
Oren, 17.
Ruth Elizabeth, 275.
Stephen Cuyler, 275.
PALM, Helen Cornelia, 467.
PALMER, Abel, 55.
Charles A., 101.
Charles W., 47.
Cornelius, 416.
Douglas Hodges, 101.
Earl, 181.
Edward G., 95.
Eugene, 647.
Everett, 244.
Florence M., 95.
Frank Waterman, 47.
George W., 241.
Hattie E., 105.
Jean Eleanore, 101.
Joan Edwards, 101.
John, 416.
Joseph, 168.
Lon Russell, 647.
Louisa, 347.
Martha, 90.
Mary Jane, 416.
Myrna, 101.
Nellie, 168.
Nettie, 628.
Norman Wagner, 101.
Patricia Ray, 101.
Pete, 647.
Priscilla May, 101.
Sarah M., 77.
PAQUETTE, Kathleen, 517.
Treffley, 517.
PARCHER, Frank H., 129.
Leon E., 129.
PARISEAU, Victor O., 479.
PARISH, David, 431.
J. B., 30.
Phebe, 427.
PARKER, ——— (Waterman), 38.
Alden Wilbur, 219.
Alice May, 516.
Amaziah C., 157.
Amy Jane, 543.
Antoinette, 320.
Caroline (———), 677.
Catherine, 348.
Clark, 419.
Cora, 47.
Elias S., 316.
Eliza, 43.
Ella J., 316.
Ernest W., 309.
Frank, 348.
Frederick, 602.
Herman Lester, 219.
Ida, 677.
Jane, 348.
Kenneth Laforest, 219.
Leon, 38.
Leonora, 309.
Louisa G., 529.
Martha, 576.
Mary E. (Baldwin), 206.
Matilda Aves, 108.
Olive, 400.
Orson, 39.
Ruby Mae, 219.
Ruth Record, 602.
Timothy, 332.
William W., 47.
PARKHURST, Aurora (Griswold), 61.
Helen Mar, 386.
Julia B., 672.
PARKS, Henry, 335.
Rebecca, 104.
PARLIN, Erwin Augustus, 512.
PARMELEE, William E., 279.
PARRAN, Thomas, 573.
PARRATT, Martha, 5.
PARRISH, Anne E., 587.
PARSONS, Arthur Howard, 275.
Benjamin F., 229.
Caroline Leonora, 229.
Donald Emory, 275.
Eleanor, 605.
Elmer A., 132.
Esther May, 275.
Forest W., 132.
Franklin Waterman, 229.
Helen Martha, 275.
Henry E., 131.
Hobart Francis, 275.
Howard Carr, 275.
James, 167.
John Alden, 229.
Lynn Waldorf, 275.
Margaret, 167.
Rufus, 686.
William Naramore, 229.
PARTRIDGE, Samuel, 673.
PASQUALE, Della, 152.
PASS, Eleanor, 620.
PATCH, Eli H., 252.
Harriet, 431.
Horace, 431.
Horace D., 418.
Ira, 431.
John, 431.
Lucia, 554.
Lucy A. (———), 252.
Mary D., 252.
Zar, 431.
PATRICK, Bela, 521.
Lois, 628.
Maria Betsey [Betsey M.], 521.
PATTEN, Catharine, 412.
PATTERSON, Sarah J., 227.
PATTISON, James, 270.
PATTON, James, 683.
PAUL, Ebenezer, 495.
Rockingham, 673.
PAULSEN, Mary, 410.
PAYNE, (see PAINE).
Myrtle, 400.
PAYSON, Asa, 212.
Hannah E., 212.
PAYZANT, E. Lucilla, 97.
George D., 97.
PEABODY, John, 152.
Thomas Adams, 152.
PEACOCK, Elma J., 659.
Harriet D. (———), 466.
Howard B., 659.
Kendall K., 466.
Mercy M., 677.
Sarah F., 466.
Thelma, 659.
PEAK, Mary, 490.
PEARCE (see PEIRCE, PIERCE).
Jonathan, 346.
M. N., 385.
PEARSALL, Ann E., 352.
Darius W., 352.
PEARSON (see PIERSON).
Charles, 554.
Harriet Olive, 557.
Martha Elaine, 554.
Samuel W., 208.
PEARY, Henry James, 188.
PEASE, Aaron, 404.
Dolly, 156.
Dolly (———), 156.
Eunice B. (———), 146.
Samuel, 146.
Sylvester, 146.
PEASLEE, Anna Bell, 480.
John, 480.
PEATT, Caroline (Waterman), 39-41.
Marilla, 41, 39.
Zealum, 41.
PEAVEY, Effie M., 230.
Fitz E., 158.
PECK, Ann Lemira, 535.
Asa B., 425-427.
Celia, 62.
Chloe, 425.
Enos, 425.
Herman A., 535.
John Gates, 566.
John W., 535.
Mary A. (———), 535.
Mary Eva, 535.
Philo, 426.
Samuel, 18.
PECKHAM, Elizabeth Waterman, 532.
James M., 532.
Lucy, 577.
Mary E., 533.
Mary W., 532.
Sarah M., 532.
Simeon, 532.
PECORARO, Maria, 644.
PEEBLES, Hortense Arvilla, 476.
PEELER, Elizabeth, 343.
PEETS, Franklin, 353.

PEIRCE (see PEARCE, PIERCE).
E. Allen, 588.
Miriam Edith, 588.
PEMBER, Helen Frances, 172.
PEMBERTON, Ebenezer, 442.
Harriet A., 442.
Henry, 442.
Henry Skinner, 442.
Henry V., 255.
Sarah, 442.
PENDLETON, Adam, 560.
Alexander B., 560.
Charles A., 560.
Charles M., 560.
Clarissa, 560.
Claudius V., 560.
Theora, 211.
PENFIELD, Rachel, 512.
PENNELL, Harriett R., 314.
Lydia, 313.
PENNIMAN, George H., 651.
Mary Brewer, 651.
Sarah, 524.
PENNINGTON, Martha, 378.
Mike, 658.
Pat, 658.
Ruth (Howington), 658.
PENNOYER, Delia Hyatt, 242.
Reuben R., 242.
PERCIVAL, Ralph Clinton, 118.
PERCY, Alice, 629.
PERKINS, Addie, 145.
Albert H., 224.
Atlanta, 145.
Carrol, 217.
Charles, 135.
Clarissa (———), 296.
Dr., 383.
Dudley Orrin, 107.
Ebenezer, 127.
Edwin, 146.
Esther Emeline, 579.
Ethel, 145.
Frances (Waterman), 383.
Fred, 145.
Hannah, 349.
Huldah C., 296.
Justin, 146.
Leona St. Clair, 224.
Leonice B., 296.
Lucy J., 213.
M. N., 598.
Minerva, 127.
Monroe, 145.
Nathan, 296.
Nettie, 146.
Ornan, 127.
Orrin N., 107.
Timothy, 332.
William, 145.
PERLEY, Genevieve, 158.
PERRIN, Allen Thatcher, 239.
Arthur Charles, 239.
Charles, 239.
Daniel, 239.
Stanley Ezra, 239.
PERRY, Chandler, 308.
Charles W., 404.
E. Clarence, 138.
Elijah, 138.
Eugene Richard, 112.
Gilbert, 112.
Jane (———), 138.
Katherine, 110.
Lowell Edward, 112.
Phyliss Ellen, 112.
PERSONS, Austin Rudolph, 30.
Wendell J., 30.
PETERS, Hannah, 499.
Joseph H., 484.
Philip, 443.
PETRIE, Clara Estelle, 386.
PETT, PETTE, Adaline (———), 371.
James, 371.
Orville, 371.
PETTEYS, Rose Etta, 143.
PEYTON, John Howe, 673.
Mary Preston, 673.
PFLAGER, George, 179.
Ruth, 179.
PHELPS, Daniel B., 169.
Enon, 447.
Eunice Cynthia, 472.
George H., 209.
George R., 209.
Harry A., 209.
Henry Enon, 448.
Jerusha, 448.
Lydia, 448.
Mary, 448.
Mehitabel, 448.
Princetta, 448.
Sabrina, 448.
Sophia, 74.
Virgil P., 406.
William Waterman, 448.
William Wines, 447.
PHETTAPLACE, Leon, 182.
PHETTIPLACE, Doris, 175.
Frank, 174.
George R., 175.
PHIFER, Lois, 409.
PHILBRICK, PHILBROOK, PHILBRUCK, Albinus, 459.
Enoch, 459.
Raymond, 152.
Sara S., 562.
Viola, 603.
Walter Harvey, 543.
PHILIP, Susan J. (Opie), 168.
PHILLIPS, Dorr A., 187.
Emily A., 616.
Janet Lee, 187.
John Stewart, 613.
Margaret W., 588.
Richard Warren, 187.
Roy, 274.
Zoë Arian, 613.
PHINNEY, Asa, 566.
Edward Colin, 124.
Elisha, 566.
Henry Elisha, 566.
Lucy Maria, 566.
Lydia Apply, 566.
Lydia Eliza, 566.
Mary P., 496.
Susan Waterman, 566.
PICKARD, Capitola M., 187.
Clarence, 181.
Margaret M., 181.
Mark W., 181.
PICKETT, Louise Marcena, 80.
Walter Mason, 80.
PIERCE (see PEARCE, PEIRCE).
Abbie C., 505.
Charles Irving, 519.
Charles Walter, 520.
Cora Waterman, 520.
Eli, 155.
Ellen, 166.
Evelina Lewis, 226.
Fanny, 526.
Fred Beaman, 520.
Gordon M., 355.
H. Luella, 117.
Harry Lincoln, 520.
Hattie, 155.
Isaac, 505.
Jonathan, 519.
Josiah, 226.
Perry Loton, 355.
Sara Bond, 520.
PIERSON (see PEARSON).
Joseph, 273.
Nancy M., 273.
PIKE, Adelaide (Chase), 481.
Dan W., 460.
Mary A., 542.
PINKHAM, Ada F., 308.
Frank, 308.
PINNEY, Charles, 28.
Minnie S., 504.
Ora Winifred, 28.
PINNOCK, Olive, 459.
PIPER, Abner, 90.
Charlotte, 157.
Florence Emma, 105.
Mary E., 204.
Nahum C., 105.
PITCHER, Jerusha, 564.
PITKIN, Rhoda, 456.
PITTSLEY, Clara Hopkins, 154.
Edward B., 154.
Fanny F. E. (———), 154.
PLAMONDON, Winston John, 480.
PLIMPTON, Hannah Ballard, 672.
PLUMMER, Alice C., 212.
POLAND, David A., 162.
Stella E., 117.
POLLARD, Ernest Mark, 556.
POLSON, Harold E., 273.
Lois Helen, 273.
POMEROY, Alice Lucia, 146.
Charles Danforth, 146.
Charles Waterman, 146.
Elva (Waterman), 385.
Fanny L., 146.

Pomeroy (cont'd)
Gamaliel, 146.
Hattie Jane, 146.
Nettie M., 146.
Pool, Poole, Abigail, 284.
Catherine, 284.
Rosa, 168.
Pooler, Clara D., 154.
John, 154.
Poor, Anna L., 207.
Clara, 207.
Frank B., 207.
Harriet (Waterman), 147.
James, 206.
James Johnson, 205, 206.
James W., 207.
Laurie, 207.
Mary P., 207.
Rebecca A., 207.
Pope, Frank J., 206.
James M., 445.
Mark, 206.
Walter Harvey, 158.
Porter, Anne S., 129.
Charles, 57.
Charles G., 146.
Ethel, 246.
Harriet, 508.
Jean, 57.
John A., 246.
Josiah, 681.
Kenneth, 57.
Lewis T., 19.
Mary, 650.
Nathaniel, 129.
Opal, 186.
Rosa Belle, 363.
Sarah (Abbott), 251, 252.
Stephen Lee, 246.
Susannah, 297.
William, 681.
Zelotes, 508.
Post, Buel, 654.
Harriet (———), 654.
Harriet Smith, 654.
Potter, Annie, 201.
Ella (Bancroft), 409.
Pound, Al, 148.
Powell, Jarius W., 446.
Power, Joan Katherine, 119.
Powers, Betsey, 495.
Carrie L., 553.
Chester, 519.
Daniel, 495, 501.
Elizabeth Lillian, 553.
George M., 553.
Horace, 553.
Horace Henry, 553, 552.
Louise C., 37.
Lucia A., 495.
Manasseh, 494.
Mildred Dorothy, 553.
Rhoda W., 501.
Roberta Francie, 553.
Sally, 494.
Susanna (———), 494.
Praddex, Praddox, Frank J., 171.
Thomas W., 166.
Pratt, Calemas, 646.
Caroline Peabody, 632.
Deborah, 142.
Ellen, 632.
Eunice, 671.
Lucy, 94.
Mary, 127.
Mary (Barker), 5.
Mary Elizabeth, 560.
Naomi, 456, 478, 503.
Philander, 96.
Sarah Abbie, 96.
Simeon, 631.
William, 632.
Pray, Ann Louise, 321.
Preeper, Harriet R., 167.
Robert F., 167.
Susan (———), 167.
Prence, Mercy, 103.
Thomas, 103.
Prentice, Caroline, 374.
Harry E., 533.
May (Lingg), 183.
Prescott, Francis, 615.
Preston, Alceta [Alzade], 561.
Chloe, 277.
Fanny Almena (Wright), 642, 643.
Luna M., 643, 639.
Mary P. (Waterman), 213.
Sabra, 172.
William, 24.
William Z., 28.
Winifred Bethiah, 28.
Prew, Henry J., 318.
Loretta May, 318.
Lucille Newton, 318.
Price, Elizabeth, 563.
Hugh, 689.
Mary, 689.
Priest, Jesse, 211.
Mary Ida, 211.
Primrose, John, 114.
Prince, Allan Waterman, 218.
Annette Josephine, 219.
Charles Everett, 218.
Edward Carl, 219.
Job, 218.
Roger Owen, 218.
Rufus, 218.
Pritchard, Robert, 56.
Proctor, Margaret, 475.
Prosens, Charles, 648, 649.
Emma, 648, 649.
Lotta, 648, 649.
Sarah (Waterman), 648, 649.
Prouty, Luther, 600.
Sarah Wilson, 600.
Provost, Warren, 236.
Pullman, Cornelius, 381.
Pultz, Mary A. or L. (———), 530.
Purkis, Amos Lincoln, 197.
Archie Weston, 197.
Doris Albina, 197.
Eleanor Louise, 197.
Elizabeth Anna, 197.
Mary Waterman, 198.
Putnam, Amanda, 171-2.
Angeline L., 495.
Bernard Clement, 180.
Donald George, 180.
Elijah, 64.
G. Fritz, 180.
John, 172.
Kenneth Elmer Elbert, 180.
Kitty, 345.
Lucinda, 190, 191.
Milton Robert, 180.
Nellie, 184.
Nettie, 64.
Nona Marlene, 180.
Ronald Allen, 180.
William Samuel, 180.
Putney, Eliza, 110.
Helen (Smith), 360.
Quackenboss, Mary Ann, 407.
Quackenbush, Isaac, 28.
Resultha, 28.
Quance, Gertrude, 647.
Queal, Dudley, 59.
John, 59.
Mary, 59.
Nellie, 59.
Sarah, 59, 64.
William S., 59.
Queion, Lillian E., 158.
Quick, Sarah A., 679.
Quimby, Alice, 158.
David Wellington, 556.
Eliphalet, 158.
Quinn, Bridget, 403.
Catherine (———), 403.
John, 403.
Marie Anna, 64.
Michael, 64.
Raby, Marie L., 105.
Rackliff, Cyrus Chadwick, 630
Grace, 630.
Mehitabel, 316.
Nellie Estelle, 630.
Rae, Sarah E., 105.
Rafter, William, 202.
Rainey, Rainney (see Raney).
Charles Waterman, 244.
Emma L., 526.
Mary, 244.
William Hilton, 244.
Ralph, Edward, 393.
Ramsdell, Ann, 289.
Garnett, 289.
Jennie, 390.
John D., 390.
Ramsey, Belle R., 41.
Catherine, 359, 360.
Gov. (Minnesota), 35.
Jessie A., 102.
Randall, Abigail, 270.

Randall (cont'd)
Almond, 221.
Charles, 221.
Charles B., 28.
Elmer, 221.
Flora, 57.
Frances, 310.
Hazel Irene, 152.
Herbert, 221.
John, 221.
Joseph Elmer, 152.
Mary, 221.
Melinda, 279.
Nancy P., 579.
Noah, 279.
Polly (White), 400.
Sanford L., 279.
William, 57.
RANEY (see RAINEY).
Frederick, 533.
Theresa L., 533.
RANGE, Hannah, 195.
RANK, Elizabeth J. (———), 98.
Thomas R., 98.
William J., 98.
RANKIN, Archie J., 314.
Constant, 630.
Harriet (———), 630.
Lucian S., 308.
RANNEY, Eugene, 157.
RANSBURG, Rachel Margaret, 422.
RANSOM, Sarah Ann, 69.
Susan Amelia, 507.
RATCHFORD, Annie M., 205.
RATE, ROTE, Kate [Kitty], 654.
RATHBONE, Aaron Henderson, 234.
Charity, 576.
Dorothy, 647.
Elise Chesebrough, 234.
RATHBURN, Alvin, 675.
Margaret, 675.
Sarah Ann, 675.
RAWSON, Abner, 284.
Clara P., 141.
Julia Ann, 284.
RAYBOLD, Arthur William, 238.
Eleanor Gray, 238.
Hazel Louise, 238.
Marion Wood, 238.
Miriam Elise, 238.
Richard Edward, 238.
Saidee Waterman, 238.
William Thomas, 238.
RAYMON, Emma, 551.
RAYMOND, Anna Caroline, 77.
Charles Vaughn, 401.
Charlton Henry, 78.
Constance, 401.
Eleanor, 401.
Emmett, 78.
Francella (Smith), 383.
George, 401.
Gilbert Smith, 401.
Leah, 363.
Mary, 78, 688.
Samuel B., 21.
Samuel Bradley, 78.
RAYNOR, Charles T., 406.
Clara W. (Waterman), 83.
READ (see REED, REID).
Artemas, 200.
Eunice M., 200.
Maria Eunice, 200.
READER, Sarah O. (Kempton), 504.
REARDON, Belle L., 175.
Bessie L., 175.
Clifford, 175.
Clifford E., 175.
Clyde D., 175.
Donald, 175.
Elsie G., 175.
Helen L., 175.
Kate, 182.
Leon William, 175.
Olive A., 175.
Robert J., 175.
Roberta, 175.
Ruth May, 175.
William, 175.
William D., 175.
REAVY, Margaret A., 549.
William, 549.
RECORD, Abigail, 602.
Delphina K. (———), 198.
John Dexter, 198.
Olive, 142.
Sarah Aroline, 198.
REDFIELD, Albert, 68.
Alfred, 68.
Anson Pratt, 68.
George Elliot, 68.
Heman J., 88.
James Grinnell, 68.
Mary Waterman, 68.
Sarah Gilbert, 68.
Theophilus, 68.
Waterman, 68.
REDIN, George Edward, 423.
REDLON, Henry Clay, 311.
Leona Albertine, 311.
REED (see READ, REID).
Abbie E., 105.
Alonzo H., 145.
Alvin, 231.
Arvilla, 593.
Betsey, 576.
Charles Libby, 161.
Clara Jane, 79.
David, 99, 173.
Emma (Lawrence), 183.
Ethel Foster, 231.
Ezra, 79.
George Lancaster, 231.
Hepsy (———), 593.
John Albert, 145.
Lowell Everett, 173.
Maria, 605.
Maria Adelia, 634.
Martha, 607.
Mary Ann, 592.
Mary R., 214.
Myra W., 99.
Otis, 410.
Reuben Mackenzie, 145.
Robert Martin, 173.
Ruth Peabody, 611.
Samuel, 593.
REESE, Gertrude (———), 430.
Jacob, 430.
James M., 431.
John, 430.
Marion C., 430.
Nancy Aurelia, 430.
REEVE, Charles, 400.
George W., 672.
Jennette (———), 672.
Leon, 400.
Susie, 400.
REEVES, William, 98.
REGNALL, Hilda Caroline, 536.
Lena H., 536.
Thomas F., 536.
REID (see READ, REED).
David A., 644.
Fern Haddon, 190.
Jennie Agnes, 273.
John A., 644.
REILLY, Bridget, 538.
Catherine (———), 538.
Myles W., 538.
REISMEYER, Norman, 182.
William, 182.
REMICK, Barbara Bradford, 327, 328.
Caroline L. (———), 327.
Clare (———), 327.
Edward E., 327.
Harry B., 327.
James W., 327.
REMINGTON, REMMINGTON, Catherine G. (———), 252.
Clarabel, 647.
Clinton V. S., 252.
Hale, 252.
Lucy, 651.
RENFREW, Harvey N., 488.
Horace, 488.
RENFRO, Agnes June, 453.
Charles Elmer, 453.
REVETTE, Emily G., 518.
REYMON, Earl, 354.
F. E., 354.
REYNOLDS, Allen, 179.
Allen Alfred, 179.
Anna, 37.
Arvilla Grover, 220.
Bernice M., 505.
Betsey (———), 139.
Charles Edward, 139.
Clinton B., 318.
Comer A., 179.
Daune H., 179.
Edna I., 179.

Reynolds (cont'd)
Fern Dorlesca, 613.
Frank Flavel, 139.
Gordon A., 179.
Inez, 657.
Leone, 424.
Margaret Frances, 478.
Moses, 139.
Roselind Lois, 179.
S. Edward, 139.
Rhodes, Annie Frances, 616.
Cecil, 653.
Charles W., 616.
Charles Wild, 616.
Frances M. (———), 616.
Helen O. (———), 616.
Maria Antonett, 417.
Rice, Bertha K., 593.
Caroline, 472.
Caroline Augusta, 472.
Carolyn, 173.
Charles, 472.
Cynthia, 278.
Cynthia Margaret, 472.
Cyrus, 667.
Ebenezer C., 535.
Edward Everett, 628.
Elizabeth, 301, 472.
Ernest Myron, 472.
Esther Constance, 472.
Eva Caroline, 472.
F. Kenneth, 173.
George Edgar, 472.
Harriott McEwen, 418.
Helen Mabel, 472.
Hyland W., 378.
Isadore Lorette, 667.
Jessie Esther, 472.
Joel, 418.
John Newton, 471.
Julia Esther, 472.
Justus, 405.
Lincoln Phelps, 472.
Lucy, 445.
Margaret Isabelle, 472.
Mary A., 590.
Mary D., 405.
Mary Washburn, 556.
Norman Lincoln, 472.
Pauline, 417.
Rebecca Anne, 472.
Sumner John, 471.
Thomas A., 593.
Thomas B., 378.
Rich, Alice, 175.
Barbara, 175.
Charles, 175.
Charles A., 552.
Charles Marshall, 218.
George, 221.
Georgia Dewey, 218.
Lydia, 601, 605.
Richards, Anna Belle, 444.
Benjamin F., 258.
Bertha F., 258.
Charles Augustus, 667.
Henry, 667.
Josie, 409.
Ralph E., 230.
Richardson, Ada, 525.
Celinda Betsey, 516.
Charles, 475.
Charles H., 525.
Eliza Ann, 306.
Elizabeth (———), 116.
Hannah, 432.
John, 253.
Mary, 171.
Mary A., 88.
Myra E., 525.
Nellie Frances (Waterman), 526.
Roderick, 116.
Roderick D., 116.
Ruth, 513.
Samuel, 516.
Sarah Maria, 547.
Richey, Mary (Rathburn?), 675.
Richard, 675.
Richmond, Andrew, 297.
Bathsheba, 297.
Cyrus, 306.
Earl C., 659.
Joyce, 659.
Louise, 249.
Peleg S., 249.
Susan, 632.
Virginia, 659.
Rickett, Maria Lucy (Risley) (Waterman), 95.
Ridden, Matthew, 635.
Rider, Sophia, 296.
Ridge, Jennie, 679.
Riecks, Edman, 101.
Otto A. W., 101.
Riegel, Donald, 679.
John R., 679.
Riley, Agnes, 27.
John, 27.
Mary, 114.
Rinaldo, Paul, 318.
Percy W., 318.
Ripley, Ezekiel, 298, 299.
Priscilla, 298.
Silvanus, 299.
Risden, O. C., 282.
Riseborough, Charles Maurice, 116.
John Ernest, 116.
Risley, Maria Lucy, 95.
Ritch, Barbara, 566.
Josiah Lee, 566.
Marian, 566.
Ritchlin, Howard Ignatius, 678.
Rivenburg, Howard, 345.
Rivers, Emma Eliza, 543.
John T., 543.
Robbins, John, 544.
John Barker, 544.
Thomas, 10.
Roberson, Walter James, 153.
Roberts, Adeline (———), 504.
Augustus H., 247.
Drusilla, 287.
H. D., 144.
Hartley Forest, 238.
Hattie Amelia, 481.
Henrietta, 247.
Jane, 280.
Lucien, 504.
Manilin, 500.
Maria S., 503.
Maude (Waterman), 339.
Rachel (———), 144.
Sarah A., 46.
Susan, 168.
Thomas F., 481.
William W., 144.
Robertson, Charles, 604.
Charles S., 604.
Hannah (———), 604.
Jane, 458.
Mabel, 113.
Mary Stanley, 113.
William, 113.
William Gordon, 113.
Robichaux, Octane Sheppard, 659.
Robinson, Andrew M., 559.
Delia, 47.
Edward Noble, 559.
Ella Hubbell, 559.
Eva Waterman, 559.
Florence Stoddard, 559.
George, 332.
George Frederick, 559.
Harold, 646.
John D., 540.
Laura A., 197.
LeRoy Holmes, 559.
Mary Jayne, 399.
Melinda Almeda, 400.
Mercy, 325.
Minerva, 332.
Priscilla (———), 559.
Samuel, 559.
Sarah W., 540.
Septimus, 559.
Thomas, 340.
William, 400.
Zerviah M., 560, 559.
Robson, Kathrine, 603.
Rochester, John C., 23.
Rock, Henry A., 487.
Rockwell, Ruth, 689.
Rockwood, Clark, 362.
Roeder, Anna W., 246.
George R., 246.
Thomas, 246.
Rogers, A. J., 63.
Andrew J., 63.
Angelina C., 54.
Arthur Wyckoff, 123.

Rogers (cont'd)
Benjamin, 577.
Caroline Matilda, 374.
Charles N., 543.
Christina (Davenport), 584.
David, 123.
Dean Richards, 123.
Dr., 334.
Elam, 374.
Emily M., 84.
Ethel A., 506.
Florence, 57.
Frank, 165.
Guy, 63.
Hannah, 11.
Harriet (or Harrison), 84.
Harry C., 625.
Henry Wyckoff, 123.
J. F., 499.
James Whitelaw, 54.
Jason, 84.
Joseph, 205.
Josephine, 272.
Lee Guy, 63.
Lewis, 543.
Margaret Louise, 205.
Mary Augusta, 472.
Mary C. (Lamerson), 427.
Mildred Beatrice, 543.
Mildred Lydia, 543.
Nancy (———), 84.
Norman McLeod, 123.
Phillips, 144.
Ruth I., 165.
Sarah Peterson, 144.
Susan Decatur, 577.
William H., 123.
Rogerson, Nettie, 444.
Romerich, Mary, 164.
Roney, William B., 556.
Rood, Anna, 154.
Roof, Berdella Aurelia, 345.
Homer, 345.
Roome, Carrie A., 247.
Roop, Carl, 195.
Donald C., 195.
Monty E., 195.
Roosevelt, James C., 62.
Root, Abbie P., 340.
Amelia Sarah, 95.
Chandler, 340.
Edelia, 340.
Elias, 340.
Ella, 340.
Erastus Chandler, 340.
Eunice, 499.
Frank, 57.
George W., 82.
Gertrude Adelle, 291.
Grace, 654.
James Pierce, 5.
Joseph, 459, 499.
Judson Hall, 654.
Mary Alice, 340.
Phebe (Waterman), 282.
Samuel, 654.
Silas, 340.
William, 459.
Rose, Alma Florence, 219, 220.
Amanda J. (Leavitt), 214.
Asa, 217, 219, 220.
Clarice, 598.
Edna, 598.
Ella Rebecca, 455.
Elsie, 451.
Frank, 598.
Lester, 451.
Nettie Ercelia, 217.
Ross, Agnes, 155.
Caroline, 375.
David, 155.
Isabella (———), 680.
James F., 680.
Katherine, 120.
Thomas, 680.
Roth, Jeanette, 471.
Rothe, Charles, 178.
Kenneth, 178.
Round, Joshua, 536.
Mary Ann Goff, 536.
Rouse, Fred, 148.
Herman, 148.
Jefferson Clinton, 452.
Jennie, 148.
Lucy Ann, 452.
Mabel, 148.
Rowe, Agnes, 228.
Amos, 162.
Charles O., 312.
Delia May, 191.
Ethel, 282.
Ichabod, 507.
Ida F., 312.
Joseph H., 228.
Laura T., 162.
Martha Mary, 131.
Robert N., 191.
Rowell, Douglas Erwin, 469.
Louise Elinor, 469.
Roy R., 469.
Sarah Alice, 469.
Sarah H., 324.
Victoria, 154.
William Emerson, 469.
Rowland, Robert C., 353, 355.
Rowley, Arthur, 373, 383.
Frances Amelia (Waterman), 373.
Martha, 63.
Rudolf, Caroline Matilda, 118.
Ruggles, Margaret P. (Turner), (———), 324.
Rumery, Charles F., 309.
Octavia Mae, 309.
Runyon, Lois Huntington (Leach) (Waterman), 588.
Rusco, Eleazer, 426.
John, 429.
Russ, Irvina Eva, 623.
Myrl, 56.
Sarah, 57.
Wellmon S., 23.
Russell, Russel, Adumia Ashman, 275.
Frederick C., 324.
Gertrude Augusta, 275.
Hezekiah S., 63.
J. C., 485.
James, 134.
Jethro, 346.
Lucy M., 353.
M. Jeanie, 438.
Marietta, 173.
Martha, 346, 459, 499.
Martha F., 63.
Mary Ann, 353.
Mary H., 134.
Mary J., 177.
Naomi, 558.
Susanna, 558.
Rust, Lydia A., 499.
Rutherford, Edith Gray, 245.
Jeanette, 245.
Margaret, 245.
William Gray, 244.
William Waterman, 245.
Ryan, Laurence J., 64.
Mary Elizabeth, 253.
Ryden, Garnett Ethel, 323.
Sackett, Augusta, 364.
Sadler, Rebecca, 417.
Samuel, 522.
Susan W., 522.
Sage, Edmund, 402.
Elisha T., 402-404.
Maria, 635.
Sager, Urania May, 482.
Sahulka, Marie Anna, 386.
St. Jacques, Alcide Joseph, 124.
Joseph, 124.
St. Peter, Zobeide, 544.
Salhi, Albert James, 464.
Salisbury, Ann H. (———), 31.
Delia M., 31.
John H., 31.
Joshua, 31.
Salmon, Alfred, 537.
Francis, 537.
Rebecca (———), 537.
Samuel, 611.
Saltsman, Elizabeth, 192.
Sampson (see Samson).
Emily A., 629.
Frank Warren, 621.
Maria Doten, 304.
Thomas Hall, 304.
William, 621.
Samson (see Sampson).
Benjamin H., 603.
Sarah D., 603.
Samuelson, Wesley, 187.
Sanborn, Carrie A., 197.
Elizabeth, 551.

Sanborn (cont'd)
Laurentine A., 197.
Mary, 608.
SANDALL, Emily A., 47.
SANDERSON, Abraham, 281.
Clarissa, 281.
Frank E., 166.
Gordon Kenneth, 392.
SANDROCK, Grace, 580.
SANFORD, Catharine J., 166.
Doris, 44.
George Henry, 581.
Hobart, 44.
Huldah, 671.
Ida Elizabeth, 581.
James, 44.
Norma, 44.
Ruth, 44.
SANGER, Azubah, 399.
SARGENT, Betsey Ella, 505-6.
Doris M., 501.
Fred H., 502.
Horace T., 503.
Leland P., 506.
Lilla M., 506.
Mirtie F., 502.
Thomas, 506.
SAUNDERS, Dorothy (Kennett), 312.
Henry, 95.
SAVAGE, Elizabeth Ann, 607.
Harrison, 431.
Hazel Frances, 104.
John, 607.
Lewis, 431.
Stephen, 637.
SAVERY, Albert T., 79.
Charles A., 79.
Hope Tobey, 541.
Horace H., 79.
Peregrine White, 79.
Phineas, 541, 542.
Trueman C., 79.
SAVOYE, Walter Tracy, 61.
SAWYER, Burton Plinney, 131.
Louise, 309.
Mary, 162.
Mary Ellen, 88.
Matthias Plant, 231.
Sarah E., 552.
William Felton, 231.
William P., 552.
SAYRE, Irene Jennie, 179.
SCALLEY, Johanna (or Josephine) D., 166.
Robert, 166.
SCARBOROUGH, James G., 634.
SCHENCK, Delia, 147.
Rachel, 147.
SCHERMERHORN, Abbie Jane (Waterman), 374, 383.
Amanda, 56.
Emerson, 27.
George, 56.
Ione, 56.
Jacob S., 27.
Jennie Lucy, 56.
John, 56.
Vienna, 56.
SCHILLER, Tomas W., 178.
SCHILLING, John, 421.
Lou Emma, 421.
SCHLUSLER, Helen C., 570.
SCHREIBER, Ethel Mae, 544.
Walter A., 544.
SCHULTHEIS, Minnie, 248.
Thomas H., 248.
SCHULZ, SCHULTZ, Edith Hedwig, 105.
Gilbert Paul, 641.
John G., 105.
Norma Jane, 641.
SCHUMANN, Helen Margaret, 423.
Jacob, 422.
John Franklin, 422.
John Justin, 423.
SCHUYLER, Eliza, 386.
George S., 687.
Jacob, 687.
John Jacobse, 687.
Ruth Ann, 687.
SCHWEICH, Hortense, 476.
Paul, 476.
SCOFIELD, Elizabeth, 176.
Hannah, 180.
Rhoda, 177.
Seth, 172.
SCOTT, Alice (———), 468.
Anson, 19.
Charles Achilles, 237.
Earle, 534.
Elizabeth, 346.
Freeman, 19.
George L., 380.
Irving M., 380.
John, 237.
Laura, 19.
Loly, 19.
Maria Litchfield, 387.
Nancy, 19.
Robert Gray, 237.
Sophie Porter, 587.
Thatcher Allan, 237.
William, 346.
SCOVILL, SCOVILLE, Diantha (Waterman), 82.
Eli, 82.
Ellen, 82.
Judson, 82.
Merrill, 82.
Newton, 82.
SCRAFFORD, Alice S., 288.
SCRANTON, Bridget, 413.
SCUDDER, Clarissa, 278.
SEARL, Calvin, 147.
SEARS, Abbie Fearing, 241.
Nathaniel, 241.
Sarah, 70.
Tamma, 426.
SEATEN, Clayton, 645.
Edward, 645.
Harry, 645.
Howard, 645.
Kenneth, 645.
Leo, 645.
Wesley, 645.
SEAVER, Calvin, 486, 673.
Jennie L., 523.
Mary, 486.
SECOR, James, 637.
SEE, Margaret, 244.
SEELEY, Chloe, 26.
Elizabeth (———), 502.
Millie, 26.
Nathan W., 502.
SEGEE, Henrietta Louisa, 619.
James S., 619.
SEIFERT, Mary Ann, 546.
SEIP, Catherine, 36.
SELBACH, Friedrich Wilhelm, 123.
Mary, 123.
Mathilde (———), 123.
SELDEN, Arthur Eliot, 277.
Claudius Hubert, 277.
Elma Sophia, 277.
Richard Lord, 277.
Stewart Lee, 277.
SELLERS, SELLARS, Homer L., 662.
Lawrence Emmett, 662.
Ora Mae, 662.
Virginia May, 119.
SELLEW, Orrin, 94.
SENEREFF, Annie F. (Cunningham) 170.
SENIOR, Clarence Ezra, 170.
Lola Maud, 170.
SERVICE, Charles, 430.
SERVOSSE, Archibald, 472.
Ellen Jane, 466, 472.
SESSIONS, Alexander, 281.
Alexander Batcheller, 280, 281.
Daniel, 281.
Earl Alexander, 281.
Fitz William, 281.
Frank Alexander, 281.
Frederick John, 281.
Lizzie (———), 281.
Mary Elmira, 281.
Noble James, 281.
Susie, 281.
William Harvey, 280.
SEWELL, SEWALL, Bruno, 191.
Susan D., 328.
SEYMOUR, Alonzo, 640.
Herbert, 640.
William H., 293.
SEZAK, Samuel, 625.
SHAFFER, Ai, 354.
SHAFTOE, Claire F., 537.
Henry, 537.
Margaret (———), 537.

SHALLOE, Agnes (———), 89.
Jessie A., 89.
John, 89.
SHAMPNOR, Antie, 148.
Helen, 150.
Jason, 150.
SHANNON, Anna L., 511.
SHARP, SHARPE, Abigail, 388.
Anna Electa, 246.
John B., 246.
Maruis (Hallenbeck), 194.
William, 589.
SHAUL, Alphonso, 644.
SHAVER, Mary Jane, 118.
SHAW, Alice, 476.
Amos, 683, 685.
Austin, 476.
Betty, 476.
Catherine (———), 682.
Christopher, 475.
Clarence Rupert, 478.
Columbus P. Reeves, 478.
Deborah (———), 241.
Della Elizabeth, 478.
Donivan Lucien, 476.
Doris Marguerite, 311.
Edna Earle, 476.
Elizabeth, 308.
Florence Alma, 476.
Frances, 41.
George, 241, 684, 685.
George B., 542.
George C., 311.
Hannah (———), 683, 685.
Harold Lucien, 478.
Hattie Frances, 478.
Helen, 41.
Henry, 684-686.
Hiram, 686, 687.
Inez Frances, 478.
Irma Hemenway, 476.
Irving E., 542.
Isabella (———), 686.
Isaiah, 432, 682-687.
James, 686.
Joanne Elizabeth, 478.
John, 682, 684-686.
John J., 41.
Joseph, 457.
Josephine, 300.
Julia Maud, 475.
Laura, 41.
Lester Reeves, 476.
Louis DeHaven, 478.
Lucy, 295.
Mabel, 311.
Mame (———), 476.
Margaret, 5.
Mary Isabelle, 476.
Mary J., 614.
Nathaniel, 295.
Norah, 104.
Phyllis May, 478.
Reeves, 476.
Robert, 476.
Robert Phillips, 476.
Robert S., 475.
Ruby Elizabeth, 478.
Ruby Marietta, 476.
Ruth (———), 476, 682-684.
Ruth Ann, 432, 686, 687.
Saba Thomas, 295.
Samuel, 683-685.
Sarah (———), 432, 686.
Sarah Joe, 476.
Sarah Pinckney, 475.
Sarah Ruth, 478.
Stillman, 300.
Susan, 686, 687.
Susan Monroe, 241.
Thomas Lewis David William, 475.
William Lucien, 476.
William Pinckney, 475.
William Rupert, 478.
Willie Belle, 476.
Zephyr Pearl, 475.
SHAWS, John, 463.
SHEA, Annie J., 164.
Bridget (———), 164.
Michael, 164.
Susan W., 319.
SHEARER, Catherine Mabel, 92.
Ellen, 83.
Walter Raymond, 92.
SHEARS, Blanche, 444.
George, 444.
Ralph, 444.
SHEDD, Mary E., 324.
SHEEHY, Ida M., 312.
John, 312.
SHELDON, Alice Gertrude, 469.
Charles M., 470.
Cornelia, 467.
SHELLAND, Elisha, 41.
SHELLEY, Mary Britten, 52.
SHELLING, Cora J., 507.
SHEPARD, SHEPPARD (see SHEPHERD).
Aaron, 648.
Alice, 657.
Alice Emma, 512.
Almon, 660.
Anna Louise, 657.
Arthur, 454.
Arva Sarita, 660.
Bessie Lee, 657.
Birdie May, 657.
Burt Bronco, 660.
C. O., 33.
Charles N., 512.
Emeline, 648.
David Ruth, 657.
David Zachariah, 657.
Elijah, 512.
Ella Charlotte, 512.
Emma Maria, 512.
Francis, 512.
Francis [Frank] Waterman, Frederick Chapin, 512.
510, 512.
Hiram W., 135.
James Milton, 657.
Jane, 164.
Jarvis Barker, 91.
Joel Hamblin, 524.
Marshall, 659.
Martha Anna, 277.
Mollie, 658.
Nedra Lucretia, 659.
Ora Maywood, 660.
Paul, 657.
Phebe Asenath (Waterman), 510, 512.
Rosetta Phebe, 512.
Sarah Alice, 657.
Solon Oliver, 659.
Sylvia Olive, 659.
Vernon Scott, 660.
Virginia C., 91.
William, 524.
SHEPHERD, J. Albert, 628.
Winslow, 629.
SHERBURNE, David, 518.
George Newell, 515.
Joseph Henry, 515.
Julius Newell, 515.
Lydia, 518.
Wealthy (———), 518.
SHERIFFS, Helen, 99.
SHERMAN, Almira (———), 457.
Auronette M., 355.
Benjamin F., 457.
Carrie R., 522.
Electa, 347.
Elizabeth O., 619.
Eugene Buren, 475.
Eugene Proctor, 476.
Eva, 544.
Frederick, 476, 547.
Frederick Howard, 457.
George Wilson, 539.
Gertrude E., 212.
Jennie T., 619.
Jessie Helen, 547.
Lottie, 539.
Osman H., 355.
Samuel T., 618.
Samuel W., 317.
Samuel W. T., 618.
Theodore Allison, 476.
Thomas Wilson, 539.
Willard, 212.
SHERWOOD, Malcolm, 82.
Persis, 82.
Persis (Waterman), 82.
Rachel J., 54.
SHIELDS, Eliza, 72.
SHIMPFF, Susan, 423.
SHIPMAN, George Marshall, 238.
SHIPPEE, Max Emerson, 257.
Willis Cruse, 257.
SHIRLEY, Emma Chase, 227.
Josiah Chase, 227.
SHOALES, SHOALS, SHOLES, Daniel, 671.
Ebenezer, 671.

Sholts, Carl A., 150.
Shonts, Theodore P., 49.
Shores, Henrietta, 198.
Shorey, Charles R., 294.
Short, Mary B., 320.
Shorter, Ruth Adelaide, 245.
Showers, Jennie, 26.
Shrigley, Hattie, 183.
Shultz, Shults, Alfred Wallace, 641.
Carl, 641.
Fred, 107.
Howard, 107.
Shum, Hazel Clair, 264.
Shumway, Allen, 370.
Grace, 371.
Mabel, 370.
Shurtleff, Betsey, 295.
Clifford Arthur, 304.
Clifford Russell, 304.
Emma Mabel, 304.
Eunice, 304.
Frederick Gordon, 304.
Frederick Jason, 304.
George Arthur, 304.
Henry Henshaw, 527.
Howard Jason, 304.
Isaac Shaw, 304.
Olive Esther, 527.
Robert Thomas, 304.
Samuel Hathaway, 527.
Shutts, Ella, 61.
Sickles, Belle, 250.
Sigerfoos, Alice, 410.
Sill, Enoch, 334.
Harriet, 288.
Silsby, Holden, 177.
Lydia, 189.
Matie, 177.
Roxanna (Waterman), 177.
Ruth Avis, 180.
Silver, Lina, 110.
Sadie, 102.
Simmons, Abigail, 117.
Alice, 25.
Caroline Jane, 279.
Evelyn Roberta, 603.
Hezekiah, 301.
John, 279.
Lydia, 301.
Sylvester E., 603 .
Simms, Alonzo, 592.
Edith Rosetta, 592.
Eva Louise, 592.
Simon, Emily A., 236.
John, 239.
John R., 236.
Pearl, 239.
Roxie (———), 239.
Simonds, Amah Louise, 501.
Josiah, 8-9.
Rufus, 503.
Selah Graves, 501.
Simons, Zilpha, 376.
Simpkins, Enoch, 637.
Laura Ann, 196.
Stephen, 637.
Simpson, Cynthia, 357.
Ed, 657.
Frank, 657.
Henry, 314.
Lewis, 390.
Lucy M., 314.
Martha, 657.
Preston, 657.
Sinclair, Jennie A., 333.
Joseph, 333.
Joseph W., 333.
Lydia May, 333.
Thomas S., 333.
Singer, Thomas S., 635.
Singleton, Mary, 688.
Sink, Ethel Elta, 574.
Sipperly, Sarah, 341.
Sipple, Peter, 382, 385.
Skeels, Ira, 53.
Jane Ann, 592.
Lewis, 592.
Lorenzo D., 592.
Samuel C., 53.
Sophronia, 591.
Sylvanus, 591, 592.
Skelley, Stephen, 396.
Skilton, Clara M. (Mrs. Frank A.), 8.
Skinner, Amasa S., 531.
Dora, 181.
Edward, 645.
Eldora, 262.
Eugene M. H., 542.
Eunice M., 645.
Evelyn Zorah, 645.
Ferdinand A., 531.
George, 45.
Helen Elizabeth, 645.
Isabella A., 531.
Linn A., 531.
Luther, 645.
Luther Lamont, 645.
Sarah, 442.
Sidney S., 531.
Thomas E., 542.
Skolfield, Mary, 126.
Slack, Amy A., 506.
Hobart E., 460.
Katharine (Woolsey), 682.
Prosper B., 506.
Rosa A., 506.
Slate, Ella, 367.
Slayton, Lloyd, 173.
Sleeper, Addie E., 625.
Casalena M., 625.
Cassie H., 625.
Edna M., 625.
Henry J., 625.
John Theodore, 625.
John W., 625.
Slingsby, Ann, 563.
Sloan, Sloane, Jennie May, 501.
May, 625.
Slocum, Allida, 292.
Charles, 425.
Slosson, Harriet, 416.
Smalley, Abel, 473.
Adelaide Frances, 488.
Albert L., 488.
Chloe Luthera, 488.
Elijah, 488.
Emma, 488.
Francis, 488.
Harriet, 488.
Jane E., 488.
John Waterman, 488.
Laura Maria, 488.
Lucius, 488.
Raphael, 488.
Ruby, 473.
Ruby (———), 473.
William, 488.
Winfield, 488.
Smart, Albert, 431.
Smith, A. J., 310.
A. L., 179.
Abbie F., 604.
Abel Jones, 529.
Adam, 684, 685.
Adelaide, 454.
Alfred, 604.
Allen D., 383.
Amelia, 116.
Ann, 123.
Ann Gennet, 359.
Anna, 374.
Anna Louise, 565.
Annie White, 248.
Arthur G., 118.
B. F., 307.
Benjamin, 360.
Benjamin F., 529.
Betsey, 360.
Betsey M., 284.
Byard, 454.
Caroline, 481.
Catherine, 105, 237, 416.
Celia, 191.
Charles H., 42.
Charles Henry, 537.
Charles Nelson, 608.
Charlotte, 137.
Cherry Ann, 472.
Clarinda, 549.
Daniel T., 501.
David Ray, 472.
Delana, 360.
Earl John, 511.
Edith (Adams), 370.
Edith Jane, 458.
Edwin, 93.
Eli, 214.
Elizabeth (———), 103.
Elizabeth J. (———), 460.
Emeline H., 62.
Ensley, 178.
Estes, 94.
Esther, 173.

Smith (cont'd)
Felton, 359, 360.
Florence Louise, 594.
Floyd C., 370.
Francella, 383.
Francis Hector, 565.
Frank, 178.
Frank Lee, 472.
Fred C., 173.
George, 360, 511.
George Washington, 595.
George Waterman, 608.
Gladys (Baldwin), 338.
Grace Darling, 436.
Hannah, 214, 360.
Harold Francis, 101-2.
Hattie, 345.
Helen, 360.
Helen J. (Nelson), 487.
Henry Phineas Adams, 226.
James, 15, 272, 360.
James H., 331.
James M., 404.
James Sherwood, 205.
Jane, 93.
Jehu, 93.
John, 356, 582.
John Edgar, 472.
Jonas, 608.
Joseph, 202.
Josiah, 103, 124, 610.
Josiah Miller, 610, 611.
Judith, 144.
Katie, 173.
Lewis, 103.
Lillian, 310.
Lizzie Lurettie, 187.
Lois (Hooker), 283.
Lydia, 124.
Margaret (———), 359.
Margaret Lord, 628.
Maria, 360.
Mariah, 626.
Martha, 401, 564.
Marvin, 578.
Mary, 93, 439.
Mary E., 133.
Mary Ellen, 226.
Mary J., 118.
Mary Jane, 291.
Olive, 315.
Ollie, 383.
Paul Asa, 173.
Philip C., 370.
Ray Estes, 472.
Rebecca M. (———), 537.
Richard, 360.
Robert Bruce, 383.
Rollin H., 383.
Ruth, 313.
Sarah A., 429.
Sewell T., 331.
Susan, 580.
Susie, 310.
Thaddeus, 537.
Thomas G., 594.
Ulric E., 315.
Virginia Rogers, 205.
Walter G., 608.
Watson, 360.
Whitman B., 460.
Whitman E., 460.
William, 55, 62, 458.
William C., 102.
William Gregory, 205.
William H., 205.
Willis, 53.
Smithies, Alice Emma, 43.
John, 43.
Smurr, Willard Edwin, 421.
Snead, Frances Winn, 417.
Snell, Alice, 344.
Clifton, 621.
Edward, 344.
Reuben, 344.
Winifred, 344.
Snook, Martin, 590.
Sara, 590.
Snow, A. W., 465.
Albert Stevens, 321.
Betsey Elsada, 135.
Charles E., 99.
Elizabeth (———), 135.
Ernest Bailey, 99.
Isaac, 233.
Josias, 5.
Lusanna, 5.
Mary E. (Frary), 487.
Miriam May, 321.
Seth, 135.
Walter Drayton, 321.
Snyder, David, 619.
Eliza, 27.
Madge, 619.
Maria, 62.
Martin, 41.
Nancy Elizabeth, 290.
Vincent, 246.
Somers, Flora, 550.
Frank Alton, 637.
Harvey C., 637.
Ida Olive, 637.
Sooter, Henrietta, 653, 654.
Henry, 653.
Lucy Ann, 653.
Soper, Cephas, 221.
Frank, 221.
Sornberger, Anna, 58.
Jane, 58.
Soule, Aaron, 140.
Arthur W., 310.
Benjamin, 317.
Chester C., 317.
Edwin, 296.
Edwin A., 317.
George, 333.
George W., 333.
Isaac, 296.
Jabez, 632.
John M., 632.
Lunette G., 310.
Margaret, 249.
Martha Maud, 333.
Ralph L., 317.
Seth H., 317.
Southard, Eva, 100.
Southgate, Volney M., 354.
Southmayd, Alfred, 402.
Southwick, Clotilde Jane, 188.
Southworth, Mary, 567.
Sparks, E. B., 178.
Phebe M., 178.
Sparrow, Frank M., 105.
William Hubbard, 105.
Spaulding, Spalding, Asher, 131.
Edwin Josiah, 131.
Gilman, 131.
John, 579.
Lizzie Waterman, 131.
Luther, 579.
Spearing, Emily J., 305.
Ruth, 305.
William, 305.
Speicher, Joanna Abigail, 111.
Spellman, Esther, 415.
Spence, David Robert, 271.
June Leselle, 271.
Lavergne Robert, 271.
Robert Dean, 271.
Spencer, Clorinda E., 407.
Franklin F., 497.
Hattie Florence, 174.
Jesse, 33.
Phebe (Hallick), 33.
Phineas, 498.
Sarah A., 231.
Spicer, Albert Avery, 562.
Ishmael, 561.
Lydia Button, 562-3.
Mary Abbie, 616.
Simeon Abel, 561.
Spofford, Harriet J. H., 305.
Isaac, 305.
Lucy E., 71.
Sponable, Frances, 343.
Frank, 343.
L. Madge, 343.
Spooner, Alma L., 287.
Louie A., 287.
W. F., 287.
Spoor, Marvin, 56.
Sprague, Almeda, 211.
Franklin F., 497.
James T., 636.
John O., 636.
Joseph, 636.
Spring, Leverett, 33.
Springer, Esther, 230.
Spurr, Charles Waterman, 246.
Charlotte Waterman, 244.
Edward Waterman, 244.
Edward Zephaniah, 244.

Spurr (cont'd)
Elizabeth, 244.
Estelle, 244.
SQUIRES, Erastus, 149.
Prudence, 481.
STACEY, STACY, Artemas, 136.
C. F., 445.
Flora E., 250.
Geraldine (Lewis), 338.
Hannah (———), 136.
John, 136.
Lucy A., 445.
STAFFORD, Foster M., 608.
STAHL, Jeannette Olivia, 623.
John Leslie, 623.
John Willis, 623.
Olivia Ann, 623.
William Henry, 623.
STALLKNECHT, Irene, 614.
Lloyd, 614.
Peter, 614.
STANDISH, Harriet, 561.
Mary, 295.
Myles, 234-5.
Priscilla Cobb, 304.
STANNARD, Artemisia, 410.
Frances E., 253.
STANTON, Charles Edwin, 577.
Eben, 400.
Eliza, 400.
Emeline Perkins, 577.
John, 577, 578.
John W., 577.
Mary Lord, 577.
Ruth Ann, 577.
William H., 577.
STAPLES, Lois, 15.
STARBUCK, Bethia (Waterman), 16.
STARK, Henry Nelson, 533.
Jonathan, 576.
Joseph, 637.
Julia Emma, 533.
William Henry, 576.
STARKWEATHER, Asher, 64.
Gladys Irene, 64.
Helen Esmay, 64.
Henry Fox, 563.
Henry Howard, 562.
John, 562.
John Austin, 563.
Lydia Maria, 563.
Morell A., 64.
Sarah Elizabeth, 563.
STARR, Harriet (Armstrong), 589.
Jesse H., 334.
Joshua, 340.
Margaret Louise, 589.
STARRATT, C. H., 98.
James, 98.
Sarah, 98.
STEAD, Charlotte, 271.
STEAN, Charles, 59.
Emma, 59.
Rachel, 59.
STEARNS, Douglas Clark, 615.
Emily Williston, 615.
Foster, 615.
Frank Waterman, 615.
George Hermon, 244.
Leonard, 615.
Louisa, 615.
Marion Tupper (Waterman), 109.
Richard Hall, 616.
Vesta, 230.
William Clark, 615.
STEBBINS, Arad, 485.
Julia Caroline, 237.
STEDMAN, Hannah M., 511.
Mary, 267.
STEEBER, Conrad, 443.
John A., 445.
STEELY, Isabell Lee, 471.
John Lockhart, 471.
Victor Lee, 471.
STERLING, Cordelia, 17.
David, 252.
Eliza Coffin, 252.
Robert Henry, 252.
STERRY, Ora Maconda Whittlesey, 591.
Thomas Hunt, 591.
STETSON, Ada Frances, 668.
Ann (———), 667.
Belva W., 318.
Clara Louise, 668.
Deborah, 610.
Ellen, 171.
George H., 667.
Isaac, 171.
John, 667.
Joseph, 328.
Leonard C., 636.
Mary A., 303.
Pelham, 303.
Richmond, 318.
Sarah, 495.
Sarah Ann, 319.
Sarah M., 636.
Stephen, 610.
William, 610.
Zenas, 495.
STEUBEN, VON, Baron, 584.
STEVENS, Abigail (———), 250.
Abigail Luella, 250.
Anne Whitwood, 587.
Charles A., 151.
Cora Etta, 344.
Edmund, 249.
Eliza Ann, 402.
Emma, 539.
Florence, 640.
Gardner, 250.
Irene (———), 249.
Isabelle Mae, 271.
John B., 249.
Judith, 689.
Leander E., 106.
Lucia Day, 604.
Luther, 604.
Mary, 550.
Mildred Richardson, 547.
Ora, 657.
Samuel, 688.
Wilber, 271.
William, 271.
William Penn, 547.
STEVENSON, Alice Joe, 658.
Bill Lee, 658.
Linnaeus, 658.
Mary Nell, 658.
Ruth, 641.
STEWART (see STUART).
Jack, 262.
Lester, 196.
Maria Adele (Kretsinger), 383, 384.
Marietta, 196.
Rufus, 156.
STICKLES, Edna, 78.
Rensselaer, 78.
STICKNEY, Ancil, 499.
Charles Arthur, 499.
David Palmer, 101.
Hattie May, 499.
John Fernald, 101.
Nathan, 499.
Susan Christy, 206.
Willis Everett, 499.
STIDHAM, George H., 368.
STILLSON, STILSON, Estelle Fern, 613.
Sally, 465.
William Charles, 613.
STOCK, Ruth, 679.
STOCKBRIDGE, John, 233.
STOCKDALE, Fanchon, 548.
STOCKING, Jerusha Emily, 571.
William Redfield, 571.
STODDARD, Alfred Waterman, 145.
Alice A., 397.
Ann, 397.
Annie Forrester, 145.
Anny L., 397.
Calista L. (———), 397.
Catherine (———), 397.
Charles, 397.
Chester, 397.
Clarissa L., 397.
Ebenezer, 397.
Ellen Forrester, 145.
Eugene, 397.
Frank H., 397.
Harlow, 397.
Horace W., 397.
Josephine A., 397.
Lillie Waterman, 145.
Louisa, 397.
Lucy, 559.
Lucy Ann, 145.
Maria Lawrence, 145.
Mary J. (———), 397.

Stone, Anna, 209.
Anna L., 440.
Arvilla Ellen, 482.
Azariah, 497.
Edward, 440.
Emma, 209.
George C., 433, 440.
George Walter, 482.
George Washington, 482.
Henry Julius, 481.
Howard Waterman, 482.
Irney L., 87.
Irving, 622.
Jonathan, 594, 674.
Julia L., 440.
Maria, 674.
Marvin A., 87.
Mary Ann, 594.
Matthias, 497.
Permelia Haskins, 482.
William, 209.
William Porter, 209.
Stoner, Maria, 422.
Storey, Elizabeth H., 101.
Frank, 315.
James F., 315.
Storrs, Constant, 332, 333.
Dan, 567, 568.
Delia, 567.
George, 332, 333.
George F., 334.
Harriet W., 334.
Juba, 568.
Laura Ann Harriet, 332.
Lucius, 568.
Maria S., 568.
Zalmon, 568.
Stover, Hannah, 689.
Stowe, Mary H., 211.
Stowell, Albert, 340.
Diadama, 480.
Strange, David F., 537.
Hannah (———), 537.
Stratton, Alzora Betsey, 254.
Leander, 255.
William, 60.
Strawn, Mary, 594.
Street, Luella, 146.
Manly, 146.
Sydenham, 146.
Streeter, May, 480.
Strike, Charles O., 646.
Phyllis Elaine, 646.
Strode, Nettie, 113.
Strohm, Leora, 468.
Stromberg, Alfred, 477.
James Alfred, 477.
Strong, Asher, 348.
Caleb, 225.
Clarissa, 225, 348.
Deborah, 252.
Isaac, 348.
Mabel Catherine, 63.
Margaret N., 74.
Mortimer, 63.
Nancy, 349.
Ruby, 510.
Walter, 348.
Strout, Annie, 311.
Strowbridge, Strobridge, Anna Elizabeth, 272.
Jane Agnes, 528.
Stuart (see Stewart).
Ducella Catherine, 167.
Henry M., 383.
John, 167.
Stubbs, Ermantrude, 478.
Stucker, Mabel Lutitia, 478.
Stuekenbrok, August, 246.
Karl D. G., 246.
Sturgis, Clarence Baker, 575.
Sturtevant, Anna, 210.
Hannah, 139.
Josiah, 689.
Samuel, 689.
Stafford, 306.
Susselman, von, Elizabeth Frances, 421.
Ernest Ludwig, 421.
Frederick Ludwig, 421.
Sugden, Clarissa M., 149.
William, 149.
Sullard, Submit, 485.
Sullivan, Christopher, 98.
Cornelius, 678.
Ellen, 542.
Julia, 678.
Margaret Katherine, 98.
Mary M., 678.
Summers, Lucille, 662.
Sarah J., 538.
Sumner, Arthur, 632.
Edward Alleyn, 587.
Harriet Tyler, 632.
Mary (———), 632.
Miranda Sarah, 148.
Sumter, May (Waterman), 376.
Surry, Joseph, 167.
Lucy, 167, 680.
Swan, Mary Bertha, 216.
Swanton, Lucy, 115.
Swart, Frances Burwell, 228.
Swarthout, Barbara, 391.
Swartout, Ann Eliza, 43.
Swartz, Abraham S., 394.
Anna Margaret (———), 395.
Elizabeth, 394.
George W., 395.
Henry, 394.
Jacob, 394.
John, 394.
Joseph, 394.
Susan, 394, 395.
Swasey, Philip R., 311.
Sweatt, Carrie A. (Sanborn), 197.
Sweet, Amai, 372.
Olive, 372.
Wanton, 372.
Waterman, 372.
Sweetland, Charles Francis, 667.
Lydia S. (———), 667.
Mabelle Doris, 667.
Marjorie Gladys, 667.
Swertfager, Nicholas, 640.
Swett, Benjamin French, 238.
Celeste Clifton, 238.
Mildred, 317.
Swezey, Orren B., 288.
Swift, Edward M., 202.
George H., 9.
Mary R., 414.
Melvin, 202.
Phebe Ann, 616.
Seth, 9.
Stephen, 616.
Susan (———), 202.
Thomas, 689.
William, 9, 689.
Swords, Charlotte, 444.
Jane Augusta (Waterman), 406.
Sylvester, Joseph, 612.
Lucy B., 610.
Lydia, 608.
Michael, 607.
Michael Robert, 607.
Sarah E., 612.
Syme, David, 375.
John, 375.
Symones, Solomon, 509.
Taber, Tabor, Archelaus, 618.
Augustus Bainbridge, 618.
Caroline Davis, 618.
Emily Frances, 618.
George Henry, 618.
Ida Jane, 618.
Kate Louise, 618.
Murray Nott, 618.
Nathaniel, 618.
Thomas, 689.
Taft, George, 431.
Henry, 519.
Mary Lillian, 519.
William H., 52.
Taggart, Harriet B., 146.
John, 147.
Tague, Catherine, 210.
Taitt, Mary Eloise, 613.
Talcott, Joseph A., 509.
Tallmadge, Arthur [?], 60.
Florence, 60.
Maude, 60.
Tallman, Avis, 232.
Ella, 232.
John, 232.
Julia Maria, 232.
Scott J., 231, 232.
Tammett, Harry Alston, 326.
Robert, 326.
Tank, George Edward, 375.

Tanner, Anna, 351.
Burton, 162.
Earl P., 161.
Ira, 351, 352.
Isaac, 351.
Julia, 352.
Lucy, 349, 351.
Martha, 351.
Mary Elizabeth, 535.
Sally, 351.
Thomas, 349, 351.
William, 352.
Zera, 351.
Tapp, Elizabeth, 271.
Tappey, Ernest Taylor, 584, 587.
Ernestine Davenport, 584, 587.
Leopold Charles, 587.
Pamela Waterman, 584, 587.
Tarbel, Mercy, 33.
Tardy, Major, 155.
Taubman, Ann, 343.
Taylor, Anna, 415.
Annie, 589.
Belle, 415.
Elizabeth, 654.
Emma, 268.
Fanny, 415.
Francelia, 326.
George B., 415.
Hazel, 593.
Helen Jane Spangle, 458.
James, 593.
John, 415.
Mary, 415.
Mary E., 224.
Minnie Cutler (Booher) (Shepard), 660.
Myrle, 593.
Riley, 183.
Royal, 466.
Saly, 225.
William, 589.
Zachariah, 458.
Zachary, 22.
Teague, William A., 129.
Telfour, Edward K., 122.
Temperley, Della, 410.
Ten Eyck, Abram Barent, 242.
Jeannette, 242.
Mills, 437, 438.
William Cuyler, 437.
Tenney, Aaron, 497.
Allan Gray, 238.
Fred Clay, 237.
Hattie M., 561.
Henry Clay, 237.
Henry Martin, 496.
Keziah Small, 225.
Lucy M., 162.
Mary F., 496.
Pauline, 238.
Terrell, Amelia (———), 530.
Percy, 530.
Harvey, 182.
Teudesman, Gretchen, 182.
Mary Frances (Ingerson), 182.
Thacker, William S., 410.
Thatcher, Abigail F., 241.
Peter, 234.
Thayer, Betsey, 277.
Beverly Leonie, 544.
Earl, 544.
Emmaline, 626.
Hannah, 499.
Martha, 54.
Nehemiah, 499.
Peter C., 535.
Susannah, 299.
William, 277.
Thomas, Addison James, 629.
Adoniram, 295.
Alexander, 623, 624.
Amos, 363.
Ann, 275, 580.
Anne, 363.
Arthur Winslow, 628.
Arzella Mary, 316.
Austin W., 624.
Boyce, 625.
Carrie Arvilla, 415.
Charlotte Knight, 227.
Clara, 625.
Clara Ellen, 628.
Cushing, 620.
Daniel, 53.
Deborah O., 624.
Dorothy Winslow, 628.
Eleazer, 304.
Elias, 415.
Elijah, 53.
Eliphalet, 289, 292.
Eliphalet Parker, 316.
Ellen (Wells), 375.
Ethel, 625.
Etta Averill, 629.
Evelyn Beulah, 628.
Florence (———), 627.
Florence A., 627.
Frances L., 627.
Frank A., 212.
Franklin, 625.
Fred U. 310.
Gard Clarence, 424.
George, 136.
George A., 136.
Georgia, 623, 624.
Glen Edsen, 258.
Glover, 627.
Grace Lillian, 424.
Harriet Frances, 628.
Henry, 576.
Herbert, 627, 629.
James, 627.
Jesse J., 556.
Joan May, 627.
John, 275.
Laura A., 136, 154.
Lavon W., 625.
Leander, 627.
Leila, 627.
Leon Beverage, 627.
Lucy, 620.
Lucy A., 631.
Lucy Josephine, 628.
Lucy W., 628.
Marion, 628.
Marion Wallace, 628.
Mary, 627.
Mary A., 289, 292.
Mary Elizabeth, 622, 629.
Mary Etta, 628.
Mary G., 624.
Nellie, 627.
Nettie, 625.
Philip 627, 631.
Richard, 627.
Robert Marson, 304.
Samuel, 627.
Sarah, 289, 292.
Sarah Elizabeth, 628.
Sarah G., 629.
Sarah W., 624.
Venila A., 289, 292.
Viva Nell, 415.
Walter, 627.
Winslow Waterman, 628.
Thompson, see also Tomson, Adeline A., 529.
Albert H., 191.
Albert Murray, 309.
Ammiel, 127.
Calvin T., 191.
Charles B., 231.
Charles Jones, 210.
Clara, 190.
Della, 516.
Donald A., 191.
Earl A., 191.
Edwin A., 191.
Emily Jane, 354.
Ephraim B., 303.
Ernest, 475.
Ethel, 354.
Eugenie D., 630.
Experience Curtis, 303.
Floyd E., 191.
Frances E., 191.
Frank, 354.
Fred Harland, 191.
George, 431.
Georgiana, 190.
Gerald, 191.
Gertrude, 181.
Grace May, 191.
Helen M., 523.
Hephzibah, 637.
Howell, 354.
Jennie L., 191.
John I., 76.
Joshua Hall, 190, 191.
Joyce, 191.

Thompson, etc., (cont'd)
Kenneth, 191.
Lily, 190.
Loring, 549.
Lydia, 549.
Mabel Ogilvie, 309.
Maurice S., 191.
Milton, 191.
Myra L., 190.
N. D., 354.
Nahum, 45.
Nehemiah, 303.
Phineas, 529.
Richard Putnam, 190.
Sally Ellen, 366.
Thaddeus, 127, 349.
Thomas, 637.
Ward D., 191.
THORNE, Rebecca, 390.
THORNTON, Cynthia, 482.
THORPE, Naomi, 398.
Sybil, 18.
THRALL, Alfred L., 404.
THRASHER, Israel, 302.
Lucy (———), 302.
Lucy Jane, 302.
THROBECK, Janette M., 116.
THURBER, E. R., 58.
Edwin W., 201.
Sibyl Georgette, 201.
TIBBALS, Daniel, 149.
James N., 149.
Lyman, 149.
TIBBETT, Harriet, 467.
TICE, Edith, 64.
TIEMAN, Benjamin, 57.
TIEPKE, Henry G., 200.
Martha Louise, 200.
TIFFANY, Sarah Emma, 247.
TILDEN, Elisha, 464.
Elizabeth, 464.
Frances M., 599.
Hannah P., 599.
Hatch, 599.
Joel, 464.
John, 464.
Joseph, 464.
Mary R., 599.
Mercy (———), 599.
Mercy L., 599.
Phebe, 464.
Samuel, 599.
Sarah W., 599.
Sophia, 507.
Stephen, 464.
Thomas, 688.
Timothy, 464.
TILSON, Elizabeth, 605.
Joanna, 5.
Ruth, 127.
TILZ, Marion, 476.
TIMMONS, Eunice May, 480.
John W., 480.
TIMMS, Ruth, 645.
TINKER, Belinda, 530.
Emily, 530.
Hellen (———), 530.
Julia (Waterman), 631.
Lucy, 530.
Polly (———), 530.
Prudence, 529, 530.
Silvanus, 530.
Stephen, 530.
Thomas S., 530.
TINKHAM, Francis P., 497.
Mary, 689.
Seth, 497.
TISDALE, Carrie, 43.
TISON, Alice Catherine, 379.
TITCOMB, Elizabeth, 311.
Joseph D., 115.
TOBEY, George O., 327, 328.
Joshua B., 327.
Susannah K. (———), 327.
TODD, TOD, Chestil Ora, 288.
Church, 49.
Damaris, 288.
David, 280.
Emma M. (———), 650.
Ernest C., 288.
Eva, 288.
Inez, 288.
Lafayette O., 288.
Theodore, 180.
TOLHURST, Marion (Gifford), 105.
TOLLIVER, Abbie, 345.
John, 345.
TOLMAN, Alice Maud, 496.
Charles, 610.
Henry, 553.
Norman S., 496.
Samuel, 610.
TOMLINSON. John Henry, 612.
Martha Adele, 612.
TOMPKINS, ———, 29.
Charlotte Backus, 581.
Mary Virginia (Waterman), 653.
TOMSON, Elizabeth, 689.
Jacob, 689.
John, 689.
Mary, 689.
TORCRAY, Missouri, 660.
TORREY, Arthur Bradford. 536.
Clarence Almon, 5, 6.
David, 601.
Dewey, 60.
Francis H., 322.
Hattie Smith, 322.
John L. [?], 536.
Lottie Scott, 604.
Walter Scott, 604.
William Smith, 322.
TOTTEN, David, 415.
Frank, 415.
George Francis, 415.
Marion Cyrus, 415.
TOWER, Florence, 69.
Francis Marion, 69.
Horace Studley, 314.
Melinda F., 314.
TOWLE, Elizabeth (———), 330.
Frank, 628.
James, 628.
Joanna, 330.
Jonathan D., 330.
Rupert, 628.
Winnie, 628.
TOWNE, Bertha, 153.
Charles E., 153.
TOWNS, Frank W., 495.
TOWNSEND, Ethelyn, 115.
Genevieve, 187.
Hannah G. (———), 468.
Isabella, 468.
Robert Harvey, 115.
Robert Hinckley, 115.
William, 468.
TRACY, Charlotte, 429.
Ellen, 232.
Martha (Smith) (Hastings), 564.
Martha Marvin, 564.
Marvin, 564.
Stephen, 564.
TRAFTON, Charlotte Radcliff, 630.
Emma A. (Hutchings), 165.
Fred Alexander, 630.
TRAPHAGEN, Minnie, 181.
TREADWELL, Oroline P., 32.
TREAT, Ashbel, 8.
TREMBLAY, Appoline (———), 376.
Louis, 376.
Marie, 376.
TRESCKOW, VON, Egmont, 581.
Egmont Charles Thasilo, 581.
TREVITHICK, Harry, 95.
Jack, 95.
TRIMBLE, George Emmet, 477.
George Lucien, 477.
James Edward, 477.
James Hervey, 477.
Robert Lucien, 477.
TRIPP, Emma F., 201.
Julius, 26.
Polly, 44.
Rowena, 408.
Sarah Sabrina, 26.
TROEH, J. A., 525.
TROOP, Louise, 116.
TROUT, Emma F., 97.
TROWBRIDGE, Erastus Linsey, 258.
Iris Pailman, 258.
Samuel, 53.
Stephen, 53.
TROWERS, George, 203.
TRUAX, Patience, 63.
TRUDEAU, Clarence, 248.
Maude Cecilia, 248.

True, Alice, 400.
Hiram, 400.
Truesdale, Zilpha, 19.
Trufant [?], Zina H., 232.
Trumbauer, Dorothy E., 642.
Grover, 642.
Trussell, Benjamin, 166.
Rosina G., 166.
Tucker, Betsey (Smith), 360.
Chandler L., 394.
Dean S., 361.
Ella Mercy, 534.
Enoch J., 500.
Ida P., 500.
Lydia Carver, 140.
Orlando C., 534.
Richard E., 377.
Samuel, 140.
Virgil, 259.
William E., 501.
Tuffs, Julian, 56.
Lucy Tyler, 56.
Tufts, James, 602.
Nancy F., 602.
Tupper, A. Fraser, 203.
Lydia, 108.
Percy Waterman, 203.
Turnbull, George Hector, 478.
Julia Isabella, 478.
Turner, Barker, 601.
Carl, 628.
Charles Winslow, 628.
Chrissy, 539.
Clara Eva, 628.
Edward, 206.
Eliza, 127.
Elizabeth (Bresee), 26.
Ernest Tappey, 587.
Everett, 628.
Isa Ermina, 628.
James, 587, 628.
James Munroe, 587.
Jewett, 628.
John Davenport, 587.
Julia Moffitt, 653.
Lenora B., 628.
Levi, 324.
Levi Hupper, 206.
Margaret P., 324.
Pamela Waterman, 587.
Rachel (———), 206.
Richard Humphrey, 587.
Ruth, 611.
Thomas Theodore, 653.
Tuttle, ———, 640.
John, 58.
Tuxbury, Frederick William, 491.
Thomas L., 491.
Twombly, Twombley, Mary, 14.
Susan, 161.
Tyler, Alanson, 385.
Annie Etta, 135.
Clarence A., 392.
Claribel, 392.
Eckford W., 135, 134.
James, 56.
Levi Eckford, 135, 134.
Mary Elizabeth, 57.
Olive Amanda, 57.
Phebe, 384.
Sarah Ann, 56.
Ubrich, Nellie, 65.
Uhler, Elizabeth, 436.
Underhill, Amelia, 68.
Charles Melwood, 112.
Dolores May, 112.
Harriet, 68, 70.
Honor (Ona), 68, 70.
John, 112.
Norene, 112.
Stephen, 68, 70.
Underwood, Fanny (———), 462.
Samuel, 462.
Updaw, Glenna (Waterman), 678.
Usher, Ruth Ann, 565.
Utter, Mary, 42.
Van Alstyne, Timothy, 644.
Van Antwerp, Edwin, 575.
Grace Edith, 437.
William Meadon, 437.
Van Arman, Alfred, 181.
Luella, 181.
Van Buren, Sarah, 655.
Van Bussman, Amanda, 437.
Vance, Hannah, 150.
Vancour, Edna Leona, 155.
Vandemark, Lawrence Van Kleeck, 73, 74.
Mary B. (Waterman), 73-75.
Van Derker, Angelina Darling, 245.
Leicester Phelps, 245.
Vandervoort, Mary, 237.
Van de Water, Vandewater, Elizabeth, 587.
Harriet, 640.
Henry Fremont, 587.
Van Durzee, Hannah, 432.
Van Dusen, Almyra R., 588.
Van Duyne, Bertha, 413.
Vane, Emma, 98.
Van Fleet, Maude L., 642.
William D., 642.
Van Hee, Ernest, 417.
Van Natta, May (Zook), 474.
Van Riper, Hattie, 590.
Van Slyke, Catharine, 385.
Van Valkenburg, Polly, 87.
Van Vliet, Aaron, 689.
Arie, 689.
Joseph, 689.
Peter, 689.
Tunis, 689.
Van Vorst, Eliza Dunning, 69.
Van Wie, Benjamin, 440.
Hendrick Gerrette, 441.
Sarah, 440, 441.
Van Winkle, Charles, 178.
Elaine, 178.
Ensley, 178.
Ethel, 179.
Jessie, 178.
Mildred, 178.
Samuel, 178.
Sara, 379.
Van Wormer, Eve, 149.
Van Wye, Elizabeth, 57.
Varley, Arthur, 539.
Edwin, 539.
Ruth, 539.
Varney, Frank E., 308.
George, 46.
Gladys L., 308.
Jeremiah, 448.
Sarah Ellen, 46.
Vaughan, Henry English, 507.
Nellie Ransom, 507.
Vaughn, Charles W., 401.
Jessie May, 401.
Verrill, Martha E., 223.
Moses, 223.
Vickery, Jennie F., 295.
John G., 295.
Vidal, Donald Reid, 190.
Edward Paul, 190.
H. Leo, 190.
Thomas, 189.
Viele, Phebe (———), 635.
Platt C., 635.
Viles, Vials, family, 76.
Sophia, 76.
Vinal, Charles, 601.
Mary, 600.
Thankful, 600.
Vines, Daniel A., 605.
Elizabeth Lee, 605.
Frederick Daniel, 605.
Richard Waterman, 605.
Visscher, Alida, 442.
Gerrit L., 442.
Maria, 442.
Volence, Julia, 681.
Volsey, Emma Jane, 165.
Voorhees, James, 686.
Voshel, Flossie, 444.
Voty, Florence, 516.
Vrooman, Hester, 442.
Wade, Lucy, 590.
Wadsworth, Abigail, 689.
Arthur, 640.
Charles, 406.
Esther (———), 406.
Frank, 640.
Herbert, 640.
Junius E., 361.
Lucinda, 128.
Rosabelle, 640.
Sabina T., 406.
Wager, Eunice, 370.

WAGNER, Albert Herman, 100.
Bessie Waterman, 100.
Dale Albert, 100.
Dora Gertrude, 100.
Dora May, 101.
Eliza J., 487.
Estella May, 100.
Fred Jay, 100.
Frederick, 100.
WAGNOR, Sarah Cooney, 217.
WAGONER, Ellen L., 87.
Henry, 87.
WAHILIA, Impi, 218.
WAHL, Fred, 36.
Harry Roswell, 36.
Henry S., 36.
WAITE, WAIT, Alice, 192.
Alice Waterman, 633.
Frederick Sumner, 633.
Mary, 679.
Walter Horace, 633.
William, 244.
WAKELEE, Mary Ann, 61.
WALBRIDGE, Adaline, 515.
WALDEN, Belle, 182.
Freeman, 254.
WALDO, Calvin, 371.
Mary Graves, 371.
WALDRON, Charles Newman, 437.
Elizabeth A., 64.
Francis S., 74.
Georgeanna S., 74.
Henry, 433.
Mary Ann, 74.
Mary Elizabeth, 433.
Teunis Van Antwerp, 437.
Tunis, 74.
William A., 74.
William Augustus, 437.
WALES, Amanda L., 551.
Laura, 576.
Timothy, 9.
WALKER, Abigail Freeman, 114.
Alice Louise, 114.
Anna, 61.
Blanche Evelyn, 114.
Cecil Thomas, 580.
Clayton A., 504.
Ellen Constance, 580.
Frederick Arthur, 543.
George, 61.
George Edmondson, 580.
Gerald Griffin, 580.
James, Mayor (New York), 52.
Kathrine Anne, 580.
Leslie, 504.
Lewis Francis, 114.
Llewellyn John, 580.
Luna, 61.
Mary, 448.
Mary A., 141.
Mary Ann, 616.
Rebecca S., 302.
Rhoda Janet, 580.
Saunders, 302.
Thomas E., 580.
Thurber I., 210.
Veranus E., 210.
WALLACE, Blanch M., 230.
James, 230.
William, 459.
WALRATH, C. I., 292.
Maggie A., 291.
WALTER, Anan Hine, 565.
Henry, 565.
Julia Hine, 565.
WALTON, Charles Henry, 270.
Wendell Wilder, 270.
WARD, Agnes, 511.
Amelia, 113.
Charles Hezekiah, 515.
Charlotte A., 380.
Elizabeth, 268.
Francis Thomas, 321.
Hezekiah, 515.
James F., 681.
John Minton, 321.
Lawrence Waterman, 321.
Peter, 380.
Peter Minton, 321.
Thomas, 268.
Thomas W., 321.
Walter H., 384.
WARE, Calvin W., 425.
Ella M., 500.
Erwin, 425.
Frederick, 425.
Lucretia P., 425.
Sarah I. (———), 425.
William E., 425.
William M., 425.
WARK, Alice C. (Anderson), 123.
WARLE, Hannah, 600.
WARNER, Clyde, 400.
Fay Lucille, 363.
Jonas S., 363.
Martha, 127.
WARNOCK, Marie, 173.
WARREN, Anna, 351, 352.
Annie, 208.
Charles, 208.
Eliza, 208.
Erastus, 352.
Joseph, 208.
Mary T., 208.
Rebecca, 653.
Russell, 351.
Sylvanus, 207.
WASHBURN, Abigail H., 45.
Amanda Perry, 45.
Besela E., 45.
Betsey (———), 202.
Cyrus, 202.
Frank DeWitt, 118.
George Potter, 565.
Hiram L., 45.
Julia, 151.
Lewis Edson, 45.
Lucy, 45.
Magdalen (———), 45.
Mary D., 45.
Miles T., 45.
Parlina, 45.
Silas H., 45.
Susan E., 202.
WATERHOUSE, Elijah F., 250.
George W., 250.
Georgia, 184.
Miriam W., 250.
WATERMAN, A. Fitch, *1871*, 531, 530.
Aaron, *1809*, 545.
Aaron, *1821*, 133.
Aaron, *1875*, 646.
Abbie, Abby, see Abigail.
Abby, *c. 1838*, 384, 381, 382.
Abby, *1847*, 252.
Abbie, *1859*, 141.
Abby (Glover), 632.
Abbie (Jewell), 506.
Abbie B. (Hardy), 163.
Abbie C. (Pierce), 505.
Abbie Emily, *1842*, 313.
Abbie F. (Smith), 604.
Abbie Fearing (Sears) (Howland) (Palmer), 241.
Abby Jane, *1846*, 507.
Abbie Jane, *1861*, 374.
Abbie L. (Cushman), 377.
Abbie Louisa, *1869*, 378, 383.
Abby Louise, *1920*, 379.
Abby White, *1815*, 17.
Abiel Dean [852], *1813*, 326.
Abigail [343], *1783*, 16.
Abigail [617-5], *1822*, 114; 103.
Abigail (———), 449, 448.
Abigail (Bowen), 142.
Abigail (Owen), 316.
Abigail (Sharp), 388.
Abigail Frances, *1831*, 307, 306.
Abigail Laura, *1822*, 89.
Abigail Luella (Stevens), 250.
Achsah H. [686], *1837*, 197.
Achsah Norton, *1818*, 465, 464.
Adah, *1860*, 171.
Ada, *1864*, 63; 62.
Ada (Forbes), 176.
Ada (McCabe), 248.
Ada Adella (Anderson), 239.
Ada Alice, *1850*, 234.
Ada Annette, *1925*, 218.
Ada Belle, *1877*, 187.
Ada Caroline, *1858*, 118.
Ada Celestia, *1847*, 511.
Ada Comer, *1874*, 301.
Ada Drusilla, *1896*, 549.
Ada F. (Pinkham), 308.
Ada L., *1854*, 487, 486.

Waterman (cont'd)
Adah M., *1879*, 154.
Ada M. (Gilson), 211.
Adalia, *1864*, 468.
Adaline, see Adeline.
Addie, see Adeline.
Addie, *1863*, 271.
Addie (Blake), 154.
Addie (Gifford), 180.
Addie Elfleda, *1864*, 305.
Addie F., *1852*, 480.
Addie Grace, *189–*, 536.
Addie J., *1863*, 161.
Addie M. (Blake), 314.
Addie May, *1871*, 514.
Addie P., *1861*, 505.
Addie Richmond A., *1857*, 536.
Addison E. [756], *184–*, 15.
Adelaide, *1845*, 306.
Adelaide (Chase) (Pike), 481.
Adelaide (Gilbert) (Burchmore), 247.
Adelaide (Smith), 454.
Adelaide Butler, *1909*, 436.
Adelaide F. (McKay), 107.
Adelaide Freeman (Leadbetter), 109.
Adelaide Gray, *1846*, 460.
Adelaide Montgomery (Butler), 435.
Adelaide Ruth, *1912*, 144.
Adelbert, *1881*, 538.
Adelbert D., *1876*, 417, 416.
Adele (Billings), 273.
Adele Allen, *1896*, 612.
Adele Kingsbury, *1889*, 653.
Adele Louise, *1863*, 653.
Adele Louise (Kingsbury), 652.
Adelia (———), 451.
Adelia L., *1840*, 249.
Adeline [760], *c. 1806-7*, 232.
Adeline [814], *1815*, 292.
Adeline, *1836*, 449, 448.
Adaline, *186–*, 165.
Adaline (———), 75.
Adeline (Cady), 551.
Adaline (Nelson), 385.
Adaline A., *1849*, 536.
Adeline A. (Thompson), 529.
Adaline Annis (Edgely), 317.
Adaline C., *1851*, 193.
Adaline E. (Leas), 423.
Adeline J., *1864*, 552.
Adeline M., *1845*, 126.
Adella A., *1850*, 450.
Adin, *1802-3*, 388.
Adin, *1844*, 389.
Adonijah [160], *1739*, 8.
Agnes (Howard), 589.
Agnes (Marow), 193.
Agnes (Ross), 155.
Agnes (Rowe), 228.
Agnes Geraldine (Maxson), 423.
Agness Louise, *1907*, 216.
Agnes Louise (Bailey), 548.
Alan Perry, *1929*, 152.
Alan Tower, *1892*, 69.
Alan Tower, *1918*, 69.
Alanson H. [682], *1817*, 192.
Alanson S., *1863*, 76.
Alathea E., *1871*, 538.
Alban Seymour, *1855*, 171.
Albert [659-2], *1815*, 147-148; 145.
Albert, *1819*, 401.
Albert, *1836*, 411.
Albert, *1845*, 203.
Albert, *1845*, 365.
Albert, *1847*, see Henry A.
Albert, *187–?*, 201.
Albert A., [713], *1826*, 213.
Albert B., *1853*, 396.
Albert Beverage, *1861*, 630.
Albert C., *1845*, 45; 39, 40.
Albert D., *1881*, 538.
Albert G., [1180], *1839*, 598.
Albert G., *1874*, 310.
Albert H., *186–*, 492.
Albert Hoyt, *1850*, 375, 383.
Albert J. [694], *1813*, 203.
Albert L., *1878*, 176.
Albert Lee, *1878*, 643, 639.
Albert Lee, *1912*, 644.
Albert Lee, *1938?*, 644.
Albert Lloyd, *1873*, 613.
Albert M., *182–*, 364.
Albert Nathaniel, *1855*, 217.
Albert Ray, *1903*, 311.
Albert Read, *1854*, 200.
Albert Wright, *1903*, 72.
Alberta, *191–*, 444.
Alberta Almira, *1915*, 458.
Alberta F. (Jameson), 211.
Alberta Harriet (Flinton), 152,
Alberta K., *1886*, 201.
Albertie R., *1874*, 61.
Albertine, *1874*, 44.
Albion [1215], *1825*, 631.
Albion Edgar, *1914*, 158.
Alceta (Preston), 561.
Alden A. W., *1848*, 154, 156.
Alden Herbert, *1878*, 111.
Aldine (Merilat), 47.
Alexander [617-2], *1815*, 108; 103.
Alexander, *1844*, 341.
Alexander, *186–*, 540.
Alexander Baldwin, *1926*, 367.
Alexander Hamilton [894-1], *1825*, 386; 385.
Alexander Hamilton, *1900*, 386,
Alexander Howland [875-1], *1813*, 347; 346.
Alexander S. [588-4], *1823*, 76; 74, 73.
Alexander S., *1836*, 249.
Alfred, *1890*, 155.
Alfred Cyrus, *1860*, 186, 184.
Alfred E., *1861*, 160.
Alfred L., *185–*, 661.
Alfred Larson, *1922*, 160.
Alfred Marshall, *1869*, 566.
Alfred Morgan [1236], *1826*, 652-653.
Alfred Morgan, *1858*, 653.
Alfred P., *1844*, 205, 204.
Alfred Patterson, *1873*, 205.
Alfred Preston [1244], *1838*, 666.
Alfred Tileston [1120-2], *1832*, 571-572; 568.
Alfred William, *1918*, 211.
Alice, *184–*, 419.
Alice, *c. 1849*, 674.
Alice, *1852*, 242, 241.
Alice, *1857*, 408.
Alice, *1858*, 446.
Alice, *1858*, 493.
Alice, *186–*, 98.
Alice, *187–*, 83.
Alice, *1875*, 354.
Alice, *1881*, 166.
Alice (———) (Cary), 474.
Alice (———) (Scott), 468.
Alice (Hill), 520.
Alice (Quimby), 158.
Alice (Sigerfoos), 410.
Alice (True), 400.
Alice (Waite), 192.
Alice Antoinette, *1889*, 321.
Alice Arline, *190–*, 212.
Alice B., *1847*, 207.
Alice C. (Anderson) (Wark), 123.
Alice Cary, *1871*, 318.
Alice Celeste, *1907*, 240.
Alice Clara, *1923*, 544.
Alice D., *1877*, 613.
Alice E., *1844*, 354, 351.
Alice E. (Packard), 502.
Alice Eliza, *1862*, 69.
Alice Eliza, *1867*, 197.
Alice Elizabeth, *1917*, 248.
Alice Emma, *1870*, 495.
Alice Emma (Smithies), 42-3.
Alice Estelle, *1874*, 621.
Alice Ethel, *1875*, 147.
Alice Fell, *1855*, 225.
Alice Flora, *1876*, 487.
Alice Franklin (Henry), 246.
Alice G. (Hutchinson) (Martin), 311.
Alice Gertrude (Sheldon), 469.
Alice Howes, *1926*, 295.

Waterman (cont'd)
Alice J., *1847*, 348, 346.
Alice L. (Crosby), 540.
Alice Lillian, *1884*, 224, 223.
Alice Louise, *1906*, 520.
Alice M., *1857*, 507.
Alice M., *187–*, 492.
Alice M., *1876*, 359.
Alice Mabel, *1878*, 543.
Alice Marie (Lynch), 107.
Alice Mary, *1905*, 114.
Alice Maud, *186–*, 100.
Alice Maud, *1888*, 107.
Alice Maud (Tolman), 496.
Alice May, *1913*, 310.
Alice May (Mills), 549.
Alice May (Parker), 516.
Alice Mertie, *1900*, 112.
Alice Southworth, *187–*, 575.
Alice Southworth, *1902*, 575.
Alice Vinal [1216], *1798*, 631.
Alice W., *1909*, 212.
Alice Zorah, *1886*, 645.
Alida Maria, *1839*, 442.
Aliph, *190–*, 400.
Aliph Almeda, *1885*, 400.
Allan Ellsworth, *1916*, 483.
Allan Thatcher, *1838*, 236, 235.
Allen, *186–*, 38.
Allen, *187–*, 33.
Allen, *188–*, 370.
Allen E. [1014-2], *1820*, 496-497; 494.
Allen Miles [676-2], *1837*, 180; 177.
Allen S., *1863*, see Samuel A.
Allen Spencer, *1873*, 465.
Allyn Thatcher, *1888*, 248.
Alma, *1883*, 124.
Alma (Chamberlain), 44.
Alma (Knight), 413.
Alma A., *1841*, 451.
Alma A.(Bennett), 161.
Alma Florence (Rose), 219, 220.
Alma Jean, *1932*, 646.
Alma M. (Paine), 523.
Almeda (Sprague), 211.
Almena Maria (Legro), 305.
Almira, see Elmira.
Almira, *182–*, 156.
Almira (Arnold), 94.
Almira (Merryman), 126.
Almira (White), 269.
Almira C., *1845*, 270.
Almira L. (West), 518.
Almon Oscar, *1843*, 479.
Almon Peck, *1817*, 426, 425.
Almvra R. (Van Dusen), 588.
Almon Ralph, *1925*, 201.
Almond, *c. 1863*, 36; 35.
Almond L., *1833*, 678; 677.
Alonzo [980], *1810*, 451; 19.
Alonzo [874-4], *1814*, 343; 340.
Alonzo [600-3], *1820*, 84-85; 82, 81.
Alonzo [993-2], *1823*, 467.
Alonzo A[nson], *1844*, 83, 82.
Alonzo H., *1829*, 393.
Alonzo Howe, *1856*, 527, 526.
Alonzo M., *1856*, 409.
Alonzo Milton, *1852*, 452.
Alphonso Meritt [600-6], *1836*, 87; 82, 81.
Althea, *1915*, 483.
Altie (Larkin), 526.
Alton, *1905*, 64.
Alton, *1915*, 483.
Alton Benson, *1879*, 295.
Alton Howard, *1929*, 158.
Alvah, *184–*, 630.
Alvah Rudolph [922-1], *1852*, 410; 409.
Alvan [718], *1815*, 214.
Alvan Lincoln, *1903*, 216.
Alvan Lincoln, *1929*, 216.
Alvin, *1852*, 234.
Alvin West, *1841*, 490.
Alvina E. (Chaffee), 145.
Alvira C. [1307-6], *1835*, 517; 513.
Alzina E., *1877*, 501.
Alzora Betsey (Stratton), 254.
Amah Louise (Simonds), 501.
Amanda, *1803*, 41.
Amanda [1046], *1803*, 524; 525.
Amanda, *182–*, 41.
Amanda, *1834*, 443.
Amanda, *1845*, 525.
Amanda, *1847*, 102.
Amanda (———), 339.
Amanda (Davis), 79.
Amanda Chloe [681-1], *1839*, 190; 189.
Amanda Fitzalan, *1822*, 97.
Amanda Fitzalan (Bates), 328.
Amanda Grace (Jordan) (Dailey), 299.
Amanda L. (Wales), 551.
Amanda Malvina (Hastings), 89.
Amanda O. (Nessel), 29.
Amanda Perry (Washburn), 45.
Ambrose [361], *1783*, 671.
Amelia, *1826*, 498, 497.
Amelia (Manske), 92.
Amelia A. (Oakes), 294.
Amelia Caroline (Wilson), 105.
Amelia Crocker (Merchant), 539.
Amelia Elizabeth (Needham), 234.
Amelia Melissa [1174], *1834*, 597-598.
Amelia Rebecca, *1881*, 107.
Amelia S. (———), 92.
Amelia Sarah (Root) (Hubbard), 95.
Amos Palmer [998-2], *1811*, 487; 486.
Amy (Bentley), 33.
Amy (Bilton), 417.
Amy A. (Slack), 506.
Amy Caroline (Anders) (Brown), 321.
Amy Green (Howland), 642, 638, 639.
Amy Lillian (Baker), 295.
Amy M., *187–*, 204.
Amy N., *187–*, 204.
Amy R., *c. 1830*, 513.
Anastatia (Milan), 644.
Anastasia Elizabeth (Mackey), 101.
Andrew [993-5], *1831*, 473; 467, 466, 468.
Andrew [1076], *1833*, 533; 532.
Andrew B., *1843*, 204.
Andrew Enoch, *1876*, 111.
Andrew F., *1829*, 531, 530.
Andrew Fitch [1038], *1801*, 518.
Andrew H., *1825*, 679.
Andrew I., *183–*, 616.
Andrew J., *1834*, 94.
Andrew Jackson [587-3], *1816*, 70; 67, 68.
Andrew Jenkins [1192-4], *1833*, 604; 601.
Andrew Milton, *1849*, 519.
Andrew Otis, *1863*, 604.
Andrew T. [827], *1804*, 306.
Angelica, *1834*, 442.
Angelina C. (Rogers), 54.
Angeline (Leavitt), 214.
Angeline Charlotte (Hebb), 99.
Angeline L. (Putnam), 495.
Angerona M., *1838*, 222.
Angie, *188–*, 400.
Ann, *1844*, 405, 402, 403.
Anne, *1925*, 69.
Anne, *1933*, 630.
Ann (———), 87.
Ann (———), 463.
Anne (Burlingham), 364.
Ann (Burton), 466.
Anne (Evans), 203.
Ann (Hinman), 465.
Ann (Mosher), 344.
Ann (Taubman), 343.
Ann (Thomas), 275.

Waterman (cont'd)
Anne (Thomas), 363.
Anne B., *1857*, 147.
Ann E., *185–*, 661.
Anne E. (Page), 147.
Anne Eileen, *1925*, 363.
Ann Eliza, *1814*, 352, 350.
Ann Eliza (Maker), 542.
Ann Elizabeth [798], *1828*, 268.
Anne Elizabeth (Campbell), 571.
Ann Gennet (Smith), 359, 360.
Ann Lemira (Peck), 535.
Ann Melissa, *1847*, 507.
Anne S. (Porter), 129.
Ann Sarah, *1865*, 636.
Anne Whitwood (Stevens), 587.
Anna (formerly Crogan), 381-384.
Anna, *1763*, 19.
Anna [871], *c. 1768*, 674.
Anna]572[, *c. 1778*, 38.
Anna [1001], *1780*, 488.
Anna [1028], *1793*, 508.
Anna, *1820*, 62.
Anna, *1828*, 251.
Anna, *1853*, 641.
Anna, *1858*, 171.
Anna, *187–*, 200.
Anna, *1874*, 60; 59.
Anna (———), 672, 673.
Anna (Carrier), 484.
Anna (Dence), 430.
Anna (Hoag), 55.
Anna (Monk), 469.
Anna (Reynolds), 37.
Anna (Richards), 19.
Anna (Walker), 61.
Anna (Wilkinson), 642.
Anna A., *1868*, 542.
Anna Adella, *1853*, 546.
Anna Babbitt, *1851*, 537.
Anna Bell (Peaslee), 480.
Anna Belle (Richards), 444.
Anna Blalock, *1889*, 228.
Anna Burton, *1877*, 473.
Anna Caroline (Ioa), 512.
Anna Charlotte [887-7-4], *1866*, 380; 378, 383.
Anna E., *1818*, 59, 41.
Anna Electa (Sharp), 246.
Anna Elizabeth (Brown), 228.
Anna Elizabeth (Strobridge), 272.
Anna F. (———), 267.
Anna J. (Farrington), 504.
Anna L., *c. 1865*, 37.
Anna L. (Bayless), 111.
Anna Louise (Smith), 565.
Anna M., *186–?*, 474.
Anna M. (———) (Goff), 277.
Anna M. (Hunt), 165.
Anna Margaret (Martin), 467.
Anna Maria [943], *1796*, 441.
Anna May (Barshfield), 470.
Anna P., *1850*, 75.
Anna Sarah (Mueller), 574.
Anna Talcott, *1834*, 442.
Anna Vail (Chapel), 247.
Annabelle, *187–*, 100.
Annett, *1840*, 157, 156.
Annette, *1889*, 167.
Annie, *1871*, 404.
Annie, *1880*, 236.
Annie (Allen), 42.
Annie (Ozborn), 149.
Annie (Taylor), 589.
Annie B. (Nothe), 211.
Annie Bell (Norton), 161.
Annie E. (Archibald), 155.
Annie Elizabeth, *1931*, 155.
Annie F., *1866*, 461, 460.
Annie Frances, *1903*, 617.
Annie Frances (Rhodes), 616.
Annie G. (Harvey), 461.
Annie Isabelle, *1863*, 604.
Annie Isabella (Murray), 101.
Annie J.(Shea), 164.
Annie Laurie, *1869*, 210.
Annie M., *1869*, 142.
Annie M., *1874*, 405.
Annie M. (Hutchinson), 309.
Annie Reinhart, *1849*, 71; 70.
Anny S. S., *186–*, 666.
Annie Simon, *1879*, 236.
Annie White (Smith), 248.
Ansel H. [705], *1822*, 208-209.
Anson [424], *1768*, 18.
Anson [600-1], *1816*, 82-83; 81.
Anson, *1823*, 411.
Anson, *183–*, 680.
Anson Pratt [587-4], *1819*, 70-71; 67.
Anthony [800], *1791*, 268-269.
Anthony [1192], *1792*, 601.
Anthony [815], *1803*, 292.
Anthony [1192-1], *1818*, 602; 601.
Anthony A., *1847*, 602.
Anthony John, *1856*, 270.
Antie (Shampnor), 148.
Arabella, *1831*, 633.
Arabella, *1840*, 144.
Arabella (Hanson), 134.
Arabella (Lowell), 496.
Arabella Frances, *1844*, 461.
Arabella Frances, *1846*, 71; 70.
Arathusa (———), 65.
Arba Nelson, *1836*, 551, 550.
Archer Duane, *1867*, 91.
Archie, *187–*, 98.
Archie G., *186–*, 494.
Archie J., *189–*, 459.
Arlene, 371.
Arminta May, *1898*, 258.
Arnold, *1914*, 195.
Arnold, *1917*, 95.
Arnold Root, *1903*, 291.
Aroline Augusta, *1842*, 460, 502.
Arrissa A.(Williams), 174.
Arthur, *1873*, 151.
Arthur, *1876*, 155.
Arthur, *188–*, 376.
Arthur, *1884*, 537.
Arthur, *1908*, 647.
Arthur A., *1869*, 501.
Arthur Allen, *1859*, 83.
Arthur Bartlett, *1895*, 295.
Arthur Benton [789-1-3], *1873*, 259-262; 257.
Arthur Clinton, *1882*, 90.
Arthur Edward, *1834*, 404, 402, 403.
Arthur F., *1849*, 370, 369.
Arthur Greenwood, *1861*, 298.
Arthur H., *1850*, 643, 638, 639.
Arthur Howard, *1878*, 246.
Arthur Howard, *1880*, 326.
Arthur J., *1871*, 147.
Arthur J., *1879*, 153.
Arthur Joseph, *1866*, 320.
Arthur Martin, *1853*, 514.
Arthur Porter, *1911*, 246.
Arthur Romaine, *1869*, 266.
Arthur Thomas, *1865*, 667.
Arunah [1093], *1809*, 545.
Arvilla (Reed), 593.
Arvilla S. [629], *1812*, 127.
Arzella Mary (Thomas), 316.
Asa [83], *1736*, 7.
Asa [236], *1767*, 10.
Asa [571], *1794?*, 33-34.
Asa [587-2] *1812*, 68; 67.
Asa [1087], *1823*, 536.
Asa, *184–*, 534.
Asa, *1847*, 634.
Asa [1088-11, *1856*, 538; 537.
Asa, *1914*, 539.
Asa Burton [993-1], *1820*, 467; 466.
Asa Dudley [934-4], *1827*, 427-428; 426, 425.
Asa E., *1844*, 545, 544.
Asa Harold, *1897*, 218.
Asa L., *1848*, 173.
Asa Richmond, *1854*, 537.
Asa Woodworth, *1815*, 493.
Asael C., *1844*, 326.
Asahel [678], *1813*, 182.
Asaph [924-1], *1817*, 411-412.
Asaph, *191–*, 413.
Asaph J., *1876*, 413.

Waterman (cont'd)
Ashael Alanson, *1843*, 184.
Aubrey D., *1897*, 302.
Audrey Allan, *1925*, 52.
Audrey Geraldine, *1910*, 220.
Audrey V., *1932*, 152.
Augusta, *1831*, 98.
Augusta, *1840*, 623.
Augusta, *186–*, 122.
Augusta Hicks (Banks), 230.
Augusta Lamson (Hoxsie), 557.
Augusta Mack (Whitman), 111.
Augusta Matilda, *1849*, 149.
Augustus, *1824*, 236.
Augustus, *1845*, 208.
Aurelia (Underhill), 68.
Aurelia W. [776], *181–*, 253.
Auronette M. (Sherman), 355.
Aurora Grace, *186–*, 494.
Aurora S., *1816*, 493, see Susan Aurora.
Austin B., *1824*, 284, 283.
Austin Belknap, *1820*, 89; 88.
Austin Bradford, *1843*, 326.
Avis, *187–*, 679.
Avis, *1910*, 64.
Avis Lurella Hildt, *1899*, 250.
Azariah [675-3], *1836*, 176; 172.
Azariah Spencer [1034], *1810*, 510-511.
Azro Elias [1051], *1817*, 526.
Azula, *1844*, 633.
B. Frank, see Benjamin Franklin, 529.
Baker Western, *1861*, 370.
Baldwin, *c. 1826*, 676.
Barbara, *1924*, 69.
Barbara (Ely), 246.
Barbara Jane, *1926*, 110.
Barbara L., *1887*, 201.
Barbara Senior, *1911*, 170.
Barnabas [341], *1776*, 15, 16.
Bartlett Bradford, *1848*, 295.
Bartlett S., *1880*, 247.
Barzilla [603], *1798*, 92.
Bathsheba (Jackson), 299.
Bathsheba (Richmond), 297.
Bay Henry, *1887*, 501.
Beatrice Comstock, *1907*, 408.
Belinda [236, *vi*], *1801*, 10.
Bell (Hardige), 413.
Belle, *185–*, 354.
Belle, *187–*, 269.
Belle (Wolf), 423.
Belle Eugenia, *1859*, 280.
Belle R. (Ramsey), 41.
Belva W. (Stetson), 318.
Benjamin [342], *1779*, 16, 17.
Benjamin [988], *1781*, 462; 473.
Benjamin, *1797*, 388.
Benjamin [1029], *1799*, 508.
Benjamin [333], *1801*, 15.
Benjamin [793], *1829*, 265.
Benjamin, *1863*, 361.
Benjamin Franklin [1058], *1835*, 529.
Benjamin Franklin, *1839*, 163.
Benjamin Franklin, *1851*, 492.
Benjamin Franklin, *1854*, 200.
Benjamin H. [766], *1809*, 249.
Benjamin H., *1841*, 45.
Benjamin H., *1852*, 250.
Benjamin Otis, *1868*, 108.
Benjamin R., *1862*, 479.
Benjamin Samson, *1879*, 603.
Bennett, *1837*, 269.
Benton H., *1852*, 257, 256.
Berdella Aurelia (Roof), 345.
Berlyn, *1887*, 344.
Berness E., *1886*, 526.
Bernice, *1904*, 646.
Bernice Jessie (Derby), 501.
Bernice L., *1908*, 153.
Bernice M. (Reynolds), 505.
Bertha, *187–*, 344.
Bertha, *189–*, 444.
Bertha, *190–*, 345.
Bertha, *1920*, 317.
Bertha (Fuller), 157.
Bertha (Nickerson), 317.
Bertha (Towne), 153.
Bertha (Van Duyne), 413.
Bertha Celeste, *1867*, 239.
Bertha E. (Richards), 258.
Bertha Harrington (Burnaby), 115.
Bertha K. (Rice), 593.
Bertha L., *1912*, 176.
Bertha Mae, *1877*, 422.
Bertha May, *1900*, 296.
Bertha May, *1906*, 153.
Bertha May (Boynton), 110.
Bertie E., *1871*, 404.
Bertie J., *1892*, 174.
Berton Eugene, *1862*, 275.
Bertram, *189–*, 344.
Beryl Boynton, *1903*, 110.
Beryl Marie, *1916*, 311.
Bessie, *188–*, 679.
Bessie, *1884*, 408.
Bessie, *189–*, 33.
Bessie (———) (Dee), 280.
Bessie (Barney), 366.
Bessie (McAfee), 444.
Bessie Buryl, *1912*, 681.
Bessie Evans, *187–*, 203.
Bessie Everson, *1879*, 138.
Bessie Leona, *1887*, 400.
Bessie Louisa, *1861*, 99.
Bessie Lucy, *1882*, 622.
Bessie Mae (Evans), 409.
Bessie Mason, *1886*, 533.
Bessie Matilda, *1895*, 107.
Bessie Sophia, *1900*, 99.
Bessie Washburn, *1883*, 556, 555.
Bethena (Knight), 368.
Bethia [340], *1772*, 16.
Bethiah [570-4], *1826*, 28; 24.
Bethiah Fanning, *1899*, 617.
Betsey [257], *1777*, 671.
Betsey [1190], *1789*, 599-600.
Betsey, *1791*, 96.
Betsey [1230], *1800*, 649.
Betsey, *1824*, 278.
Betsey, 671.
Betsey (———), 428.
Betsey (Everson), 136.
Betsey (Hall), 489.
Betsey (Thayer), 277.
Betsey (Young), 282.
Betsey A. [645-3], *1825*, 138; 136.
Betsey B. (Church), 578.
Betsey Ella (Sargent), 505-6.
Betsey F., *1842*, 326.
Betsey Harden (Dunphe), 129.
Betsey Johanna [1123], *1810*, 575; 20.
Betsey M. (Patrick), 521.
Betsey M. (Smith), 284.
Betsey Maria, *1839*, 177.
Bettia, *193–*, 361.
Betty, *1914*, 375.
Betty, *1920*, 263.
Beulah, *1870*, 354.
Beulah D., *1868*, 552.
Beulah E., *1903?*, 308.
Beulah Gertrude, *1909*, 153.
Beverly Ann, *1934*, 318.
Beverly Leonie (Thayer), 544.
Bishop Hall [917], *1813*, 400.
Blanch, *1876*, 44.
Blanche, *1883*, 376.
Blanche, *1895*, 167.
Blanche (Foster) (Franklin), 255.
Blanche E., *c. 1868*, 680.
Blanche Elizabeth, *1871*, 553.
Blanche Eveline, *1898*, 646.
Blanche H., *1848*, 327.
Blanche Irene, *1883*, 137.
Blanche Louise (Berry), 315.
Blanch M.(Wallace), 230.
Blossom, *188–?*, 83.
Bradford, *1898*, 300.
Bradford, *1918*, 319.
Bradford B., *1869*, 319.
Bradford Bartlett, *1848*, 295.
Bradford Benson, *1908*, 295.
Bradford Robert, *1918*, 300.
Bridget (Cofey), 249.
Bridget (Quinn), 403.
Bridget (Reilly), 538.
Bridget F. (Greely), 294.
Briggs W., *1844*, 61; 58-60.

Waterman (cont'd)
Bronson Howard, *1904*, 588.
Bruce Carey, *1933*, 216.
Bryce Walley, 548.
Budia, *193–*, 361.
Burleigh Rumery, *1898*, 309.
Burnell Olive, *1902*, 161.
Burton, *1923*, 192.
Burton L., *1866*, 158.
Byron C., *1898*, 308.
Byron Edmund, *1862*, 537.
Byron F., *185–*, 494.
Byron H., *1853*, 523.
C. John, see Chester Jonathan.
C. Myra (Archer), *263*.
Caleb Paul [874-4-1], *1839*, 343.
Calemas (Pratt), 646.
Calista, *1837*, 65.
Callie L., *1857*, 417, 416.
Calvin [338], *1768*, 16.
Calvin [806], *1792*, 283.
Calvin [761], *c. 1809*, 233.
Calvin, *1847*, 234.
Calvin, *1847*, 555.
Calvin, *1850*, see George Calvin.
Calvin E., *188–*, 556, 555.
Calvin J., *1822*, 284, 283.
Calvin Martin [797], *1824*, 267.
Calvin Sever [998-1], *1809*, 486.
Calvina [966], *1810*, 449.
Cam, *190–?*, 667.
Cameron, *1909*, 587.
Cameron Beach, *1878*, 586.
Cameron Davenport [1139-1], *1852*, 585-586; 584.
Camilla Alice (Morris), 271.
Candace, *182–*, 146.
Capitola M. (Pickard), 187.
Carey Carter [718-1-1], *1882*, 215.
Carl, see Karl.
Carl, *190–*, 400.
Carl Arnold, *1924*, 310.
Carl Charles, *1898*, 363.
Carl D., *1886*, 516.
Carl J., *1872*, 175.
Carl M., *1933*, 176.
Carl Richard, *1925*, 160.
Carlie J., *1903*, 151.
Carlin, *193–*, 361.
Carlos, *1867*, 66.
Carlos Franklin, *1826*, 489.
Carlos W. [670-1], *1841*, 167; 166, 680.
Carlton W., *1902*, 309.
Carol (Coulter), 380.
Carol Alice, *1921*, 548.
Carole Mae, *1934*, 603.
Carole Standish, *1934*, 323.
Carolina [463], *1774*, 8.
Caroline, *1818*, 41.
Caroline, *1826*, 82.
Caroline, *1865*, 593.
Caroline [732-1], *1873*, 229; 228.
Caroline, *c. 1925*, 679.
Caroline (———), 339.
Caroline (Bigelow), 522.
Caroline (Bowman), 225.
Caroline (Howard), 456.
Caroline Augusta (Eherensperger), 102.
Caroline B., *1830*, 446.
Caroline Butler [934-1], *1819*, 426; 425.
Caroline D. (Burrell), 132.
Caroline Darrow, *1882*, 572.
Caroline E. (Brooks), 152.
Caroline E. (Burton) (Bishop), 632.
Caroline Elizabeth [1097-2], *1841*, 552.
Caroline Fox, *1888*, 227.
Caroline Frances [*844*], 325.
Caroline Hale (Hobart), 668.
Caroline Jane (Simmons), 279.
Caroline Louisa (Ainsworth), 385.
Caroline Louisa (Barnett), 323.
Caroline Matilda (Rogers), 374.
Caroline Melinda, *1821*, 489.
Caroline Morgan [1235], *1824*, 652.
Caroline O. (Greene), 306.
Caroline Paine, 555.
Caroline Smith, *1881*, 556, 555.
Caroline Thorpe (Blakeslee), 398.
Caroline Waldo [887-6], *1824*, 377; 372.
Caroline Waldo, *1852*, 375, 383.
Carolyn, *1924*, 380.
Carolyn (Hagan), 344.
Carolyn N., *1848*, 625.
Carrie, *1853*, 444.
Carrie (———), 463.
Carrie (McKnown?), 31.
Carrie (Willey), 154.
Carrie A. (Sanborn) (Sweatt), 197.
Carrie Agnes, *1860*, 514.
Carrie Augusta, *1856*, 280.
Carrie B., *1861*, 495.
Carrie B., *187–*, 666.
Carrie B., *1892*, 630.
Carrie Bigelow [993-3-4], *1862*, 471-472; 468.
Carrie E., *1859*, 604.
Carrie Emaline, *1874*, 172.
Carrie J., *1849?*, 305.
Carrie Juliet, *1890*, 469.
Carrie Kate (Coburn), 517.
Carrie L., *1862*, 404.
Carrie L., *1867*, 505.
Cassandra Diana, *1912*, 144.
Cassius M. [789-2], *1850*, 262; 257, 256.
Catharine and Catherine, see Katharine.
Catharine [889], *1789*, 384; 382.
Catherine [944], *1802*, 441.
Catharine, *1842*, 66.
Catherine, *1846*, 545.
Catharine, *1849*, 450.
Catherine, *1852*, 385, 382.
Catherine, *1857*, 644, 639; (as Ruth, 638).
Catherine, *191–*, 413.
Catharine (Burke), 404.
Catherine (Farrell), 294.
Catharine (Grants), 369.
Catherine (Leary), 348.
Catharine (Patten), 412.
Catherine (Pool), 284.
Catharine (Van Slyke), 385.
Catharine C. (Banning?) (Luther), 407.
Catherine E., *1833*, 395.
Catherine F. (Allen), 299.
Catharine Flavia, *184–*, 92.
Catharine J. (Hanscomb), 166.
Catherine Mabel (Shearer), 92.
Catherine Marie, *1937*, 294.
Catherine May, *1916*, 248.
Catherine Mitchell, *1846*, 205, 204.
Catherine Patten, *1855*, 412.
Catharine Seyms, *1841*, 654.
Catherine V. (Mahoney), 602.
Cathryn Mary, *1934*, 221.
Cecil Francis, *1922*, 158.
Cecil May (Cotton), 453.
Cecil Ray, *1904*, 681.
Cecelia (Dechamps), 323.
Cecilia (Grant), 293.
Cecilia (Johnson), 175.
Cecilia C., *1892*, 293.
Celeste Clifton (Swett), 238.
Celia Estella, *1867*, 139.
Celia Johnson [635-3], *1831*, 131; 129.
Celia Thaxter, *1894*, 206.
Celinda Betsey (Richardson), 516.
Cephas [818], *1797*, 297.
Chandler [874-4-2], *1845*, 344-345; 343.
Charity, *1829*, 640, 638.
Charity Barber (Kenyon), 457.

Waterman (cont'd)
Charles [461], *1762*, 19.
Charles [1217], *1801*, *632*.
Charles [1049], *1809*, 525.
Charles [1132], *1816*, 577-578; 579.
Charles [920B], *1816*, 405; 18.
Charles [1222], *1817*, *636*.
Charles [887-4], *1818*, 376; *372*.
Charles [637], *1819*, 132.
Charles [833], *1820*, 316.
Charles, *1821*, 59.
Charles, *1822*, 145, 146, 148.
Charles, *1827*, 142.
Charles, *183–*, *232*.
Charles [765-1], *1833*, 245; 244, 242.
Charles, *1839*, 394.
Charles, *184–*, *225*.
Charles, *1842*, 446.
Charles, *1843*, 343.
Charles [932-1-2], *1844*, 421; 419.
Charles, *c. 1847*, 35.
Charles, *1847*, 463.
Charles, *1849*, 458.
Charles [957-1-1], *1849*, 444; 443.
Charles, *1857*, 555.
Charles, *186–*, 42.
Charles, *1864*, 304, 674.
Charles, *1868*, *246*.
Charles, *187–*, 143.
Charles, *187–*, 368.
Charles, *1874*, 370.
Charles, *1878*, 44.
Charles, *190–?*, 348.
Charles A. N., *1843*, 140.
Charles Albert, *1935*, 310.
Charles Alexander, *1863*, 280.
Charles Allen, *1850*, 460.
Charles Anthony, *1823*, 236.
Charles Arthur, *1844*, 92; 90, 91.
Charles Augustus, *1829*, 122.
Charles Augustus [828-3], *1840*, 310; 307.
Charles Augustus, *1862*, 124.
Charles Augustus, *1880*, 105.
Charles B., *1857*, 199.
Charles B. [682-2], *1857*, 194; 193.
Charles Batsford, *1844*, 348, 346.
Charles C. [771], *180–*, 251-252.
Charles C., *1851*, 174.
Charles Cate, *1873*, *323*.
Charles Chancy, *1874*, 444.
Charles Clarence, *1849*, 636, 635.
Charles Clarence, *1869*, 668.
Charles Clifton, *1882*, 237.
Charles Clifton, *1925-6*, 239.
Charles Cotesworth Pinkney [763], *1801*, 235-236, 241.
Charles Cutter, *1887*, 321.
Charles D. [1249], *1839*, 668.
Charles Dexter, *1864*, 196.
Charles Duane, *1871*, 359.
Charles Dyer, *1865*, 318.
Charles E. [883-2], *182–*, 365; 364.
Charles Edward, *1847*, 406, 405.
Charles Edward, *187–*, 406.
Charles Edwin, *1852*, 579, 578.
Charles Elder, *184–*, 148.
Charles Ellis [720-1], *1857*, 217.
Charles Ellis, *1925*, 218.
Charles Elliston, *1841*, 525.
Charles Elmer, *1858*, 141.
Charles Erskine, *184–*, 365.
Charles F., *1845*, 133, 132.
Charles F., *185–*, 280.
Charles F., *1850*, 289.
Charles F., *1856*, 155.
Charles F., *1860*, 29.
Charles F., *1878*, 151.
Charles Frank, *1875*, 469.
Charles Frederick, *1845*, 242.
Charles Frederick, *1854*, 434-435.
Charles Frederick, *1858*, 293.
Charles Frederick, *1876*, 345.
Charles Frederick, *1877*, 117.
Charles Frederick, *1908*, 99.
Charles Freeman [882-4-1], *1861*, *363*; 362.
Charles Freeman, *1874*, 110.
Charles Freemont [724-2], *1861*, 224; 223.
Charles G., *1879*, 626.
Charles H. [909-3], *1820*, 391; 390.
Charles H., *1828*, 133.
Charles H., *1832*, 403, 402.
Charles H., *1834*, 249.
Charles H., *1842*, 500.
Charles H., *1848*, 163.
Charles H., *1848*, 503.
Charles H., *1848*, 251.
Charles H., *1859*, 97, 96.
Charles H. [920C-1], *1859*, 408; 407.
Charles H., *1866*, 230.
Charles H., *1872*, 185.
Charles H., *1918*, 230.
Charles Hamilton, *1847*, 45; 39, 40.
Charles Hamlin, *1919*, 151.
Charles Henry, see Henry C.
Charles Henry [763-2], *1830*, *237*; 236, 235.
Charles Henry, *1844*, 373, 383.
Charles Henry, *1848*, 200, 199.
Charles Henry [993-3-1], *1853*, 469.
Charles Henry, *1855*, 157.
Charles Henry, *1870*, 605.
Charles Henry Oscar [670-3], *1852*, 168; 166.
Charles Herbert, *1877*, 413.
Charles Howard, *1870*, 588.
Charles I., *188–*, 292.
Charles Isaac [671-1], *1853*, 170; 169.
Charles J., see Chester Jonathan.
Charles J., *1868*, 516; [C. J.], 514.
Charles J., *1887*, 199.
Charles Jason, *1929*, 574.
Charles Jeffrey, *1935*, 291.
Charles John, *1867*, 645.
Charles L., *1848*, 59.
Charles Leander, *1866*, 124.
Charles Lester, *1893*, 165.
Charles Lester, *1918*, 165.
Charles Lorenzo, *1901*, 110.
Charles Lorenzo, *1934*, 110.
Charles Mansfield, *1878*, 421.
Charles Mast, *1916*, *273*.
Charles Melbourne, *1867*, 123.
Charles Monroe, *1902*, 239.
Charles Morehouse, *1850*, 409.
Charles Morrill [987-2], *1817*, 461; 459.
Charles Murray, *1844*, 413; 411.
Charles Nathan, *1904*, 111.
Charles Norris, *1838*, 632.
Charles O., *1847*, 61; 58-60.
Charles O., *1854*, 314, 313.
Charles Oliver, *1856*, 190.
Charles Otis, *1862*, 632.
Charles Paul, *1909*, 413.
Charles Porter, *1830*, 508.
Charles R. [W.?], *c. 1847*, 536, 535.
Charles R., *1883*, 42.
Charles R., *1900*, 195.
Charles Raymond, *1899*, 294.
Charles Russell, *1910*, 603.
Charles Russell, *1919*, 318.
Charles S. [882-1], *1818*, 358-359.
Charles S., *1856*, 593.
Charles Stewart, *1863*, 100.
Charles T., *1852*, 90; 89.
Charles Truman, *1888*, 155.
Charles W. or M., *1854*, 132.
Charles W., *1862*, 310.
Charles W., *1869*, 309.
Charles W., *1878*, 504.
Charles Wesley [1162], *1821*, 594.
Charles West, *1847*, 264.

Waterman (cont'd)
Charles William [815-1], *1833*, 293; 292.
Charles William, *1848*, 637.
Charles William, *1856*, 273.
Charles William, *1868*, 528.
Charles William, *1870*, 302.
Charles Wilton, *1918*, 224.
Charles Wright, *1900*, 594.
Charlotte, [1198], *1804*, 610.
Charlotte, *1806*, 463.
Charlotte [924-3], *1822*, 415; 411.
Charlotte, *1847*, 427.
Charlotte, *1880*, 248.
Charlotte, *189–*, 253.
Charlotte, *1914*, 105.
Charlotte (Chapouil), 235.
Charlotte (Foster), 510.
Charlotte (Nulton) (Clark), 443.
Charlotte (Piper), 157.
Charlotte (Swords), 444.
Charlotte A. [933], *1790*, 424.
Charlotte A. (Ward), 380.
Charlotte Amanda, *1840*, 43; 39.
Charlotte Ann, *1931*, 444.
Charlotte Chapouil, *1840*, 244, 242.
Charlotte Chapouil, *1870*, 238.
Charlotte Cushing, *1833*, 615.
Charlotte Dell, *1894*, 158, 157.
Charlotte Hutchins, *1866*, 572.
Charlotte Judith, *1812*, 372, 377.
Charlotte Mary, *1862*, 253.
Charlotte Rae, *1934*, 248.
Charlotte Vose (Cushing), 614.
Chauncey [874-4-3], *1847*, 345; 343.
Chauncey Augustus [828-3-1], *1867*, 311; 310.
Chauncey B., *1833*, 342, 340.
Chauncey B., *1879*, 361.
Chauncey C., *1867*, 364, 358.
Chauncey Chandler [882], *1789*, 357-358.
Chauncey F., *1865*, 267.
Chauncey Fred, *1844*, 446.
Chancy Lloyd, *1901*, 445.
Chauncey N., *187–?*, 267.
Chauncey N., *1896*, 267.
Chauncey Newell [796], *1823*, 266-267.
Chauncey R., *1865*, 291, 290.
Chester [883-3], *1826*, 366; 364.
Chester, *1881*, 367.
Chester, *189–*, 344.
Chester Albert, *1892*, 214.
Chester Baldwin, *1924*, 367.
Chester C., *1893*, 310.
Chester H. P., *1914*, 644.
Chester Jonathan, *1824*, 393, 392.
Chester P., *1857*, 213.
Chester Richard, *1927*, 296.
Chester Waldo, *1897*, 295.
Chloe [666], *1797*, 162.
Chloe (Chapin), 510, 512.
Chloe (Peck), 425.
Christiana M., *1849*, 102.
Christina Bell, *1873*, 72.
Claire F. (Shaftoe), 537.
Clara, *1855*, 209.
Clara, *186–?*, 455.
Clara, *c. 1861*, 595.
Clara, *1882*, 356.
Clara, *1905*, 112.
Clara, *191–*, 444.
Clara, *1912*, 647.
Clara (———), 341.
Clara (———) (Kimball), 161.
Clara (Crooker), 609.
Clara (Eliot) (Brown), 160.
Clara (Farnsworth), 174.
Clara (Lackey), 678.
Clara A. (Buzzell), 208.
Clara A. (Holt), 110.
Clara Anabelle, *1856*, 492.
Clara B., *1855*, 129.
Clara Belle, *1878*, 538.
Clara Belle, *1887*, 272.
Clara D. (Pooler), 154.
Clara Del, *1867*, 47.
Clara E., *1855*, 36; 35.
Clara E., *1867*, 209.
Clara E. (Barnett), 95.
Clara E. (Wheeler), 514.
Clara Elizabeth (Garland), 141.
Clara Elva, *1852*, 315.
Clara Estelle (Petrie), 386.
Clara Hopkins (Pittsley), 154.
Clara Isabel (Watson), 544.
Clara Isabelle, *1903*, 101.
Clara Jane (Reed), 79.
Clara K., *1887*, 103.
Clara L., *1861*, 294.
Clara Louisa, *1866*, 129.
Clara Louise (Johnson), 276.
Clara M. (———), 338, 337.
Clara Mae, *1909*, 626.
Clara May, *1887*, 504.
Clara Phebe, *1860*, 72.
Clara R., *1855*, 526.
Clara W., *187–*, 83.
Clara W. (Gray), 154.
Clara Waldo, *1853*, 373.
Clarabelle, *1872*, 542.
Clarence, *c. 1858*, 36; 35.
Clarence, *1862*, 523.
Clarence, *1867*, 653.
Clarence, *1908*, 646.
Clarence, *1909*, 483.
Clarence A., *1897*, 110.
Clarence Edward [1210-1-1], *1887*, 626.
Clarence Edward, *1917*, 627.
Clarence Edward, *1909*, 248.
Clarence Francis, *1895*, 544.
Clarence Harry, *1882*, 496.
Clarence Harry, *1915*, 496.
Clarence L., *1870*, 61.
Clarence Lyman, *1893*, 520.
Clarence Mason, *1879*, 533.
Clarence Melvin, *1876*, 154.
Clarence Murray, *1879*, 413.
Clarence Pennoyer, *1880*, 246.
Clarence Percival, *1857*, 213.
Clarence Stanley, *1893*, 311.
Clarence T., *1877*, 89.
Clarenda B. (Cousins), 310.
Clarina, *183–*, 680.
Clarinda (Bliss), 459.
Clarissa [167, *viii*], *1774*, 9.
Clarissa [565], *1781*, 21.
Clarissa [1040], *1804*, 521.
Clarissa [878-3], *1816*, 355; 352, 349, 350.
Clarissa [635-1], *1821*, 130; 129.
Clarissa, *1841*, 71.
Clarissa, *1858*, 143.
Clarissa (———), 341-342; 340.
Clarissa (———), 676.
Clarissa (Colson), 283, 284.
Clarissa (Hayden), 292.
Clarissa Ann (Jackson), 85.
Clarissa Brewster [587-5], *1821*, 71; 67.
Clarissa Curtis, *1830*, 608.
Clarissa M. (Sugden), 149.
Clarissa S., *181–*, 74; 73.
Clarissa S. [1037-4], *c. 1827*, 515; 513.
Clark, *1842*, 498.
Claude, *187–*, 370.
Claude, *188–*, 370.
Claude Herbert, *189–*, 642.
Clayton, *1882*, 157.
Clayton, *1916*, 646.
Clayton Eugene, *1925*, 274.
Clement Allen, *1863*, 180, 177.
Clifford Hastings, *1863*, 89.
Clifford Hastings John, *1915*, 89.
Clifford Waldo, *1922*, 296.
Clinton, *1869*, 354.
Clorinda E. (Spencer), 407.
Clotilde Jane (Southwick), 188.
Clyde, *188–*, 400.
Clyde Edmund, *1910*, 539.
Clyde Harold, *1899*, 47.
Clyde Sinclair, *1907*, 98.
Colette Ann, *1935*, 421.
Collins Palmer, *1838*, 42; 39.
Colne, *1897*, 211.

Waterman (cont'd)
Constance E. (Whitman), 329.
Constantia (Lee), 18.
Cora, *1846*, 633.
Cora, *1930*, 192.
Cora (Parker), 47.
Cora A., *1836*, 621, 620.
Cora A., *1876*, 137.
Cora B. (Elwell), 311.
Cora Ella, *1859*, 528.
Cora Emma, see Eva Emma.
Cora Etta (Stevens), 344.
Cora F., *1852*, 213.
Cora Inez (Haggerty), 450.
Cora J. (Shelling) (Hedges), 507.
Cora M., *1864*, 31.
Cora M., *1881*, 187.
Cora Virginia, *1901*, 219.
Cordelia (Sterling), 17.
Cordelia A. (Boon), 494, 493.
Corinna Bradford, *1883*, 97.
Cornelia, *c. 1825*, 384, 381-383.
Cornelia, *183-*, 232.
Cornelia, *1849*, 178, 177.
Cornelia (Belden), 404, 403.
Cornelia (De Tienne), 47.
Cornelia (Mackay), 232.
Cornelia (Sheldon), 467.
Cornelia Atherton (Gerry), 293.
Cressida May (Gott), 386.
Curtis, *1838*, 157, 156.
Curtis Bertram, *1910*, 681.
Curtis H., *1874*, 473.
Cushman [660-1], *1816*, 150-151.
Cuthbert Lawrence, *1877*, 410.
Cynthia [627], *1805*, 126.
Cynthia (Hall), 510.
Cynthia (Mattingly), 366.
Cynthia (Simpson), 357.
Cynthia A., *1829*, 500.
Cynthia Ann (———), 450.
Cynthia E., *1859*, 502.
Cynthia M., *185–*, 122.
Cynthia Maria [1169], *1836*, 596.
Cyrus [995], *1800*, 478.
Cyrus, *1830*, 402.
Cyrus Austin [995-1], *1822*, 480; 479.
Cyrus C. [709], *1816*, 212.
Cyrus E., *1847*, 212.
Cyrus Hamilton [680], *1821*, 183-184.
Cyrus W. [924-2-1], *1850*, 414-415.
Daisy Virginia, *1880*, 304.
Dale, *188–*, 150.
Dale Robert, *1929*, 176.
Dallas Laverne, *1926*, 547.
Dan [883], *1793*, 364.
Dana T., *1873*, 506.
Daniel [55], *1701*, 671.
Daniel [167, *vi*], *1772*, 8, 9.
Daniel [573], *1780*, 38-41.
Daniel [991], *1786*, 464; 489.
Daniel [1021], *1799*, 502.
Daniel, *c. 1811*, 335, 677.
Daniel, *1820*, 463, 462.
Daniel [957-1], *1823*, 443; 445.
Daniel [995-2], *1825*, 480-481; 479.
Daniel, *1826*, 60.
Daniel, *183–*, 282.
Daniel, *1863*, 117.
Daniel, *187–*, 444.
Daniel B., *1839*, 45.
Daniel Brewster [1033], *1808*, 510.
Daniel C. [769], *180–*, 251.
Daniel D. [981], *1812*, 19.
Daniel Edward, *1934*, 538.
Daniel Ellsworth, *1861*, 526.
Daniel G., *1827*, 495.
Daniel Herbert, *1858*, 116.
Daniel McPherson [617-7], *1828*, 117; 103.
Daniel Montgomery, *1836*, 252.
Daniel P. [695], *1804*, 203-204.
Darius, *1837*, 394.
Darius Chester [911], *1785*, 392-393.
Darius Cole [922], *1824*, 409.
Darius W. [911-2], *1814*, 394-395; 393.
Darrell Cecil, *1903*, 161.
Darwin S. [1037-5-1], *1860*, 516; 517.
David [196], *1749*, 9.
David [875], *1777*, 346; 334.
David [443], *1779*, 19.
David [986], *1780*, 456; 489.
David [587], *1786*, 66-67.
David [979], *1806*, 19.
David [829], *1809*, 312.
David [1156], *1820*, 592.
David, *1822*, 449, 448.
David, *1840*, 341.
David, *187–*, 444.
David, *190–*, 444.
David, *1903*, 674.
David A., *1840*, 347, 346.
David Allen [587-2-1], *1837*, 69; 68.
David C., *1827*, 292.
David Clay, *1897*, 520.
David Dean, *1939*, 409.
David F. [660-2], *1822*, 154; 150.
David H., *1854*, 561.
David Harney, *1907*, 556.
David Hough [1116], *1812*, 564-565; 559.
David Jervis [1243], *1833*, 666.
David Sanford [1095], *1821*, 549.
David W. E., *185–*, 661.
David Williams [691], *1810*, 200.
Davis, *1872*, 370.
Davis Arthur, *1861*, 150.
Dean Murray, *1905*, 101.
Deanna, *1937*, 318.
Deborah, *c. 1773*, 680.
Deborah [1212], *181–*, 629.
Deborah (Pratt), 142.
Deborah Foster [1193], *1795*, 605.
Deborah W. (Winsor), 128.
De Etta F., *1854*, 641, 639.
Delbert P., *1865*, 505.
Delia, *189–*, 116.
Delia (Robinson), 47.
Delia (Storrs), 567, 568.
Delia Abbe, *1830*, 568.
Delia Amelia (Larson), 160.
Delia Hyatt (Pennoyer), 242.
Delia M. (Salisbury), 31.
Della (Pasquale), 152.
Della (Temperley), 410.
Della (Thompson), 516.
Della A., *1867*, 176.
Della Edith, *1888*, 174.
Delphenia Charlotte, *1862*, 186, 184.
Delos Alvin [882-4], *1831*, 362; 358, 357.
Delos Amos, *1895*, 363.
Dena (Wile), 124.
Dennis, *1922*, 469.
Dennis Elmer, *1870*, 468.
Dennis Harvey, *1937*, 105.
Dennison R. [909-2], *1815*, 390-391.
Dependence Sturtevant [837], *1826*, 319.
Derwood E., *1909*, 681.
Dexter Franklin, *1848*, 314, 313.
Diadama Maria (Camp), 525.
Diana (———), 142, 143.
Diana (Young), 54.
Diana D. (Johnson), 491.
Diantha [820], *1801*, 301.
Diantha, *1814*, 82.
Diantha, *1834*, 388.
Diantha, *1845*, 284.
Diantha (———), 289.
Diena Electra (Hastings), 89.
Dimis Mary (Bartholomew), 401.
Dolan Hutchinson, *1900*, 309.
Dolly (Pease), 156.
Don Carlos, *187–*, 512.

Waterman (cont'd)
Donald Arthur, *1936*, 263.
Donald Calvin, *1928*, 188.
Donald Carl, *1927*, 176.
Donald Cummings, *1902*, 108.
Donald Dee, *1887*, 263.
Donald Dewey, *1927*, 108.
Donald Herbert, *1925*, 221.
Donald James, *1931*, 107.
Donald Mitchell, *1932*, 198.
Donald Morris, *1910*, 272.
Donald Roy, *1926*, 160.
Donald? Wilbur, *1917*, 317.
Dora Alice, *1860*, 116.
Dora Amanda, *1910*, 480.
Dora Estelle, *1863*, 95.
Dora Lillian (Loomer), 111.
Dora Wagner, *1897*, 103.
Dorance Reed, *1851*, 270.
Dorcas (———) (Treat), 8.
Doris, *190–*, 413.
Doris A., *1902*, 110.
Doris C. (Elwell), 309.
Doris Edna Leavitt, 99.
Doris M. (Sargent), 501.
Doris Mae, *1922*, 274.
Doris Marcia, *1920*, 543.
Doris Marguerite (Shaw), 311.
Dorothea Irene, *1914*, 300.
Dorothy, *1888*, 437.
Dorothy, *190–*, 345.
Dorothy, *1905*, 246.
Dorothy, *1916*, 539.
Dorothy, *1921*, 646.
Dorothy, *1932*, 155.
Dorothy (Bryant), 496.
Dorothy (Herrick), 210.
Dorothy (Hurd), 300.
Dorothy (Kennett) (Saunders), 312.
Dorothy (Milliman), 144.
Dorothy (Montgomery), 520.
Dorothy A., *1843*, 211, 210.
Dorothy Adele (Grand-Lienard) (Mackelcan), 37.
Dorothy Amy, *c. 1916*, 321.
Dorothy Charlotte, *1915*, 248.
Dorothy E., *1906*, 467.
Dorothy Lillian, *1908*, 212.
Dorothy Lillian, *1914*, 165.
Dorothy Madeleine, *1905*, 483.
Dorothy Mae (Campbell), 505.
Dorothy Marie, *1937*, 309.
Dorothy May, *1919*, 99.
Dorothy W., *189–*, 84.
Dorus, *1832*, 411, 412.
Douglas, *191–*, 102.
Douglass, *186–?*, 354.
Drusilla H. (Bingham), 549.
Drusilla Saphoria, *1849*, 202.
Ducella Catherine (Stuart), 167.
Dudley, *1889*, 428.
Duncan, *c. 1928*, 438.
Dwight [785], *1810*, 254.
Dwight Bartlett [788], *1807*, 255; 265.
Dwight Cornelius, *1855*, 467.
Dyer [466], *1770*, 19.
Dyer [998], *1786*, 486; 485, 673.
Dyer F. [1037-5], *1833*, 516; 513.
E. Esther, *1901*, 646.
E. Lucilla (Payzant), 97.
E. Velleda, *1855*, 417, 416.
Earl, *1883*, 643.
Earl, *190–*, 33.
Earl, *190–?*, 667.
Earl, *1904*, 161, 162.
Earl Chesley, 155.
Earl Ellsworth, *1912*, 543.
Earl Eton, *1850*, 463.
Earl Hilton, *1910*, 211.
Earl Leo, *1932*, 296.
Earle Lytton, *1885*, 516.
Earl Raymond, *1886*, 543.
Ebenezer [656], *1811*, 144.
Ebenezer Copeland [1194-1], *1840*, 607; 606.
Edgar [941-2], *1822*, 438; 433.
Edgar David [982-3], *1849*, 454; 452, 453.
Edgar DeForrest, *186–*, 366.
Edgar Francis, *1849*, 315.
Edgar Francis [941-2-1], *1875*, 439.
Edgar Moore [1150-1], *1887*, 591.
Edgar O., *1880*, 590.
Edgar R., *1853*, 206.
Edgarda, *1922*, 591.
Edith, *186–*, 38.
Edith, *186–*, 42.
Edith, *1860*, 431, 430.
Edith, *187–*, 211.
Edith, *1878*, 356.
Edith, *1878*, 640.
Edith, *1879*, 130.
Edith, *188–*, 643.
Edith (Bument), 92.
Edith (Cobb), 173.
Edith (Holmes), 275.
Edith Ainsworth, *1874*, 556.
Edith Aline, *1905*, 461.
Edith B., *1911?*, 315.
Edith Cushing, *1879*, 613.
Edith Florence, *1879*, 330.
Edith Hedwig (Schulz), 105.
Edith I. (Dunham), 298.
Edith Lillian, *1900*, 189.
Edith M., *1874*, 129.
Edith Mason, *188–*, 147.
Edith May, *1879*, 90.
Edith Susan, *1894*, 537.
Edmund Francis, *1898*, 114.
Edna A., 310.
Edna Arabell, *1904*, 153.
Edna Bell (Bennett), 681.
Edna Berdella, *1906*, 345.
Edna Bernice (Berkey), 420.
Edna Blanche, *1894*, 546.
Edna Corinne, *1889*, 215.
Edna Jane (Marden), 500.
Edna Juliana [1032], *1806*, 509.
Edna Lealda, *1914*, 622.
Edna Leona (Vancour), 155.
Edna M., *1918*, 29.
Edna Margaret (Harney), 556.
Edna May (King), 246.
Edra Alice (Marean), 310.
Edward, *1860*, 446.
Edward, *1865*, 498.
Edward, *1875*, 102.
Edward, *190–*, 345.
Edward Allyn, *1932*, 248.
Edward Andrews, *1853*, 583.
Edward Clarence, *1911*, 626.
Edward E., *1887*, 326.
Edward Freeman [693-1], *1839*, 203: 202.
Edward Fuller, *1844*, 633.
Edward H., *1880*, 117.
Edward Henry [692], *1818*, 202.
Edward Joseph, *1884*, 680.
Edward K., *1838*, 625.
Edward L., *187–*, 666.
Edward L., *1896*, 504.
Edward Lincoln, *1864*, 536.
Edward M., *1889*, 293.
Edward Marshall [765-5], *1856*, 248: 245, 242.
Edward Melzar, *1846*, 324.
Edward Newman [941-1-4], *1861*, 438; 434, 433.
Edward P., *1854*, 250.
Edward Roy, *1920*, 467.
Edward Russell, *1895*, 438.
Edward Smith, *1876*, 248.
Edward W. [693], *1811*, 202.
Edwin, *1834*, 411.
Edwin, *185–*, 631.
Edwin, *1916*, 539.
Edwin Addison, *1862*, 174.
Edwin F., *1851*, 616.
Edwin Hatch, *1905*, 216.
Edwin Payn, *1902*, 386.
Edwin Perkins [1019-3], *1836*, 502: 500, 461.
Edwin Pierson, *1850*, 273.
Edwin R., *1834*, 42; 39.
Edwin R., *1845*, 173.
Edwin Ruthven [1135], *1828*, 579.
Edwin Southworth [1120-3], *1845*, 574; 568.
Edwin Spencer, *1834*, 465.
Edwin T., *1862*, 147.
Edwin Throop, *1853*, 450.

Waterman (cont'd)
Edwin W., *1859*, 228, 227.
Edwina R. (Cartwright) (Griffin), 318.
Edythe Mae, *1896*, 646.
Effa (———) (Boyce), 186.
Effie, *1854*, 207.
Effie Rogers, *1906*, 205.
Effie V., *1889*, 158, 157.
Eileen Alder, *1917*, 167.
Elaine Roberta, *1933*, 603.
Elbert Dennis [720-3], *1860*, 219; 217.
Elbert Neal, *1930*, 221.
Elda Madge, *1885*, 63.
Eldora (Skinner), 262.
Eleanor, see also Elinor.
Eleanor, *1867*, 305.
Eleanor (Bloss), 265.
Eleanor (Freeman), 229.
Eleanor (Groat), 36.
Eleanor Camille, *1914*, 644, 643.
Eleanor E. (Lee), 602.
Eleanor Emily, *1886*, 333.
Eleanor M., *1895*, 230.
Eleanor Mabel (Hotchkiss), 483.
Eleanor Ruth, *1920*, 248.
Eleazer [934], *1792*, 425.
Eleazer Everett [851], *1810*, 325.
Electa H., *1837*, 45.
Elena Jane (Finigan), 144.
Elenor May, *1920*, 272.
Eli [600], *1789*, 80.
Eli Webster, *1840*, 82, 81.
Elias [661], *179–*, 156.
Elias [1037], *1799*, 513.
Elias [659-5], *1825*, 149; 146.
Elias [676-1], *1828*, 178; 177.
Elias L. [1023-3], *1850*, 506; 504, 503.
Elida, *1858*, 30.
Elijah [506], *1769*, 20.
Elijah [932], *1788*, 418.
Elijah [1015], *1790*, 497-498; 473.
Elijah [1113], *1803*, 562.
Elijah, *1833*, 442.
Elijah Clark [1003-1], *1812*, 489-490.
Elijah O., *1820*, 499.
Elijah Owen, *1844*, 314, 313.
Elijah Williams [1129], *1806*, 576; 579.
Elinor, *1905*, 436.
Elinor, *1912*, 105.
Elinor G. (George), 329.
Elisha [449], *1758*, 489.
Elisha [1009], *1785*, 493.
Elisha [577], *1791*, 54.
Elisha [645], *1794*, 136.
Elisha [586], *1801*, 65.
Elisha [573-4], *1814*, 45; 41.
Elisha, *1822*, 532.
Elisha, *1827*, 137.
Elisha, *1842*, 65.
Elisha, *1842*, 443.
Elisha [1076-1], *1874*, 534; 533, 532.
Elisha Huson, *1899*, 52.
Elisha Silas [573-4-2], *1841*, 47; 45.
Elisha Thomas, *1861*, 139.
Elisha William, *1865*, 137.
Eliza [925], *1801*, 417.
Eliza, *1808*, 347.
Eliza, *1814*, 150.
Eliza, *1818*, 384, 381.
Eliza, *1838*, 34; 33.
Eliza, *1846*, 143.
Eliza, *185–*, 183.
Eliza, *1860*, 593, 592.
Eliza (———), 163.
Eliza (Barrett), 376.
Eliza (Calderwood), 625.
Eliza (Coffin), 17.
Eliza (Davenport), 584.
Eliza (Lamson), 353.
Eliza (McIndoe), 486.
Eliza (Owen), 313.
Eliza (Stanton), 400.
Eliza A., *1809*, 390.
Eliza A., *1852*, 643, 638, 639.
Eliza A. (Kingsley), 508.
Eliza Ann [900], *180–*, 387.
Eliza Ann, *1842*, 307.
Eliza Ann, *1847*, 592, 591.
Eliza Ann (Richardson), 306.
Eliza Ann (Stevens), 402.
Eliza Bryant [722], *1807*, 221.
Eliza C., *1841*, 519.
Eliza C. (Hopkins), 626.
Eliza Caroline, *1861*, 653.
Eliza Carpenter (Hunt), 616.
Eliza Cole, *1866*, 301.
Eliza D. (Williams), 140.
Eliza Dorothy (Hebb), 97.
Eliza Dunning (Van Vorst), 69.
Eliza E. (Ash) (Child), 500.
Eliza Ellen, *1905*, 315.
Eliza Evelyn, *1884*, 318.
Eliza Frances, *1850*, 637.
Eliza Frances (Gurney), 97.
Eliza H. (———), 450.
Eliza I., *1848*, 146.
Eliza Ingham, *1851*, 386, 383.
Eliza Isabella, *1827*, 673.
Eliza J. (Bonzey) (Burtt), 115.
Eliza Jane [924-4], *1825*, 416; 411.
Eliza Jane (Bailey), 79.
Eliza Jane (Whitney), 130.
Eliza M., *1823*, 82; 81.
Eliza M. (Josselyn) (Hunt), 318.
Eliza Matilda [1234], *1810*, 650-651.
Eliza Morgan, *1844*, 654.
Elizabeth [257], *1777*, 671.
Elizabeth [876], *1778*, 348.
Elizabeth [Betsey], *1783*, 90, 91.
Elizabeth [589], *1793*, 10.
Elizabeth [1004], *1794*, 490-491.
Elizabeth [598], *1803*, 80.
Elizabeth, *1808*, 489.
Elizabeth [774], *1811*, 252.
Elizabeth [570-3], *1822*, 28; 24.
Elizabeth, *1833*, 98.
Elizabeth, *1846*, 104.
Elizabeth, *1847*, 443.
Elizabeth, *1847*, 450.
Elizabeth, *1857*, 558, 557.
Elizabeth *1866*, 246.
Elizabeth, *187–*, 344.
Elizabeth, *1912*, 43.
Elizabeth, *1918*, 647.
Elizabeth (———) (Haskell), 671.
Elizabeth (Blakeley), 123.
Elizabeth (Brown), 66.
Elizabeth (Cobb), 173.
Elizabeth (Cox), 474.
Elizabeth (Cuthman), 647.
Elizabeth (Devlin) (Atkins), 119.
Elizabeth (Herbert), 119.
Elizabeth (Hoyt), 374.
Elizabeth (Kibble), 644.
Elizabeth (Leazer), 151.
Elizabeth (Lyons), 511.
Elizabeth (Morton), 97.
Elizabeth (Oberlin), 422.
Elizabeth (Peeler), 343.
Elizabeth (Scofield), 176.
Elizabeth (Scott), 346.
Elizabeth (Swartz), 394.
Elizabeth (Van de Water), 587.
Elizabeth (Wells), 9.
Elizabeth (Wilson), 89.
Elizabeth A., *184–*, 661.
Elizabeth A., *1846*, 314, 313.
Elizabeth Adelia, *1902*, 64.
Elizabeth Alvord, *1852*, 370, 369.
Elizabeth Amanda, *1888*, 437.
Elizabeth Ann (Dunn), 100.
Elizabeth Ann (Savage) (Curtis), 607.
Elizabeth B., *1828*, 140.
Elizabeth Brown (Gooding), 611.
Elizabeth Clifford, *1911*, 496.
Elizabeth D. [644], *1790*, 135.
Elizabeth Downs, *1932*, 367.
Elizabeth E. (Maxim), 302.
Elizabeth Eleanor, *1881*, 37.

Waterman (cont'd)
Elizabeth Elsa, *1843*, 203.
Elizabeth Emily (O'Neil), 463.
Elizabeth Frances, *1897*, 293.
Elizabeth H. (Storey), 101.
Elizabeth Hall (Beach), 585.
Elizabeth Harper, *1865*, 583.
Elizabeth Holmes, *1853*, 324.
Elizabeth Jane, *1835*, 509.
Elizabeth Jane, *1925*, 550.
Elizabeth Jane (Mansfield), 421.
Elizabeth Jane (Owens), 216.
Elizabeth L., *187–*, 614.
Elizabeth L. (Waters), 164.
Elizabeth Louise, *1920*, 165.
Elizabeth M. (Church), 408.
Elizabeth Orr, *1839*, 621, 620.
Elizabeth Otis, *1821*, 96.
Elizabeth Roxana (Johnson), 527.
Elizabeth T. (Bragg), 154.
Elizabeth Turner, *1833*, 607.
Elizabeth Winifred, *1909*, 678.
Ella (Bancroft) (Potter), 409.
Ella (Barber), 148.
Ella (Howard), 588.
Ella (Martin), 647.
Ella (Otter), 237.
Ella (Shutts), 61.
Ella (Slate), 367.
Ella A. (Berry) (Wilder), 481.
Ella Augusta, *1853*, 209.
Ella Benedict, *1890*, 367, 366.
Ella C., *1859*, 314.
Ella Cushman, *1883*, 507.
Ella E., *1854*, 481.
Ella Elizabeth, *1850*, 507.
Ella Elizabeth (Magoon), 549.
Ella F. (Joslyn), 158.
Ella F. (Young), 624.
Ella Frances (Fletcher), 113.
Ella G. (Litchfield), 605.
Ella H., *1852*, 625.
Ella J. (Parker) (Norton), 316.
Ella Jane [838-2], *1858*, 321; 320.
Ella Jane (Holmes), 550.
Ella King (Greenwood), 197.
Ella L. (Ladd), 484.
Ella Lemoyne, *1855*, 268, 267.
Ella Lucia, *1864*, 495.
Ella M., *1854*, 449.
Ella M., *1857*, 174.
Ella M., *188–*, 556, 555.
Ella M., *1907*, 176.
Ella M. (Ware), 500.
Ella Maud (Woodworth) (Hawkins), 483.
Ella May, *1926*, 159.
Ella Mercy (Tucker), 534.
Ella Pearl (Campbell), 469.
Ella Rebecca (Rose), 455.
Ella W., *1858*, 352.
Ellen, *1833*, 234.
Ellen, *1835*, 650.
Ellen, *1847*, 169.
Ellen, *1857*, 408.
Ellen (Frederick), 161.
Ellen (Gray), 237.
Ellen (McCormick), 325.
Ellen (Shearer), 83.
Ellen A., *1851*, 29.
Ellen A., *1858*, 151.
Ellen Augusta, *1863*, 502.
Ellen E., *1848*, 589.
Ellen E. (Johnson), 107.
Ellen E. (Johnson), 117.
Ellen Elizabeth, *1840*, 406, 405.
Ellen Elizabeth, *1939*, 107.
Ellen Evanette (Cobb), 186.
Ellen Frances (Huse), 632.
Ellen Gray, *1858*, 237.
Ellen Jane, *1850*, 370, 369.
Ellen L. (Ellsworth), 164.
Ellen L. (Wagoner), 87.
Ellen M., *1842*, 486.
Ellen M., *1846*, 207.
Ellen M. (Howland), 465.
Ellen Mavira, *1828*, 55.
Ellen Redman, *1863*, 323.
Ellen W. (———) (Jillson), 267.
Elma Sophia [800-6], *1835*, 276-277.
Elmer E., *1850*, 427.
Elmer E. [682-3], *1861*, 194; 193.
Elmer Elsworth, *1863*, 150.
Elmer Ernest, *1928*, 309.
Elmer Levi, *1862*, 546.
Elmer O., *1909*, 603.
Elmer Willard, *1921*, 296.
Elmina, *1813*, 671.
Elmira, *1816*, 393.
Elmore Leo, *1858*, 593, 592.
Elna Florence, *1895*, 215.
Elnora E., *1862*, 409.
Eloise (Hall), 551.
Elora M., *187–*, 230.
Elorah J. (King), 230.
Elsie (Haggett), 300.
Elsie (Rose), 451.
Elsie Eunice [1037-5-2], *1870*, 517; 516.
Elsie J., *1887*, 514.
Elsie Louise, *1882*, 112.
Elsie M. (Marston), 135.
Elsie Mae, *1911*, 516.
Elsie Maude, *186–*, 131.
Elsie Rose, *1898*, 218.
Elston P., *187–*, 107.
Elva, *1862*, 385, 382.
Elvira, *1819*, 352, 350.
Elvira, *c. 183–*, 34; 33.
Elvira (Cushman), 507.
Elvira (Wilsey), 42.
Elvira O. (Nason), 316.
Elwell J., *1862*, 164.
Elwin Heald, *1922*, 152.
Elwyn, *647*.
Elwyn E., *1877*, 180.
Ely, *188–*, 643.
Emeline [599], *1809*, 80.
Emeline, *1823*, 384, 381.
Emeline (Boynton), 213.
Emeline (Shepard), 648.
Emeline H. (Smith), 62.
Emesi[?] (———), 427.
Emily, *1818*, 393.
Emily, *1825*, 390.
Emily, *1832*, 353, 349-351.
Emily, *1837*, 492.
Emily, *1839*, 331.
Emily, *1841*, 331.
Emily, *1889*, 630.
Emily (Bradford), 90.
Emily A., *187–*, 375, 383.
Emily A. (Sampson), 629.
Emily A. (Simon), 236.
Emily Abigail, *1842*, 313.
Emily Amanda (Cummings), 108.
Emily Ann, *1875*, 538.
Emily Ann (Bates), 199.
Emily Barton, *1850*, 200.
Emily D. (———), 491.
Emily Frances (Jordan) (Packard), 297.
Emily J. (Gifford), 646.
Emily J. (Spearing), 305.
Emily Jane (Thompson), 354.
Emily M., (Rogers), 84.
Emily S., *1849*, 405, 402, 403.
Emily Sharp, *1876*, 246.
Emily Tuttle, *1855*, 206.
Emily W., *1859*, 75.
Emma [772], *1803*, 252.
Emma, *185–*, 354.
Emma, *185–?*, 365.
Emma, *1854*, 155.
Emma, *1859*, 176.
Emma, *1861*, 301.
Emma, *187–*, 246.
Emma, *1876*, 151.
Emma (Abbott), 211.
Emma (Allen), 117.
Emma (Billings), 319.
Emma (Clintock), 245.
Emma (Green), 185.
Emma (Hale), 146.
Emma (Mitchell), 194.
Emma (Nevetral), 105.
Emma (O'Connor), 361.
Emma [Emogene] (Otterbein), 643, 639.
Emma (Raymon), 551.
Emma (Taylor), 268.
Emma A. (Fuller), 83.

Waterman (cont'd)
Emma A. (Hutchings) (Trafton), 165.
Emma Alpha (Gile), 500.
Emma Amanda [932-2-4], *1862*, 424; 422.
Emma Anna, *1852*, 484, 485.
Emma Annis, *1851*, 484.
Emma Augia, *1863*, 526.
Emma Bell, *1850*, 655, 654.
Emma C. (Jones), 168.
Emma C. (Lamb), 376.
Emma Catherine Frances (Leach), 323.
Emma Chase (Shirley), 227.
Emma D. (Bates) (Weeks), 513.
Emma Dorothea (Brauer), 300.
Emma E. (Brown), 539.
Emma E. (Camp), 168.
Emma Eliza (Rivers), 543.
Emma F., *1876*, 542.
Emma F., *189–*, 84.
Emma F. [Emerline], *1839*, 133, 132.
Emma F. (Hutchinson), 467.
Emma Fannie, *1856*, 641, 639.
Emma Florence (Brown), 160.
Emma Frances, *1852*, 171.
Emma G. (Curtis), 147.
Emma H., *1854*, 370, 369.
Emma H. (Bridgeman), 164.
Emma I., *1852*, 408, 407.
Emma Idora, *185–*, 148.
Emma J., *185–*, 487.
Emma Jane [802-5], *1852*, 282; 279.
Emma Jane, *1861*, 117.
Emma Jane, *1878*, 518.
Emma Jane (Lindberg), 480.
Emma Jane (Wolford), 43.
Emma Janette, *188–?*, 203.
Emma L. (Rainney), 526.
Emma Louise, *1849*, 592, 591.
Emma Louise (West), 257.
Emma M., *1859*, 460.
Emma M. (———) (Todd), 650.
Emma M. (McFarland), 266.
Emma May, *1875*, 421.
Emma Virginia, *1858*, 304.
Emory, *188–*, 83.
Enora Costella (Mathews), 239.
Ephraim Dean [616-2], *1817*, 100; 97, 122.
Ephraim Dean, *1851*, 102.
Erastus [1092], *1807*, 544.
Erastus, *c. 1869*, 36; 35.
Erastus H. [663-1], *1827*, 157.
Eratious [810], *1804*, 289.
Eratious J., *1833*, 289.
Erland Hancock, *1897*, 198.
Ermina L. (Hurlbut) (———), 655.
Ermine, *1865*, 172.
Ernest, *1867*, 354.
Ernest, *1907*, 647.
Ernest, *1930*, 647.
Ernest Ellsworth, *1884*, 543.
Erni C., *1854*, 481.
Erwin C. [883-1], *1819*, 365; 364.
Essie, *186–*, 98.
Estella, *1864*, 29.
Estelle Fern (Stillson), 613.
Estelle J., *1862*, 516.
Esther, *182–*, 34; 33.
Esther, *1831*, 289.
Esther, *185–*, 164.
Esther, *1918*, 65.
Esther (Brown), 139.
Esther (Spellman), 415.
Esther A., *1831*, 140.
Esther Adelia, *1843*, 82, 81.
Esther Alvyra, *1832*, 279.
Esther Dimon, *1880*, 575.
Esther E., *1904*, 538.
Esther Edith, *1877*, 647.
Esther Emeline (Perkins), 579.
Esther Ferguson, *1904*, 253.
Esther Lillian, *1921*, 158.
Esther Lois (Morrill), 198.
Esther Lydia, *1893*, 124.
Esther Sophia, *1861*, 273.
Ethan H., *1872*, 120.
Ethel, 642.
Ethel, *187–*, 344.
Ethel, *1892*, 155.
Ethel, *191–*, 344.
Ethel, *1912*, 647.
Ethel (Homes), 323.
Ethel (Kobler), 646.
Ethel (Porter), 246.
Ethel Cordelia, *1876*, 107.
Ethel Estella, *1878*, 469.
Ethel G., *1891*, 370.
Ethel Geraldine, *1907*, 496.
Ethel Gertrude, *1919*, 469.
Ethel Libby, *1895*, 197.
Ethel Lorraine, *1920*, 272.
Ethel M. (Bouchee), 114.
Ethel Mae (Schreiber), 544.
Ethel Mary, *1897*, 500.
Ethel May, *1920*, 603.
Ethel Wilson (Lewis), 326.
Ethelinda, *1825*, 443.
Etheline Augusta (Whiting), 137.
Ethelyn Adelaide, *1905*, 461.
Ether O., *185–*, 661.
Etta M., *1861*, 158.
Etta M., *1867*, 404.
Etta M. (Arthur), 359.
Eugene, *1847*, 212.
Eugene, *1879*, 647.
Eugene, *188–?*, 173.
Eugene, *189–*, 116.
Eugene O., *1851*, 86.
Eugene Ransler, *1863*, 344.
Eugenie May, *1891*, 400.
Eunice, 306.
Eunice [1109], *1796*, 559.
Eunice [620], *1797*, 122; 14, 11.
Eunice [1163], *1823*, 594.
Eunice (Bingham), 20.
Eunice (Davies), 367.
Eunice (Deane), 11.
Eunice (Root), 499.
Eunice Deane, *1833*, 123.
Eunice Edna (Lyons), 205.
Eunice L., *1845*, 618, 616.
Eunice M. (Read), 200.
Eunice May (Timmons), 480.
Eunice Thomas (Ford), 139.
Eunice W. [1036], *1797*, 513.
Eva (Meade), 480.
Eva (Southard) (Fogg), 100.
Eva Alma (Mann), 89.
Eva Came (Martin), 311.
Eva Carey, *1917*, 216.
Eva Emma, *1891*, 500.
Eva Estelle, *1860*, 237.
Eva H., *187–*, 626.
Eva Leah, *1871*, 421.
Eva Lewis, *1857*, 226.
Eva M., *1878*, 168.
Eva Mae (Hatch), 215.
Eva Margaret, *1896*, 276.
Eva St. Clare, *1855*, 113.
Eva Stella, *1860*, 155.
Evan, *184–*, 534.
Evanson, *1865*, 104.
Evelina Lewis (Pierce), 226.
Eveline Holmes, *1810*, 325.
Eveline P., *1852*, 129.
Evelyn, *1900*, 588.
Evelyn, *1908*, 543.
Evelyn (Burbank), 588.
Evelyn Arvilla, *1919*, 310.
Evelyn Audrey (Allan), 52.
Evelyn Della, *1908*, 152.
Evelyn E., *1884*, 318.
Evelyn Holly, *1900*, 574.
Evelyn Leona (Dorrington), 681.
Evelyn Mildred, *1919*, 539.
Evelyn Roberta (Simmons), 603.
Evelyn Tucker, *1914*, 534.
Everett, *1858*, 177.
Everett A., *1908*, 538.
Everett Albert, *1930*, 538.
Everett Herbert, *1848*, 268, 267.
Everett Holbrook, *1894*, 438.
Everett Lester, *1888*, 543.
Everett Lester, *1918*, 544.
Everett W., *1892*, 131.
Everett Warren, *1935*, 99.

Waterman (cont'd)
Experience, *1842*, 109, 120.
Experience (Freeman), 103.
Experience Curtis (Thompson), 303.
Ezekiel Ripley, *1820*, 299.
Ezra [167], *1739*, 8.
Ezra [464], *1781*, 8.
Ezra [1016], *1792*, 499.
Ezra [582-1], *1817*, 60-61; 59, 58.
Ezra E., *1849*, 427, 425.
Ezra Fitch [1072], *1806*, 529-531.
Ezra Kilborn [1030], *1803*, 509; 508.
Ezra Lucius, *1868*, 61; 60.
Fanny, Fannie, see also Frances.
Fanny, *1829*, 411.
Fannie, *1846*, 641.
Fanny, *1861*, 76.
Fannie, *1861*, 271.
Fanny, *187–*, 344.
Fanny (———), 339, 340.
Fanny (Davenport), 584.
Fanny (Frary), 464.
Fanny (Gay), 562.
Fannie (Winthrow), 520.
Fanny A., *1847*, 552.
Fanny A. (Dudley), 410.
Fanny Almena (Wright) (Preston), 642, 639.
Fanny Anderson, *1859*, 226.
Fannie Chase (Gordon), 552.
Fannie E. (Hamlin), 151.
Fanny Fitch, *1875*, 572.
Fanny Gordon, *1863*, 119.
Fanny Hough [1112], *1801*, 561.
Fanny Jane, *1842*, 649, 648.
Fanny M., *1824*, 459.
Fanny Root, *1822*, 499.
Fanny Ruth, *1851*, 316.
Fanny S. (Allen), 612.
Fay Almira, *1886*, 157.
Fay Clifton, *1892*, 167.
Fay Elma, *1862*, 47.
Fay Lucille (Warner), 363.
Fay Robert, *1916*, 167.
Felia R. (Ford), 593.
Fernando Allen, *1849*, 300.
Fernando Lewis, *1859*, 300.
Fernando Putnam [819-1], *1823*, 299-300.
Ferne Elizabeth, *1901*, 291.
Ferrand [960], *1806*, 446, 680.
Ferrand, *c. 1822*, 672.
Fidelia (———), 467.
Fidelia M., *1851*, 195.
Fitch, see A. Fitch.
Flavilla [1105], *1815*, 558; 554.
Flavius [963], *1800*, 448-449.
Flavius, *1827*, 411.
Fletcher A., *1921*, 99.
Fletcher Arnold, *1896*, 99.
Fletcher Clifford, *1902*, 201.
Flora, *1830*, 503.
Flora, *1854*, 84.
Flora, *186–*, 644.
Flora (Somers), 550, 551.
Flora A., *1859*, 523.
Flora A., *1878*, 292, 291.
Flora B. (Kempton) (Abbott), 163.
Flora Belle (McMahan) (———), 230.
Flora E., *1864*, 371, 370.
Flora L., *1846*, 256.
Flora Westover, *1920*, 64.
Florence, *185–?*, 365.
Florence, *1864*, 569.
Florence, *187–*, 339, 337.
Florence, *189–*, 195.
Florence, *1899*, 176.
Florence (Abbie), 647.
Florence (Alverson), 195.
Florence (McCafferty), 189.
Florence (More), 644.
Florence (Mynard), 86.
Florence (Palmateer), 176.
Florence (Tower), 69.
Florence (Voty), 516.
Florence A., *1888*, 461.
Florence A. (———), 537.
Florence Adelia, *1854*, 29.
Florence Amanda, *1883*, 217.
Florence C. (Barrett), 501.
Florence E., *1867*, 404.
Florence E., *1876*, 310, 309.
Florence Elizabeth, *1898*, 201.
Florence Emma, *1884*, 622.
Florence Emma (Piper), 105.
Florence Estelle, *1881*, 272.
Florence Esther, *1912*, 295.
Florence Fay, *1918*, 218.
Florence Gertrude, *1881*, 147.
Florence Irma, *1928*, 189.
Florence Iva, *1907*, 43.
Florence J. (Eastman), 528.
Florence L. (Barnes), 428.
Florence Louise (Smith), 594.
Florence M. (Palmer), 95.
Florence Mae, *1917*, 272.
Florence Mills (Nixson), 634.
Florence Rowena (Comstock), 408.
Florence Sarah, *1901*, 646.
Florence Z., *1861*, 455.
Florida Mary St. Peter (Yelle), 543.
Florilla, *1850*, 43; 39, 40.
Florilla Cushman [617-1-2], 106; 104.
Flossie (Voshel), 444.
Flossie May, *1906*, 681.
Floyd, *1906*, 410.
Ford, *183–*, 503.
Forrest E., *1890*, 195.
Forrest L., *1878*, 223.
Foster [201, *iv*], *1768*, 9.
Foster [1203], *1805*, 614-615.
Foster, *1871*, 617.
Francena B., *1865*, 501.
Frances, *c. 1829*, 384, 381-382.
Frances, *1831*, 342, 340.
Frances, *184–*, 253.
Frances, *1845*, 450.
Frances, *1847*, 390.
Frances, *1848*, 641.
Frances, *189–*, 376.
Frances, *1898*, 566.
Frances, *1907*, 64.
Frances (———), 251.
Frances (Averill), 524.
Frances (Cook), 647.
Frances (Holmes), 389.
Frances (Lott), 388.
Frances A., *1846*, 525.
Frances A. (Farrie), 602.
Frances A. (Follett), 213.
Frances Amelia, *1846*, 373.
Frances Cecelia (Logan), 603.
Frances Chadbourne (Knight), 541.
Frances E., *181–*, 74; 73.
Frances E. (Butler), 41.
Frances E. (Stannard), 253.
Frances Eleanor, *1899*, 483.
Frances Elizabeth, *1897*, 293.
Frances Elisabeth, *1930*, 440.
Frances Eveline, *1875*, 326.
Frances F., *1844*, 460.
Frances J., *1899*, 155.
Frances Loretta, *1899*, 253.
Frances Louisa (Deming), 164.
Frances M. (Davis), 371.
Frances Maria, *1861*, 280.
Frances Pollard [1100], *1822*, 553.
Frances Rebecca, *1834*, 524.
Francis, *1821*, 401.
Francis, *1825*, 398.
Francis Brown [732-2], *1878*, 229; 228.
Francis Ely [941-2-2], *1878*, 440; 439.
Francis Filmore, *1848*, 89; 88.
Francis Joseph [995-4-1], *1872*, 483; 482.
Francis M. [682-1], *1849*, 193.
Francis Nehemiah, *1931*, 566.
Francis Walker, *c. 1860*, 302.
Frank, see Franklin.
Frank, *1841*, see Nason F.
Frank [1102-1], *1844*, 556; 555.
Frank, *185–*, 148.
Frank, *1860*, 63; 62.
Frank, *1862*, 268.

Waterman (cont'd)
Frank, *1893*, 679.
Frank A., *1848*, 679.
Frank Allan, *1865*, 69.
Frank Austin, *1866*, 330.
Frank C., *1866*, 158.
Frank Chamberlain, *1865*, 468.
Frank Clarence, *1880*, 400.
Frank D., see Dexter Franklin.
Frank Dan [573-4-2-1], *1869*, 48-52; 47.
Frank Dan, *1903*, 52.
Frank Donald, *1881*, 421.
Frank E., *1834*, 484.
Frank E., *1867*, 309.
Frank E., *1894*, 291.
Frank Edsall, *1881*, 533.
Frank Edward, *1876*, 250.
Frank Elwin, *1856*, 130.
Frank Evanson, *1869*, 104.
Frank Evanson, *1900*, 105.
Frank G., *1848*, 378.
Frank Gallagher, *1863*, 134, 133.
Frank H., see Herman Franklin.
Frank Herbert, *1852*, 613.
Frank Herbert, *1859*, 214.
Frank Howard, *1876*, 458.
Frank Hoxsie, *1861*, 558, 557.
Frank Jason [681-3], *1852*, 192; 190.
Frank Lawrence, *1917*, 110.
Frank Merton, *1881*, 295.
Frank Nehemiah, *1865*, 565.
Frank O., *1857*, 86.
Frank Otis [1192-2-1], *1847*, 603.
Frank Royal, *1884*, 467.
Frank Russell, *1877*, 603.
Frank Russell, *1936*, 603.
Frank Stickney, *1863*, 264.
Frank Sturtevant [838-3], *1862*, 321-322; 320.
Frank Sturtevant, *1889*, 322.
Frank Sturtevant, *1921*, 322.
Frank Tracy, *1862*, 466.
Frank Winthrop, *1878*, 622, 629.
Frankie M. (Doty), 552.
Franklin, *1838*, 498.
Franklin, *1844*, 199.
Franklin [941-1-2], *1856*, 437; 434, 433.
Franklin, *1857*, 86.
Franklin, *c. 1910*, 679.
Franklin D., *1863*, 502.
Franklin Decatur [600-5], *1831*, 86; 82, 81.
Franklin Emery, *1854*, 594.
Franklin Eugene, *1920*, 627.
Franklin Fitch [1019-2], *1834*, 501; 499.
Franklin Henry, *1867*, 616.
Franklin L., *1842*, 166.
Franklin Max, *1917*, 263.
Franklin P., *1859*, 417, 416.
Franklin Paul, *1924*, 165.
Franklin S., *1842*, 617.
Franklin Sylvester, *1842*, 452.
Franklin W., *1852*, 624, 623.
Franklin W., *1864*, 537.
Franklyn, *1919*, 646.
Freamont C., *1913*, 197.
Fred, *184–?*, 364.
Fred, *187–*, 174.
Fred, *189–*, 640.
Fred, *190–*, 102.
Fred, *1901*, 176.
Fred Allen, *1857*, 460.
Fred Alvan [718-1], *1851*, 215; 214.
Fred Berry, *1917*, 315.
Fred Burdette, *1903*, 647.
Fred Burdette, *1927*, 647.
Fred C., *1883*, 197.
Fred C., *1891*, 459.
Fred Clark, *1860*, 142.
Fred D., *1860*, 428.
Fred E., *1902*, 507.
Fred H., *1869*, 158.
Fred J. (or Frederick) [715], *1829*, 15.
Fred L., *187–?*, 362.
Fred L., *1870*, 626.
Fred L., *1884*, 212.
Fred Lowry, 5.
Fred Mansfield, *1870*, 197.
Fred Samuel, *1864*, 141.
Fred Silas, *1871*, 47.
Fred Stanley, *1906*, 501.
Fred W., *1855*, 305.
Fred William, *1895*, 295.
Fred Wilson, *1876*, 295.
Frederick [1041], *1807*, 521.
Frederick [616-1], *1814*, 99; 97.
Frederick, *1825*, 601.
Frederick [1192-3], *1831*, 604; 601.
Frederick, *c. 1833*, 676.
Frederick, *1839*, 404, 402, 403.
Frederick, *1842*, 242.
Frederick, *1847*, 77; 76.
Frederick, *1852*, 460.
Frederick [765-4], *1854*, 247-248; 245, 242.
Frederick [1146-1], *1858*, 589.
Frederick, *1873*, 249.
Frederick, *1875*, 64.
Frederick, *1876*, 161.
Frederick Antoine, *1912*, 48.
Frederick Augustus [1146], *1825*, 588.
Frederick B., *1833*, 398.
Frederick Butler, *1918*, 539.
Frederick C. [932-1-1], *1841*, 419-420.
Frederick Churchill, *1859*, 154, 156.
Frederick Clifford, *1855*, 329.
Frederick D., *185–*, 494.
Frederick Dorrance, *1848*, 492.
Frederic Drown, *1860*, 536.
Frederick J., *1930*, 176.
Frederick James [815-2], *1840*, 294; 293.
Frederick James, *1890*, 124.
Frederick K., *1858*, 631.
Frederic Kenneth, *1913*, 248.
Frederick Lewis, *1860*, 602.
Frederick Melvin, *1883*, 504.
Frederick Mervin, *1891*, 99.
Frederick Noble, *1865*, 280.
Frederick S., *1861*, 266.
Frederick Tilton, *185–?*, 253.
Frederick Tilton, *1908*, 253.
Frederic Torrey, *1897*, 604.
Frederick W. Y., *1837*, 75.
Frederick Watson [588-1], *1810*, 74; 73.
Frederick William, *1862*, 294.
Frederick Y. [588], *1790*, 72-74; 44, 76, 77.
Freelove (———), 93.
Freeman [660], *1789*, 150.
Freeman, *184–*, 225.
Freeman [660-1-1], *1846*, 151.
Freeman Edmund, *1917*, 224.
Freeman S. [617-1-4], *1848*, 107; 104.
Friend V., *1838*, 398.
Garfield, *1881*, 354.
Garnett Ethel (Ryden), 323.
Garrit Henry, *1836*, 442.
Garry L., *1853*, 147.
Garry P., *1895*, 505.
Gary Lea, *1941*, 454.
Gelana (Carpenter), 456.
Genevera Edna (Mast), 273.
Genevere A. (Mayberry), 141.
Genevieve, *1931*, 680.
Genevieve (Perley), 158.
Genevieve Marion (Miller), 646.
Genevieve R., *1851*, 265.
George [1195], *1800*, 607.
George [764], *1805*, 241.
George [822], *1807*, 303.
George, *1808*, 20.
George [986-2], *1816*, 458.
George [878-4], *1817*, 355; 352, 350, 351.
George [920C], *c. 1821*, 407-408; 18. 402, 403.
George [834], *1825*, 317; 312, 316.
George, *1829*, 279.
George, *1832*, 443.
George, *1835*, 522.
George, *184–*, 617.
George, *1840*, 411.

Waterman (cont'd)
George, *1842*, 303.
George, *1843*, 389, 388.
George, *1844*, 463.
George, *185–*, 354.
George, *185–*, 631.
George, *1850*, 633.
George, *c. 1852*, 680.
George, *c. 1853*, 36; 35.
George, *1856*, 493.
George, *186–*, 344.
George, *186–*, 640.
George, *1863*, 38; 34.
George, *1871*, 249.
George, *1872*, 168.
George, *1873*, 354.
George, *189–*, 195.
George, *1898*, 155.
George A., *1841*, 37-38; 34, 33.
George A., *1846*, 148.
George Abbott, *1868*, 323.
George Albert, *1874*, 310.
George Allen, *1853*, 117.
George Allen, *1915*, 614.
George Augustus, *1830*, 335.
George Augustus, *1864*, 273.
George Barnabas, *1849*, 245, 242.
George Barnabas, *1874*, 247.
George Bookman, *1897*, 274.
George Bradford, *1841*, 91; 90.
George Bryon, *1886*, 647.
George C., *1844*, 193.
George Calvin [680-2], *1850*, 187; 185, 184.
George Carey, *1858*, 123.
George Chauncey, *1843*, 254.
George Clifton, *1855*, 237.
George Clifton, *1909*, 239.
George Crooker, *1870*, 609.
George D., *1872*, 516.
George D., *188–*, 643.
George Dean, *1855*, 386, 383.
George Dean, *1898*, 386.
George Douglas, *1848*, 377.
George E., *185–*, 494.
George E., *1862*, 404, 403.
George E., *1864*, 155.
George E., *1881*, 479.
George Eddy [982-4], *1854*, 455.
George Edward, *1904*, 480.
George Edwin, *1837*, 522.
George Elmer, *1882*, 304.
George Elton, *1856*, 304, 303.
George Elwell, *1916*, 165.
George Gow, *1935*, 566.
George H., *1840*, 242.
George H., *1850*, 151.
George H., *1856*, 228, 227.
George Hayden, *185–*, 149.
George Henry [822-1], *1830*, 304; 303.
George Henry [1039-3], *1842*, 521; 519.
George Henry, *1882*, 164.
George Huse [838-1], *1855*, 320.
George Huse, *1891*, 321.
George Isham, *1834*, 568-569.
George L., *1857*, 305.
George L., *186–*, 362.
George Laurence, *1867*, 63.
George Lawson, *1841*, 54.
George Leslie, *1876*, 138.
George Lewis [1097-1], *1838*, 552.
George Lewis, *1857*, 166.
George Lincoln [688], *1867*, 198.
George M., *1843*, 45.
George M., *1845*, 338; 336, 337.
George Madison [789-1-1], *1866*, 258; 257.
George N., *1838*, 249.
George N., *1865*, 502.
George Nelson, *1831*, 95.
George Nelson, *1853*, 95; 680.
George O., *187–*, 200.
George Orrin, *1844*, 200, 199.
George Patrick, *1914*, 167.
George Reuben, *1854*, 135, 134.
George Robert, *1914*, 539.
George S., *184–*, 253.
George Storer, *1834*, 75; 73, 74.
George Swett [763-3-1], *1862*, 239.
George Thatcher [763-3], *1833*, 238; 236, 235.
George W., *1804*, 463.
George W., *1820*, 494, 493.
George W. [1054], *1823*, 528.
George W. [984], *1832*, 455; 19.
George W., *1842*, 144.
George W. (or M.), *1856*, 370, 369.
George W., *1869*, 184.
George Walter [720-5], *1866*, 220; 217, 219.
George Walter, *1921*, 221.
George Warner, *1862*, 528.
George Warren, *1848*, 655, 654.
George Washington [894], *1802*, 385; 382.
George Washington, *1829*, 24.
George Washington, *1838*, 347, 346.
George Washington, *1841*, 592, 591.
George Washington, *1876*, 347.
George Wilson, *1847*, 408, 407.
George Wesley, *1856*, 500.
George William, *1918*, 537.
Georgeanna, *1853*, 307.
Georgia, *1898*, 571.
Georgia, *190–*, 400.
Georgia (Fletcher), 410.
Georgia (Hammond), 520.
Georgia (Thomas), 623, 624.
Georgia (Waterhouse), 184.
Georgia A., *1850*, 209.
Georgia Dewey (Rich), 218.
Georgia E. (Forbes), 230.
Georgia L., *1882*, 553.
Georgianna (Howard), 319.
Georgie E., *1881*, 643.
Gerald, *189–*, 264.
Gerald, *c. 1922*, 679.
Gerald Cornelius, *1925*, 678.
Gerald Earl, *1898*, 158.
Gerald Frederick, *1927*, 159.
Geraldine, *1841*, 338.
Geraldine, *1902*, 483.
Gerauld Roger, *1915*, 506.
Gertie M., *1873*, 250.
Gertrude, *187–*, 38.
Gertrude, *1873*, 275.
Gertrude, *188–*, 339, 337, 338.
Gertrude (———), 147.
Gertrude (Fried), 143.
Gertrude (Nuberg), 575.
Gertrude (Quance), 647.
Gertrude A., *1886*, 431.
Gertrude Adelle (Root), 291.
Gertrude Augusta (Russell), 275.
Gertrude Eva, *1930*, 159.
Gertrude L., *1869*, 158, 161.
Gertrude Loomis, *1846*, 169.
Gertrude Louise, *1881*, 543.
Gertrude Lucile, *1898*, 421.
Gertrude Marion, *1921*, 105.
Gertrude Mary (Dyer), 214.
Gertrude May (Cooper), 105.
Gertrude R. (Farr), 160.
Gilbert, *183–*, 177.
Gilbert Cleland, *1837*, 650.
Giles [1228-1], *1819*, 641; 640, 638, 639.
Giles Alexander, *1833*, 531, 530.
Gillian Claire, *1934*, 543.
Gladding [911-4], *1825*, 395-396; 393.
Gladding, *1829*, 385, 382, 383.
Gladding, *1846*, 394.
Gladys, *189–*, 102.
Gladys, *1896*, 680.
Gladys A. L. (Aikens), 188.
Gladys E., *1890*, 500.
Gladys Eunice, *1913*, 539.
Gladys Iola, *1891*, 220.
Gladys L. (Varney), 308.
Gladys Marie (McClintic), 420.

Waterman (cont'd)
Gladys Mildred (Watts), 547.
Glen, *1889*, 150.
Glen C., *190–*, 645.
Glenn Almond, *187–*, 678, 677.
Glenn Cotton, *1912*, 453.
Glenn David, *1937*, 480.
Glenn Noble, *1939*, 454.
Glenn Rouse, *1882*, 454.
Glenna, *190–*, 678.
Glenna Gertrude, *1889*, 224, 223.
Glenna Mary, *1915*, 224.
Gloria May, *1937*, 318.
Gordon Dorance, *1832*, 269.
Gordon Thomas, *188–*, 512.
Grace, *185–*, 636.
Grace, *186–*, 640.
Grace, *187–*, 42.
Grace, *1872*, 439.
Grace, *189–*, 87.
Grace, *189–*, 195.
Grace, *1902*, 274.
Grace, *1918*, 647.
Grace (Alvord), 646.
Grace (Hubert), 379.
Grace (Shumway,) 371.
Grace (Wright), 647.
Grace Amelia (Baker), (Hood), 200.
Grace Beatrice (Lara), 218.
Grace Bell (Jennings), 544.
Grace Day, *1900*, 605.
Grace E., *187–*, 492.
Grace Edith, *1886*, 408.
Grace Edith (Van Antwerp), 437.
Grace Elizabeth, *1936*, 436.
Grace Elizabeth (Hampson), 436.
Grace Eloise (Brown), 613.
Grace Fletcher, *1853*, 80.
Grace Ingersoll, *1876*, 556, 555.
Grace Jocelyn, *1864*, 653.
Grace Louisa, *1871*, 330.
Grace M., *1883*, 431.
Grace Maud, *1884*, 504.
Grace May, *1880*, 151.
Grace O. (Hitchcock), 263.
Grace Olive, *1891*, 424.
Grace S., *c. 1872*, 31.
Grace S., *1886*, 518.
Grace S. (Cox) (King), 540.
Grace Savery, *1857*, 542.
Grace W., *1875*, 250.
Granville Clifford [685], *1835*, 195-196.
Griswold W., *1828*, 398.
Gurdon [556], *1787*, 20.
Gurdon [918] *1795*, 401.
Gurdon Bartlett, *1818*, 20.
Guy Bates [650], *1794*, 139.
Guy Harrison, *1858*, 86, 85.
Guy Van Vorst, *1932*, 69.
Guy Vern, *187–*, 193.
H. Ralph, *1819*, 384, 381.
Hallie Lestina, *1874*, 150.
Hamilton [573-2], *1809*, 42; 41, 38-40.
Hamilton, *c. 185–*, 65.
Hammil Elias, *1851*, 149.
Hancock, *1831*, 503.
Hannah [996], *1782*, 483.
Hannah [1185], *1792*, 599.
Hannah [630], *1793*, 127.
Hannah [619], *c. 1795*, 121; 14, 11.
Hannah, *1814*, 269.
Hannah, *1816*, 97.
Hannah, *1828*, 401.
Hannah, *1834*, 445.
Hannah, *1841*, 503.
Hannah (———), 449.
Hannah (Beswick), 274.
Hannah (DeVoe), 149.
Hannah (Eaton) (Freeman), 168.
Hannah (Gray), 161.
Hannah (Range), 195.
Hannah (Thayer), 499.
Hannah (Vance), 150.
Hannah (Van Durzee), 432.
Hannah Amelia (Babcock), 531.
Hannah Annette, *1816*, 466.
Hannah Cook, [1086], *1821*, 536.
Hannah Cook, *184–*, 534.
Hannah Day (Eastman), 479.
Hannah Dodge (Whiting), 546.
Hannah E. (Payson), 212.
Hannah E. (Wood), 293.
Hannah F., *1830*, 562.
Hannah Fellows [994-1], *1816*, 474.
Hannah Foote [1115], *1807*, 564; 401.
Hannah Lynde (Manwaring) 401.
Hannah M. [1037-7], *1838*, 518; 513.
Hannah Owen, *1839*, 313.
Hannah Percival *1875*, 540.
Hannah S. (Kelley) (Winslow,) 539, 540.
Hannibal, *c. 1841*, 459.
Harley Burnaby, *1870*, 117.
Harold Brodrick, *1900*, 302.
Harold Charles, *1904*, 151.
Harold Cole, *1891*, 300.
Harold Dean, *1873*, 118.
Harold Dean, *1899*, 517.
Harold Edward, *1926*, 201.
Harold Frank, *1896*, 158.
Harold Kendrick, *1909*, 300.
Harold Sayles, *1911*, 538.
Harold Sayles, *1935*, 539.
Harriet, see also Hattie.
Harriet [864], *1796*, 332, 333.
Harriet [945], *1805*, 442.
Harriet, *1811*, 352, 349, 350.
Harriet, *1818*, 489.
Harriet [1148] *182–*, 590.
Harriet [570-2], *1820*, 26-27; 24.
Harriet, *1827*, 78.
Harriet, *1828*, 390.
Harriet, *183–*, 147.
Harriet, *183–*, 503.
Harriet, *1833*, 249.
Harriet, *1835*, 157, 156.
Harriet, *1839*, 326.
Harriet, *1839*, 411.
Harriet, *c. 1840*, 56.
Harriet, *1848*, 342, 340, 341.
Harriet, *1855*, 408, 407.
Harriet (Boorn), 42.
Harriet (Chesley), 120.
Harriet (Conors), 86.
Harriet (Huyck), 30.
Harriet (Jarvis), 237.
Harriet (Porter), 508.
Harriet (Underhill), 70.
Harriet (Vandewater), 640.
Harriet Abby Perkins (Batty), 576.
Harriet Adeline, *1841*, 442.
Harriet Allen, *1834*, 333.
Harriet Arabell, *1872*, 457.
Harriet B. (Taggart), 146.
Harriet E., *1888*, 314.
Harriett E. (Case), 330.
Harriet Eliza, *1832*, 331.
Harriet Ellen, *1822*, 467, 466.
Harriet F., *1856*, 317.
Harriet G. (Forsythe), 479.
Harriet H. (Howard), 331.
Harriet H. (Noyes), 459.
Harriet J. *1857*, 209.
Harriet J. H. (Spofford), 305.
Harriet L., *1851*, 355, 353.
Harriet L., *1861*, 460.
Harriet Louise, *1865*, 117.
Harriet M., *1842*, 83, 82.
Harriet M., *1863*, 151.
Harriet Maria, *1832*, 576.
Harriet Maria, *1854*, 589.
Harriet May, *1887*, 270.
Harriet Mead, *1857*, 373.
Harriett N., *1840*, 496.
Harriet N. (Dickey) (Stone), 209.
Harriet R. (Preeper), 167.
Harriet Shields (Dickinson), 72.
Harriet Smith (Post), 654, 655.
Harriet Tyler (Sumner), 632.
Harris S., *1876*, 506.
Harrison B., *1820*, 34-36; 33.

Waterman (cont'd)
Harrison Bell, *1897*, 520.
Harrison Bliss, *1812*, 459.
Harrison Brigham, *1857*, 552.
Harrison Edwards [600-4], *1830*, 85-86; 82, 81.
Harrison Lyman [1039-2], *1840*, 520; 519.
Harry, *1863*, 354.
Harry, *188–*, 640.
Harry, *190–*, 345.
Harry, *1909*, 110.
Harry A., *1868*, 294.
Harry A. I., *1884*, 152.
Harry B., *188–*, 117.
Harry C., *1878*, 487.
Harry Dean, *1881*, 376.
Harry Glen, *1881[?]*, 63.
Harry H., *190–*, 645.
Harry Howard, *1873*, 556, 555.
Harry Lester, *1896*, 630.
Harry M., *1859*, 213.
Harry McN., *1866*, 367.
Harry Oliver, *1878*, 228.
Harry Thatcher, *1902*, 240.
Harry W., *1900*, 154.
Hartwell [800-5], *1830*, 275; 269.
Harvey, see James Harvey.
Harvey [604], *180–*, 93.
Harvey [993-4], *1828*, 472-473; 467, 466, 469.
Harvey Alexander, *1872*, 110.
Harvey Bernard, *1921*, 310.
Harvey Byron, *1892*, 537.
Harvey C., *1860*, 500.
Harvey Rockwell, *1829*, 89; 88.
Hattie, see also Harriet.
Hattie, *c. 1867*, 37.
Hattie, *1867*, 362.
Hattie, *187–*, 268.
Hattie, *1872*, 361.
Hattie, *1881*, 312.
Hattie (Nolan), 29.
Hattie (Pierce), 155.
Hattie Amelia (Roberts), 481.
Hattie B., *1858*, 267.
Hattie B., *1877*, 147.
Hattie Belle (Moore), 590.
Hattie E., *1848*, 460.
Hattie E., *1855*, 631.
Hattie Florence (Spencer), 174.
Hattie Freeman, *1846*, 222, 223.
Hattie Genevia, *1865*, 294.
Hattie L., *1869*, 175.
Hattie M. (Tenney), 561.
Hattie Martha, *1855*, 134, 133.
Hattie O., *1862*, 29.
Hattie Phebe, *1867*, 104.
Hattie Smith (Torrey), *322*.
Hawley Chapel, *1903*, 247.
Hazel, *1893*, 161, 162.
Hazel, *190–*, 345.
Hazel, *1914*, 153.
Hazel (O'Brian), 361.
Hazel Belle, *1894*, 504.
Hazel Clair (Shum), 264.
Hazel D., *1888*, 194.
Hazel Estella, *1935*, 539.
Hazel Estella (Allen), 538.
Hazel Emma (Wood), 379.
Hazel Irber, *1918*, 543.
Hazel Irene (Randall), 152.
Hazel Louise, *1915*, 211.
Hazel Mae (Brackett), 224, 223.
Hazel Marie *1923*, 380.
Hazel Maud (Hoover), 361.
Hazel Methyl (Haley), 216.
Helen, *1832*, 42.
Helen, *184–*, 148.
Helen, *189–*, 366.
Helen, *189–*, 376.
Helen, *1900*, 549.
Helen, *1902*, 64.
Helen, *1907*, 674.
Helen, *1927*, 437.
Helen (Burton), 194.
Helen (Ely), 643, 639.
Helen (Evans), 585.
Helen (Granberry), 439.
Helen, (Hubbell), 72.
Helen (Shampnor), 150.
Helen A., *1877*, 553.
Helen Aldine, *1905*, 47.
Helen Althea, *1912*, 293.
Helen C. (Schlusler), 570.
Helen Congdon (Briggs), 674.
Helen Cordelia, *1850*, 265.
Helen Cornelia, *1885*, 467.
Helen Cornelia (Palm), 467.
Helen Elisabeth (Leland), 440.
Helen Ella, *1908*, 507.
Helen F. (Decatur), 324.
Helen Frances, *1836*, 632.
Helen Frances (Pember), 172.
Helen Gardner, *1894*, 380, 383.
Helen Granberry, *1915*, 440.
Helen Holly, *1930*, 574.
Helen Irene, *1930*, 274.
Helen J. (Nelson) (Smith), 487.
Helen Jane, *1856*, 378, 383.
Helen Jane Spangle (Taylor), 458.
Helen Katherine (Butcher), 248.
Helen Louise, *1894*, 258.
Helen Louise (Grant), 137.
Helen Louise (Huson), 48.
Helen M., *1851*, 305.
Helen M. (Clark), 142.
Helen M. (Deming), 679.
Helen Mabel, *1874*, 570.
Helen MacGregor, *188–*, 203.
Helen Mar (Parkhurst), 386.
Helen Marguerite, *1881*, 330.
Helen May, *1894*, 214.
Helen May (Nichols), 158.
Helen Olive, *1925*, 211.
Helen Otis, *1828*, 608.
Helen Rivers, *1910*, 543.
Helen Ruth, *1915*, 165.
Helen Savery (Holloway), 302.
Helen Sherman, *c. 1911*, 212.
Helen Tabitha, *1882*, 201.
Helen Thompson, *1931*, 309.
Helena Maria (Wood) (Holmes), 295.
Heman [994], *1794*, 473.
Heman Allen [1104], *1830*, 557.
Henrietta, *1854*, 640.
Henrietta, *1855*, 408, 407.
Henrietta (Roberts), 247.
Henrietta (White), 146.
Henrietta B. (Waters), 564.
Henrietta Evelyn, *1904*, 483.
Henrietta I., *1846*, 430.
Henry, see also Harry.
Henry [888], *1787*, 380-384.
Henry [1014], *1788*, 494.
Henry [867], *1802*, 334.
Henry [1233], *1804*, 650.
Henry, *181–*, 22.
Henry [920A], *c. 1810*, 402-403; 18.
Henry [762], *1811*, 233-234.
Henry, *1814*, 16-17.
Henry [993-3], *1826*, 468; 467, 473.
Henry [William Henry], *1827*, 93, 94.
Henry [570-6], *1832*, 30-31; 24.
Henry *1841*, 449, 448.
Henry, *1843*, 389, 388.
Henry, *1843*, 519.
Henry, *c. 1849*, 35.
Henry [765-3], *1851*, 247; 245, 241; 16.
Henry, *1915*, 647.
Henry A., *1847*, 211, 210.
Henry Arthur, *1872*, 125-126; 124.
Henry B., *1847*, 643.
Henry B., *185–*, 251.
Henry Barzillai [878-4-1], *1842*, 355.
Henry Bremer, *1903*, 119.
Henry C., *1840*, 289.
Henry C., *1862*, 500.
Henry Clapp [791], *1817*, 264-265.

Waterman (cont'd)
Henry Clinton, *184–*, 618.
Henry Cushing, *1872*, 613.
Henry Delavan [587-6], *1827*, 73; 67.
Henry Dwight, *1832*, 91; 90.
Henry E., *1860*, 267.
Henry Franklin [887-1], *1811*, 373; 372.
Henry G., *1838*, 406, 405.
Henry Howes [1008-1], *1812*, 491-492.
Henry J. [313], *1795*, 15.
Henry James, *1871*, 646.
Henry Jost, *1859*, 118.
Henry Jost, *1897*, 119.
Henry K., *1837*, 524.
Henry L., *1829*, 133.
Henry L., *1856*, 164.
Henry Lincoln, *1880*, 495.
Henry Mereen, *1837*, 234.
Henry Nathaniel, *1854*, 264.
Henry Orlando [882-2], *1823*, 359-361.
Henry P. [708], *1815*, 210-211.
Henry P., *1834*, 60.
Henry P., *1856*, 135.
Henry S., *1851*, 487, 486.
Henry Sidney, *1844*, 492.
Henry Sooter, *1839*, 654.
Henry Starbuck [767], *1814*, 250.
Henry Starbuck [792], *1825*, 265.
Henry Storrs, *1871*, 570.
Henry W., *c. 1838*, 458.
Henry Waldron [941-1-1], *1849*, 435; 434, 433.
Hephzibah (Thompson), 637.
Herbert, *1860*, 642, 639.
Herbert, *191–*, 413.
Herbert A., *1859*, 468.
Herbert Allen, *1861*, 119.
Herbert Allen, *1870*, 505.
Herbert Briggs [720-2], *1858*, 219; 217.
Herbert Charles, *1919*, 420.
Herbert Clyde, *1868*, 420.
Herbert Ezra, *1846*, 511.
Herbert Harold, *1929*, 159.
Herbert L., *1856*, 298.
Herbert Langdon, *1854*, 329.
Herbert Martin, *1898*, 220.
Herbert W., *1851*, 479.
Herman Franklin [995-4], *1840*, 482; 479.
Hester (Gonyea), 479.
Hester Ann, *182–*, 419.
Hester W., *187–*, 624.
Hilda Charlotte Henrietta (Aumann), 420.
Hilda Rhodes, *1898*, 617.
Hiram [878-1], *1810*, 353; 352, 349-351.
Hiram, *1830*, 302.
Hiram, *1834*, 449, 448.
Hiram, *1850*, 348, 346.
Hiram, *1861*, 354.
Hiram Franklin, *1890*, 302.
Hiram G. [702], *c. 1817*, 207.
Hiram H., *1859*, 230, 229.
Hiram H., *1861*, 291, 290.
Holly Jason, *1901*, 574.
Homer [1164], *c. 1827*, 675.
Homer, *1844*, 326.
Homer, *1857*, 550, 549.
Homer Dwight, *1894*, 646.
Homer Lafayette, *1880*, 410.
Homer Mills, *1923*, 550.
Hope, *191–?*, 339, 338.
Hope Tobey (Savery), 541.
Horace [958], *1799*, 445.
Horace [659-3], *1816*, 148; 145.
Horace [663-2], *1834*, 158; 157, 156.
Horace, *1840*, 503, 502.
Horace Brigham, *1869*, 570.
Horace Mann, *1861*, 148.
Horace Peabody [934-2], *1821*, 427; 426, 425.
Horace V., *1863*, 644, 639.
Hosea Ballou, *1835*, 98.
Hosea Ballou, *1854*, 99.
Howard, *1843*, 120.
Howard, *1851*, 434.
Howard, *1855*, 320.
Howard, *1844*, 590.
Howard Adams, *1894*, 302.
Howard Albert, *1935*, 318.
Howard Archibald, *1876*, 272.
Howard Bailey, *1926*, 548.
Howard Baker, *1909*, 201.
Howard Elwin, *1892*, 548.
Howard Lawrence [1094-3], *1857*, 548; 546.
Ida Jane, *186–*, 38.
Ida Louise, *185–*, 97, 96.
Ida M. (Sheehy), 312.
Ida Mae (Durgin), 99.
Ida Maude (Atwood), 168.
Ida May, *1859*, 481.
Ida May, *1886*, 61.
Ida May, *1897*, 458.
Ida May, *1901*, 61.
Ida May, *1924*, 309.
Ida May (Leman), 266.
Ida P. (Tucker), 500.
Ida R., *186–*, 362.
Ida R. (———), 102.
Idella E., *1860*, 164.
Idella Rose, *1881*, 219.
Imogine, *1841*, 342, 340.
Inez (———), 458.
Inez Elizabeth, *1890*, 517, 516.
Inez I., *1846*, 213.
Iona, *1887*, 60.
Ira [909], *c. 1784*, 389-390.
Ira [1010], *1787*, 493-494; 462.
Ira, *1837*, 623, 624.
Ira, *186–*, 344.
Ira, *187–*, 368.
Ira Clark, *1835*, 519.
Ira D. [909-1], *1812*, 390; 389.
Ira Davenport, *1850*, 585.
Ira Davenport, *1883*, 587.
Ira Davenport, *1919*, 587.
Ira Herbert, *1887*, 218.
Ira Thompson [720], *1826*, 216-217.
Iraeneus Lloyd [1201-1], *1842*, 613; 612.
Irene, *1883*, 466.
Irene, *1896*, 262.
Irene, *190–*, 444.
Irene (Emery), 15.
Irene M. (Eames), 521.
Irene S., *1860*, 522.
Irma, *188–*, 65.
Irma, *1903*, 250.
Irma Elizabeth, *1910*, 152.
Irma Mae (Wright), 216.
Irville, *1849*, 79.
Irville Dennett, *1879*, 79.
Irving, *188–*, 83.
Isaac [1008], *1781*, 491.
Isaac [836], *1824*, 319.
Isaac, *185–*, 390.
Isaac Alden, *1838*, 120, 109.
Isaac Holden, *1837*, 189.
Isaac Joseph, *1879*, 319.
Isaac Perkins [671], *1815*, 169.
Isabel, *1829*, 449, 448.
Isabel (Cash), 269.
Isabel (Gourley) (Burger), 184.
Isabel Marie, *1907*, 119.
Isabella [531], *1793*, 673.
Isabella (———), 75.
Isabella (Conway), 654.
Isabella (Townsend), 468.
Isabella A. (Skinner), 531.
Isabella Adaliza [993-3-3], *1858*, 471; 468.
Isabella Etheline, *1867*, 138.
Isabella Jane (Francis), 666.
Isabelle Josephine (Jost), 118.
Isabelle Mae (Stevens), 271.
Isabella T. (Manning), 102.
Isabella Thomas [645-5], *1831*, 139; 137, 136.
Isadore Lorette (Rice), 667.
Isodore, *1854*, 493.
Iva C., *1898*, 160.
Izetta M., *1860*, 370.
Howard Leslie, *1909*, 296.
Howard Marvin, *1918*, 646.
Howard Nash, *1910*, 318.
Howard Waldron, *1899*, 438.
Huldah (Copeland), 606.

Waterman (cont'd)
Huldah (Sanford), 671.
Huldah Eliza, *1841*, 189.
Huldah L. M., *1847*, 255, 254.
Huldah Mariam, *1853*, 185, 184.
Huldah S., *1845*, 183.
Huldah Sophronia, *1827*, 172.
Iantha, *1833*, 633.
Ichabod [95], *1723*, 10.
Ida, *1854*, 385, 382.
Ida, *1861*, 86.
Ida, *1861*, 502.
Ida Almira, *1870*, 457.
Ida Belle, *1889*, 199.
Ida C., *1875*, 120.
Ida E., *187–*, 308.
Ida Ellen, *1851*, 427, 425, 426.
Ida Eva, *1857*, 370, 369.
Ida F., *c. 1855*, 15.
Ida Isabel, *1873*, 157.
J. James, *1883*, 248.
Jabez, [248], *1767*, 10.
Jabez [607], *1800*, 94.
Jacob [725], *1814*, 225.
Jacob Whitman, *1840*, 108.
James [446], *1751*, 672, 673.
James [880], *1784*, 357.
James [997], *1784*, 484; 489.
James [1194], *1798*, 606.
James [652], *1802*, 142.
James [988-1], *1810*, 463; 462.
James [592], *1812*, 78.
James, *1814*, 357. 362.
James [934-3], *1824*, 427; 426, 425.
James, *1849*, 490.
James, *190–*, 444.
James A., *1845*, 484, 485.
James A., *1891*, 644.
James Andrew, *1925*, 230.
James Atwood [1085], *1819*, 535.
James B., *1888*, 310.
James Brock, *1869*, 230.
James Burley, *1885*, 153.
James Burley, *1917*, 153.
James Copeland, *1880*, 607.
James Curtis [801], *1800*, 277-278.
James D., *1859*, 375, 383.
James Dean [616], *1786*, 97; 14, 11, 12.
James E., *1847*, 487, 486.
James Edward, *1820*, 97.
James Foster, *183–*, 616.
James Frank, *1900*, 603.
James Franklin [802-1], *1833*, 279.
James Franklin [828-2], *1838*, 308-309; 307.
James H. [1245], *1818*, 667.
James H. [645-2], *1823*, 138; 136.
James Hamilton [573-2-1], 44; 43, 39, 40.
James Harlow [800-4], *1825*, 274; 269.
James Harlow, *1871*, 274.
James Harvey [790], *1813*, 264.
James Harvey, *1827*, 385; 382, 383.
James Henry [1150], *1841*, 590.
James Henry, *1843*, 535.
James Henry, *1844*, 667.
James Henry, *1874*, 535.
James Joshua, *1883*, 248.
James Kingsbury, *1860*, 653.
James Lucius, *1844*, 147.
James M., *1869*, 368.
James Madison [789-1], *1841*, 257; 256.
James Melford, *1842*, 101.
James Merril, *1923*, 159.
James N. [873-2-1], *1843*, 339; 338, 336, 337.
James N., *1854*, 479.
James O., *1836*, 341.
James O. [617-1-3], *1846*, 106; 104.
James Otis [615-2], *1826*, 97; 96.
James P., *1829*, 142.
James P., *1845*, 140.
James R., *187–*, 88.
James Rogers [617-4], *1819*, 113; 103.
James S., *1855*, 83.
James Sears [887-5], *1820*, 377; 372, 376.
James Sears [887-7-2], *1852*, 379; 378, 383.
James Stanley, *1850*, 592.
James Stewart, *1846*, 339.
James W. [885-1], *184–*, 368.
James W., *1868*, 213.
James Williams, *1830*, 576.
Jane, *1822*, 146.
Jane, *1870*, 498.
Jane, *1889*, 168.
Jane, *1928*, 646.
Jane (———), 341.
Jane (———), 498.
Jane (Colter), 395.
Jane (Gardner), 377.
Jane (Low), 390.
Jane (Roberts), 280.
Jane (Wilson), 484.
Jane Agnes (Strowbridge), 528.
Jane Ann (Hubbell), 70.
Jane Augusta, *1842*, 406, 405.
Jane C. (Moore), 147.
Jane Catherine, *1916*, 473.
Jane Diantha, *1825*, 78.
Jane Eliza, *1847*, 484, 485.
Jane Elizabeth, *1916*, 152.
Jane Gardiner (Hoskins) (Hodges), 632.
Jane Inglee (Adams), 301.
Jane M. (Ackley), 404, 403.
Jane Maria, *1846*, 633.
Janet Elmore, *1935*, 211.
Janette M. (Throbeck), 116.
Janice Lee, *1936*, 248.
Jason [1166], *1829*, 595.
Jason, *1841*, 389, 388.
Jason [1120-2-1], *1868*, 573; 572.
Jason Ernest, *1888*, 539.
Jason Ernest, *1924*, 539.
Jason Mack, *1846*, 124.
Jasper A., *1816*, 463.
Jasper Marion, *1847*, 422.
Jay, *1838*, 93.
Jay, *188–*, 640.
Jay M., *1892*, 29.
Jean, *1890*, 438.
Jean, *190–*, 102.
Jean, *192–*, 410.
Jean Betty, *1933*, 201.
Jean Lucille, *1930*, 363.
Jeaness, *188–*, 144.
Jeanette, *1843*, 244, 242.
Jeanette Elizabeth, *1880*, 248.
Jeanette N., *1848*, 385, 382.
Jeanne Rebecca, *1911*, 107.
Jeannette [636], *1809*, 131.
Jeannette (Ten Eyck), 242.
Jeannette Elizabeth, *1918*, 248.
Jeannette Frisbee (Ingham), 386.
Jeannette Ingham, *1903*, 386.
Jedediah [775], *181–*, 253.
Jefferson Wayne, *1906*, 424.
Jemima (Cadwell), 500.
Jemima Ann, *1809*, 20.
Jennette, *1856*, 151.
Jennett (———), 458.
Jennie, *185–?*, 364.
Jennie, *1864*, 160.
Jennie, *1865*, 354.
Jennie, *1867*, 364.
Jennie, *1898*, 61.
Jennie (Allen), 546.
Jennie (Hugoboom), 192.
Jennie (Merrell), 83.
Jennie (Ramsdell), 390.
Jennie (Ridge), 679.
Jennie A., *185–*, 479.
Jennie A., *1907*, 315.
Jennie A. (Dunton), 212.
Jennie Agnes (Reid), 273.
Jennie Auburna, *1893*, 276.
Jennie E., *185–*, 680.
Jennie E., *1857*, 404, 403; 680.
Jennie E., *1858*, 170, 169.
Jennie E. (Annis), 314.
Jennie E. (Cushman), 524
Jennie F. (Vickery), 295.

Waterman (cont'd)
Jennie L. (Seaver), 523.
Jennie Louise (Holbrook), 438.
Jennie M., *1894*, 195.
Jennie Maude, *1869*, 280.
Jennie May, *1874*, 105.
Jennie May, *1891*, 271.
Jennie N. (Clifford), 495.
Jennie Roberta (Beers), 216.
Jennie Starr, *1859*, 71.
Jeremiah [941], *1790*, 432, 687.
Jeremiah [941-1], *1820*, 433-434.
Jeremiah Colwell, *1904*, 436.
Jeremiah G., *1850*, 279.
Jerome, *1847*, 279.
Jerome D., *1857*, 29.
Jerusha, *1847*, 443.
Jerusha Adeline, *1838*, 82.
Jerusha Emily (Stocking), 571.
Jerusha Jane (Cooke), 98.
Jesse [230] *c. 1770*, 6, 7.
Jesse A., *c. 1879*, 680.
Jesse Francis [1219-1], *1858*, 634-635; 633.
Jessie, *1854*, 77; 76.
Jessie (Demmon), 679.
Jessie (Dinsmore), 520.
Jessie A., *1885*, 361.
Jessie A. (Shalloe), 89.
Jessie Diadama, *1887*, 481.
Jessie Edna, *1889*, 273.
Jessie Evelyn, *1876*, 110.
Jessie Isabel Rudolf, *1875*, 119.
Jessie Louise, *1862*, 196.
Jessie Wade (McIntyre), 63.
Joan Otis [859], *1820*, 328.
Joanna [632], *1801*, 128.
Joanna, *1837*, 202.
Joanna (Towle), 330.
Joanna Abigail (Speicher), 111.
Joanna Andrews, *1865*, 583.
Joe Dwight, *1900*, 258.
Johanna, *1830*, 443.
Johanna (or Josephine) D. (Scalley), 166.
John [225], *c. 1749*, 7.
John [873], *177–*, 334-335; 346.
John [420], *c. 1774*, 18.
John [1003], *1784*, 488-489.
John [570], *1791*, 23-24.
John [1019], *1795*, 499; 489.
John [590], *1796*, 10, 77.
John [642], *1798*, 132, 134.
John [1229], *1798*, 648.
John [802], *1806*, 279.
John [1210], *1808*, 625.
John [1042], *1809*, 522.
John [689], *181–*, 199.
John [593], *1814*, 79.
John [818-1], *1819*, 297-298.
John, *182–*, 649.
John, *1824*, 133.
John, *1826*, 36; 34, 33.
John, *1828*, 389, 388.
John, *1830*, 60; 59.
John [570-9], *1843*, 33; 25, 24.
John [663-3], *1843*, 158; 157, 156.
John [1023-2], *1843*, 505; 503.
John, *c. 1859*, 47.
John, *186–*, 537.
John, *1864*, 38; 34.
John, *c. 1869*, 37.
John, *189–?*, 31.
John, *c. 1891*, 679.
John A., *1837*, 404, 402, 403.
John A., *184–*, 147.
John A., *1855*, 536.
John A., *1903*, 410.
John Abbott, *1870*, 42.
John Adams, *1824*, 146.
John Adams, *1940*, 246.
John Albert, *1873*, 536.
John Allen [617-8], *1831*, 118; 103.
John Anderson [728], *1827*, 226.
John Anderson, *1863*, 227.
John Arthur, *1881*, 153.
John Asa, *1868*, 550, 549.
John B., *1865*, 323.
John Beecher, *1862*, 97.
John Brazil, *1836*, 446.
John C., *1806*, 484.
John C., *1838*, 341.
John Calvin [887-2], *1814*, 374; 372.
John Chauncy, *1864*, 276.
John Clayton, *1874*, 375, 383.
John Coburn, *1918*, 517.
John Colwell [1210-1], *1846*, 626; 625.
John D., *1855*, 579, 578.
John Dean [887], *1785*, 371-372.
John Dexter, *1846*, 43; 39, 40.
John E., *1838*, 306.
John E., *1846*, 298.
John E., *186–*, 366.
John E., *1885*, 539.
John Edward, *1862*, 318.
John Elias, *1851*, 527.
John Elwell, *1885*, 165.
John Elwell, *1915*, 165.
John F., *1857*, 302.
John F., *1926*, 626.
John Forrester, *1857*, 99.
John Franklin, *1897*, 230.
John French, *1903*, 575.
John Fuller, *1889*, 84.
John G. [874-1], *180–*, 341; 340.
John G., *1831*, 306.
John G., *1840*, 641, 638.
John H. [835], *1828*, 318; 312.
John Hancock [873-2], *1814*, 336-338; 335.
John Harley, *1852*, 115.
John Henry [824], *1829*, 305.
John Henry [830-1], *1840*, 314-315; 313, 312.
John Henry, *1859*, 404, 403.
John Henry, *1910*, 315.
John Henry Albert, *1879*, 200.
John Herbert, *1847*, 79.
John Howard, *1905*, 556.
John Irville, *1909*, 80.
John L., *1850*, 680, 679.
John L., *186–*, 98.
John Lawrence, *1927*, 539.
John Lee, *192–*, 410.
John Lewis, *1887*, 300.
John Mack, *1882*, 124.
John Marchant, *1902*, 43.
John Marvin, *1829*, 41; 39.
John Nelson, *1816*, 489.
John Noah [828-4], *1845*, 311-312; 307.
John Noble [802-2], *1835*, 280; 279.
John O., *1879*, 643, 639.
John Orimal Kirk [622], *1807*, 124; 14, 11, 12.
John Orrin [763-3-2], *1866*, 239-240.
John Orvis [1053], *1824*, 528.
John P., *188–*, 593.
John Pomeroy [1019-1], *1830*, 500; 499.
John Quincy Adams [726], *1824*, 225.
John R. [935], *179–*, 428.
John R. [248, *ix*], *1809*, 10.
John R. [780], *183–*, 253.
John R. [717], *c. 1832*, 15.
John R., *1854*, 430.
John R., *186–*, 230.
John R., *189–*, 431.
John Raleigh, *1884*, 37.
John Raleigh, *1913*, 37.
John Randolph, *1905*, 323.
John Sanford, *1931*, 550.
John Seals, *1867*, 253.
John Sheehy, *1899*, 312.
John Storey, *1873*, 101.
John Storrs, *1930*, 575.
John Thomas [732], *1847*, 228.
John Thomas, *1902*, 229.
John W., *1852*, 208.
John Wesley [885-A-1], *1845*, 371; 370.
John William, *1919*, 678.
John Zephaniah [669-1], *1832*, 164; 163.

Waterman (cont'd)
Jonathan [659], *1784*, 145.
Jonathan Benson [816], *1821*, 295.
Jonathan E. [873-1], *1812*, 335.
Jonathan Kinne, *1839*, 519.
Jonathan Wesley, *1836*, 146.
Joseph [20], *1676*, 5.
Joseph [310], *1787*, 14.
Joseph [1208], *1804*, 620.
Joseph, *1829*, 98.
Joseph Allen, *1814*, 67.
Joseph E. [660-1-2], *1852*, 153; 151.
Joseph Eaton [1221], *1814*, 635.
Joseph Howe, *1845*, 113.
Joseph L. [1133], *1819*, 578; 579.
Joseph Langdon [860], *1825*, 329.
Joseph M., *c. 1837*, 484, 485.
Joseph MacNaughton, *1894*, 367.
Joseph MacNaughton, *1919*, 367.
Joseph Munroe [699], *1811*, 204.
Joseph R., *1855*, 324.
Joseph Sampson [838], *1830*, 320.
Joseph Sampson, *1885*, 320.
Joseph Thomas, *1840*, 205, 204.
Joseph W., *1842*, 404, 402.
Joseph Warren [803], *1811*, 282.
Joseph William, *1917*, 264.
Josephine, *1836*, 595.
Josephine, *1842*, 144.
Josephine (Christopher), 123.
Josephine (Shaw), 300.
Josephine Bonaparte, *1839*, 124.
Josephine E. (Ash), 152.
Josephine Ella, *1848*, 636, 635.
Josephine Eveline, *1868*, 180, 177.
Josephine L., *1908*, 165.
Josephine Marguerite, *1898*, 119.
Josephine Maria, *187–*, 495.
Joshua [97, *i*], *1757*, 671.
Joshua, *1840*, 93.
Joshua Curtis, *1842*, 303.
Joshua French [665-1], *1836*, 160; 159.
Joshua French, *1867*, 161, 158, 162.
Joshua S. [Jot], *c. 1867*, 31.
Joshua Thatcher, *1859*, 245.
Joshua Tobey [765], *1807*, 242-244; 17.
Joshua Whitney [1139], *1824*, 584; 588.
Josie (Richards), 409.
Josie Lucille (Kiblinger), 108.
Jotham [1204], *1807*, 616.
Jotham, *1838*, 616, 617, 618.
Joyce Marie, *1932*, 153.
Judith (Willey), 153.
Judith B. (Dunham), *297*.
Judith C. (———), 354, 349.
Judith Elizabeth, *1934*, 436.
Judith Maria (Colburn), 634.
Judson V., *1854*, 193.
Julia [1119], *1799*, 567; 20.
Julia, *181–*, 419.
Julia [916], *1810*, 399.
Julia [762-1], *1834*, 234.
Julia, *1842*, 43; 39, 40.
Julia, *185–*, 155.
Julia, *185–*, 631.
Julia, *188–*, 83.
Julia (———), 358.
Julia (Barber) (Bigelow), 521.
Julia A., *1844*, 169.
Julia A. (Downer), 460.
Julia A. (Harrington), 636.
Julia A. (Hyde), 165.
Julia Ada, *1854*, 223.
Julia Alice, *1889*, 194.
Julia Allen (Churchill), 138.
Julia Angeline (Mansfield), 195.
Julia Ann, *1858*, 138.
Julia Ann (Elder), 148.
Julia Ann (Rawson), 284.
Julia Anna [994-2], *1829*, 475; 474.
Julia C. (Newton), 416.
Julia Cabanné, *1856*, 653.
Julia Catherine, *1877*, 359.
Julia E., *1844*, 208.
Julia E., *1872*, 621.
Julia Elizabeth, *1852*, 339.
Julia Ella, *1849*, 307.
Julia Ella, *1852*, 307.
Julia Emma (Stark), 533.
Julia Frances (Brigham), 250.
Julia Frances (Morgan), 613.
Julia G., *1819*, 631.
Julia H., *1848*, 214.
Julia J., *1845*, 166.
Julia Lola, *1860*, 589.
Julia M. (King), 92.
Julia M. (Whitmore), 254.
Julia Maria, *1845*, 522.
Julia Matilda (Lombra) (Flood), 135.
Julia Meredith (Dunning), 604.
Julia Moffitt (Turner), 653.
Julia Rebecca (French), 250.
Julia S., *1849*, 450.
Julia Waldron, *1877*, 436, 434.
Juliana (———), 680.
Julius, *1852*, 222.
Julius E., *1844*, 507.
June, *1930*, 646.
June Elizabeth, *1915*, 218.
June Leland, *1926*, 440.
June Lillian, *1930*, 302.
June Margaret, *1924*, 158.
Justin Clark, *1822*, 474.
Justin Spaulding [659-4], *1825*, 148-149; 146.
Justin Spalding, *1854*, 149.
Justus D., *1847*, 338; 336, 337.
Karl G., *1892*, 420.
Kate, see also Catherine, Katharine.
Kate, *1828*, 498.
Kate, see Mary Catherine, *1847*.
Katie, *1866*, 31.
Kate (Burton), 150.
Kate (Kimball), 153.
Kate (McCorrison), 308.
Kate Douglas, *1843*, 374, 383.
Kate E., *1845*, 333.
Kate M., *1853*, 338; 336, 337.
Kate Mary, *1874*, 603.
Katharine, *1913*, 329.
Katharine (Bigelow), 573.
Katherine (Duncan), 438.
Katherine (Kyllonen), 165.
Katherine Boller (Hawley), 247.
Katherine E. (Barrett), 507.
Katharine Havland (Otis), 247.
Katherine Olive (Lowe), 211.
Katharyn, *1891*, 363.
Kathleen (Paquette), 517.
Kathleen B. (Gilchrist), 626.
Kathryn Mary, *1914*, 678.
Keith Arnold, *1929*, 311.
Kenneth, 363.
Kenneth, *1916*, 679.
Kenneth, *1928*, 192.
Kenneth Franklin, *1915*, 263.
Kenneth Lagrande, *1907*, 272.
Kenneth S., *1910*, 101.
Kittie (Lowell), 37.
Kittie Ione, *1869*, 150.
Kitty (Putnam), 345.
L. E., *1867*, 41.
L. Louisa, *1818*, 390.
L. May (Green), 408.
Lafayette, *1846*, 341.
Langdon, *1912*, 329.
Lany, *1836*, 519.
Larry John, *1925*, 108.
Lathrop [669], *1810*, 163.
Laura [566], *1783*, 22.
Laura [1031], *1805*, 509.
Laura, *1807*, 41.
Laura [1101], *1811*, 554.

Waterman (cont'd)
Laura, *1830*, 389, 388.
Laura, *1834*, 503.
Laura, *1835*, 561.
Laura, *1849*, 555.
Laura, *1862*, 160.
Laura, *188–*, 345.
Laura, *1887*, 428.
Laura (Belknap), 88.
Laura (Crawford), 41.
Laura (Johnson), 414.
Laura Adell, *1898*, 548.
Laura Amanda, *1853*, 90; 89.
Laura Ann, *1869*, 161.
Laura Ann (Simpkins), 196.
Laura D., *1868*, 120.
Laura E., *1866*, 213.
Laura Estell, *1900*, 548.
Laura Etta, *1891*, 271.
Laura Frances (Cook), 544.
Laura Inez, *1888*, 556, 555.
Laura L. (Johnson), 679.
Laurena, *1845*, 408, 407.
Laurence, see also Lawrence.
Laurence, *1886*, 124.
Laurence Alfred, *1917*, 479.
Laurence Russell, *1898*, 63.
Lauretta (Lane), 314.
Lavange, *c. 1921*, 679.
La Vergne Franklin, *1909*, 144.
Lavergne May, *1930*, 309.
LaVerne Emude, *1858*, 150.
Lavina (Beal), 130.
Lavina Lydia [681-2], *1843*, 190-191; 189.
Lavinia, *1834*, 519.
Lavinia, *1869*, 444.
Lavinia (———), 143.
Lawrence, see also Laurence.
Lawrence Alfonso, 680.
Lawrence Bingham, *1897*, 549.
Lawrence Grant, *1912*, 415.
Lawrence Harvey, *1917*, 473.
Lawrence Oswald, *1914*, 152.
Lawrence T., *190–*, 361.
Lawson, *1811*, 54.
Leah (Chapin), 263.
Leah (Raymond), 363.
Leah Delores, *1927*, 646.
Leah Frances, *1910*, 622.
Leander [822-2], *1832*, 304; 303.
Leander, *1841*, 124.
Leavitt Dyer, *1897*, 215.
Lectana (Fenton), 508.
Lee, see Leroy Robert.
Lee C., *1901*, 410.
Lee Stewart, *1930*. 198.
Leila, *1879*, 643, 639.
Lemira, *1844*, 256.
Lemuel Cushing [1201], *1814*, 611-612.
Lemyra Randolph, *1899*, 535.
Lena, *1881*, 400.
Lena B., *1873*, 92; 91.
Lena E., *1889*, 518.
Lena Gertrude, *1867*, 160.
Lena H. (Regnall), 536.
Lena Marcia, *1880*, 500.
Lennie Ethel (Flanders), 479.
Lenora, *189–*, 400.
Lenora Julia, *1831*, 398.
Leo, *188–*, 144.
Leo, *1908*, 346.
Leo Edmund, *1893*, 469.
Leola (Lewis), 175.
Leola Arline, *1902*, 107.
Leoline [1120-1-1], *1862*, 570; 569.
Leon, *190–*, 33.
Leon, *1910*, 647.
Leon F., *1869*, 120.
Leon Leroyce, *1932*, 547.
Leon Oscar, *1878*, 479.
Leona Albertine (Redlon), 311.
Leonard, *1828*, 60; 59.
Leonard Alan, *1932*, 363.
Leonard Alanson, *1886*, 194.
Leonard Augustus, *1921*, 501.
Leonard Thomas, *1893*, 363.
Leone A., *1890*, 461.
Leone R., *1884*, 455.
Leonora (Briggs), 173.
Leonora (Parker), 309.
Leora, *1840*, 633.
Leora (Strohm), 468.
Leora Jeanette, *1919*, 444.
Leora Josephine, *1904*, 469.
LeRoy, *1880*, 423.
Leroy C., *1835*, 484.
Leroy Robert, *1886*, 167.
Leslie Aaron, 1905, 647.
Leslie Coney, *1897*, 544.
Leslie Herbert, *1875*, 507.
Lesley, *1897*, 69.
Lester, *1839*, 60; 58, 59.
Lester, *1868*, 315.
Lester Asa, *1891*, 539.
Lester M., *1879*, 60.
Lester Mervin, *1935*, 296.
Leta, *189–*, 102.
Letitia (Childers), 666.
Lettie Irene, *1916*, 310.
Levi [956], *1794*, 442.
Levi, *1830*, 498.
Levi Atwood [1094], *1818*, 545-546.
Levi M. [1014-1], *1813*, 495; 494.
Lewis [624], *1798*, 126.
Lewis [1047], *1805*, 524.
Lewis [924-2], *1820*, 414; 411.
Lewis, *1829*, 172.
Lewis A., *1844*, 213.
Lewis Alexander, *1883*, 273.
Lewis Comer [819-2], *1829*, 300.
Lewis E. [654-1], *1855*, 143.
Lewis Edson [573-4-1], *1837*, 46-47; 45.
Lewis Edson, *1838*, 124, 12.
Lewis Edson, *1867*, 47.
Lewis H., *1903*, 176.
Lewis J., *1887*, 300.
Lewis P. [675-1], *1831*, 174; 172.
Lewis R. [710], *1818*, 212.
Lewis Rogers, *1844*, 54.
Lewis Swift, *1885*, 415, 414.
Libbie, *1869*, 64; 63.
Libbie (Miller), 645.
Libbie L., see Lillian.
Lila (Goodwin), 153.
Lila Belle, *1937*, 413.
Lila Frances (Cook), 544.
Lilla A., *1902*, 154.
Lilla M. (Sargent), 506.
Lillian, *185–*, 624.
Lillian [Libbie L.], *1870*, 42.
Lillian, *1874*, 331.
Lillian, *188–*, 87.
Lillian, *1897*, 463.
Lillian, *1934*, 155.
Lillian (Knowlton), 219.
Lillian Adele, *1870*, 613.
Lillian Atossa (Lane), 47.
Lillian Augusta, *1859*, 223.
Lillian Beatrice (Learned), 413.
Lillian Cora (Graves), 558.
Lillian E., *1859*, 404, 403.
Lillian E., *1870*, 213.
Lillian E. (Queion), 158.
Lillian Edith Jane (Smith), (Dailey), 458.
Lillian Esther (Wright), 295.
Lillian H., *1872*, 535.
Lillian Jones, 43.
Lillian M., *1874*, 479.
Lillian Mabel, *1880*, 155.
Lillian Mae, *1887*, 180.
Lillian Maria, *1865*, 119.
Lillian Maude, *1876*, 137.
Lillian Mildred, *1902*, 538.
Lillian R. (Browne), 538.
Lillian Rose (Campbell), 143.
Lillie, *c. 1866*, 36; 35.
Lillie M., *1871*, 266.
Lily Mary, *1896*, 124.
Lily Tracy, *1860*, 124.
Lina (Silver), 110.
Lina[?] L. (Howard), 225.
Linda Ellen (Williams), 218.
Lindol R., *1894*, 517, 516.
Lindol R., *1918*, 517.
Linus Pratt [995-3], *1830*, 481; 479, 485.
Lizzie, see Elizabeth Orr.
Lizzie, *1859*, 354.
Lizzie (Williams), 158.
Lizzie A. (Follett), 294.
Lizzie Ann Bailey, *1863*, 542.
Lizzie Estella, *1865*, 645.

Waterman (cont'd)
Lizzie J. (Jones), 613.
Lizzie Jane, *1858*, 317.
Lizzie Kate, *1855*, 507.
Lizzie Lurettie (Smith), 187.
Lizzie M., *1880*, 231.
Lizzie M. (Holman), 117.
Lizzie R. (Johnson), 527.
Lizzie S. (Bragg), 142.
Lloyd Allen, *1892*, 546.
Lloyd S., *190–*, 361.
Lloyd Whitman, *1933*, 216.
Lois (Beem), 520.
Lois (Hall), 149.
Lois (Phifer), 409.
Lois Anne, *1925*, 309.
Lois Fleming (Miller), 586.
Lois Huntington (Leach), 588.
Lois Irene (Young), 300.
Lola, see Julia Lola.
Lola Maud (Senior), 170.
Lola Velma (Mitchell), 198.
Loly (———), 19.
London Raymond, *1922*, 272.
Lonnie L. (Boynton), 487.
Lora A., *190–*, 361.
Lora Alice, *1924*, 230.
Lora Hightower, *1900*, 229.
Loren Teny, *1848*, 89; 84, 88.
Lorenzo P., *1834*, 496.
Lorestus D. [684], *1824*, 195.
Loretta, *1865*, 176.
Loretta (Murphy), 253.
Lorin Palmer, *1838*, 592, 591.
Lorinda, *1835*, 641.
Loring Franklin [1096], *1807*, 550.
Lottie, *1864*, 621.
Lottie M. (Collins), 166.
Lottie May, *1880*, 622.
Lottie Scott (Torrey), 604.
Lou Agnes, *1899*, 311.
Lou Ella, *1860*, 47.
Louis, *187–*, 345.
Louis Alfred, *1873*, 254.
Louis Clyde, *1907*, 681.
Louis Henry, *188–*, 203.
Louis Rice, *1852*, 406, 405.
Louisa, *1818*, 499.
Louisa, *1821*, 19.
Louisa (———), 85.
Louisa (———), 363, 358, 364.
Louisa (———), 391.
Louisa (Colp), 106.
Louisa (Palmer), 347.
Louisa (Westhaver), 101.
Louisa (Whitman), 108.
Louisa C., *1842*, 205, 204.
Louisa E., *1810*, 393.
Louisa F., *1878*, 504.
Louisa Frances (Fricker), 539.
Louisa Henrietta (Gooding), 611.
Louisa Jeanette, *1840*, 611.
Louisa Lucette [1175], *1839*, 598.
Louisa M. [869], *1808*, 334.
Louisa Maria [763-4], *1835*, 240; 236, 235.
Louisa Maria, *1836*, 615.
Louisa N., *183–*, 78.
Louisa O. (———), 37, 38.
Louise, *184–*, 183.
Louise, *1844*, 641.
Louise (Burr), 174.
Louise (Richmond), 249.
Louise Catherine (Foley), 347.
Louise Grace, *1916*, 272.
Louise Hanna, *1907*, 102.
Louise Kyle (Baldwin), 367.
Louise M. (Ellis), 230.
Louise Marcena (Picket), 80.
Louise May, *1908*, 315.
Louise Ten Eyck, *1877*, 246.
Louise W., *1906*, 151.
Louise Williams, *1885*, 129.
Lovina [912], *1796*, 397.
Lovinia, *1828*, 443.
Lovisa (Winans) (Wright), 42.
Lowell W., *1838*, 522.
Lucia [643], *1786*, 135.
Lucia, *1810*, 489.
Lucia, *1829*, 146.
Lucia, *185–*, 148.
Lucia A. (Powers), 495.
Lucia Ann, *1836*, 299.
Lucia Day (Stevens), 604.
Lucia J. (Belgard), 681.
Lucia Jane, *185–*, 490.
Lucile Edna, *1909*, 647.
Lucille Newton (Prew), 318.
Lucinda (Bates), 671.
Lucinda (Clark), 525.
Lucinda B., *1823*, 140.
Lucinda Clarinda, *1819*, 459.
Lucinda Whiting [1094-2], *1855*, 547; 546.
Lucius [659-1], *1811*, 146; 145.
Lucius Austin [861], *1832*, 330.
Lucius Eli, *1828*, 82.
Lucius Gilbert [600-7], *1845*, 87-88; 82, 81.
Lucius Henry [855], *1819*, 326-327.
Lucretia, *1835*, 284.
Lucretia, *1836*, 625.
Lucretia, *1861*, 294.
Lucretia (Comstock), 398.
Lucretia Atwood [1103], *1817*, 556.
Lucretia Creighton (Fuller), 633.
Lucy [344], *1786*, 16.
Lucy [581], *1789*, 56.
Lucy [354], *1793*, 17.
Lucy, *1823*, 352, 349-351.
Lucy, *1829*, 649.
Lucy, *1834*, 446.
Lucy, *1846*, 555.
Lucy, *1929*, 647.
Lucy (Abbe), 20.
Lucy (Clark), 55.
Lucy (Daggett) (Cheney), 486.
Lucy (Delano), 241.
Lucy (Harwood), 357.
Lucy (Murray), 18.
Lucy (Rice), 445.
Lucy (Shaw) (Thomas), 295.
Lucy (Surry), 167
Lucy (Tanner), 349.
Lucy (Thomas), 620.
Lucy (Wolcott), 20.
Lucy (Woodworth), 493.
Lucy A. [658], *1817*, 145.
Lucy A., *1843*, 249.
Lucy Abbe [1122], *1806*, 575; 20.
Lucy Abby (Barstow), 607.
Lucy Alexander, *1857*, 630.
Lucy Angeline, *1869*, 535.
Lucy Angeline (Horton), 535.
Lucy Ann [1207], *1815*, 618.
Lucy Ann [1239], *1826*, 655.
Lucy Ann, *1828*, 499.
Lucy Ann [1039-1], *1834*, 519-520.
Lucy Ann, *1842*, 160, 159.
Lucy Ann, *1849*, 169.
Lucy Ann (Howard) (———) (Davis), 466.
Lucy Ann (Loomis), 169.
Lucy Ann (Rouse), 452.
Lucy Ann (Sooter), 653.
Lucy Atilda, *1832*, 518.
Lucy B. (Newcomb) (Adams), 302.
Lucy Bradford [615-1], *1823*, 96.
Lucy C. (Morse), 526.
Lucy D. (Wright), 297.
Lucy Dwight, *1866*, 227.
Lucy Elizabeth [727], *1823*, 225.
Lucy Ellen, *1845*, 326.
Lucy Ellen, *1874*, 314.
Lucy Ely, *1917*, 440.
Lucy Eulah, *1891*, 322.
Lucy G. (Cochrane), 347.
Lucy J., *1828*, 499.
Lucy J. (Perkins), 213.
Lucy Jane, *1833*, 307.
Lucy Jane, *1834*, 307, 306.
Lucy Jane (Thrasher), 302.
Lucy M., *1981*, 518.
Lucy M. (Russell), 353.
Lucy M. (Simpson), 314.
Lucy Maria [1117], *1814*, 566.
Lucy Maria, *183–*, 562.

Waterman (cont'd)
Lucy Maria, *1838*, 568.
Lucy S., *1814*, 631.
Lucy S., *1850*, 624, 623.
Lucy Sturges (Ely), 438.
Lucy Wolcott [1124], *1825*, 576; 20.
Lucy Wright, *1874*, 302.
Luella, *1867*, 498.
Luella (Witt), 193.
Luella Abbie, *1887*, 193.
Lula (Fox), 647.
Lula A., *1877*, 506.
Lulu, *187–?*, 343.
Lulu, *1882*, 409.
Lulu, *1885*, 371.
Lulu Eugenia, *1872*, 150.
Lulu Maud, *1872*, 210.
Luna (Dow), 503.
Luna M. (Preston), 643, 639.
Lunette G. (Soule), 310.
Lura Frances (Davis), 482.
Lura Jarvis (Burrell), 298.
Lurena, *1822*, 499.
Lute, *184–?*, 65.
Luther [830], *1811*, 313; 316.
Luther [1153], *1812*, 591.
Luther, *183–*, 457.
Luther, *1847*, 284.
Luther A., *1852*, 314, 313.
Luther Burnap, *1813*, 493.
Lydia [28], *1700*, 5.
Lydia [259], *1758*, 128.
Lydia [961], *1793*, 446.
Lydia [1231], *1802*, 649.
Lydia, *1813*, 464.
Lydia, *1820*, 601.
Lydia, *1844*, 143.
Lydia, *1846*, 592, 591.
Lydia, *1850*, 125.
Lydia (Cary), 225.
Lydia (Coleman), 601.
Lydia (Greeley), 461.
Lydia (Hamilton), 132.
Lydia (Hearn), 43.
Lydia (Howard), 199.
Lydia (King), 493, 494.
Lydia (Knowles), 42.
Lydia (Sherburne), 518.
Lydia (Silsby), 189.
Lydia (Simmons), 301.
Lydia (Smith), 124.
Lydia (Wilson), 445.
Lydia A., *1834*, 133, 132.
Lydia Ann [1131], *1813*, 577; 579.
Lydia Ann (Marsh), 89.
Lydia Blanche (Murley), 117.
Lydia C., *1815*, 20.
Lydia C., *1824*, 445.
Lydia C. [1037-3], *1824*, 515; 513.
Lydia C. (———), 75.
Lydia C. (Morse), 327.
Lydia Carver (Tucker), 140.
Lydia Columbia, *1856*, 593, 592.
Lydia Copeland, *1831*, 606.
Lydia Dunbar, *1843*, 293.
Lydia Eleanor, *1873*, 109.
Lydia Ellen, *1862*, 536.
Lydia Flora, *1877*, 124.
Lydia Frances, *1851*, 602.
Lydia Isabel, *1852*, 200.
Lydia Lucy, *1877*, 319.
Lydia Maria, *1849*, 109.
Lydia Maria (Elliot), 459.
Lydia Martin [794], *1836*, 266.
Lydia Melissy (Kelsey), 404, 403.
Lydia Mellen (Daniels), 569.
Lydia Morse, *1852*, 327.
Lydia Nelson, *1826*, 299.
Lydia Phillips, *1820*, 599.
Lydia R., *1854*, 195.
Lydia T., *1838*, 623, 624.
Lydia Tupper, *1824*, 98.
Lydon, *190–*, 152.
Lyman [1039], *1803*, 519.
Lyman Caswell [687], *1862*, 197.
Lyman Doane, *1871*, 166.
Lyman Foster, *1839*, 616.
Lyman Foster, *1846*, 616.
Lyman Robert [670], *1813*, 165-166.
Lynda Elizabeth, *1843*, 222.
Lynds, *1813*, 19.
Lysander [635], *1802*, 129.
Lysander [617-2-1], *1844*, 109.
Lysander Tilson, *1837*, 129.
M. E., *187–*, 36.
Mabel, *1858*, 274.
Mabel, *1879*, 415, 414.
Mabel, *189–*, 444.
Mabel, *1913*, 647.
Mabel (Shumway), 370.
Mabel A., *1886*, 29.
Mabel Anna (Crossman), 543.
Mabel Catherine (Strong), 63.
Mabel E., *1881*, 87.
Mabel Evelyn (Matson), 302.
Mabel F., *1872*, 626.
Mabel Florence, *1892*, 160.
Mabel Howland, *1888*, 318.
Mabel J., *1867*, 166.
Mabel Josephine, *1868*, 667.
Mable Josephine (Crooks), 469.
Mabelle Louise, *186–*, 407, 406.
Mabel Louise, *1885*, 326.
Mabel Mae (Daniels), 423.
Mabel Olive Inez (Eldridge), 646.
Mabel Sophronia, *1878*, 455.
Mabel Susan, *1886*, 423.
Madeleine, *1903*, 105.
Madeleine, *1907*, 246.
Madeline Eleanor (Mank), 211.
Madge (Hall), 150.
Madison, *1865*, 430.
Mae (Duvall), 413.
Mae (Hillabush), 274.
Magdalen (———), 545.
Magdalena Elizabeth, *188–*, 512.
Magdalene, *1824*, 441.
Maggie A. (Walrath), 291.
Malcolm, *187–*, 123.
Malcolm T., *1890*, 201.
Malinda (Knapp), 489.
Malvina (Farrar), 494.
Malvina Jane, *1844*, 592, 591.
Malvina Minerva, *1823*, 269.
Mamie, *185–*, 364.
Mamie (Chainey), 197.
Mandana C., *1818*, 485, 481.
Mandilla Bethana (Blanchard), 457.
Manie L., *187–*, 492.
Marcelia, *182–*, 419.
Marcella, *1907*, 161, 162.
Marcena Pickett, *1938*, 80.
Marcia [723], *1809*, 221.
Marcia, *1814*, 489.
Marcia, *1841*, 336, 335.
Marcia, *c. 1854*, 40.
Marcia B., *1858*, 131, 130.
Marcia E., *1921*, 110.
Marcia F., *1903*, 315.
Marcia Thomas, *1849*, 634, 633.
Marcia Zoë, *1936*, 613.
Marcus [789], *1811*, 256; 255.
Marcus Butler, *1876*, 436, 434.
Margaret, *181–*, 418.
Margaret, *1834*, 202.
Margaret, *1846*, 390.
Margaret, *1870*, 348.
Margaret, *1907*, 64.
Margaret, *c. 1929*, 680.
Margaret (Gardner), 274.
Margaret (Gray), 640.
Margaret (Hauman), 574.
Margaret (Knowlton), 130.
Margaret (Larabee), 233.
Margaret (MacKay) (Foster), 154.
Margaret (MacNaughton), 366.
Margaret (Murray), 293.
Margaret (Myers), 344.
Margaret (Nixon), 446.
Margaret (Parsons), 167.
Margaret A. (Reavy), 549.
Margaret Alice, *188–?*, 203.
Margaret Ann (Eveans), 202.

Waterman (cont'd)
Margaret B. (———) (Hills), 611.
Margaret B. (Burchard), 266.
Margaret Bronson, *1875*, 588.
Margaret Clarke, *1911*, 556.
Margaret Elizabeth, *1928*, 420.
Margaret G. (Fuller) (Leeman), 196.
Margaret Jane, *1842*, 203.
Margaret Katherine (Sullivan), 98.
Margaret Linda, *1926*, 550.
Margaret Louise, *1903*, 347.
Margaret Louise, *1929*, 296.
Margaret Louise (Rogers), 205.
Margaret MacNaughton, *1888*, 367, 366.
Margaret Marie, *1918*, 37.
Margaret Martha, *1846*, 565.
Margaret Mary, *1911*, 678.
Margaret Maud, *1864*, 636.
Margaret N. (Strong), 74.
Margaret P. (Turner) (———) (Ruggles), 324.
Margaret Payson, *1861*, 226.
Margaret Ruth, *1894*, 188.
Margaret T. (Buckley), 114.
Margaret Ten Eyck, *1844*, 245, 242.
Margarette E. (Nutting), 227.
Margeanna, *1849*, 45.
Margery Ellen, *1828*, 420.
Margie May (Larkin), 603.
Marguerite, *1927*, 309.
Marguerite (Hallenbeck), 482.
Marguerite Fern, *1896*, 309.
Marguerite H., *1907*, 483.
Marguerite Lucy, *1885*, 521.
Marguerite Vivian, *1892*, 258.
Maria [1202], *1803*, 614.
Maria [617-3], *1818*, 112; 103.
Maria, *182–*, 474.
Maria, *1830*, 284.
Maria, *1834*, 498.
Maria, *1863*, 364, 358.
Maria (———), 335.
Maria (———), 681.
Maria (Curtis), 607.
Maria (Elmer), 678.
Maria (Merrell), 29.
Maria A. [754], *1834*, 231.
Maria A., *1849*, 324.
Maria Ann, *1826*, 608.
Maria Ann, *1835*, 203.
Maria Augusta, *1851*, 324.
Maria Betsey (Patrick), 521.
Maria C., *c. 1840*, 672.
Maria Doten (Sampson), 304.
Maria Drusilla [1130], *1808*, 576-577; 579.
Maria E., *1836*, 133, 132.
Maria E., *1848*, 497.
Maria Eliza, *1878*, 500.
Maria Elizabeth, *1835*, 202.
Maria Eunice (Read), 200.
Maria Fredericka (Alvord), 255.
Maria L., *c. 1853*, 681.
Maria Lucina (Keith) (Nye), 202.
Maria Lucy (Risley), 95.
Maria Melinda [802-4], *1848*, 281; 279.
Maria Melissa, *184–*, 561.
Maria S., *1844*, 79.
Maria S. (———), 385.
Maria S. (Roberts), 503.
Maria T. (Coone), 393.
Maria W. (Lunt), 133.
Maria West, *1850*, 630.
Maria Whildin, *1849*, 207.
Mariam Fidelia, *1848*, 189.
Marian, *191–*, 345.
Marian Estelle, *1907*, 274.
Marian Louise, *1900*, 198.
Marianne, 457.
Marie, 342.
Marie, *1932*, 646.
Marie, *1936*, 646.
Marie (Tremblay,) 376.
Marie (Warnock), 173.
Marie Anna (Quinn), 64.
Marie Anna (Sahulka), 386.
Marie Armanda, *1866*, 653.
Marie Elizabeth (Denison), 379.
Marie Frances, *1903*, 164.
Marietta [897], *180–*, 387.
Marietta (Russel), 173.
Marietta (Stewart), 196.
Mariette, *185–*, 164.
Marilla, *1843*, 284.
Marilla S. (Haynes), 412.
Marillyn Frances, *1924*, 544.
Marion, *1837*, 389, 388.
Marion, *1875*, 331.
Marion, *1884*, 376.
Marion, *1907*, 110.
Marion, *1917*, 647.
Marion (Boersig), 421.
Marion (Gifford), (Tolhurst), 105.
Marion Abigail, *1905*, 108.
Marion C. (Reese), 430.
Marion Carolyn, *1905*, 152.
Marion E. (West), 230.
Marion Elizabeth, *1881*, 117.
Marion Estelle, *1898*, 105.
Marion Geneva, *1908*, 161.
Marion Gertrude, *1920*, 160.
Marion Gladys, *1895*, 428.
Marion Helen, *1859*, 117.
Marion Jane, *1900*, 507.
Marion Louise (Chubbuck), 321.
Marion R., *1906*, 538.
Marion Rich, *1921*, 218.
Marion Roberta, *1899*, 230.
Marion Tupper, *1871*, 109.
Marion Westover, *1918*, 64.
Marjory, *1892*, 438.
Marjorie, *1917*, 218.
Marjorie (Hodge), 95.
Marjorie Elizabeth, *1900*, 421.
Marjorie Evelyn, *1933*, 211.
Marjorie Frances, *1922*, 440.
Marjorie Hope, *1901*, 119.
Marjory Wilmot (Brown), 587.
Mark C., *1885*, 263.
Mark Calvin, *1892*, 188.
Markus, *1847*, 370.
Marshall Nehemiah, *1902*, 566.
Martha [510], *1777*, 20.
Martha [866], *1800*, 333.
Martha, *1817*, 401.
Martha, *1849*, 493.
Martha, *1871*, 446.
Martha (Cragues), 133.
Martha (Hoisington), 185.
Martha (Howard), 478.
Martha (Howes), 491.
Martha (Lindner), 446.
Martha (Russell), 346.
Martha (Williams), 133.
Martha A., *1846*, 250.
Martha A., *1850*, 84, 89.
Martha A., *1855*, 86.
Martha A. (Brodrick), 302.
Martha Adele (Tomlinson), 612.
Martha Ann (Miles), 150.
Martha Ann (Woolley), 408.
Martha Anna (Wetzel), 420.
Martha Anne [1173], *1831*, 597.
Martha D. (Hodges), 459.
Martha E., *1834*, 347, 346.
Martha E., *1846*, 278.
Martha E. (Bugbee), 504.
Martha E. (Verrill), 223.
Martha Elizabeth (Drew), 128.
Martha F. (Russell), 63.
Martha H., *1840*, 492.
Martha Howard, *1815*, 491.
Martha J. (———), 178.
Martha Louise (Tiepke), 200.
Martha M., *1840*, 404, 402, 403.
Martha M. (———), 365.
Martha Marinda, *1824*, 499.
Martha Marvin (Tracy), 564.
Martha Rosetta, *1842*, 592, 591.
Martha S., *1845*, 264.
Martha Storrs, *1836*, 333.

Waterman (cont'd)
Martha T., *1833*, 137.
Martha Thomas, *1861*, 137.
Martha Tracy, *1871*, 566.
Martha Venella, *1860*, 275.
Martha Woodworth, *1809*, 493.
Martica (Gookin), 574.
Martica Gookin, *1874*, 575.
Martin [819], *1800*, 298.
Martin, *1830*, 66; 65.
Martin N. [1037-1], *1820*, 514; 513.
Martin R., *1875*, 173.
Marvin, *1935*, 176.
Marvin E., *1871*, 593.
Mary [32], *c. 1696*, 5.
Mary [863], *1792*, 331.
Mary [910], *1792*, 391.
Mary [583], *1796*, 61.
Mary [606], *1797*, 93.
Mary [1118], *1797*, 567; 20.
Mary [758], *c. 1797-8*, 232.
Mary, *1801*, 19.
Mary, *1809*, 67.
Mary, *181–*, 145.
Mary [887-3], *1816*, 375; 372.
Mary, *182–*, 385, 382.
Mary, *1820*, 78.
Mary [1056] *1827*, 529.
Mary [911-5], *1828*, 396; 393.
Mary, *183–*, 183.
Mary, *c. 1837*, 255.
Mary, *1845*, 391.
Mary, *1849*, 365.
Mary, *1851*, 157.
Mary, *1852?*, 545.
Mary, *1854*, 481.
Mary, *1855*, 428.
Mary, *1862*, 304.
Mary, *1869*, 249.
Mary, *1869*, 375, 383.
Mary, *187–*, 123,
Mary, *1871*, 66.
Mary, *1872*, 151.
Mary, *188–*, 367.
Mary, *1881*, 247.
Mary, *1885*, 248.
Mary, *1896*, 674.
Mary, *1902*, 155.
Mary, *1913*, 415.
Mary, *1925*, 192.
Mary, *1931*, 538.
Mary, *1933*, 69.
Mary (———), 406.
Mary (———), 463.
Mary (———) (Huck), 348.
Mary (Allen), 124.
Mary (Anderson), 641, 639.
Mary (Arnold), 94.
Mary (Bailey), 157.
Mary (Bushel), 167.
Mary (Carder), 122.
Mary (Clark), 474.
Mary (Corner), 443.
Mary (Ferson), 377.
Mary (Gambia), 419.
Mary (Gleason), 602.
Mary (Hosmer), 163.
Mary (Husted), 256.
Mary (Jackson), 154.
Mary (Kniffen), 146.
Mary (Lasher), 343.
Mary (Lewis), 602.
Mary (Mallon), 69.
Mary (Mead), 392.
Mary (Monahan), 247.
Mary (Monihan), 409.
Mary (Montgomery), 251.
Mary (Moore), 203.
Mary (Morse), 151.
Mary (Moser), 420.
Mary (Paulsen), 410.
Mary (Porter), 650.
Mary (Redfield), 10.
Mary (Seaver), 486.
Mary (Selbach), 123.
Mary (Stedman), 267.
Mary (Stevens), 550.
Mary (Utter), 42.
Mary (Walker), 448.
Mary (Wilson), 446.
Mary (Young), 38.
Mary A., *1810*, 390.
Mary A., *1838*, 503.
Mary A., *1843*, 354.
Mary A., *1844*, 252.
Mary A., *185–*, 251.
Mary A., *1890*, 152.
Mary A. (Boynton), 509.
Mary A. (Richardson), 88.
Mary A. (Stetson), 303.
Mary Abbie, *1901*, 617.
Mary Agnes (Anderson), 454.
Mary Alice, *1883*, 263.
Mary Almira, *1837*, 95.
Mary Amelia (Burke), 107.
Mary Ann [1048], *1807*, 525; 524.
Mary Ann, *181–*, 340.
Mary Ann, *1818*, 631.
Mary Ann [570-1], *1818*, 25-26; 24.
Mary Ann, *182–*, 649.
Mary Ann [911-3], *1820*, 395; 393.
Mary Ann, *1826*, 98.
Mary Ann, *1830*, 353, 349, 350.
Mary Ann, *1836*, 75; 74.
Mary Anne, *1840*, 163.
Mary Ann, *1840*, 203.
Mary Ann, *1845*, 202.
Mary Ann, *1850*, 336, 335.
Mary Ann (———), 361, 358.
Mary Ann (Goff), 536.
Mary Ann (Mereen), 233.
Mary Ann (Mitchell), 194.
Mary Ann (Reed), 592.
Mary Ann (Russell), 353.
Mary Ann (Stone), 594.
Mary Ann (Walker), 616.
Mary Ann (Wile), 97.
Mary Ann (Wilson), 484.
Mary Ann Harper, *1855*, 583.
Mary Augie (Galway), 593.
Mary Augusta, *1857*, 324.
Mary Augusta (Drake), 216.
Mary Aurelia, *1841*, 68.
Mary B., *1811*, 493.
Mary B., *1868*, 576.
Mary B. (Gordon) 630.
Mary Belinda, *181–*, 74; 73.
Mary Bell, *186–*, 678, 677.
Mary Bethiah (Fanning), 616.
Mary Bevier (Nimmons), 336.
Mary Bradford, *1875*, 542.
Mary Briggs (Bradford), 541.
Mary Britten (Shelley), 52.
Mary C., *1837*, 451.
Mary C., *1847*, 307.
Mary C., *1849*, 195.
Mary C. G. (Leonard), 228.
Mary Carrie, *185–*, 148.
Mary Catherine, *1841*, 373.
Mary Catherine, *1847*, 578.
Mary Catherine, *1924*, 167.
Mary Christina (Bookman), 274.
Mary D., *1867*, 481.
Mary D. (Patch), 252.
Mary D. (Rice), 405.
Mary Delphina, *1901*, 198.
Mary Dimis, *1849*, 401.
Mary Dorothy (Hennigar), 291.
Mary E., *1833*, 650.
Mary E., *1841*, 204.
Mary E., *1846*, 602.
Mary E., *185–*, 338.
Mary E., *1850*, 115.
Mary E., *1862*, 257.
Mary E., *1874*, 319.
Mary E., *1876*, 655.
Mary E. (———), 368.
Mary E. (Alden), 265.
Mary E. (Ashworth), 631.
Mary E. (Clark), 480.
Mary E. (Fisk) (Bristol), 579.
Mary E. (Frary) (Snow), 487.
Mary E. (Fuller), 35.
Mary E. (Gage), 83.
Mary E. (Jenne), 157.
Mary E. (Lobdell), 61.
Mary E. (Smith), 133.
Mary Eleanor, *1863*, 555.
Mary Eliza, *1849*, 655, 654.
Mary Eliza, *1852*, 273.

Waterman (cont'd)
Mary Elizabeth [1240], *1821*, 655-656.
Mary Elizabeth, *1832*, 608.
Mary Elizabeth, *1833*, 20.
Mary Elizabeth, *1835*, 292.
Mary Elizabeth, *1835*, 312.
Mary Elizabeth, *1839*, 522.
Mary Elizabeth, *185–*, 534.
Mary Elizabeth, *1858*, 186.
Mary Elizabeth, *1875*, 413.
Mary Elizabeth, *1897*, 188.
Mary Elizabeth, *1900*, 253.
Mary Elizabeth, *1905*, 586.
Mary Elizabeth, *1928*, 47.
Mary Elizabeth (McIntyre), 413.
Mary Elizabeth (Mitchell), 192.
Mary Elizabeth (Tanner), 535.
Mary Elizabeth (Waldron), 433.
Mary Ella, *1850*, 171.
Mary Ella, *1878*, 107.
Mary Ella (Fisk), 270.
Mary Ellen, *1860*, 98.
Mary Ellen, *1877*, 465.
Mary Ellen (Harris), 618.
Mary Ellen (Sawyer), 88.
Mary Ellen (Smith), 226.
Mary Ellen (Wentzel), 99.
Mary Elnora (Dye), 362.
Mary Emily, *1845?*, 537.
Mary Emily, *1850*, 536.
Mary Emma, *1859*, 99.
Mary Emma, *1889*, 533.
Mary Emma (Witham), 214.
Mary Esther, *1844*, 279.
Mary Etta, *1880*, 168.
Mary Eva, *1867*, 266.
Mary Eva (Peck), *535*.
Mary F., *1853*, 348.
Mary F. (Tenney), 496.
Mary Fernald, *1816*, 206.
Mary Florance, *1885*, 500.
Mary Frances, *1870*, 168.
Mary Frances, *1880*, 445.
Mary Frances (Gardner), 105.
Mary Gertrude, *1879*, 556, 555.
Mary Gilchrist (Lea), 386.
Mary Granberry, *1920*, 440.
Mary Graves (Waldo), 371.
Mary H., *1845*, 487, 486.
Mary H. (Russell), 134.
Mary Helen, *1852*, 72.
Mary Hope (Bremer), 118.
Mary Hovey, *1813*, 486.
Mary Hovey, *1816*, 486.
Mary Howland, *1921*, 319.
Mary Howland (Nash), 318.
Mary Ida (Priest), 211.
Mary Isabel, *187–*, 667.
Mary Isabel (Campbell), 184.
Mary Isabella, *1856*, 138.
Mary J., *1841*, 404, 402.
Mary J., *1847*, 193.
Mary J., (Atkinson), 319.
Mary J. (Brennan), 155.
Mary J. (Johnson), 94.
Mary J. (Russell), 177.
Mary J. (Smith), 118.
Mary Jane [672], *1818*, 170.
Mary Jane [840], *1820*, 323.
Mary Jane, *1831*, 133, 132.
Mary Jane, *1832*, 426, 425.
Mary Jane, *1839*, 333.
Mary Jane, *1848*, 132.
Mary Jane (Colter), 207.
Mary Jane (Davis), 506.
Mary Jane (Dickerson), 335.
Mary Jane (Lewis), 176.
Mary Jane (Palmer), 416.
Mary Joanna (Andrews), 582.
Mary Josephine, *1864*, 124.
Mary Josephine (Hynes), 643.
Mary K. (Durgin), 264.
Mary L., *186–*, 666.
Mary L., *1868*, 446.
Mary L. (Green), 359.
Mary Lana [1045], *1820*, 523.
Mary Lois (Delano), 171.
Mary Louisa, *1831*, 128.
Mary Louisa, *1835*, 244.
Mary Louise, *1865*, 238.
Mary Louise, *1906*, 144.
Mary Louise (Cunningham), 473.
Mary Lucretia (Bradshaw), 513.
Mary M., *1865*, 266.
Mary M., *1869*, 502.
Mary M., *190–*, 645.
Mary M. (Cooke), 342.
Mary M. (Denny), 63.
Mary Margaret (Northamer), 119.
Mary Maranda, *1826*, 499.
Mary Maria [1172], *1829*, 597.
Mary May, *187–*, 100.
Mary Menderhall (Fager), 436.
Mary Morton, *1834*, 303.
Mary M. (Sullivan), 678.
Mary Nye (Goss), 264.
Mary P., *1862*, 213.
Mary P. (Gleason), 92.
Mary Pamela [887-7-1], *1850*, 378; 383.
Mary R., *1848*, 143.
Mary R. (Swift), 414.
Mary S., *1837*, 249.
Mary Seaman (Gilliatt), 104.
Mary Sophia, *1847*, 92; 90, 91.
Mary Susie, *1866*, 165.
Mary Sybil, *1853*, 527.
Mary T. (Warren), 208.
Mary Thayer [763-5], *1837*, 240; 236, 235.
Mary Theodora, *1876*, 266.
Mary Theresa, *1929*, 155.
Mary Ursula (Begley), 246.
Mary Virginia, *1870*, 653.
Mary Waldron, *1864*, 434, 433.
Mary Washburn (Rice), 556.
Mary Wilson, *1848*, 205, 204.
Maryette, *1823*, 54.
Mathilde (Colomb), 253.
Matilda, *1822*, 640, 638.
Matilda, *1839*, 104.
Matilda (Duggan) (Fields), 60.
Matilda (Needham), 503.
Matt, *1841*, see James Madison.
Matthew E., *1860*, 542.
Matthew Watson [1091], *1838*, 542.
Mattie (———), 147.
Mattie (McMann), 444.
Mattie E., *1875*, 173.
Maude, *187–*, 339, 337.
Maude, *1878*, 354.
Maude, *1886*, 194.
Maude (Adams), 558.
Maude Alice (Wilson), 258.
Maude Cecilia (Trudeau), 248.
Maude Ethel, *1879*, 527, 526.
Maud Evelyn (Holly), 573.
Maude Gertrude, *1877*, 170.
Maude L. (Van Fleet), 642.
Maud Lacey, *1878*, 436, 434.
Maude M., *1854*, 115.
Maude M. (Axtell), 371.
Maud Olive, *1875*, 48.
Maude R., *1880*, 176.
Maurice Oliver, *1901*, 198.
Maurice William, *1913*, 153.
Maurine, *c. 1911*, 263.
Max Leon, *1890*, 317.
Maxine, *1924*, 679.
May, *186–*, 42.
May, *1886*, 376.
May (Judd), 640.
May E. (Hull), 111.
May Porter (Hightower), 229.
May S., *1860*, 352.
Maybelle Margaret, *1903*, 644, 643.
Maynard, *1902*, 417.
Maynard, *1924*, 647.
Mayrland, *193–*, 361.
Mazie, *1869*, 375.
Meda, *191–?*, 400.
Mehitabel Ripley (Bailey), 304.
Melanthus R., *1831*, 353.

Waterman (cont'd)
Melford William, *1910*, 102.
Melinda (Randall), *279*.
Melinda Almeda (Robinson), 400.
Melinda F. (Tower), **314**.
Melissa, *1833*, *278*.
Melissa (Edgerton), 561.
Melissa B. [911-6], *1829*, 396-397; 393.
Melissa B., *1865*, 368.
Melissa H. (Knapp), 91.
Melissa Helen, *1840*, 100.
Melville Austin, *1857*, 480.
Melvin Asa, *1912*, 539.
Melvina, *1839*, 42; 39.
Melvina Lane, *1896*, 314.
Melzar [1209], *1806*, *623*.
Melzar, *1835*, 302.
Melzar Claudius [841], *1823*, 324.
Merandy, *c. 1825?*, 499.
Mercy, *1822*, 393.
Mercy (Tarbel), 33.
Mercy Angerona (Dwinal), *222*.
Mercy Maria, *1836*, 649.
Meredith Louise, *1919*, 321.
Merle, *1886*, 192.
Merry Ann, *1929*, 520.
Mertie A., *1874*, 176.
Merton Bixby, *1895*, 548.
Merton Clyde, *1924*, 309.
Merton Vernon, *1900*, 107.
Mildred, *1892*, 230.
Mildred, *1899*, *274*.
Mildred, *1910*, 646.
Mildred (Hussey), 215.
Mildred (Metheney), 363.
Mildred Beatrice (Rogers), 543.
Mildred E., *1893*, 642.
Mildred Elizabeth, *1890*, 548.
Mildred Irene, *1900*, 201.
Mildred Lydia, *1916*, 543.
Mildred Miller, *1881*, 613.
Miles [932-2], *1818*, 421-422; 419.
Miles, *1832*, 449, 448.
Miles Jefferson [932-2-3], *1856*, 423; 422.
Millicent May, *1918*, 505.
Milicent Riley [1025], *1805*, *674*.
Milton T., *1876*, 176.
Minerva [631], *1795*, 128.
Minnie (Schultheis) (Miller), 248.
Minnie A., *1861*, 317.
Minnie A. (Durgin), 99.
Minnie E. (Keefe), 114.
Minnie M., *1868*, 30.
Minnie M., (Morey), 501.
Minnie Swan (Dunn), 467.
Miona, *1859*, 179.
Miranda [587-1], *1807*, *67-68*.
Miranda Sarah (Sumner), 148.
Miriam Edith (Peirce), 588.
Miriam Shirley, *1933*, 201.
Mirtie F. (Sargent), 502.
Missouri (Torcray), 660.
Morris, *187–*, 348.
Morris Reed, *1897*, *272*.
Morse Granville, *1851*, *327*.
Moses [642-1], *1823*, 133; 132.
Muriel Dorothy, *1910*, 101.
Murray [924], *1796*, 410.
Murray, *190–*, 413.
Murray J. [924-5], *1830*, 416; 411.
Myles Standish, *1862*, *323*.
Myles Standish, *1903*, *323*.
Mylo George, *1889*, 480.
Myra, *1865*, 120.
Myra W. (Reed) (Leonard), 99.
Myrl E., *1899*, 420.
Myron A., *1876*, 479.
Myron Alfred [993-3-2], *1855*, 469-470; 468.
Myron George, *1871*, 161, 162.
Myron Henry, *1887*, 470.
Myron O., *1892*, 291.
Myron Wilmuth, *1863*, 291, 290.
Myrtle, *186–*, 86.
Myrtle, *1874*, 177, 179.
Myrtle, *1904*, 176.
Myrtle (McCollum), 415.
Myrtle (Payne), 400.
Myrtle Agnes, *1888*, 408.
Myrtle Genevieve, *1899*, 464.
Nancy[?], *1794*, 431.
Nancy [817], *1796*, 296.
Nancy [891], *1796*, 384; 382.
Nancy [261], *c. 1800*, 14, 11.
Nancy, *1801*, 347.
Nancy, *1825*, 429, 428.
Nancy, *1831*, 384, 381.
Nancy [570-8], *1836*, *32*; 25, 24.
Nancy, *1845*, 84.
Nancy, *1845*, 443.
Nancy, *1848*, 151.
Nancy, *1922*, 192.
Nancy (———), 15.
Nancy (———), 493.
Nancy (Barnes), 192.
Nancy (Essex), 23.
Nancy (Gleason), 544.
Nancy (Loring), 206.
Nancy (Morgan), 20.
Nancy (Wilson), 443.
Nancy A. (McKee), 83.
Nancy Ann, 104.
Nancy Ann, *1930*, *678*.
Nancy Aurelia (Reese), 430.
Nancy Elizabeth (Snyder), 290.
Nancy Ellen, *1832*, 499.
Nancy F. (Tufts), 602.
Nancy G., *1878*, 204.
Nancy Godding (Hathaway), *220*.
Nancy Hope, *1936*, 119.
Nancy J. (Clifford), 495.
Nancy Jane [1167], *1832*, 595.
Nancy Jane, *1927*, 507.
Nancy M., *1819*, 82.
Nancy M., *1843*, 602.
Nancy M. (Hannah), *273*.
Nancy Mabel (Ash), 680.
Nancy Mason [1075], *1828*, 532.
Nancy Mavilla, *1856*, 315.
Nancy May, *1924*, 470.
Nancy S. (Murphy), *667*.
Naomi Elizabeth [915-1], *1842*, 398-399.
Nason F., *1841*, 211, 210.
Natalie Catherine, *1912*, 534.
Natalie Hattie (Lafoe), 159.
Natalie June, *1924*, 321.
Nathan, *1842*, 143.
Nathan K., *1826*, 494, 493.
Nathan Lawrence, *1890*, 415, 414.
Nathan Morgan [1237], *1815*, 653.
Nathan Throop [970], *1814*, 450.
Nathan Tupper [617-2-2], *1847*, 111; 109.
Nathan Willis, *1868*, 325.
Nathaniel [378], *1776*, 17.
Nathaniel [1186], *1793*, 599.
Nathaniel [1218], *1803*, 632-633; 631.
Nathaniel [821], *1804*, 301-302; *297*.
Nathaniel, *1812*, 635.
Nathaniel, *1822*, 599.
Nathaniel H., *1882*, 310.
Nathaniel Sumner, *1843*, 633.
Neal, *1839*, 449, 448.
Nehemiah [1111], *1799*, 561.
Nehemiah [1116-1], *1839*, 565; 564.
Nehemiah, *1842*, 561.
Neil, *1922*, 69.
Neil Arthur, *1910*, 423.
Neil W., see Neal.
Nellie, *185–*, 155.
Nellie, *1868*, 268.
Nellie, *1875*, 173.
Nellie (Burnside), 64.
Nellie (Palmer), 168.
Nellie (Putnam), 184.
Nellie (Wilson), 176.
Nellie Anna, *1870*, 257.
Nellie B., *1858*, 460.
Nellie Bell (King), 415.
Nellie Blanche, *1885*, 217.
Nellie E. (Brookings), 209.

Waterman (cont'd)
Nellie E. (Flannery), 680.
Nellie Emma, *1883*, 539.
Nellie F., *1856*, 460.
Nellie F. (Baldwin), 505.
Nellie Frances, *1858*, 526.
Nellie Frances (Grinnell), 304.
Nellie Genevieve, *1884*, 409.
Nellie Jane (Libby), 197.
Nellie L., *190–*, 259.
Nellie M., *1859*, 495.
Nellie M., *1861*, 604.
Nellie M., *1909*, 410.
Nellie M. (Cushman), 97.
Nellie Maud (Harriman), 224.
Nellie May, *1876*, 210.
Nellie May (Hartford), 310.
Nellie Pomeroy, *187–*, 280.
Nellie Ransom (Vaughan), 507.
Nellie W. (Ludlam), 504.
Nelson, *183–?*, 65.
Nelson, *183–*, 183.
Nelson, *1843*, 618.
Nelson, *1860*, 87.
Nelson, *190–*, 117.
Nelson Freeman, *1856*, 116.
Netha Mae, *1929*, 409.
Nettie, *1844*, 256.
Nettie, *1852*, 155.
Nettie, *1862*, 63; 62.
Nettie, *188–*, 60.
Nettie (Putnam), 64.
Nettie (Rogerson), 444.
Nettie Ercelia (Rose), 217.
Nettie Estella, *1910*, 240.
Nettie J., (Hosford), 501.
Nettie Louise, *1878*, 173.
Nettie May (Eaton), 166.
Nettie N., see Jeaneatte N.
Nettie Roxanna, *1895*, 481.
Newell S. [1044], *1817*, 523.
Newton, *c. 1850*, 467.
Newton Landers, *1833*, 495.
Nicholas Cook [1084], *1817*, 534.
Nicholas Coomer, *1936*, 329.
Niles Morse, *1917*, 526.
Nina, *189–*, 264.
Nina (Leighton), 480.
Nina Fraser, *1883*, 121.
Nina Kathryn, *1902*, 258.
Noah, *1860*, 545.
Noble Roswell [982-2], *1846*, 452-453; 455.
Nona Ethel, *1879*, 150.
Nora F. (Norton), 678.
Nora L. (Willey), 516.
Nora May (Davis), 626.
Norah (Shaw), 104.
Norma, *190–?*, 348.
Norma Elizabeth, *1926*, 302.
Norman [873-3], *1827*, 339; 335.
Norman, *1920*, 192.
Norman Augustine, *1853*, 549; 557.
Norman Edward, *1913*, 318.
Norman L., *1915*, 167.
Norman Oliver [680-1], *1849*, 186; 185.
Norman Oliver, *1921*, 185, 184.
Norton Almond, *1883*, 678.
Norton Almond, *1912*, 678.
Noyes Franklin, *1849*, 551, 550.
Octavia Mae (Rumery), 309.
Olan Cyrus, *1874?*, 482.
Olga Gertrude (Osha), 119.
Olive [808], *1800*, 285.
Olive [1206], *1813*, 618.
Olive, *1840*, 140.
Olive, *1872*, 60; 59.
Olive, *188–*, 344.
Olive, *1911*, 646.
Olive (Ashley), 17.
Olive (Record), 142.
Olive (Smith), 315.
Olive (Wilder), 58.
Olive A., *1861*, 213.
Olive A. (Matthews) (Babbitt), 505.
Olive Cordelia [932-2-2], *1850*, 422.
Olive Frances, *1851*, 315.
Olive Frances (Adams), 636.
Olive Hovey (Freeman), 487.
Olive Jane, *1858*, 527, 526.
Olive Louise (Bowerman), 79.
Olive M., *1809*, 491.
Olive Moore (Howe), 526.
Olive Sybil, *1882*, 527, 526.
Olive Sylvester (Barstow), 608, 609.
Oliver [294], *1787*, 183.
Oliver [681], *1814*, 189.
Oliver, *1847*, 341.
Oliver C. [730], *1826*, 227.
Oliver Perry [932-2-1], *1850*, 422.
Olivia, *184–*, 625.
Onesimus, *1817*, 54.
Opal Lorene (Bruce), 470.
Ophelia, *1862*, 37; 36.
Ora, *1838*, 490.
Ora, *190–*, 667.
Ora Florence, *1905*, 110.
Ora J., *c. 1876*, 678, 677.
Ora Maconda, *1918*, 591.
Ora Maconda Whittlesey (Sterry), 591.
Oran Howard, *1913*, 246.
Orell E., *1877*, 87.
Orilla, *1827*, 389, 388.
Orinda Lee, *1876*, 622, 629.
Oris C., *1870*, 421.
Orlana Belle [1037-2], *1821*, 514; 513.
Orlando Dewit, *1834*, 82.
Orlow Sumner, *1879*, 593.
Ormond L., *1836*, 126.
Oro Elma (Cooper), 259.
Orren S., *1844*, 624, 623.
Orrie Alda, *1886*, 622.
Orrin [690], *1815*, 199.
Orrin H. [670-2], *1850*, 168; 166.
Orris [807], *1798*, 284.
Orsemus [1228-2], *1824*, 642-643; 640, 638, 639.
Orsemus, *1854*, 643, 638, 639.
Orville, *1872*, 371.
Osborne Rice, *1871*, 556.
Oscar, *1872*, 64; 63.
Oscar E., *1901*, 626.
Oscar F., *1827*, 269.
Oscar H., *1839*, 524.
Oscar Merritt, *1859*, 524.
Oscar N., *1848*, 523.
Oscar Wadsworth, *188–?*, 406.
Osmer, *1862*, 444.
Otha, *189–*, 444.
Othniel [932-1], *181–*, 419; 418.
Otis [615], *1792*, 95-96.
Otis, *1851*, 143.
Otis F. [1192-2], *1822*, 602-603; 601.
Otis F., *1873*, 603.
Otis Vinal, *1834*, 632.
Otto Leas, *1883*, 423.
Owen, *186–*, 678.
Ozro, *1842*, 213.
Palmer [580], *c. 1795*, 55.
Pamela Janett [1137], *1818*, 580-581.
Pamela Janett, *1858*, 583.
Pamela Whitney [1139-2], *1824*, 587; 585, 584.
Pamela Whitney, *1936*, 587.
Pamelia Antoinette (Cutter), 320.
Pamelia Europia [982-1], *1844*, 452.
Patricia Ann, *1930*, 507.
Patricia Anne, *1919*, 264.
Patrick Henry, *1904*, 294.
Patty (Adams), 442.
Paul [570-7], *1835*, 31; 25, 24.
Paul, *189–?*, 31.
Paul, *1913*, 176.
Paul, *1916*, 415.
Paul Aikens, *1924*, 188.
Paul Darwin, *1922*, 517.
Paul Lincoln, *1938*, 216.
Paul Stanley, *1938*, 647.
Paul Wendell, *1888*, 517, 516.
Paul Wendell, *1915*, 517.
Pauline, *191–*, 376.
Pauline, *1914*, 544.
Pauline (Rice), 417.

Waterman (cont'd)
Pauline Aven (Westcott), 291.
Pauline Enid, *1914*, 102.
Pearl, *1829*, 91; 90.
Pearl (Hubbard), 361.
Pearl (Simon), 239.
Pearl Augusta, *1905*, 295.
Pearle Bowers (Williams), 322.
Pearl D., *1900*, 410.
Pearl May, *1892*, 431.
Peasley S., *1874*, 553.
Peleg Freeman [261, *iv*], *1792*, 14, 11.
Penelope Kent [1208-2], *1841*, 622-623; 621.
Perley Elwin, *1897*, 152.
Perley Joseph, *1875*, 168.
Percy Hayden, *1876*, 294.
Percy R., *1892*, 99.
Perez [832], *1816*, 315.
Perrin, *1836*, 42; 39, 40.
Perry, *1911*, 176.
Perry Asa, *1875*, 168.
Perry Gilbert, *1842*, 172.
Perry Green [1228], *1796*, 637-640.
Perry Green, *1873*, 646.
Persis, *1825*, 82.
Persis (Edwards), 80.
Persis (Wright), 80.
Peter [573-3], *1811*, 44; 39-41, 74.
Phebe, *1808*, 463.
Phebe, *1823*, 103.
Phebe, *184–*, 282.
Phebe (Green), 449.
Phebe (Hollister), 66.
Phebe (Parish), 427.
Phebe (Tilden), 464.
Phebe (Tyler), 384.
Phebe (Williams), 334.
Phebe (Young), 409.
Phebe Ann, *182–*, 78.
Phebe Ann, *1826*, 62.
Phoebe Ann (Childs), 34.
Phoebe Ann (Millard), 355.
Phebe Ann (Swift), 616.
Phebe Asenath [1035], *1812*, 512.
Phoebe C., *1845*, 185.
Phebe Dean (Crane), 79.
Phebe E. D. V., *1893*, 410.
Phoebe Fidelia, *1884*, 188.
Phebe House [991-1], *1810*, 465; 464.
Phebe M. (Sparks), 178.
Phebe Maria, *1823*, 67.
Pherona (———), 65.
Philander [878-2], *1813*, 354; 352, 349-351.
Philena [804], *1813*, 282.
Philip Hammond, *1868*, 520.
Philip Hayden, *1876*, 294.
Philip J., *1905*, 155.
Philip Joseph, *1930*, 155.
Philip Libby, *1932*, 198.
Philip Stanley, *1889*, 312.
Phillips Lloyd Cushing, *1907*, 613.
Philura A. [1107], *1824*, 559.
Phoebe, see Phebe.
Phyllis, *1919*, 467.
Phyllis Fay (Beek), 153.
Phyllis Jane, *1934*, 479.
Phyllis Mae, *1929*, 544.
Phyllis Marie, *1927*, 627.
Phyllis Nadine, *1912*, 526.
Polly [1191], *1791*, 600.
Polly, *1797*, 6.
Polly, *1817*, 41.
Polly, *1817*, 672.
Polly, *182–*, 419.
Polly, *1829*, 601.
Polly, *1836*, 389, 388.
Polly (———), 154.
Polly (———), 394.
Polly (Barnhart), 497.
Polly (Gould), 677.
Polly (Horton), 120.
Polly (Weed), 495.
Polly (White) (Randall), 400.
Polly Barker [914], *1797*, 397.
Polly C. (Handy), 44.
Polly Lucinda [1052], *1822*, 527.
Porter, *187–*, 348.
Prince [273], *1768*, 671.
Priscilla [327, *i*], *1830*, 15.
Priscilla (Ripley), 298.
Prudence (Goodrich), 95.
Prudence (Tinker), 529.
Prudence Elizabeth (Bailey), 576.
Prudentia [1106], *1820*, 558-559.
R. D., *1856*, 678, 677.
Rachel, *1821*, 429, 428, 418.
Rachel, *1856*, 230, 229.
Rachel (Schenck), 147.
Rachel B. (Wilder or Wilbur), 60.
Rachel E. (———), 368.
Rachel Isabelle (Gurney), 296.
Rachel Patterson (Cunningham), 204.
Ralph [993], *1791*, 466.
Ralph, *1831*, 445.
Ralph, *188–*, 83.
Ralph, *189–*, 107.
Ralph, *1893*, 264.
Ralph, *1906*, 646.
Ralph, *1927*, 201.
Ralph, *1928*, 201.
Ralph Darrow [799], *1831*, 268.
Ralph Edgar, *1875*, 453.
Ralph Edward, *1894*, 201.
Ralph James, *1903*, 464.
Ralph Lester, *1877*, 311.
Ralph M., *1880*, 211.
Ralph Melford, *1918*, 102.
Ralph Oris, *1923*, 420.
Ralph Orville, *1883*, 529.
Ralph Oscar, *1910*, 479.
Ralph Ten Eyck, *1901*, 247.
Ralph Tripp, *1909*, 111.
Ralph Wallace, *1922*, 264.
Ralph Walter, *1905*, 681.
Randolph, *1881*, 60.
Ransom, *1903*, 69.
Rathe[?], *1863*, 86.
Ray, *c. 188–*, 65.
Ray, *188–*, 87.
Ray, *1885*, 29.
Ray Bartlett, *1924*, 295.
Ray Pomeroy, *1893*, 501.
Ray Spencer, *1913*, 469.
Ray Wesley, *1921*, 479.
Raymond, *1893*, 263.
Raymond, *1907*, 110.
Raymond, *191–*, 152.
Raymond Darius, *1889*, 409.
Raymond Henry, *1889*, 467.
Raymond J., *1894*, 158.
Raymond Joseph, *1928*, 681.
Raymond Lagrande, *1879*, 272.
Raymond Lester, *1921*, 544.
Raymond Orville, *1902*, 105.
Raymond Reed, *1911*, 201.
Raymond S., *190–*, 361.
Raymond Uriah, *1911*, 64.
Reata, *1896*, 195.
Reba P. (Allen), 645.
Rebecca, *1826*, 156.
Rebecca, *1838*, 389, 388.
Rebecca (Parks), 104.
Rebecca Abigail [747], *1829*, 231.
Rebecca C., *1837*, 137, 136.
Rebecca J., *1898*, 151.
Rebecca S. (Walker), 302.
Rehal, see Zerial [812].
Rena, *188–*, 431.
Rena Hazel, *1890*, 344.
Rena J., see Serena G.
Rena May, *1877*, 276.
Rensselaer [874-3], *1806*, 341-342; 340, 339.
Reuben [642-2], *1826*, 134; 133.
Reuben Miller, *1910*, 587.
Rex Oris, *1893*, 420.
Rhoda, *1835*, 503.
Rhoda, *185–*, 640.
Rhoda (Banker), 505.
Rhoda (Elwell), 312.
Rhoda (Scofield), 177.
Rhoda Augusta, *1893*, 502.
Rhoda E., *1849*, 408, 407.

Waterman (cont'd)
Rhoda Elizabeth [1136], *1815*, 579-580.
Rhoda Frances, *1901*, 101.
Rhoda Mary (Crerand), 201.
Rhoda Melissa, *1850*, 314, 313.
Rhoda Savery, *1869*, 138.
Rhoda W. (Powers), 501.
Richard [1023-1], *1832*, 504-505; 503.
Richard A., *1926*, 165.
Richard Alan, *1914*, 262.
Richard Allen, *1921*, 211.
Richard Almon, *1925*, 479.
Richard C., *1900*, 118.
Richard Clarence, *1867*, 124.
Richard Cochran, *1835*, 123.
Richard D. [882-5], *1836*, 363-364; 358, 357.
Richard D., *1923*, 626.
Richard Derby, *1925*, 501.
Richard Eugene, *1926*, 647.
Richard John, *1935*, 98.
Richard Leo, *1931*, 346.
Richard Neal, *1924*, 311.
Richard W. [704], *1820*, 208.
Richard Wallace, *1928*, 505.
Richmond E., *1886*, 318.
Richmond N., *1860*, 318.
Riley, *1856*, see Samuel Riley.
Ritta, *1854*, 179.
Robert [5], *1652*, 5.
Robert [602], *1795*, 90.
Robert [946], *1810*, 442.
Robert [600-2], *1817*, 84; 82, 81.
Robert [738], *1837*, 230.
Robert [660-1-3], *1854*, 153-154; 151.
Robert, *188–*, 631.
Robert, *1897*, 154.
Robert A., *1873*, 540.
Robert A., *1877*, 361.
Robert Albert, *1875*, 458.
Robert Carey, *1937*, 216.
Robert Chapin, *1909*, 263.
Robert D., *1932*, 176.
Robert David, *1929*, 198.
Robert Dennett, *1906*, 80.
Robert Dunning, *1917*, 678.
Robert E., *1912*, 89.
Robert Emmett [883-3-1], *185–*, 367; 366.
Robert Forester *1923*, 99.
Robert George, *1937*, 539.
Robert H., *1808*, 17.
Robert Henry, *1822*, 441.
Robert Henry, *1881*, 95.
Robert J., *1841*, 83, 82.
Robert Leslie, *1931*, 296.
Robert Lynn, *1883*, 168.
Robert Martin, *1926*, 221.
Robert P., *186–*, 661.
Robert Palmer, *1910*, 95.
Robert Rockwell, *1835*, 91; 90.
Robert Roland, *1929*, 107.
Robert Sherman, *187–*, 367.
Robert Stanley, *1894*, 114.
Robert Stanley, *1920*, 114.
Robert Sterry [1089], *1830*, 539-540.
Robert Sterry, *1933*, 541.
Robert Trafton, *1925*, 630.
Robert Waldo, *1880*, 376.
Robert Waldo, *1917*, 379.
Robert Wallace, *1914*, 230.
Robert Watson, *1900*, 544.
Robert Whitney [887-7], *1826*, 377; 372.
Robert William, *1936*, 167.
Robert Wood, *1889*, 379, 383.
Robert Zenas, *1867*, 114.
Roby D. (Woodward), 154.
Rockwell [601], *1795*, 88.
Rodella Maria, *1842*, 256; 255.
Rodney Hull, *1913*, 246.
Rodolphus Cushing, *1840*, 612.
Roger [483], *1769*, 20.
Roland Clair, *1905*, 107.
Roland Earle, *1905*, 105.
Roland Hill, *1866*, 108.
Roland Orlando, *1883*, 105.
Roland Orlando, *1905*, 105.
Rollin [800-3], *1820*, 274; 269.
Rollin Elmer, *189–*, 593.
Rollin Stone, *1850*, 594.
Romona May, *1930*, 152.
Ronald Keith, *1932*, 160.
Ronald Lee, *1906*, 302.
Ronald Williams, *1921*, 218.
Rosa, *c. 1866*, 36; 35.
Rosa A. (Slack), 506.
Rosa Hall [Rosette], *1838*, 511.
Rosa I. (Botham), 466.
Rosa M. (Balch), 480.
Rosabell (Lewis), 44.
Rosabell Eva (Barrows), 444.
Rosalie Agnes, *1893*, 112.
Rosamond A. (Wood), 333.
Roscoe, *1841*, 623.
Rose (———), 640.
Rose (Eaton), 65.
Rose (Lovell), 504.
Rose Anne, *1865*, 47.
Rose E., *187–*, 140.
Rose Irene, *1925*, 363.
Rose M. (Anstett), 89-90.
Rose Mary, *1870*, 645.
Rosena May (Koewing), 603.
Rosetta Bertha, *1902*, 144.
Rosette, see Rosa Hall.
Rosilla, *186–*, 678, 677.
Rosina (Winchester), 177.
Rosina G. (Trussell), 166.
Ross Eugene, *1908*, 423.
Roswell [441], *1770*, 19.
Roswell [582], *1792*, 58.
Roswell [982], *1817*, 451; 19.
Roswell, *c. 1850*, 59.
Roswell Morgan [1134], *1822*, 579; 577.
Rowland, *1841*, 365.
Roxanna, *182–*, 177.
Roxanna, *1836*, 498.
Roxanna (Newcomb), 480.
Roy, *186–?*, 177.
Roy, *1872*, 275.
Roy, *1891*, 590.
Roy Albion, *1902*, 159.
Roy Alfred, *1896*, 160.
Roy Edward, *1899*, 501.
Roy L., *1899*, 110.
Royal Alton, *1897*, 194.
Royce Albert, *1911*, 152.
Rozelle H., *1862*, 642, 639.
Ruby, *181–*, 474.
Ruby, *1829*, 157, 156.
Ruby (Elliot), 162.
Ruby (Hatch), 156.
Ruby (Smalley), 473.
Ruby Ethel, *1916*, 479.
Ruby Jane, *1921*, 159.
Ruetta A., *1847*, 135, 133, 134.
Rufus, *c. 1833*, 37; 34, 33.
Rufus, *1858*, 449.
Rufus Carpenter, *1903*, 544.
Rufus Ellsworth [1091-1], *1862*, 542.
Rufus Ellsworth, *1931*, 544.
Rupert Duncan, *1894*, 201.
Russell [573-1], *1805*, 41; 39-41, 45, 59.
Russell, *188–?*, 354.
Russell, *190–*, 345.
Russell, *1909*, 408.
Russell, *1918*, 679.
Russell Allen, *1932*, 296.
Russell Crane, *1906*, 253.
Russell Thornton, *1892*, 201.
Russell W., *1896*, 681.
Ruth, 38.
Ruth [143], *c. 1728*, 9.
Ruth [339], *1770*, 16.
Ruth [306], *1778*, 14.
Ruth [396], *1781*, 17.
Ruth, *1838*, 446.
Ruth, *c. 1878*, 42.
Ruth, *1881*, 556.
Ruth, *1892*, 566.
Ruth, *1911*, 516.
Ruth (Coats), 263.
Ruth (Curnalia), 291.
Ruth (Green), 29.
Ruth (Macy), 248.
Ruth (Richardson), 513.
Ruth (Stock), 679.
Ruth (Timms), 645.
Ruth (Varley), 539.
Ruth A. (Davis), 537.
Ruth A. (Lovewell), 199.
Ruth Agnes, *1914*, 479.

Waterman (cont'd)
Ruth Arleen, *1917*, 409.
Ruth Avis (Silsby), 180.
Ruth Bernice, *1907*, 102.
Ruth D., *1820*, 140.
Ruth Edith, *1893*, 437.
Ruth Eleanor, *1926*, 211.
Ruth Elizabeth, *1897*, 424.
Ruth Esther, *1909*, 539.
Ruth Esther, *1918*, 681.
Ruth Esther (Miller), 546.
Ruth Ethel, *1884*, 173.
Ruth Frances, *1915*, 505.
Ruth Francilla, *1851*, 316.
Ruth I. (Rogers), 165.
Ruth Ingraham (Macomber), 118.
Ruth Janet, *1921*, 646.
Ruth Jeannette, *1917*, 543.
Ruth June, *1912*, 300.
Ruth L., *189–*, 517, 516.
Ruth Lord, *1816*, 464.
Ruth M., *1926*, 317.
Ruth M. (Elwell), 308.
Ruth Minerva (Butler), 272.
Ruth Record (Parker), 602.
Ruth Wyllys, *1915*, 95.
S. (Carpenter), 633.
Saba Thomas (Shaw), 295.
Sabin D., *1865*, 516.
Sabina T. (Wadsworth), 406.
Sabrina (Hollister), 77.
Sadie, *c. 188–*, 43.
Sadie (Silver), 102.
Sadie (Webster), 42.
Sadie Elizabeth Lovewell, *1884*, 199.
Salena (———), 37.
Salena (Bennett), 103.
Sally, *179–*, 347.
Sally [962], *1797*, 447.
Sally, *183–*, 562.
Sally, *1830*, 279.
Sally, *192–?*, 361.
Sally (———), 357, 362.
Sally (Blanchard), 82.
Sally (Child), 145.
Sally (Powers), 494.
Sally Esther, *1824*, 59.
Salma White [800-1-1], *1847*, 271; 270.
Salma White, *1917*, 272.
Salmon, *1843*, 93.
Salome [757], *1795*, 231.
Samantha Livingstone (Hopkins) (McLachlin), 500.
Samuel [33], *1703*, 6, 7.
Samuel [80], *1726*, 6, 7.
Samuel [256], *c. 1786*, 10.
Samuel [942], *1794*, 440-441.
Samuel [584], *1797*, 61-62; 58.
Samuel [676], *1802*, 177.
Samuel [986-1], *1806*, 456-457.
Samuel [1200], *1810*, 611.
Samuel, *c. 182–*, 65.
Samuel [645-1], *1822*, 137; 136.
Samuel [256, *iii*], *1825*, 10.
Samuel, *1834*, 445.
Samuel, *187–*, 667.
Samuel A., *186–*, 42.
Samuel A., *1863*, 461, 460.
Samuel Adelbert, *1828*, 459.
Samuel Almon, *1836*, 457.
Samuel Brown [650-1], *1825*, 141; 140.
Samuel C., *1821*, 459.
Samuel D., *1847*, 523.
Samuel Daniels, *1879*, 570.
Samuel Freeman [724], *1812*, 222.
Samuel Freeman, *1849*, 222, 223.
Samuel Freeman, *1893*, 224, 223.
Samuel Greeley, *1850*, 137.
Samuel H. [588-3], *1823*, 75; 74, 73.
Samuel H., *1850*, 77; 76.
Samuel Hill [1223], *1819*, 636.
Samuel Howard, *1867*, 457.
Samuel King, *1844*, 611.
Samuel King, *1846*, 611.
Samuel R., *1848*, 552.
Samuel Riley [680-3], *1856*, 188; 186, 184.
Samuel Seymour [674], *1825*, 171.
Samuel Thomas, *1856*, 634, 633.
Samuel Thomas, *1867*, 636.
Sara (Snook), 590.
Sara C. (Brown), 379.
Sara Jane (Campbell), 273.
Sara Vera (Weimer), 436.
Sarah, 681.
Sarah, *1763*, 237.
Sarah [985], *1778*, 455.
Sarah, *1782*, 488.
Sarah, *c. 1789*, 53.
Sarah [664], *1802*, 159.
Sarah [926], *1804*, 418.
Sarah [1220], *1809*, 635.
Sarah, *1813*, 493.
Sarah, *182–*, 419.
Sarah, *182–*, 474.
Sarah, *1821*, 384, 381.
Sarah, *1825*, 150.
Sarah [1055], *1825*, 528.
Sarah, *1832*, 146.
Sarah, *1839*, 649.
Sarah, *184–*, 183.
Sarah, *1845*, 336, 335.
Sarah, *1851*, 493.
Sarah, *1865*, 47.
Sarah, *1867*, 117.
Sarah, *190–*, 594.
Sarah [1211], *1904*, 627.
Sarah (———), 390.
Sarah (———), 498.
Sarah (———) (Neal), 9.
Sarah (Bellows), 91.
Sarah (Chatfield), 380.
Sarah (Eastman), 484, 485.
Sarah (Harris), 18.
Sarah (Hebb), 98.
Sarah (Howard), 503.
Sarah (Kimball), 528.
Sarah (Linsday), 418.
Sarah (Luce), 617.
Sarah (Metcalf), 462.
Sarah (Moore), 160.
Sarah (Penniman), 524.
Sarah (Sipperly), 341.
Sarah (Stetson) (Morrison), 495.
Sarah (Wood), 332.
Sarah A., *1838*, 519.
Sarah A., *1847*, 252.
Sarah A. (Butler), 204.
Sarah A. (Churchill), 154.
Sarah A. (Holden), 635.
Sarah A. (Miller), 353.
Sarah A. (Quick), 679.
Sarah A. (Roberts), 46.
Sarah A. (Wetherby), 200.
Sarah Abbie (Millett), 141.
Sarah Abby, *1881*, 319.
Sarah Amanda [1168], *1835*, 595-596.
Sarah Amanda, *1868*, 47.
Sarah Angell (Drown), 535.
Sarah Ann [1073], *1808*, 531.
Sarah Ann, *1833*, 388.
Sarah Ann (Bradford), 295.
Sarah Ann (Josselyn) (La Fontaine), 319.
Sarah Aroline (Record), 198.
Sarah Augusta (Glines), 324.
Sarah Augusta (Hall), 215.
Sarah Austin (Hathaway), 220.
Sarah B., *181–?*, 494.
Sarah B. [703], *c. 1819*, 207.
Sarah Barnum, *1902*, 253.
Sarah Cliora (Brackett), 205.
Sarah Cushing [1197], *1800*, 609.
Sarah D., *1849*, 212.
Sarah D., *1874*, 212.
Sarah D., *1886*, 412.
Sarah D. (Samson), 603.
Sarah E., *1826*, 459.
Sarah E., *1840*, 625.
Sarah E., *1862*, 368.
Sarah E. [755], *1837*, 231.
Sarah E., *1843*, 173.
Sarah E., *1890*, 29.
Sarah E. (———), 655.
Sarah E. (Cowing), 326.
Sarah E. (Sawyer), 552.
Sarah Eliza (Mead), 373.

Waterman (cont'd)
Sarah Elizabeth, *1830*, 244, 242.
Sarah Elizabeth, *1841*, 249.
Sarah Elizabeth, *1864*, 228, 227.
Sarah Elizabeth, *1873*, 184.
Sarah Ellen (Varney), 46.
Sarah Emma (Tiffany), 247.
Sarah F. (Peacock), 466.
Sarah Francelia, *1877*, 326.
Sarah Frances (Clark), 326.
Sarah Frances (Marshall), 565.
Sarah Freelove, *1822*, 183.
Sarah Harris, *1851*, 401.
Sarah Hough [1114], *1805*, 562.
Sarah I., *1885*, 187.
Sarah J., *1827*, 74, 75, 77.
Sarah J., *1838*, 561.
Sarah J., *1846*, 375, 383.
Sarah J. (Fisk), 579.
Sarah J. (Patterson), 227.
Sarah Jane (Barber), 89.
Sarah Josephine, *1840*, 608.
Sarah Lestina, *1845*, 148.
Sarah Loring (Bates), 607.
Sarah Louise [941-3], *1824*, 440; 433.
Sarah Louise, *1899*, 239.
Sarah Louise (Adams), 329.
Sarah M. (Godding), 113.
Sarah Matilda, *1852*, 592.
Sarah May, *1884*, 201.
Sarah May (Jackson), 417.
Sarah O. (Kempton) (Reader), 504.
Sarah Pamelia, *1850*, 264.
Sarah Patten (Huse), 320.
Sarah Peterson (Rogers), 144.
Sarah R., *1854*, 166.
Sarah R. (Lincoln), 212.
Sarah Roxena, *1850*, 189.
Sarah Shaw, *1865*, 301.
Sarah Stetson [763-1], *1827*, 237; 236, 235.
Sarah Storrs, *1832*, 332.
Sarah T. (Bulkley), 20.
Sarah T. (Wooster), 623.
Sarah Vail, *1876*, 247.
Sarah W. (Robinson), 540.
Scott Butler, *1905*, 272.
Sedate A. (Bostwick), 359.
Sedgy (Hitchcock), 599.
Seeley, *1832*, 177.
Selina (Hoffman), 274.
Selina P. (Williams), 174.
Serena Anna (Gow), 566.
Serena G., *1867*, 167.
Seth [633], *1803*, 128.
Seth [675-2], *1833*, 174; 172.
Seth, *1838*, 443.
Seth, *1882*, 444.
Seth, *c. 189–*, 65.
Seth L., *1893*, 626.
Seth T., *1900*, 175.
Sewall C., [668], *1804*, 162.
Seymour S., see Samuel Seymour.
Sheldon Lynwood, *1916*, 537.
Sheldon Ward, *1897*, 470.
Sheldon Ward, *1931*, 470.
Sherman [957], *1796*, 443.
Sherman, *1868*, 444.
Sherman Jewett, *1858*, 72.
Shirley Gay, *1923*, 322.
Shirley Julia, *1932*, 99.
Shirley Lena, *1936*, 211.
Shirley Ruth, *1930*, 546.
Shubael [462], *c. 1771*, 9.
Shubael [987], *1785*, 459; 489.
Shubael D., *1845*, 459.
Shubie A., *1895*, 167.
Sidney, *1840*, 490.
Sidney, *1842*, 492.
Sidney H., see Henry Sidney.
Sidney S. [588-2], *1821*, 75; 74, 73.
Silas [865], *1798*, 332.
Silas, *1834*, 66; 65.
Simeon [874], *1775*, 339-340.
Simeon Freeman [617-1], *1812*, 104; 103.
Simeon Freeman [617-1-4], *1848*, 104.
Simon [992], *1788*, 465; 473.
Simon [874-2], *1803*, 341; 340.
Simon B. [1050], *1815*, 525.
Smith A. [588-4], *1823*, 76; 74.
Smith A., *1858*, 76.
Solon [812-1], *1835*, 290.
Sophia (———), 76.
Sophia (Banister), 268.
Sophia (Watson), 72.
Sophia B., *1811*, 129.
Sophia Caroline, *1870*, 138.
Sophia Caroline (Greeley), 137.
Sophia Christina, *1834*, 256.
Sophia Howes, *1821*, 491.
Sophia Lois (Blodgett), 367.
Sophia W., *1851*, 75.
Sophronia, *1837*, 203.
Sophronia (Clark), 514.
Sophronia (Skeels), 591.
Sophronia C., *1843*, 525.
Sophronia Jane, *1842*, 202.
Sophronia L. (Brown), 365.
Sophronia Maria (Noble), 451.
Spencer Buckingham, *1849*, 511.
Stanley, *188–*, 642.
Stanley, *191–*, 152.
Stanley, *191–*, 678.
Stanley, *1910*, 647.
Stanley Evans, *1928*, 626.
Stanley Madison, *1907*, 258.
Stanley R., *189–*, 134.
Stanton, *1853*, 37; 34, 36.
Stella (———), 431.
Stella (Carpenter), 640.
Stella Alma, *1932*, 221.
Stella Augusta, *1881*, 217.
Stella B., *1866*, 552.
Stella Storrs, *1908*, 574.
Stephen [337], *1766*, 15, 16.
Stephen [759], *c. 1803-4*, 232.
Stephen, *183–*, 232.
Stephen C. [812-2], *1842*, 291-292; 290.
Stephen Smith, *1843*, 124; 14.
Stephen Webster [987-1], *1814*, 460; 459.
Sterry Robinson *1901*, 541.
Stillman Bliss, *188–*, 512.
Storrs Seymour, *1884*, 573.
Stuart George [1120-1-2], *1867*, 571; 570.
Submit S., *1825*, 485.
Sumner Annis, *1880*, 315.
Susan, *180–*, 335.
Susan, *1807*, 180-181.
Susan, *c. 1831*, 157.
Susan [802-3], *1839*, 280-281; 279.
Susan, *185–*, 148.
Susan, *1853*, 206.
Susan (———), 229.
Susan (———), 289.
Susan (Armstrong), 159.
Susan (Beard), 421.
Susan (Colvin), 290.
Susan (Hancock), 334.
Susan (Harlow), 122.
Susan (Mussey), 163.
Susan A. (Cotton), 537.
Susan A. (Crafts), 278.
Susan Aurora, *1816*, 494.
Susan Burnap, *1821*, 493.
Susan Celinda, *1806*, 162.
Susan Decatur (Rogers), 577.
Susan E., *1840*, 395.
Susan E. (Washburn) (Leonard), 202.
Susan Eliza (———), 432.
Susan Elizabeth, *1830*, 307, 306.
Susan Emeline [1242], *1830*, 661.
Susan Frances, *1886*, 152.
Susan G. (Wilson), 15.
Susan H. (?Norton) (Yeaton), 460.
Susan Isham [1121], *1804*, 575; 20.
Susan J., *1837*, 163.
Susan J. (Opie) (Philip), 168.

Waterman (cont'd)
Susan L., *1844*, 250.
Susan M., *1836*, 347, 346.
Susan Monroe (Shaw) (Burrell), 241.
Susan O., *186–*, 666.
Susan Rebecca [1248], *1837*, 667.
Susan S. [706], *c. 1824*, 210.
Susan W., *1866*, 202.
Susan W. (Sadler), 522.
Susanna [1110], *1798*, 560.
Susannah (Dye) 357, 358, 364.
Susannah (Johnson), 502.
Susannah K. (Davis), 164.
Susannah L. (Barrows), 634.
Susie, *1864*, 325.
Susie (Smith), 310.
Susie Amelia, *1863*, 116.
Susie M., *1864*, 161.
Susie Vaughn, *1879*, 668.
Suzanna Hampson, *1927*, 436.
Sybil, *1830*, 93.
Sybil, *1867*, 178, 177.
Sybil (Bunnell), 18.
Sylvester, *1854*, 545.
Sylvester A., *1843*, 193.
Sylvester S., *1854*, 360, 358.
Sylvia, *1914*, 64.
Sylvia Barstow, *1821*, 609.
Sylvia D. (Brown), 626.
Sylvia Helen, *1928*, 152.
Sylvia Jane, *1922*, 496.
Sylvia May, *1909*, 501.
Sylvia Powers (Melendy), 523.
Sylvina, *1854*, 315.
Sylvina (———), 315.
Temperance [314, *i*], *1813*, 15.
Teresa (Brenner), 345.
Teumi[?], *1857*, 496.
Thaddeus [346], *1772*, 17.
Thatcher Gray, *1853*, 237.
Thaxter, *1853*, 270.
Thaxter Reed [800-1], *1817*, 269-270.
Thelma Ann, *1930*, 101.
Theodore, *1832*, 389, 388.
Theodore [795], *1839*, 266.
Theodore Allan, *1882*, 236.
Theodore Francis, *1828*, 372.
Theodore Howard [941-1-3], *1859*, 437; 434, 433.
Theodore Sidney, *1927*, 152.
Theresa A., *1833*, 621, 620.
Theresa Alice, *1932*, 543.
Theresa L. (Raney), 533.
Thirza Rowe (McConkey), 220.
Thomas [548,] *1775*, 635.
Thomas [327], *1790*, 15.
Thomas [862], *1791*, 330.
Thomas [1196], *1791*, 608-609.
Thomas [651], *1797*, 142.
Thomas [937], *180–*, 432.
Thomas [665], *1805*, 159.
Thomas [654], *1806*, 142.
Thomas [1214], *1816*, 630-631.
Thomas, *182–*, 156.
Thomas, *1827*, 120.
Thomas, *1835*, 331.
Thomas, *1842*, 331.
Thomas, *1842*, 623.
Thomas, *1855*, 549.
Thomas Albert, *187–*, 203.
Thomas Allen, *1868*, 558, 557.
Thomas Barstow, *1830*, 609.
Thomas Chadbourne, *193–*, 541.
Thomas E. [645-4], *1829*, 139; 137, 136.
Thomas E., *1841*, 326.
Thomas Edwin, *1868*, 609.
Thomas Emerson, *1823*, 489.
Thomas Francis, *1919*, 248.
Thomas Glasby, *1852*, 583.
Thomas Glasby, *1862*, 585, 584.
Thomas Grand-Lienard, *1935*, 37.
Thomas Heber, *1863*, 123.
Thomas Howard, *1897*, 549.
Thomas Howard, *1921*, 550.
Thomas Martin, *1908*, 467.
Thomas Palmer, *1842*, 333.
Thomas R., *1825*, 129.
Thomas R. [882-3], *1828*, 361; 358, 357.
Thomas Reynolds, *1910*, 37.
Thomas S. B., *1850*, 211, 210.
Thomas Scott [839], *1818*, 323.
Thomas Scott, *1870*, 323.
Thomas Storrs [1120-1], *1828*, 569; 568.
Thomas Tileston [1120], *1801*, 567-568; 20.
Thomas Tileston. *1900*, 571.
Thomas Tracy, *1818*, 466.
Thomas Turner, *1891*, 653.
Thomas Whitney [1138], *1821*, 582-583.
Thresa (Cook), 646.
Tillson [724-1], *1840*, 223; 222.
Timothy [878], *1785*, 349; 353.
Timothy [1088], *1827*, 537.
Timothy, *1869*, 542.
Timmie, *1875*, 449.
Titus [915], *1799*, 398.
Tressa Emma, *1876*, 105.
Truman Cary, *1823*, 89; 88.
Truman Jay, *1830*, 518.
Truman W., *1841*, 507.
Tryphena [574], *1782*, 52.
Tryphena (Chamberlain), 137.
Tryphene (Christopher), 108.
Una Mercy, *1880*, 111.
Urania May [or Mary U.] (Sager or Lager), 482.
Urban B., *1883*, 506.
Uriah Atkins [618], *1791*, 120; 14, 11, 12.
Ursula, *1829*, 621, 620.
Ursula, *1849*, 359, 358.
Ursula, *185–*, 625.
Valeda May, *1898*, 417.
Valorus Chapin [1034-1], *1844*, 511.
Valorus Chapin, *188–?*, 512.
Valorus Chapin, *1923*, 512.
Van Ness, *1866*, 371.
Velma Mabel, *1911*, 543.
Vera Ednis, *1897*, 188.
Vera Ludlam, *1903*, 504.
Verdell E., *1890*, 310.
Verna F., *1909*, 646.
Verne Ronald, *1921*, 167.
Vernon Adam, *1911*, 102.
Vernon H., *1908*, 110.
Vernon Washington [1097], *1811*, 551.
Vernon Whitman, *1911*, 216.
Vesta J., *1834*, 126.
Vesta W. (Carpenter), 347, 346.
Victoria A., *1848*, 624, 623.
Villa Lucretia, *1884*, 166.
Viola, *1835*, 633.
Viola A. (———), 60, 61.
Viola Elaine, *1906*, 647.
Viola Rose, *1913*, 273.
Violetta Gertrude, *1849*, 430.
Virgie E., *1883*, 131.
Virginia, *1920*, 318.
Virginia, *1925*, 201.
Virginia (Howes), 575.
Virginia A. (Ellis), 446.
Virginia C. (Shepard), 91.
Virginia Hampson, *1933*, 436.
Virginia Ivers (Bartlett), 302.
Virginia Lee, *1930*, 479.
Virginia May, *1928*, 309.
Viva Nell (Thomas), 415.
Vivian, *1898*, 516.
Vonne, *1938*, 646.
Wakefield, *1848*, 208.
Waldo, *1862*, 593.
Waldo Dean, *1856*, 376, 383.
Waldo Dean, *1894*, 380, 383.
Waldo Sprague [887-7-3], *1860*, 379; 378.
Wallace B., *1893*, 505.
Wallace E., *1847*, 545, 544.
Wallace Grant, *1864*, 371.
Walter [879], *1783*, 356-357.
Walter, *1831*, 388.
Walter, *1835*, 93.
Walter, *1847*, 490.
Walter, *187–?*, 82.

Waterman (cont'd)
Walter, *188–*, 116.
Walter, *189–*, 366.
Walter, *1913*, 646.
Walter Abbott, *1870*, 616.
Walter Bowen, *1864*, 320.
Walter C., *1873*, 626.
Walter Everett, *1833*, 128.
Walter Fish, *1840*, 513.
Walter H., *1875*, 361, 360.
Walter Harmon, *1861*, 129.
Walter J., *188–*, 339, 337, 338.
Walter J., *1884*, 647.
Walter Kinsley, *1895*, 546.
Walter Louis, *1899*, 504.
Walter W., *1885*, 644, 643.
Walter Winfield [1094-1], *1852*, 546.
Wanda W., *189–*, 259.
Ward, *190–*, 400.
Wardell, *1848*, 643, 638, 639.
Warren [585], *c. 1800*, 65.
Warren [663], *1800*, 156.
Warren [1022], *1802*, 503; 489.
Warren [1238], *1823*, 654-655.
Warren [584-1], *1832*, 62-63.
Warren, *1844*, 151.
Warren, *1854*, 592.
Warren, *1859*, 498.
Warren Albert, *1871*, 214.
Warren B., *1899*, 64.
Warren F., *1871*, 151.
Warren Gookin, *1872*, 574.
Warren Gookin, *1899*, 575.
Warren Miller, *1847*, 113.
Warren Sampson, *1850*, 630.
Warrum, *191–?*, 678.
Washington [911-1], *1812*, 394; 393.
Washington Smith [1228-5], *1837*, 645; 641, 638.
Wave Florence (Floeter), 320.
Wayne, *1934*, 647.
Wayne Arnold, *1921*. 189.
Wayne Edward, *1934*, 480.
Wayne Goodwin, *1917*, 153.
Wayne Riley, *1889*, 189.
Wealthy, *1833*, 389, 388.
Wealthy Ellen, *1846*, 519.
Wealthy W., *1859*, 537.
Webster Bruce, *1932*, 470.
Webster Daniel, *1852*, 504, 503.
Webster Wagner, *1881*, 345.
Wellington, *1826*, 640, 638.
Wellington, *1878*, 645.
Weltha, *180-*, 335.
Wendell Wilson, *1913*, 263.
Wesley, *1923*, 679.
Wesley Allen, 1919, 506.
Wesley Barker, *1837*, 592.
Wesley G., see George Wesley.
Wesley George, *1910*, 92.
Wesley Roger, *1915*, 408.
Western [885], *1793*, 368.
Western [885-A], *1819*, 369.
Western Briggs [1228-4], *1833*, 644; 641, 637, 638.
Weston Rudin, *1870*, 165.
Wilber, *188-?*, 354.
Wilber F., *1856*, 406.
Wilber Lee, *1859*, 271.
Wilbur A., *1853*, 212.
Wilbur Charles [833-1], *1861*, 316.
Wilbur Francis [917-1], *1848*, 400.
Wilbur L., *1891*, 152.
Wilbur Lloyd, *1924*, 546.
Wilbur Simeon, *1828*, 479.
Wilder, *1837*, 60; 59.
Wilfred, *1909*, 415.
Wilfred Allen, *1890*, 218.
Will E., *1882*, 273.
Willa Shirley, *1913*, 110.
Willard, *1810*, 484, 485.
Willard, *185-*, 122.
Willard, *1850*, 274.
Willard C., *1864*, 542.
Willard Henry [720-4], *1864*, 220; 217.
Willard Henry, *1928*, 221.
William [136], *1749*, 8.
William [412], *c. 1777*, 672.
William, *1797*, 388.
William, *180-*, 22.
William, *1802*, 17, 18.
William [608], *1802*, 94.
William [828], *1807*, 306.
William [1024], *1810*, 506.
William, *1812*, 484, 485.
William [800-2], *1819*, 273; 269.
William, *1822*, 278.
William, *1826*, 352, 349-351.
William, *c. 1828*, 55.
William [570-5], *1831*, 29; 24.
William [665-2], *1838*, 161; 160, 159.
William, *1840*, 178.
William [765-2], *1847*, 246; 245, 242.
William, *1850*, 147.
William, *1867*, 502.
William, *1872*, 246.
William, *188-*, 640.
William, *1885*, 681.
William, *c. 1887*, 681.
William, *189-*, 444.
William, *190-*, 33.
William, *1911*, 540.
William, *c. 1927*, 680.
William A., *1836*, 289.
William A., *1840*, 92.
William A., *1842*, 169.
William A., *186-*, 666.
William A., *1878*, 211.
William Abraham, *1882*, 152.
William Alden, *1880*, 121.
William Alexander, *1871*, 347.
William Allen, *1909*, 119.
William Arthur, *1880*, 143.
William Atwood, *1860*, 542.
William Austin, *1880*, 480.
William B. [1161], *c. 1819*, 674.
William Barber, *1881*, 170.
William Bates, *1879*, 102.
William Bradford [856], *1821*, 328.
William Bradford, *1847*, 327, 328.
William Bradford, *1849*, 200, 199.
William Bradford, *1875*, 92.
William C., *1853*, 83.
William C., *187-?*, 264.
William Coates, *1841*, 568.
William Dyer, *1841*, 523.
William E., *1841*, 368.
William E., *1851*, 206.
William Edward, *187-*, 667.
William Eugene, *1857*, 500.
William F. [700], *1813*, 206.
William Francis, *1838*, 618.
William Francis, *1933*, 538.
William Frederick, *1849*, 484, 485.
William Frederick, *1887*, 293.
William Frederick, *1914*, 293.
William Freeman, *1857*, 487.
William G., *1836*, 404, 402, 403.
William G., *1860*, 325.
William Gladding [893], *1800*, 384; 382.
William H. [635-2], *1829*, 130; 129.
William H., *1837*, 388.
William H. [766-1], *1848*, 250.
William H., *1852*, 449.
William H. [1102-2], *1855*, 556; 555.
William H., *1867*, 249.
William H., *c. 1868*, 679.
William H., *1874*, 308.
William Harrison [1102], *1813*, 555.
William Harvey, *1865*, 100.
William Harvey, *1878*, 105.
William Henry, *1825*, 236.
William Henry, *1827*, 94.
William Henry [828-1], *1836*, 307-308; 306.
William Henry, *185-*, 534.
William Henry, *1865*, 540.
William Henry, *1878*, 250.
William I., *185–*, 365.
William James [1140], *1830*, 588; 584.

Waterman (cont'd)
William James, *1901*, 274.
William James, *1927*, 380.
William L. [935-1], *1823*, 430; 429, 428.
William L., *1848*, 484.
William Leverett [845], *1836*, 325.
William Lincoln, *1866*, 602.
William M., *1859*, 174.
William Otis, *1861*, 228, 227.
William Parks [617-1-1], *1837*, 104.
William R. [735], *1823*, 229.
William R., *1843*, 459.
William R., *1881*, 408.
William Ralph, *1860*, 468.
William Richmond, *1883*, 537.
William Rodolph, *1867*, 612.
William S., *c. 1850*, 70.
William Stocking, *1871*, 572.
William Thomas [621], *1804*, 122; 14, 11.
William Thomas [1219], *1807*, 633.
William Thomas Filson, *1831*, 122.
William Torrey [567], *1785*, 22.
William Truman, *1841*, 507.
William Van Antwerp, *1884*, 437, 434.
William Van Antwerp, *1924*, 437.
William W., *1851*, 207.
William Wade, *1866*, 604.
William Waldo [1241], *1823*, 660.
William Wallace, [825], *1831*, 305.
William Watson [1090], *1831*, 541.
William Watson, *1871*, 535.
William Wesley, *1937*, 408.
William West [789-1-2], *1869*, 258-259; 257.
William Whitney, *1872*, 588.
William Willard Wheeler [1205], *1811*, 617; 616.
William Willis, *1887*, 153.
Willie, *1873*, 147.
Willie Clifford, *1856*, 150.
Willie H., *1870*, 404.
Willie W., *1879*, 159.
Willis [1023], *1808*, 503.
Willis E., *1847*, 545, 544.
Willis Eugene, *1858*, 266.
Willoughby Cyrus, *1888*, 415, 414.
Wilma, *1910*, 250.
Wilna, *188–*, 107.
Wilson Robert [917-2], *1855*, 400.
Wilton, *188-*, 107.
Winfield S., *1847*, 624, 623.
Winifred, *188-?*, 678.
Winifred, *1892*, 653.
Winifred (Wright), 594.
Winifred Alba, *1906*, 246.
Winifred Bertha (Mosher), 681.
Winona Putney, *1910*, 110.
Winslow [1213], *1816*, 629; 631.
Winthrop Orr [1208-1], *1839*, 621.
Witt M., *1869*, 368.
Woodrow, *190-*, 444.
Wright H., *1846*, 359, 358.
Wyllys Barnett, *1881*, 95.
Zadoc G. [675], *1800*, 171-172.
Zalina, *1838*, 633.
Zebadiah [288], *1773*, 14.
Zebulon [215], *1741*, 10.
Zebulon [552], *c. 1771*, 20.
Zebulon [552], *1771*, 637.
Zebulon [1157], *1823*, 593.
Zenas [261], *1762*, 10-14.
Zenas [617], *1789*, 103; 14, 11, 12.
Zenas [617-6], *1826*, 115; 103.
Zenas, *1855*, 117.
Zenas, *1857*, 117.
Zeno Sterry [1089-1], *1871*, 540.
Zephaniah [667], *180-*, 162.
Zera Hamilton, *1847*, 185.
Zerial [812], *1809*, 290.
Zerial, *1829*, 289.
Zeruah, *1826*, 358.
Zilla E., *1893*, 501.
Zilpha [591], *1807*, 78.
Zilpha, *183-*, 78.
Zilpha (Truesdale), 19.
Zilphia (Healey), 427.
Zoë Arian (Phillips), 613.
Zylphia ([569], *1790*, 22.

WATERS, Betsey, 115.
Elizabeth L., 164.
Erastus, 564.
Henrietta B., 564.
Irving Emmet, 386.
Patrick, 164.

WATON, Lena R., 211.

WATSON, Allen, 270.
Clara Isabel, 544.
Clarissa, 73.
Edgar, 598.
James, 73.
James Talcott, 44, 73, 74.
John, 73.
John W., 598.
Mary, 73.
Sophia, 72, 73, 77.
Titus, 72, 73.
Vivian, 106.
Watford L., 381, 384.
William, 73.
William Bassett, 598.
William T., 544.

WATTLES, David, 349.
Sally, 340.

WATTS, David, 316.
Gladys Mildred, 547.
Joseph Merle, 547.

WAUGH, Jane, 550.

WEARNE, Katie, 95.

WEATHERBEE, Frank Loring Leavitt, 215.
Harold Oliver, 215.
Leodine Gertrude, 215.

WEBB, Julius, 579.
U. S., 463.
Willie Laura, 658.

WEBBER, Aenid Alma, 453.

WEBER, Arze, 221.

WEBSTER, Alice, 621.
Avery, 621.
Byron, 39.
Cora, 621.
Earl Frank, 597.
Ebenezer Perry Carlisle, 596.
Edna Mertie, 597.
Frances A., 205.
Frank Summers, 597.
Hanford, 621.
Harry, 621.
Lilly Dell, 597.
Lura Elizabeth, 596.
Mary Alice, 596.
Moses Augustine, 596.
Nina, 621.
Ralph, 621.
Rollin Waterman, 597.
Sadie, 42.
Watson Emory, 597.

WEDDLE, John, 450.

WEED, Polly, 495.

WEEKS, Abigail, 554.
Emma D. (Bates), 513.
Leland, 218.

WEILACHER, David Melvin, 187.
Ernest, 187.

WEIMER, Sara Vera, 436.
Topp, 436.

WELCH, Bertha Hoxsie, 558, 557.
Catherine, 416.
Flora Dunn, 558, 557.
Isaac Patten, 416.
John, 558.
Laura Waterman, 558.
Llewellyn, 416.
Milton, 416.
Willard D., 558.
William, 416.
William B., 416.
William Sellman, 673.

WELLMON, Ada May, 288.

WELLS, WELLES, ———, 344.
Clayton A., 315.
Eleazer, 9.
Elizabeth, 9, 375, 383.

Wells, Welles (cont'd)
Ellen, 375, 383.
J. Frank, 376, 383.
Jane, 375, 383.
Martha, 9.
Mary, 9.
Nancy, 611.
Phebe, 595.
Solomon, 375.
Timothy, 375.
William B., 648.
Wyllys, 611.
WELSH, Eileen, 477.
WENTWORTH, Annie B., 308.
Rebecca P., 222.
WENTZEL, Mary Ellen, 99.
WERSIG, George, 100.
WESCOTT (see WESTCOTT).
Abram Salisbury, 287, 286.
Addie, 287.
Almon D., 287.
Alvie F., 287.
Amos, 285.
Attie Lynn, 287.
Blinn E., 287.
Cora Bell, 287.
Daniel D. T., 45.
Diana Brown, 287, 285.
Eugene M., 288.
Fanny Agnes, 288.
Frank, 288.
Frank R., 287.
George W., 285.
George Washington, 285-287.
Harley, 288.
Helen M., 287.
James Monroe, 287.
Jeremiah, 285, 287.
Laura Spring, 286.
Maria Diana, 287.
Mary Olive, 288.
Maude, 288.
Olive Adeline, 288.
Olive M., 287.
Orris Waterman, 287, 288.
Phebe (———), 285.
Rush Franklin, 288.
Sarah Damaris, 288.
Sybil Helen, 287, 286.
WEST, Almira L., 518.
Alvin, 489.
Carol Millicent, 112.
Donald Corey, 112.
Emma Louise, 257.
Erastus Clark, 489.
George, 588.
J. Hinson, 112.
James, 215.
John M., 215.
Leslie Alan, 112.
Lyman, 230.
Margaret Eleanor, 112.
Marion E., 230.
Mary Waterman, 382, 383.
WESTCOTT (see WESCOTT).
Cynthia L., 302.
Flora Ellen, 291.
Howard, 43.
James Herbert, 291.
John L., 43.
John Oscar, 43.
Pauline Aven, 291.
Stukely, 291.
WESTGATE, Abner Durfee, 449.
Ada, 450.
Charlotte M., 450.
David Waterman, 450.
Emily Adelia, 450.
Emma, 449.
George Washington, 450.
Joseph Lorenzo, 450.
Rhoda E., 450.
Thomas Henry, 449.
Walter S., 449.
WESTHAVER, Louisa, 101.
WESTLING, Carl, 178.
Gladys, 178.
Grace Almy, 178.
John, 178.
WESTON, Lydia, 301.
WETHERBY, Joseph R., 200.
Sarah (———), 200.
Sarah A., 200.
WETHEREL, Flora, 154.
WETZEL, Benjamin, 98.
Martha Anna, 420.
Martin Luther, 420.
WHALEN, Arthur F., 538.
Arthur G., 538.
Mary (Burke), 404.
WHALEY, WHALLEY, Eva, 150.
Mary, 473.
Minerva Clara, 482.
Perry, 482.
WHEATON, Cyrus M., 540.
Jane, 252.
WHEELER, Clara E., 514.
Clarissa W., 542.
Frank, 249.
Frederick, 249.
Hollis W., 160.
Jasper Walker, 539.
John, 249.
John L., 518.
Norman Fisk, 249.
R. M., 406.
Walker, 539.
WHEELOCK, Marcellus Charles, 481.
WHEELWRIGHT, Adalia (Waterman), 468.
Lloyd, 468.
WHETSEL, Henry, 419.
WHIMS, Amanda, 471.
WHIPPLE, Clara (Farnham), 529.
Elinor, 558.
Harvey Abbot, 238.
WHITAKER, Albert D., 640.
Alice, 640.
Cora, 640.
David H., 640.
Edgar C., 640.
Eugene, 640.
Eugene B., 640.
Flora, 640.
James, 640.
WHITCOMB, Charles Tristram Chase, 238.
Charles Waterman, 238.
John Gray, 238.
John Leonard, 238.
Rachel Gray, 238.
Robert Tristram, 238.
WHITE, Adonijah, 428, 431.
Allen T., 292.
Almira, 269.
Amy O., 268.
Anna Sophia, 277.
Annie Elizabeth, 395.
Arthur Preston, 277.
Byron E., 268.
Catharine (———), 270.
Edna May, 268.
Edward, 72.
Edward B., 328.
Edward Erwin, 72.
Ella Irene, 268.
Ellen, 580.
Elma S. (———), 270.
Ferdinand Elliot, 395.
Frederick Charles, 395.
Frederick Gardner, 395.
George B., 268.
George I., 73, 74.
George W., 267, 268.
Harriet A. (———), 324.
Hazel Isabel, 268.
Henrietta, 146.
Henry Delavan, 72.
Henry K., 324.
Homer P., 277.
Howard Arthur, 527.
Ira, 480.
James W., 579, 580, 582.
Jane W., 270.
Janet Eldredge, 580.
Jennie, 580.
John L., 113.
Laura M., 270.
Leuri B., 324.
Louisa, 270.
Lucy, 580.
Malissa Viola, 547.
Marjorie Alice, 268.
Mary Ann, 269-270.
Merton, 277.
Phineas Bates, 269, 270, 276.
Polly, 400.
Sarah E., 270.
Silas, 270.
Thomas, 580.
WHITING, Almira, 155.
Etheline Augusta, 137.
Hannah Dodge, 546.
William, 137.

Whiting (cont'd)
Zachariah, 546.
Whitman, Adella Stokes, 98.
Alistair Forbes, 98.
Archie Freeman, 106.
Augusta Mack, 111.
Bessie Rebecca, 106.
Charles, 111.
Charles E., 71.
Charles Spurgeon, 106.
Chester W., 329.
Constance E., 329.
Cynthia Leighton, 106.
David, 98.
George Whitfield, 98.
Jacob, 108.
James Dean, 98.
Judson Skinner, 98.
Leander Smith, 106.
Louisa, 108.
Maria Augusta, 98.
Mary J., 319.
Minnie Etta, 106.
Robert David, 98.
Robert Starratt, 98.
Simeon Freeman, 106.
Thomas Ainsley, 106.
Whitmore, Albert Waterman, 217.
Annie Thomas, 622, 629.
Augustine, 622, 629.
Charles Henry, 217.
Clara Lee, 622.
Daniel, 254.
Eddie, 629.
Edna, 629.
Ernest, 629.
Horace, 564.
J. Leon, 629.
Julia M., 254.
Lloyd Waterman, 621.
Manley Brewer, 217.
Reuben Leadbetter, 622, 629.
Tylestone, 625.
Whitney, Belle, 25.
Eliza Jane, 130.
Elizabeth, 281.
George, 25.
Helen, 565.
Helen Sybil, 287.
Ida Louisa, 97.
Jacob, 25.
Lydia, 461.
Mary Diana, 287.
Olive, 580.
Pomeroy Clark, 287.
Samuel, 94.
Whittacre, Myrtle, 173.
Whittaker, Albert, 364.
John, 364.
Whooley, Catherine, 101.
Wickle, Ann, 57.
Wilbur, Rachel B., 60.
Wilcox, Chloe, 254.
Eunice Maretta, 277.
Florence (Waterman), 365.
Helen M., 576.
Laura J., 183.
Lavina, 425.
Orrin A., 576.
William H., 535.
Wilder, Cora Belle, 270.
Ella A. (Berry), 481.
Olive, 58.
Rachel B., 60.
Wile, Andrew, 97.
Annie, 121.
Avard, 121.
Benjamin, 121.
Dena, 14, 124.
Edna, 121.
Elizabeth, 121.
Garret, 121.
James Dean, 121.
John, 121.
Lucy, 121.
Martha, 121.
Mary Ann, 97, 121.
Sarah, 121.
William, 124.
Zenas, 121.
Wiley, Francis P., 497.
Wilkeson, Catherine (———), 392.
Samuel, 392.
Wilkie, Helen, 100.
Wilkins, Ellen, 199.
Wilkinson, Anna, 642.
Sarah, 194.
Willey, Clara, 154.
Edgar S., 146.
Judith, 153.
Maria (———), 153.
Nora L., 516.
Silas, 153.
Williams, Ann Eliza, 590.
Arrissa A., 174.
Charles David, 281.
Charles Jabez, 281.
Cora A., 152.
Eliza D., 140.
Elizabeth Jane, 282.
Emily, 333.
Eugene Sylvanus, 647.
Gordon Waterman, 647.
Helen, 245.
Henry Howard, 237.
Howard Spicer, 237, 235.
I. Thornton, 395.
Irving Everett, 322.
Jane S., 296.
John, 590.
John Austin, 281.
Joshua, 237.
Katherine Maria, 282.
Lillie, 392.
Linda Ellen, 218.
Lizzie, 158.
Louise, 237.
Margaret (———), 237.
Maria W., 73.
Martha, 133.
Oscar Calvin, 647.
Pearle Bowers, 322.
Peter, 133.
Phebe, 334.
Philip, 140.
Robert Ernest, 282.
Robert Lee, 647.
Roy Calvin, 647.
Ruel, 218.
Ruth Electa, 647.
Selina P., 174.
Thomas, 245.
Thomas S., 448.
Welcome, 86.
William H., 590.
Willard, Sybil, 523.
Willington, Sarah, 602.
Willis, Sarah, 631.
Willoughby, F. J., 385.
Wilmot, Willmot, Amzi, 282.
David Lawrence, 282.
Ernest P., 282.
Hiram, 402-3.
Isaac L., 499.
John Prentice, 282.
Virgil P., 282.
Wilsey, Elvira, 42.
Lucinda, 23.
Wilson, Amelia Caroline, 105.
Elizabeth, 25, 89.
Esther, 198.
Flora, 681.
Frank B., 476.
Hannah, 169.
Helen May, 557.
Henrietta (Skeels), 592.
James, 484.
Jane, 484.
Janice Ruth, 476.
Lydia, 445.
Mary, 446.
Mary Ann, 484.
Mary T., 14.
Maude Alice, 258.
Melissa, 157.
Nancy, 443.
Nellie, 176.
Nettie May, 517.
Sylvia (Hastings), 458.
Thomas Jefferson, 258.
William, 459.
William Henry, 509.
Winans, Lovisa, 42.
William, 42.
Winchester, Rosina, 177.
Winslow, Abigail, 53.
Adeline Frances, 610.
Bethiah, 53.
Charles Nichols, 53.
Charlotte Ann, 610.
Cynthia, 53.
Diadema, 53.
Elisha, 53.

Winslow (cont'd)
Ellen Cushing, 610.
Hannah S. (Kelley), 539.
Harriet, 53.
Henrietta, 328, 329.
Ira, 52, 53.
Jane Richards, 610.
Mary, 53.
Matilda, 53.
Miriam, 53.
Nathaniel, 610.
Nathaniel Walter, 610.
Prince, 52.
Sarah, 606.
Sarah Ann, 53.
Sarah Waterman, 610.
William, 53, 610.
William P., 612.
William S., 70.
William Samuel, 610.
Winsor, Deborah W., 128.
Henry Edgar, 536.
Paris, 536.
Zenas, 128.
Winthrow, Fannie, 520.
Wise, Arthur, 181.
Witham, Eben, 214.
Mary Emma, 214.
Witherell, Jairus S., 302.
Witherspoon, Willis E., 622.
Witt, Luella, 193.
Wittekind, Charley, 445.
Helen Ione, 445.
Rosabell Charlotte, 445.
Wittmen, Elsbeth, 274.
Woeller, Camilla Eloise, 272.
Charles, 272.
Charles Salma, 272.
Eugene Waterman, 272.
William Walter, 272.
Wohlfarth, George Frederick, 574.
Robert Waterman, 574.
William Jarboe, 574.
William Jason, 574.
Wolcott, Jane, 671.
Lucy, 20.
Wolf, Wolfe, Andrew, 554.
Augusta C., 99.
Belle, 423.
Delia, 554.
Mary Emma, 576.
Wolford, Emma Jane, 43.
Wood, Achsah, 464.
Andrew, 491.
Catherine, 535.
Cyrus, 299.
David, 5, 293.
Elizabeth, 301.
Emily, 540.
George, 301.
Hannah E., 293.
Harriet E., 238.
Harriet Storrs, 332.
Hazel Emma, 379.
Helena Maria, 295.
Henry Hosmer, 332.
Hortensia A., 164.
Ila, 656.
Jesse, 379.
John, 297, 301, 331, 332.
Judah, 301.
Lydia (———), 491.
Mary, 96.
Pamela Ann, 451.
Patience, 103.
Robert S., 295.
Roger, 333, 464.
Rosamond A., 333.
Sally, 301.
Sarah, 332.
Sarah J., 491.
Tabitha, 301.
Thomas, 203.
Thomas Waterman, 332.
W. Herbert, 15.
Woodbury, Gertrude, 553.
Urban A., 553.
Woodhouse, Kate E., 597.
Woodin, Anna (Crogan or Waterman), 381, 384.
Woodman, Joanna, 314.
John G., 314.
Sumner R., 314.
Susan (———), 314.
Woodroffe, George Henry, 324.
Woodruff, Erastus, 94.
George M., 569.
Woods, Charles E., 538.
Cinderella A., 491.
Darwin, 491.
Elzadie, 191.
Herbert E., 538.
John, 491.
Julia (———), 491.
Leonard, 491.
Mary (———), 491.
T. M., 425.
Woodward, Albert Charles, 185.
Ann Louella, 185.
Edith Lillian, 185.
Frederic Gerald, 185.
Helen, 439.
Lena Bell, 185.
Letah Estella, 185.
Mary A., 171.
Mary Ann, 168.
Melvin D., 479.
Patrick Henry, 439.
Roby D., 154-156.
Seabury, 154.
Woodworth, Bessie Lee, 622.
Charles, 483.
Ella Maud, 483.
Emily Alice, 622.
Evelyn, 622.
Isaac H., 622.
John, 20.
Lucy, 493.
Sarah Tracy, 560.
Thelma Mae, 622.
Wool, John E., 23.
Woolley, Wooley, Martha Ann, 408.
Sarah Maria, 646.
William, 408.
Woolsey, Charles M., 354.
Grace May, 354.
Joanna, 685.
Wooster, Sarah T., 623.
Worthen, Arvilla, 162.
Worthing, Lydia, 319.
Wright, Charles Eddy, 512.
Denny Lee, 186.
Donald Lee, 186.
Eben, 295.
Egbert Alanson, 53.
Eliza E., 297.
Ellsworth E., 213.
Fanny Almena, 642.
Florence (Waterman), 339.
Grace, 647.
Henry, 53.
Irene, 277.
Irma Mae, 216.
Ivy, 281.
Jabez, 297.
James A. or S., 297.
Jane A., 79.
Josiah Riley, 216.
Julia Ann, 98.
Lillian Esther, 295.
Lucy D., 297.
Marsh, 412.
Mary, 689.
Milton, 42.
Olive, 511.
Persis, 80.
Stanley More, 186.
Winifred, 594.
Wyman, David P., 147.
Eugene, 430.
Lydia, 514, 524, 525.
Wymond, John, 160.
William J., 160.
Wynn, Jerry Richard, 445.
L. Dayton, 445.
Patricia Sue, 445.
Yaple, Ann, 22.
Sadie, 184.
Yarbock, Ernestine W., 105.
Yates, Gov., 356.
Yeaton, Susan H. (?Norton), 460.
Yelle, Florida Mary St. Peter, 543.
Zenophile, 543-4.
Yeoman, W., 641.
Yerrington, Alice W., 487.
Frank, 486.
Frank M., 487.
James B., 486.
Nellie, 487.
York, Bela G., 307.
Mary Ellen, 178.
Young, Alanson, 644.

Young (cont'd)
Albert Newton, 159.
Anson Waterman, 71.
Arthur, 72.
Arthur Turner, 159.
Augustus Murdock, 72.
Benjamin, 67, 71.
Betsey, 282, 600.
Catharine, 642.
Charity, 41.
Charles L., 625.
Clarence Henry, 71.
David, 545.
Diana, 40, 54.
E. P., 377.
Edward Freemont, 159.
Elizabeth, 300, 377.
Ella F., 624.
Florence Elvira, 159.
George, 625.
George W., 159.
Grace Ashley, 72.
James W., 300.
Jared, 625.
Joseph, 38, 40, 54.
Lois Irene, 300.
Lovicy, 40.
Lucretia, 40.
Martin, 47.
Mary, 38, 40.
Mary Estelle, 159.
Mercy (———), 625.
Nancy, 40.
Phebe, 409.
Rhoda, 460.
Rita, 627.
Robert Henry, 159.
Sarah, 41.
Youngs, Jane Catherine, 458.
Zabriskie, Clyde, 367.
Zaccardi, A. D., 660.
Ziegenbalg, Ernest, 659.
Gladys, 659.
Hans, 659.
Janet, 659.
Zook, May, 474.
William, 474.